



ANACALYPSIS

*An Attempt to Draw Aside the
Veil of the Saitic Isis; or an
Inquiry into the Origin of
Languages, Nations
and Religions .*

OF THIS EDITION OF ANACALYPSIS
ONLY THREE HUNDRED AND FIFTY
SETS HAVE BEEN MADE AND NUM-
BERED, THIS SET BEING NUMBER
288

** * **
ANACALYPSIS
** * **

*An Attempt to Draw Aside the
Veil of the Saitic Isis; or an
Inquiry into the Origin of
Languages, Nations
and Religions by*

GODFREY HIGGINS, Esq.

F. S. A., F. R. Asiat. Soc., F. R. Ast. Soc.
of Skellow Grange, near Doncaster

Res Verbis, et Verba Accendunt Lumina Rebis

THE END OF VOLUME ONE
AND ALL OF VOLUME TWO

NEW YORK



MCMXXVII

MACY-MASIUS PUBLISHERS

ANACALYPSIS, BY GODFREY HIGGINS,
WAS FIRST PUBLISHED IN LONDON,
THE FIRST VOLUME APPEARING IN
1833, AND THE SECOND IN 1836. THIS
EDITION, PRINTED IN NEW YORK
IN 1927, IS THE FIRST COMPLETE
REPRINTING SINCE THAT TIME,
AND IT FOLLOWS EXACTLY THE COM-
PLETE TEXT OF THE FIRST EDITION.

CHAPTER VII

Afghans—Tamul Language—Subject continued—Observations on Language—Boees, Baieux—Thomas, Sharon Turner—Twins, Tamas—Crete, Cres—Malar, Meaning of—Cama, Camasene Two Tombs of Thomas—Jaggernaut—Veda.

1. WE will now return to the tribe of Afghans, of whom we noticed many circumstances in the 4th, 5th, and 6th chapters of the Eighth Book, and in which pretty good proof was given that they were the ancestors of the Jews. The author of the Cambridge Key, whose authority cannot be disputed for such a fact as this, says expressly, that the Vedas, in the Sanscrit, are now believed, both by Persians and Hindoos, to have been originally written in a CELESTIAL language, long since extinct.¹ By this celestial language the Pali is not meant, for reasons which it is unnecessary to explain, and also because it is not extinct or lost. Then what language was it so likely to be, as the old Hebrew language of the tribe of Ioudi or Yud or Western Oude, whose Samaritan nail-headed characters Dr. Hagar traced from India, and from which the Sanscrit letters descended? What language was it so likely to be, as that which we find among the low-land tribes who, in South India, mix not with the Brahmin tribes, and whom we find also among the mountaineers of North India, whose retired situations have prevented their intermixture with the higher classes of lowlanders, the followers of the Tamul Woden? What language can it have been but that of the tribe whose names of God we find in the Brahmin service—Ie-peti, Iaya—names of rivers explainable in their language, NER-Buddha, NER-ma-da, River of Buddha, River of Maha-deva—whose towns and kings are called after the tribe, Ioudi-pore, Tuct-Soliman—whose mountains have the same names, Montes Ioudi, Montes Solumi? And the very oldest temples in the country and in the world, the temple of Solomon in Cashmere? Whose language can it have been but that of the people described by the Jesuit to have all the Jewish ceremonies, at Madura, in the Carnatic, near the tomb of St. Thomas and the temple of Bal-ii or Tripetty? which we shall now find to have been a language of learned men. But we have the express authority of the sacred writ for another equally important fact. The Geta opens with informing us, that “this immutable system of devotion was revealed to Vaivaswat, who declared it to his son Menu, who explained it to Ishwacu. Thus the chief Reshees knew this divine doctrine delivered from one to another.”² From this we see that it was held that the doctrines were handed down for several generations by tradition, unwritten.

The translation of a history of the Afghans, made by Dr. Dorn, has been published by the Oriental Translation Society. It is like most oriental histories, a collection of nonsensical stories. On the similarity of the names to the Hebrew the learned Doctor says, “The fact, that the Afghans make frequent use of Hebrew names, as Esau, Yacoob, Musa, &c., and that their tribes bear Hebrew names, as Davudze, &c., is as little a proof of their Hebrew origin as the circumstance that their nobles bear the title Melik, which title, even according to their own assertion, was not introduced before Mohamed’s time, and is undoubtedly the Arabic for a ruler, “a king.”³

¹ Vol. I. p. 261, Vol. II. pp. 128, 129.

² Camb. Key, Vol. II. p. 121.

³ Dorn, Hist. Afghans, Pref. p. viii.

Upon the assertion that the word *Melik* stands for *nothing*, I must observe, that I do not attempt to prove that the Afghans were descended from the Jews, therefore that style of argument does not apply to me. But the admission that their tribes bear *Hebrew names* is most important; they cannot have come from the Mohamedans. The ancient temple of Solomon in Cashmere was destroyed by the Mohamedans. It is surprising to me that the learned Doctor has not attempted to account for the identity of names, which he admits. Without going further, the names, which he admits to be Hebrew, are alone, under all the circumstances, quite enough to prove the original identity of the languages. In Dr. Dorn's work it is stated that the *eldest* son of Jacob or Yacoob was Juda. Now this clearly proves that though the mythoses are evidently the same, they are not merely copies of one another, and that the Asiatic author was, in fact, not giving an account of the Jews in Western Syria; for if he had, he would not have made Judah the eldest son of Jacob.¹

The first attack of the Mohamedans on India was made by Mohamed of Ghezni, A. D. 1000. It does, indeed, seem surprising that any one can believe the names of mountains, tribes, cities—such as temple of Solomon in Cashmere, mountains of Solumi, tribe of the sons of David, city of Oude or Iudi in the North, and Judia and the Mosaic Mythos in Siam, Ceylon, Comorin, and Malabar, a thousand miles to the South—should have been brought by the Saracens to these countries, some of which they never possessed.²

Jamblicus has observed that the *real ancient* names of places are still to be found among the inhabitants. This is confirmed by the Marquess Spineto.³ He says he could prove it of Egyptian places, but he does *not think fit to do it*. But this I very much regret. I am quite sure more true history is to be learnt from the names of places than from all other sources. They are historians which cannot deceive us. The observation of Jamblicus is most important.

Dr. Babington says, that the Sanscrit of South India is written in characters derived from the Tamul.⁴ It must be extremely difficult and perhaps impossible to determine which form of letter is derived from any other, but the important fact comes out that they are all in system really the same. In a future part of this work I shall shew why the forms of the letters have varied so much, although the systems were identical.

Mr. Wilson, I suppose a very competent judge, says, the Tamul language may be considered as the most classical of the languages of the Peninsula. It was the language of the kingdom of Pandya, Madura, Regio Pandionis,⁵ now comprehending South Arcot, SALEM, Coimbatour, Kumbakonam, Tanjore, Trichinopoli, MADURA, Dindigal, Tinnivelli, and great part of Mysur,⁶ containing five millions of people. According to Dr. Babington and the late Mr. Ellis, it is a language not derived from the Sanscrit, but of independent origin. Wilson says, "It is not derived from any language at present in existence, and is itself either the parent of the Teluga, MALAYALAM, and Canarese languages, or what is more probable, has its origin in common with these in some ancient tongue, which is now lost or only partially preserved in its offspring." Again,

The same kind of observation may be made on the book of Enoch; it makes Jacob the son of Abraham, passing over Isaac. The work translated Dr. Dorn was evidently written by a modern Persian, who, not knowing how to reconcile the circumstance of two Judeas, has mixed together the traditions which he met with respecting the two.

* For proof that the mountains of Solomon in India were so called before the Mohamedans went thither, see Elphinston, p. 245. In the Hindoo books we read of a great war carried on between the followers of Gautam or Buddha and Wiswa-Mitra, in the country called Yudha Bhumi. Is it possible to be blind here to the Latin *Humus* and the tribe of *Judah*? Nimrod, Vol. I. p. 219.

¹ Lect. on Hier p. 369.

⁴ Trans. Asiat. Soc. Vol. II. Part i. p. 264.

² Ptol. Geog.

⁶ Maha-sura, Buchanan.

in another place, he makes an observation of the very first importance to all my theories, as follows: "The higher dialect of the Tamul, on the contrary, is almost entirely free from Sanscrit words and idioms, and the language retains an alphabet which tradition affirms to have heretofore consisted of but sixteen letters, and which so far from resembling the very perfect alphabet of the Sanscrit, wants nearly half its characters, and has several letters of peculiar powers." He then goes on to shew, that there is a very close affinity between the *Maharashtra* and *Oddyā*¹ and the Tamul; and he observes, it is extraordinary that the uncivilized races of the North of India should bear any resemblance to the Hindus of the South. He says, "it is nevertheless the fact that, if not of the same radical derivation, the language of the mountaineers of Rajamahālah abounds in terms common to the Tamul and Telugu." Rajah-mahal was Aja-mahal, in lat. 25, long. 87, near the towns of Daoud Nagur and Danapore Afghan. But I say it is not at all extraordinary, if the Tamul be either the sixteen-letter Hebrew or its first descendant, one of which I have no doubt that it is. I beg my reader to recollect the various examples which I have given of the Hebrew language in South India, and of the Hebrew-speaking Malays. Mr. Wilson then goes on to shew that the Tamul had a number of fine writers and a regal college at Madura, and I believe he might have added another at Muttra on the Jumna, and another at Matura on the Nile, in Egypt, all speaking or writing the language of Brahma and Saraiswati.² Mr. Ellis states that a contest took place between the Brahmins and inferior castes in the Tamul countries for pre-eminence in literature and knowledge.³ No doubt it did, both in North and South India, and Abraham, the follower of Brahma and Buddha, was driven out by the Brahmins and obliged to emigrate to the West, probably bringing the book of Genesis with him.

To prove the learning of the Tamulose I beg to refer my reader to the Asiatic Researches,⁴ where he may find a translation of some of their sacred poetry which will bear a comparison with, and also strongly remind him of, the books of Solomon as they are called, and perhaps properly so called. These writings are admitted by the Tamulose not to be in the old language, and therefore, of course, a translation. They recognize a divine Son⁵ or Logos, and direct the adoration of Sarasbadie (or Sara-iswati, wife of Abraham). In the flower of Konnie is the Kanya of North India and the rose of Sharon. The wisdom is found in almost every line. In the adoration of Sarasbadie, I think the adoration of the female principle shews itself, which may have been the reason for Abraham's emigration.

It is a very striking circumstance that the verses in one of the poems translated by Dr. John begin with the letters of the alphabet acrostically, as is the practice with some of the Hebrew psalms: the Doctor admits that the language is very ænigmatical and difficult to understand, even in the opinion of the natives, who say that each sentence or verse may be translated five different ways. I cannot help suspecting that the Kalwioluckam, one of the Tamulose sacred works, is the wisdom of Solomon, each probably much corrupted and changed from the original.⁶

The observation that every text of the Kalwioluckam would bear several senses is a fact strikingly similar to the Pentateuch, which scarcely contains a passage of which this may not truly be said. The double sense of the word wisdom is very apparent. Nor need this be a matter of surprise, for the practice is strictly in harmony with its system of having one religion for the people, and another for the learned or initiated.

¹ Qy. Ioudia?² For Tamul language, see Transactions Orient. Soc. Vol. I. Pt. i. p. 264.³ P. xxxii.⁴ Vol. VII. p. 350.⁵ P. 355.⁶ Asiat. Res. Vol. VII. p. 354.

If at a future time a person should read in an author of the present day, that the English language was spoken in Australia, although at that time the language of Australia should vary greatly from the then spoken English, I think he would have no difficulty. Then why should there be any difficulty in the Pushto of Afghanistan or Eastern Syria and the Pushto of Western Syria? It cannot be forgotten that both languages must have been diverging as from a common centre. It seems extremely probable that the old Hebrew was the common centre from which the Tamul, the Afghan, and the Western Syriac diverged. It must also be remembered, that neither the Synagogue Hebrew nor the Samaritan is the original language, because it is written in twenty-two—not in sixteen letters. This forms another reason for a divergence from the Pushto or the Tamul. The two latter must have been diverging, each in one way, from the common centre, while the Hebrew was diverging in another. Sir W. Jones says, the Pushto or Pukhto language, of which I have seen a dictionary, has a *manifest resemblance* to the Chaldaic.¹ This, if correct, comes as near as can be expected. The Syriac has been thought the oldest language by some learned men.² From all these circumstances I am induced to believe that the Tamul language with its sixteen letters was originally the Pushto, the language in which the common people of Tamul who are Christians have their Gospels and Bible, given by the Portuguese. In not one of the books treating of the Christians of Malabar is there a single word to induce any one to suppose, that they had a language different from the other people of the country, and *that* we certainly know was what is called Pushto, Syriac, and Chaldee, which are in fact all the same; differing in nothing of consequence, but in the forms of their letters, and perhaps in the direction in which they are written.

Mr. Wilson, if I understand him aright, says, that the Tamul language was known to Arrian.³ And now we will ask what was the meaning of Tamul? Was it *Tam* the first word of *Tamuz*, of Adoni, a place near to or the same as Tripetty in the Tamul country? I believe that the *old* Tamul is what Buchanan and others call the Syro-Chaldee, the language of the Jews and Christians of South India and St. Thomé. It is the language of the physicians of Ayoudya noticed as being spoken at Cashi, and of the physicians of Madura.⁴ There is a dialect in this country called Shen Tamizh.⁵ This speaks for itself.

The word Tam-ul itself is nothing but the Hebrew L-tam, or the Syriac Ol-tam, the language of the, or the country of the, Twins; of which I shall say more presently.

In forming a judgment upon this subject, let us look at the languages of the nations of America, South of the United States, and I am informed by a very learned friend, whose attention has been in a very particular manner turned to them, that though upwards of a hundred of them are found, yet it is really impossible to discover the slightest affinity or relationship between any two of them, and that it is precisely the same in the languages of Australia and the Polynesian islands. All this arises from these languages not being written. We must also recollect that all our Asiatic writers, endeavour by every means in their power to disguise the fact of the Hebrew or Chaldee language being in these countries; and they do this not from a wish to do any thing wrong, but from a rooted persuasion that it is absolutely incredible, the very acme of absurdity, to suppose it possible that the Hebrew language should be spoken in these remote countries, in districts of India. Thus, in a similar manner, in the account of the Lama of Tibet given by a missionary in the Oriental Repertory, he calls the Mitre worn by the Grand Lama *a cap of ceremony*,

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. II. p. 76.

² Vide Univ. Hist. Vol. I. p. 347, and Astle, p. 37. For Syriac letters, see Univers. Hist. Vol. II. p. 293.

³ P. xxxii.

⁴ P. xxxiv.

⁵ P. xlvi.

and in a note he acknowledges this circumstance, but assigns no reason for it. ¹ The writer seems to have had no ill intention, but he could not bring himself to use the Christian term *mitre* though the cap of ceremony was evidently nothing else. This feeling has operated in thousands of instances in the same manner, particularly in the names of places, which has done more than can be easily conceived to keep us in the dark.

2. Nimrod has observed, that the question, What national or local language is the least altered from the language which was spoken before the confusion, (by which I suppose is meant, what is the least changed from the primeval language,) is a question to which the greatest linguists will find it difficult to give an answer; and, he adds, "So deceitful and slippery are the paths of philology, that perhaps historical and traditional arguments, if any could be brought to bear upon it, would enlighten the question more than those of grammar or those of etymology."² The observation appears to me to be excellent and deserving of the most serious consideration. In this work it will be seen that the plan has been almost invariably adopted, and that traditional and historical arguments almost supersede all others. Grammar is entirely omitted. Upon this kind of foundation it is that I contend for the very great antiquity of the Chaldee or Hebrew. In the copy locked up in the temple of the Jews we have an example of an old language in its *old state* much prior to any other, unless the Sanscrit be excepted; and if we give the Hebrew in the Temple an age 1500 years before Christ, and the Sanscrit 2000 or 2500, yet we can never know how long before the 1500 the Buddhist Genesis may have been preserved as a sacred work; and it is presumed that numerous facts are visible to shew that the names of Chaldee gods, places, and persons, are found in the Sanscrit, so as to prove it to have arisen since the writing of the Hebrew books: this, of course, will throw back the writing of the first book, or Buddhist book of Genesis, to a very remote period, long before Moses adopted it into his compilation, as it ought to be thrown if it be really a Buddhist work.

It is impossible to say what would be the first step which would be adopted by man in the formation of language, but a probable near approximation to the truth I think may be contemplated, merely by the application of a little common sense. His first words would consist of simple sounds, which, by our present letter system, might be represented by such words as *ba bal*; or by our vowels, *a* or *ah*. They would be nouns or the signs of things. They would have only one number, one case, one gender. After some time, probably by very slow degrees, the words which we describe by the other parts of speech would arise. But the noun would have no inflections. The different cases would be formed by adding words in the most simple manner; as, *bit*, house; *le bit*, to house; *be-bit*, by house. It is evident that this would be regulated, in a great measure, by caprice or accident. I can have no doubt whatever that the written language which comes the nearest to this simplicity has the greatest probability of being nearest to the first language—and this is the Hebrew of the Synagogue. Its cases are made, like the English, by words, and its use of the rude form instead of a genitive case, called being in regimine, is a peculiarity which marks almost primeval simplicity.³ The words which denote the past and future times may be used one for the other, and which is to be adopted, in any case, can only be known from the context. They have been attempted to be subjected to rule by what is called the *vau conversa*, but I think in vain. Many other marks of rudeness might be pointed out.

¹ Vide Orient. Repertory, Vol. II. p. 277.

² Vol. II. p. 493.

³ This has been before named in Book V. Chap. V. Sect. 2, but it ought to have been more fully explained. My reader will observe the words ביתאל *bit-ul*. They mean correctly *house God*, and when in regimine, that is, when the second is in the genitive case, they mean *house of God*, the words remaining exactly similar. This shews how men and places came to have the names of gods. The priest of Jove came to be *priest Jove*.

Maimonides says, Scito, multas egregias scientias, quæ in gente nostra olim fuerunt de veritate istarum rerum, partim longitudine temporis, partim infidelium et stultorum populorum in nos dominatione, partim etiam quod non cuivis concessa erant, (sicut exposuimus,) periisse et in oblivionem devenisse (nihil enim permissum erat, nisi ea, quæ in libros sacros digesta et relata erant).¹ I know of no written language which exhibits such marks of rudeness and simplicity as the Synagogue Hebrew or Chaldee, and on this account has such a claim to antiquity. Probably the first language and letter of the Culdees or Chaldei or Chaldeans, when they came from India, was the Samaritan. In the *thousand years* which passed between the time of Abraham and the return of the tribe from Babylon, the Chaldees of the East had improved the present Chaldee letter, which Ezra adopted. The discovery of the Chaldee or Syro-Chaldee language yet in India, is, when well considered, almost a proof of the truth of my theory. Whenever the natives of Malabar became Christians, whatever the nature of their Christianity may have been or may be, they must then have used the Syro-Chaldee language and letter. I have a strong suspicion, arising from various circumstances, that Buchanan, who was unacquainted with Hebrew, found the people speaking that language, which was what he took for the Tamul. I think it possible that Wilson and Mackenzie may have supposed that Buchanan was writing about the language of a few separate Jews and Christians, when, in fact, they were all writing about the same language. That this naturally arose from none of them having the least suspicion of the real state of the case, and that the now corrupted Tamul, is the Syro-Chaldee or the parent of the Syro-Chaldee, and that it is the circumstance of the *sacred* books being written in the Chaldee that has preserved the Tamul or spoken Chaldee or Pushto language, from changing so much as to be entirely lost, though the form of its letter be entirely changed, as might be expected. This is what has taken place with the Arabic in other countries since Mohamed's time.² Sir W. Drummond says, "The Chaldaic, the ancient Syriac, and the Phœnician, appear to have been very nearly the same; that the two first were so will not probably be disputed: *Chaldaicæ* linguæ ita affinis est Syriaca, says Walton, ut a plerisque pro una eademque habeantur, sola enim dialecto differunt: in Scripturis dicitur Aramæa ab Aram, ut Syriaca a Syriâ."³

The natives of Cashmere as well as those of Afghanistan, pretending to be descended from the Jews, give pedigrees of their kings reigning in their present country up to the sun and moon: and along with this, they shew you Temples still standing, built by Solomon, statues of Noah, and other Jewish patriarchs. Concerning these matters, when our travellers are told of the descent from the Jews they make no inquiry; at the same time they are occasionally obliged to allow, that the descent from the Jews is, for many reasons, totally incredible. Then how is this to be explained? Simply by the fact, that the traditions of the Afghans tell them, that they are descended from the tribe of Ioudi or Yuda: and in this they are right; for it is the tribe of Joudi noticed by Eusebius to have existed before the Son of Jacob in Western Syria was born, the Joudi of Oude, and from which tribe the Western Jews with the Brahmin (Abraham) descended and migrated. The same or some of the same people who came to Thrace burning the widows—the Orpheans who brought the Trimurti to Plato; and, to Syria and Egypt, the people of the country of Tam, *i. e.* Tamuz, of whom Ezekiel speaks. "The Afghans call Saul, *Melic Talut*. They are called Solaimani, either because they were formerly the subjects of Solomon, king of the Jews, "or because they inhabit the mountain of Solomon."⁴ I quote this for the fact, the reason for it

¹ In More Nev. Cap. lxxi.

² The Afghan language is called both Pukhto and Pushto. *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 68.

³ Punic. Ins. p. 11.

⁴ *Asiat. Res.* Vol II p. 73.

is very unsatisfactory. How extraordinary that it should never occur to this writer to inquire, how these subjects of Solomon and Saul should live near the temple of Solomon in Cashmere, or the mountains of Solomon in Mewar or Malwa! In the fragments xxxiv. xxxv., Calmet's editor shews, that a great part of the Jewish history of Samuel, Saul, David, and Solomon, is to be found in the history of the Afghans. From this I have been led to a suspicion, that the reason for the monstrous numbers of soldiers, chariots, horses, &c., of which we read in the Bible, applied not to Western, but to Eastern, Judea; and the same of the gold used in the temple. All this, as applied to *Western* Syria, is ridiculous; but not so as applied to the state and the enormous city of Oudia of India.

It is quite impossible for any unprejudiced person not to see, that the Jewish history, in matters unconnected with miracle, is full of absolute impossibilities. The use of 6,900,000,000 pounds sterling² in the temple, is one out of many examples. Then what are we to say, unless we choose to charge the whole as priestcraft, except that the object of the book was neither history nor chronology, but *as was the case in all other nations*, the concealment of a mythos under apparent history, as noticed before, by me, in Book VIII. Chap. VIII. Sect. 5.

So completely is the tribe of Afghans Judaite, that in the time of Mahmud of Ghaznah, the family of Saul was still remaining in the mountains, and eight of his descendants were taken into pay by Mahmud, and treated with high respect.³ How is it possible on any principle to make the descendants of Saul, of Western Syria, all killed by the Gibeonites, to pass through the reigns of David, Solomon, &c., and the captivity, and survive to the time of Mahmud, here in India?

In Dr. Dorn's History of the Afghans⁴ is an account of an embassy sent by one of the first Caliphs to the Afghans, to inform them that the last of the prophets had come, and to solicit them to turn Mohamedans. If we consider that the originals of the Jews were found in their country, and that it was called Arabia, there seems nothing improbable in this, or that this should be the reason why these mountaineers should have been among Mohamed's first proselytes. If we suppose that the Arabians in the time of Mohamed were acquainted with their descent from the Afghans, and that the latter were expecting a new incarnation to arrive, this does not seem very unlikely to have happened.

It is also worthy of recollection, that Saul in India is called by a different name, i. e. *Talut*, from that which he bears in the Bible, but it is the same name as that which he bears in Arabia. This has a strong tendency to confirm what I have said of the Arabians coming from India, and also to confirm what the Mohamedans say, that the Afghans sent Abdul Raschid to acknowledge Mohamed as the Resoul or prophet, among the first of his followers.⁵ They, in short, acknowledged him for the *tenth* Avatar. This was the Talisman (from us concealed by such of our priests as knew it, with the greatest care) which gave to Mohamed the conquest of this world. It had done the same thing before for Alexander and Cæsar.⁶

Respecting the word *Talut*, there is something very curious and worthy of observation. In the first book of Samuel, chapter nine, and the second verse, it is said, that Saul was **HIGHER** than any of the people of Israel. It is evident that the word *Talut* is a formation of the Hebrew word *תלל* *ill*, which means a *tall* man. Here we have an Afghan, an Arabian, a Hebrew, and an English word all representing the same idea.

¹ For Solomon's temple in Cashmere see Forster's Travels, Vol. II. p. 11, also p. 17. For more respecting *Talut*, refer to what I have said in the chapter on Freemasons

² Villapandus has proved, that Solomon's temple cost, according to the text, six thousand nine hundred millions of pounds sterling. Oliver, p. 349.

³ See *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 71.

⁴ P. 37.

⁵ *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 71.

⁶ Saul vocatur *Taluth* in Alkorano Hotting, de *Geneal. Moham.* p. 112.

The Arabians call the people of the Afghanistan Cashmere and Kandahar, *Soleymany*, and there is a district near Mecca called by this name also, the inhabitants of which have a tradition that they came from these Eastern countries.¹

We find at three of the temples of Solomon—that in Upper India, that which I suppose to have been at Salem, in the Carnatic, and that in Western Syria, the same mythos of a Moses or Saviour (for the word Moses means *Saviour*). From this I think it probable that it was the same or nearly the same in the secret writings in every one of the fourteen temples of Solumi of which we have read, for fragments of this mythos are to be found every where.

3. If we reflect deeply upon the Sindi, the sacrificing of wives, and other marks of the most ancient Indian polity in Thrace, we cannot help seeing that they must have gone thither long before the march of Alexander to India. The sacrificing of their widows by these Thracian Sindi puts their Hindoo character out of all doubt. Let us reflect a little on the consequences which would arise among mankind, if, as I suppose, one original language pervaded the whole world. It seems the natural course that when colonies went out to different countries, if their language were in comparatively-speaking a rude and unimproved state, they should take their language poor and rude, and that after they were settled, and began to get rich, and to become civilized, they should improve it. And in this manner cases, genders, numbers, would come to be formed in all languages, but the means by which they would be formed would vary. For instance, in the cases of nouns: some nations would form them by changes of the terminations, like the Greeks and Latins; some by the substitution of what we call prepositions. Thus different languages would vary, but yet the principles of nature being the same in all nations, a certain general character of similarity would remain; for all nations would want different numbers, tenses, cases, &c. Though the variations are considerable, yet the similarity among most nations is so great, that it can in no other way be accounted for than by supposing that the use of the same system of letters prevailed among them all in very early times. It is very clear that at the time when a barbarous people first received the *sixteen* letters would be the first beginning of their grammatical speculations, though no doubt they would previously, perhaps unconsciously but PRACTICALLY, have formed what we call in grammar numbers, cases, &c.; for they could not have done without them: but they probably would have given them no names. I think when they received the sixteen-letter system, they must have received some information respecting the nature of the grammar of the country from which they received it: and casualties of this kind no doubt would operate in various ways. The intermixture of nations for purposes of commerce would also have considerable influence in many cases, which may be more easily supposed than described. But what would have taken place if the art of writing were at first secret and confined to one order, which extended over all the world, and that it became known by degrees as all secrets of this kind of such great importance to mankind in long periods will certainly do? This is the theory which seems to me to be the most rational and probable, which I have been able to devise, to account for many anomalies. This fact and the supposal of a constant wish to conceal doctrines against their natural tendency to obtain publicity or to become public, will, I think,

¹ Burchard's Travels in Arabia, 4to. pp, 127, 128. He calls the Palm-tree the Dom-tree. Here we have the old name restored, the tree of *the holy Om*. Rosetta is Raschid. This is *town of di-ras*, holy wisdom. About lat. 27, in Arabia, is a mount Salma. This is probably a Soluma. Drummond's Origines, Vol. III. p. 243, map. One of the rivers which runs into the Ganges is called Solomatis. Arrian, Ind. Hist. Cap. iv. For the Solumi or Mylæans, see Creuzer, Liv. Quat. Ch. iv. p. 110; Tome II. The river called by Rennell, Selima, in the same country with the mountains of Juda and Solumi, I believe was a river of Solomon. This was anciently in the country of Oude or Ioudia. Mem. p. 74. Is not the Turrus Lapidea of Ptolemy in 42½ North lat. the temple of Solomon? The Sacæ or Saxons are just below it. The Afghans are called Rohillas. This has come from the Hebrew *Regimen*. They are followers of the Rohilla, i. e. Ray-al, or ale.

remove every difficulty with which the subject has been encumbered. I believe the art of writing was at first strictly magical and masonic, and many of the anomalies which we meet with may be accounted for by the unskilful or awkward attempts of its possessors to keep it so, or to restore it to secrecy after it had become partly known. In India, to divide themselves from the Tamulose and Buddhists, the Sanscrit was probably invented by the Brahmins. Every one knows that this language was solely confined to their order for many generations. From this view of the subject we see why we have, in great numbers of instances, the same *words* for the same *things*, in countries the most remote. I know no instance in which one language can be *properly* said to be derived from another. I know many where a language may be said to be compounded of two or three others. Our own is a compound of Hebrew, Greek, Latin, several German dialects, and French. I have not named the Celtic, because at the very early period when Britain must have been first inhabited by its Druids, there must have been little or no difference between it and the Hebrew. The rays diverging from the centre cannot at that time have had much length. I think this theory will remove all difficulties, and that my reader must see it is supported by almost innumerable facts, and by circumstances without end, which are otherwise unaccountable. The universal prevalency of the sixteen-letter system almost of itself shews, that all the written languages ought to be considered but merely as dialects of one original.

In the history of languages there is a circumstance which is well known, but which has not received the attention which it merits, and this is the universal diffusion of that of the Arabians. This language (of course with some dialectic variations) is found to be in use by the nomade tribes throughout all Africa and a very great part of Asia. We know that this is actually traceable back to Job and thus to the Hebrew. My reader cannot, I think, have forgotten the great number of cases in which different authors have stated that some dialect of the old Hebrew was found. This old Hebrew is but, in other words, Arabic; and this accounts for traces of this language where Mohamedan Saracens never had any power. It is found, I believe, in the Polynesian islands among people never conquered by the Saracens and not professing the Mohamedan faith, and among the idolaters of the interior part of Africa. The length of time which the Hebrew and Arabic, really the same language, have lasted, is easily accounted for. The sacred books, first the Jewish canon, preserved it to the time of Christ: then the Targums preserved it to the time of Mohamed: then the Koran continued its preservation. Each in its turn served as a standard of reference. The fine works of Greece and Rome operated in the same manner with their languages after *they* became *dead* ones. After the flood, probably, language was every where the same. As it deviated from the first original, nations became separated. Of course this separation would be aided by other causes. But the separation again tended to confound the languages. So far the allegory of Genesis is very clear. The confusion of language caused the separation of all mankind. Man endeavoured to build a tower to reach to heaven. Was this an observatory accompanied with an attempt in part successful to discover the secrets of the privileged caste? Did the soldiers rebel against the priests? This suspicion is strengthened by what the book of Enoch declares, that one of the greatest of the sins of the Antediluvians was the searching into and the discovering of hidden secrets. Was the story of the dispersion and confusion of tongues a local mythos? I think I have not heard of it in India. That there is an allegory cannot be doubted. That a true discovery of the whole of its meaning will ever be made, is, perhaps, not even probable. If the history of the dispersion, tower of Babel, &c., be not found in the Vedas or Puranas, I shall believe that I am correct. I have formerly given very powerful reasons for believing that hieroglyphics were comparatively speaking a modern invention. I think they must have been invented after this mythos came to the West. If they had not, we should have found traces of them somewhere. Had they been previously invented, it is impos-

sible that the mythos should be found every where, and the hieroglyphics no where except in one country.

The more I examine ancient geography the more I become convinced that in the countries of the old world, a certain number of places in each country were called after the same names, or by names having the same meanings. For instance, mounts Olympus, Parnassus, Ida. Again towns, Argo or Argos; again rivers, Don, &c., &c., &c.; that certain mounts or towns or rivers, in each district, as I might say each parish or deanery or bishopric, had all the sacred places which the universally-spread mythos required; and that the names of these places must have been at first merely religious, the places for common use having other names. After some time the sacred names in different places would come into common use by historians; they being at first the only written names, all early writings being mythical and not historical. I believe most of the early accounts or traditions, what we call histories, such as that of Rome, were not intended for a real account of transactions of states, but were a mode of concealing under the garb of history (real facts being mostly used) the mythos which every person initiated understood, but which passed with the populace for history. The mythos was Eleusinian or Masonic. I have no doubt that for many generations the art of writing was part of it.

In the Romish church the whole history of Jesus Christ from his birth to his crucifixion was formerly and is now, I believe, annually represented or acted in their ceremonies: and it was for a similar purpose that all the places in the different countries had certain similar sacred names: and it is also in many cases because we have only the sacred stories which we take for histories, (real history not being then invented,) that we have no other names of the places than the sacred ones. If a person will pass his eye carefully and slowly over D'Anville's maps of ancient geography, I think he will be obliged to confess, that the names of towns, as we have them there, cannot have been in use for the common purposes of life. How should we do if in every parish or deanery or district the principal town or river or mountain had the same name and no other? We do very well with a Don in Scotland, and one in Yorkshire, but how should we do if the chief river of each small district was called Don or its town Argos, and no other name? It is evident that if all the chief towns or rivers of each district of Greece or Britain had the same name one day, they would not have it the next. Thus we have great numbers of Argoses, of Troys, of Heracleas, of Romes, or (which is the same) Ramas, of Olympuses. In the same way we have many Homers—singers of the mythos¹—many Jupiters, many Bacchuses. In the same way we have many Sibyls, prophesying in each larger or smaller district.

An attentive person must instantly see that all countries were divided, as our country is at this day, into districts within one another, with their boundaries often crossing one another—the religious district independent of the civil or the military, or local jurisdictions, seignories or shires.² We have plenty of cathedral towns, we have plenty of parishes, but we have no difficulty, because these are only sacred names, and these districts have one name in England, another in Germany, another in France, besides other local names. The sacred places are called, sometimes and in

¹ The poems of Homer were collected by Lycurgus and Pisistratus from the different parts of Greece, when they had become dispersed and nearly lost. And this operation was again performed by Aristotle and his coadjutors for the use of Alexander. This accounts for the state in which those poems are found. It is quite enough to account satisfactorily for all the pretended interpolations, and for the difficulties with which they have been attended. In the search, part was found in one district, part in another, and thus nearly the whole was recovered when almost lost. And thus we have it exhibiting the marks of the Lacunæ supplied by Aristotle and his friends, which our critical Grecists call interpolations.

² Plin. Nat. Hist. Lib. v. Cap. xxix.

some places, cathedrals—in others, minsters. Thus the sacred mount was Olympus, in some places, Parnassus in others. We now all have our Christian names. I believe the ancients had their Christian, *Χρηστιαν*, names precisely in the same manner, and that the towns, &c., had Christian names also. In such of the histories as are evidently mythical, it can scarcely be doubted that there are a great number of facts stated which have really taken place. The early history of Rome, for instance. If we consider the matter, we shall see that this is a necessary consequence if it were desired to describe the mythos under the disguise of a history, and that it was the very best contrivance which could be adopted to get it received by the people among whom it was to be propagated. And if, among the highest or initiated classes, it was really considered only as a fable, intended to lead the people into a belief in the renewal of worlds, of new Troys, new Argonauts, &c., the very best plan they could adopt (and it was a necessary plan) was, to make all their ancient histories, as we find them in certain respects, mere copies of one another. These histories, till within a very few centuries of the Christian æra, were, I believe, all confined to certain initiated persons, no doubt very numerous, but having different grades of initiation, precisely like the orders of Masonry—the highest grade or order, being, in fact, very few in number, and consisting of the governors of the countries.

I cannot have a doubt that a real Hierarchy, like that in Rome and in Tibet, at one time extended over the whole world. But whether I am to place its origin in Oude, or Tibet, or Babylon, or Thebes of Egypt, or Ilium in Troy, or in Rome when it consisted of the Cyclopæan buildings found beneath the Flavian Amphitheatre, I know not. Perhaps Cashi-mere, with its temple of Solomon or Wisdom, has no mean claim. But at all events the *שכר* *Ras* or Wisdom and the Trimurti were the foundations of it. Every new cycle, a renewed incarnation of divine wisdom took place,—one of the Trimurti became incarnate, was born *sans souillure*, after ten months,—was attempted to be killed, but miraculously escaped,—spent a life in doing good to mankind,—was ultimately put to death, and the third day rose again to life and immortality: of all which, I shall say much more by and by.

4. I will now point out a circumstance not a little curious. I need not repeat, but I beg my reader to recollect, what has lately been stated respecting the Manichæans having come from India, their connexion with the Christians of St. Thomas on the coast of Malabar, who are found every where about Goa, and also respecting the *Χρηστιανος* and Chryson, &c., in that country: and then, if he will look into my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, in Chap. III. Sect. V., he will find that the Manichæans were connected, by means of their name of Pattarini, with the people of Baieux or Baiocassæ, in Gaul, and the worship of Bel or Bal.

On the coast of Malabar, about Goa, there exists a race of people called by the natives *Bhooes*. They are Hindoos and refuse to eat the flesh of the Beeve, &c., &c.; but still they are called Christians. I learnt from a medical gentleman, who has dwelt long on the coast of Malabar, that they are divided into two classes by the natives; one class, consisting of modern Portuguese converts, are called Christians; the other, those who resided there before the Portuguese came, are called Crestons or Cræstons. As this gentleman had no theory and did not know mine, and had not the least suspicion that the fact was of any consequence, I pay much attention to his information; it tends strongly to confirm my theory. The Creston is exactly the same name as the Creston of Italy or Crotona. In the country called Belgaum, in which these people chiefly reside, there are remains of some very beautiful and curious Buddhist or Jain Temples, which, if not destroyed by the Brahmins, must have been destroyed by the Portuguese. The distinction made by the natives clearly marks and distinguishes the *old* Christianity from the *new*, in spite of all the unceasing, though not ill-intentioned, attempts of the missionaries, both Portuguese and

English, to confound them. The Crestons were the Christians of the three sacraments, the Culdees or Chaldees of Scotland and Ireland in fact, as distinguished from the Christians of the seven, introduced by the Portuguese. Here we have really the ancient Brahmin (flesh-refusing) followers of the $\chi\epsilon\eta\varsigma$ —of the secret, unwritten religion of all nations; and, after all, what was this religion called? not *Christian* as a proper name, but as an appellative; it was the mitis, benignus religion, the particulars of which, in process of time had escaped from the mysteries—the Cabala by degrees becoming public. It was the religion of the Bloodless Apollo of Delos, at whose altar, called *the altar of the pious* because no blood was shed there, Pythagoras offered the sacrifice of bread and wine or water. It was the religion of the $\chi\epsilon\eta\varsigma$ of Delphi, of the Sindi, in Thrace where the widows were burned, and of the Youth of Larissa.

In these Bhoees, Boicassæ, and Pettyeyah or Pattarini, I think we have the origin, or a colony, of the Manichæans, followers of Menu in Gaul.¹ The Jews found by the Jesuit at Madura, in the Carnatic, are far removed from Samaritan refugees, and the country never was conquered by the Saracens; so that they can have come neither from the Samaritans nor the Arabians.

In Wilson's catalogue is an account² of a *Salivahana*, who was a favourer of the *Bauddhas*, being obliged to return from Trichinopoly, at that time his residence, to his own former capital of *Bhoja Rayapur* in *Ayodhya* or *Oude*, by the king of Pandya, who restored the temples of *Ekameswara* and *Kamakshi*. Wilson says, "These transactions are placed in the Kali year 1443, or "1659 B. C., and 1737 before Salivahana reigned, agreeably to the æra, which dates from his "reign or A. D. 78." Here is a proof of all I have said respecting the nature of the æras, i. e. that they are cycles, each æra a cycle, and of the Salivahanas. Thus, upon the evidence of the records or histories one Salivan lived long before Christ; therefore, his story cannot have been copied from the latter, but *vice versa*, if either be a copy.

Mr. Wilson places the æra of Yudhishtira at the end of the Dwapar and beginning of the Cali age, 3000 years before Christ.³ He also shews that Bhoja (that is, I suppose, the Baieux tribe) is said to have existed before the æras of Vicrama and Salivan, who must, if ever they existed, have lived before him. The case is very plain. Their æras are all 600-year cycles, of different tribes, crossing each other—recurring over and over again, till modern times, when the millenium not coming as had been expected, the system of 600-year cycles fell into disuse. Calculations were then made from the Salivan or Vicrama who was the last in vogue about the time of Christ; and it became a fixed æra. This seems to me to be a reasonable way of accounting for the difficulty. We are told that now they calculate by cycles of *sixty* years: this is the same as the 600. It forms a cycle as well as 600, with the 21,600.

Here we cannot fail to observe, that the Bhoiæ who came to Gaul, Baieux of the Manichæans, are in Ayodhya or Juda, as I am quite certain I have proved it to be. These Baieux or Bhoiæ we find on the sea-coast, and it is very remarkable that these persons or this caste, among whom we find the Manichæans and the St. Thomé Christians, *are a tribe of fishermen*. It is impossible to forget that the first Christians were most of them *fishermen*; and the Pope calls himself a *fisherman*. In the above we may observe the temple of the Eswara-Ekam—or, in Hebrew, *Eswara the wise*. It would have been remarkable if we had no where found an הכמ *hkm* in that country where there are a district and a town of Salem, or temple of Sophia or Wisdom, among the other Chaldee words. The temple of Buddha, the other temple of Kama-kshi, is Cama, *Divine Love*,

¹ The father of Cristna or Kanyia, *Yadu*, had a son called *Druhya*, from whom descended a tribe. I cannot help suspecting that in this tribe we may have the origin of the Druids. Cambridge Key, Vol. I. p. 145.

² Vol. I. p. 184.

³ Pref. to Cat. of Mack. MS. p. cxxiii.

and *Isi* or *Issi* or *Ischa* the name of Eve. It is probably a different name for the same God *Ischa*. The king of Cochin, as before remarked, is called *Hakim*.

After I had finished the above, (March 19, 1830,) I was introduced to a gentleman, who, when resident at Madras, had frequently visited the mount of St. Thomé at Jaypour.¹ He told me that the church or temple on mount St. Thome was built chiefly of very large stones, without any cement, in the Cyclopæan style of architecture: it has an arched roof formed not by wedge-shaped stones, but by stones projecting by battering over each other with a flat stone at the top, in the manner of the stones in the dome at Komulmar.² This church or temple covers an ancient *CARN* or heap of stones, on which, he said, in modern times, it was supposed that chunam had been thrown to make them fast, to support a flat stone which is the altar of the modern monks. This, he supposed, had probably been placed there by the Portuguese. Here we have evidently a *Carn* and *CROMLEH*, of the same kind as those described by Miss Graham in her book, which she found in this part of India, and which I am told are very common. Vide my figure, No. 18.

But this gentleman told me an extremely important fact—that though the Christians have got possession since the arrival of the Portuguese of the tomb, temple, or whatever it is, yet that it is considered by the natives as an ancient Buddhist temple, and that great numbers of Buddhists come to it yet in pilgrimage from all parts of India. The Brahmins hold the place in detestation as they consider this *Thomas* to be a form of *Buddha*. The Chaldee language is commonly spoken in the country. In consequence of the above information, I was induced to examine Mr. Sharon Turner a little more closely,³ and I will now communicate the result of that examination.

5. Mr. Sharon Turner, in his account noticed in Chap. V. Section 2, has given all the later authorities for the history of St. Thomas in India, and passed slightly over the early ones—in this respect shewing himself a skilful advocate. He well knew how to humour the weakness of his case. There are two accounts of a mission of one *Pantænus*, in some degree contradictory: one by Eusebius, the other by Jerom. The latter says that, in consequence of missionaries having arrived from the East requesting instruction, *Pantænus* was sent; the former says, he went of his own accord. Nothing can be more likely than that missionaries should have arrived in Egypt, as they had often done before; and the fact of the pilgrimages to the tomb of St. Thomas being made by Buddhists, points out to us who these pilgrims were, viz. *Samaneans*, who, we know from Clemens and others, had before repeatedly arrived in Egypt. This I think reconciles all the different histories, both of the missions from India and the mission of St. Bartholomew, who was said to have gone to India; but who, as Valesius, Holstenius, and others have shewn, went to the Indians, though not to the East Indians, but to the Indians of Upper Egypt—Indians as they were always called; and who, as I have formerly shewn, spoke the Hebrew language. Mosheim says, it is perfectly clear also, that he went into Arabia. These accounts are consistent with one another. But it is very remarkable, that the East-Indian people who were Christians, were converted, according to the accounts of these early writers, not by St. Thomas but by St. Bartholomew. St. Thomas is never named by either Eusebius or Jerom, (as the Christian Protestant authors well know,) and this is the reason why Mr. Sharon Turner never names Eusebius, and only barely notices Jerom—the two authors on whose authority the whole fable rests. This at once restores the entire story to the *Tamuz*, of whom I have before spoken, and of whom I shall again treat presently. *En passant*, I must observe, that *Pantænus* is a very suspicious name of the person to be sent to the kingdom of *Pandæa*. We all know how medical persons affect the God Mercury or *Buddha* and the *Caduceus* and the *Serpent*. The *Essenians* were called physicians of the soul or *Therapeutæ*: being resident both in *Judæa* and *Egypt*, they probably spoke or had their sacred

¹ Printed January 1833.

² Vide Col. Tod, p. 671.

³ See *Asiat. Res.* Vol. X. pp. 74—92.

books in Chaldee. They were Pythagoreans, as is proved by all their forms, ceremonies, and doctrines, and they called themselves sons of Jesse, that is, of *ישׁוּ יִשׂי*.¹ If the Pythagoreans or Cœnobitæ, as they are called by Jamblicus, were Buddhists, the Essenians were Buddhists. The Essenians, called *Koinobii*, lived in Egypt on the lake of Parembolè or Maria, in *monasteries*. These are the very places in which we formerly found the Gymnosophists or *Samanæans* or Buddhist priests to have lived, which Gymnosophistæ are placed also by Ptolemy in North-eastern India.

Mr. Sharon Turner says, ‘It is not of great importance to our subject to ascertain whether St. Thomas really taught in India: we know of the circumstance only from tradition, and tradition “is a capricious sylph, which can seldom be allowed to accompany the dignified march of authentic history.”’² St. Jerom never names St. Thomas, but says expressly that Bartholomæus had preached the gospel there; however, he does not specify any place.³ Eusebius,⁴ in his Ecclesiastical History, says, that Bartholomew was said to have gone to India, and that Pantænus went thither also, but not a word, that I can find, does he say of St. Thomas.⁵

In the edition of 1823, Mr. Turner wisely leaves out nearly all he had said about St. Thomas, and apologizes for leaving it to Buchanan and others: but he is too wise to say that he had proved that St. Thomas was ever in India: he contents himself merely with saying and shewing it was believed in the middle ages. But why has not the really very learned Mr. Sharon Turner told us, that Eusebius and Jerom never name St. Thomas? Can any one suppose *him* ignorant? Sharon Turner ignorant! Impossible. Alas! Alas! Well might Roger Bacon say, *Omnia ad Religionem in suspicione habenda*. If St. Thomas had gone to India, Eusebius and St. Jerom must infallibly have known it, and, under the circumstances, must as infallibly have named it. But the fact of Eusebius and Jerom having attributed the conversion of the Indians to St. Bartholomew, and not to St. Thomas, at once proves that the whole history is a part of what had come to the West, probably with the prophecy of the Erythræan Sibyl. It is not unlikely that there may have been some place in Upper Egypt, to which Alfred may have supposed his ambassador went, and who probably never went farther than Rome, where plenty of precious stones, which he is said to have carried back, would be supplied to him. And Mosheim⁶ has proved that Pantenus never went to the East Indies at all.

It may not be useless to recall attention to the fact noticed a little time ago, that we have most clearly three distinct exemplars of the same mythos, consisting of *Noe and his sons, Abraham, the Mosaic history, Saul, David, and Solomon, &c.*: first in Syria of the West, brought thither by the Brahmin Abraham and his successors; secondly in the North-eastern Syria, the kingdom of Pandæa and Mutra, or Madura, the land of Ur or Uriana, of Colida or of the Chaldees, with Noe, Ararat, Saul, David, Solomon, substantially the same as in the West; and thirdly in the kingdom of Madura or Pandæon, in Mysore or Maha-Sura, i. e. *great Syria*,⁷ as described by the Jesuit in Southern India. In these two parts of the East these mythoses are the foundation of the religion of the Brahmins: but it is a most important part of the story, that with the mythos of Moses, in India, is intimately blended, so as to form an integral part of it, the history of a person of the

¹ Jesus Christ, as I have before stated, is called by the Arabians *Issa*. This is nothing but a form of Isis, *ישׁוּ יִשׂי*, to save Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. Pt. i. p. 199.

² Ed. 1802.

³ Cat. Scrip. Eccles. Cap. xxxvi.; see Epist. lxxxiii. p. 656, Op. Tom. IV. Pt. ii. ed. Benedict. Fabric.

⁴ Lib. v. Cap. v. or x.

⁵ The Saxon Chronicle, Florence of Worcester, Radulph, Brompton, Sinthelm, Huntingdon, Matthew of Westminster, Malmesbury, have treated on this subject the fullest. Fabricius remarks, that *Vulgo India Thomæ tribuitur*, and cites Ambrosius, in Ps. xlv., Hieronymi Epist. 148, and Nicetas, with others, Codex Apocryph. I. 7, 687, note 22 of Turner on Book V. p. 354. Ed. 1802.

⁶ Com. Cent. II.

Buchanan, Index Mysore.

same name, *Cristna*, and containing the same facts, -in substance, as are related of Jesus Christ. All this is ridiculously attempted to be accounted for by the lost tribes of Samaria, who, to the last known of them, spoke a language though a dialect of the old first language, yet not intelligible to the Chaldee-speaking people of the three settlements at Youdia, Madura, and Jerusalem, who all spoke the Syriac Chaldee. Yet, on every principle of sound Biblical criticism, there is no reason to believe that these tribes were ever lost at all ; but that, till the time of John Hyrcanus, they continued in possession of their country and temple, when the latter was destroyed—the Cuthite idolaters and the Lions being only a story of their enemies, and therefore, independent of its innate absurdity, not admissible as evidence.

From the Western colony having left India to avoid the idolatry which was introduced with the adoration of the Lamb or Crishen, about the time of the Maha-bharat, we have little or none of the latter part of the mythos, or of Crishen in the Western tribe, i. e. in the tribe of the Jews. This is as it ought to be if my theory be correct.

On the Christianity of the Southern part of the Peninsula, beyond all doubt the most important and interesting subject which could be imagined to an Englishman and Christian, or a philosophic inquirer, Col. Mackenzie, in his collection, is perfectly silent. On this most extraordinary silence Mr. Wilson, the Editor of the Catalogue of Col. Mackenzie's papers, has the following passage: "The collection is also silent on the subject of the native Christians of the Peninsula, and throws no light on their ancient or modern history. These omissions resulted from the character of Col. Mackenzie's agents, who, as Hindus and Brahmins, were not likely to feel any interest in these subjects, nor to communicate freely with the persons from whom alone information could be obtained."¹ The unsatisfactory nature of this excuse, and indeed its absolute absurdity, I scarcely need point out. A more probable reason I will now suggest. Perhaps Col. Mackenzie was too honest to misrepresent what he knew of the native Christians. He had no absolute tie to publish the truth, or indeed any thing respecting them. He knew it was probable, that if he did, he would thereby mar all chance of preferment and be worried to death by a pack more fierce than the hounds of Acteon. But to me it is incredible that his immense collection should not have *contained*, though he might not have published it, something relating to the Christians and Jews. The truth is evident—it has been suppressed by somebody. The excuse of Mr. Wilson shews that he felt that an excuse was wanting. But I have not the least suspicion of Mr. Wilson.

Page cv. of the Catalogue of Col. Mackenzie's collection contains the following passage: "The collections of Col. Mackenzie do not present any satisfactory materials for tracing the ancient history of the countries North of the Krishna, on the Western part of the Peninsula; and the fabulous stories of Vikramaditya, Salivahana, and Bhoja,² which relate to them, differ in no respect from those common in other parts of Hindostan, and reflect little light upon the real history of the country or its princes." Here is evidently another suppression of all notices relating to these persons—by whom made I know not, neither do I care. Whoever made it, knew well that the story of these histories being copied from the Western gospel histories is really untenable for a moment, and, however skilfully or artfully disguised, is absolutely ridiculous in the eyes of every unprejudiced Indian European: and therefore, the same policy which induced the suppression of the meaning of the word *Rasit*, by Parkhurst, and of the word *Χρησος*, by Lardner, operated here. Now we see why our slave-trading, church-building government, which cares as little for religion, except as an engine of state, as it does for the man in the moon, sends bishops

¹ Mackenzie's Collection, p. lxxviii.

² Boiæ, shewn by me to be the probable originals of the Manichæans.

to India. They are sent to superintend the Asiatic Society and the press at Calcutta, to prevent them from falling into mistakes in what they publish. The truth of these illiberal reflections, as they will be called, is brought to an absolute demonstration by the fact that, in the whole book, no account is to be found of the rites and ceremonies at the famous temple at Tripetty or Tripeti, of the temple of Bal-ii, of the crucified Wittoba,¹ within sixty miles of Madras, being in the very centre of Col. Mackenzie's survey and his most particular inquiries, as the book proves, a temple paying the immense sum of £15,000 a year, as Dr. Buchanan says, for the privilege of being *exempt from examination*, and in consequence of which no European has ever penetrated into its *sanctum sanctorum*. Did this payment excite no curiosity in Col. Mackenzie?²

One fact escapes from Dr. Buchanan of a most important nature, and it is this, that at a TEMPLE OF JAGGERNAUT, I suppose with his car, &c., at Aughtoor, between Trichinopoly and Madura, the rites of the Roman Christian church were celebrated in the Syro-Chaldaic language (that is, I suppose, the Pushto) by a priest called Joseph.³ Surely this speaks for itself, in spite of Buchanan's disguise, and confirms every thing which was said by the Jesuit Goguet. (Jaggernaut means *Great Creator*.) Here we have the worship of the tribe of Yudi, the father of Cristna. Here is true Yuda-ism united to Χρησ-ism. This shews why the Jesuits turned Brahmins, and it accounts for the Brahmins' telling our missionaries that they were of their religion, only in a corrupted state.

In the well-established fact that the service was done in the temple or church (or whatever it was) of Jaggernaut in the Syro-Chaldee language, and in the delivery of Gospels to the people in Chaldee by the Portuguese, we have a circumstance deserving of the most serious consideration. We have the Chaldee or Hebrew language continuing as a vernacular tongue, at least a thousand years after it had ceased to be so everywhere else. For, though certain Jews speak it in most nations, as in most nations certain people read and speak Latin, it is their vernacular tongue nowhere, and in no country, except this, do they commonly speak it among themselves. Now I cannot help suspecting that this must have been a corrupted Chaldee, more of the nature of the Aramean Syriac—the Pushto, than the Chaldee of Daniel. This will readily account for our travellers, not well skilled in the Hebrew, calling it Chaldee, without any intention of deceiving us. In the *Asiat. Res.*,⁴ Sir W. Jones, who examined the Pushto, says, it had a manifest

¹ The crucified God Wittoba is also called Bali, and in Sanscrit Vinkatyesh, in the Telinga country, Vincratramna-Govinda. In Guzerat, and to the Westward Ta'khur or Thakhur, and generally the same among the Maharattas. He is worshiped in a marked manner at Pander-poor or Bunderpoor, near Poonah. In the inside of the palms of the hands of almost all Indian Gods a round mark or a lotus-flower is to be seen. Learned Indians, to whom I have spoken on this subject, say, it is the *discus* which has grown by degrees into this figure. Unfortunately for this hypothesis, the mark is on the feet as well as the hands. All the Gods, it is admitted, melt into one—the Sun. Of course Salivahana, Wittoba, and Buddha, are all one, and consequently cross-borne. I believe this is nothing but the nail mark, ornamented like a lotus. If the marks on the hands and the soles of the feet of the Wittobas, and many other icons of the Hindoo Gods, were meant for ornamental Lotuses, they would *always* have the form of that flower; but it is very common to see them with the appearance of a nail-head, but not the least appearance of the flower. This shews they are not meant for Lotuses. Any ornament on the soles of the feet must infallibly have prevented the God walking. It is as absurd to fix a figure on the soles of the feet of the *otherwise naked* God as an ornament, as it would be to tie his hands behind him for this purpose. The nails were honoured in India as they are in Europe. The nails, the hammer, pincers, &c., are constantly seen on crucifixes, as objects of adoration. On this principle the iron crown of Lombardy has within it a nail of the true cross. For Bal-ii see my Fig. 7.

² The India Company gave ten thousand pounds for Col. Mackenzie's manuscripts. The few which are come from India are in a most disgraceful state of confusion. *It is probable the Bishop of Calcutta has some use for the remainder.* I have no hesitation in saying, if they were all together, and had a good catalogue referring to each article, they would be the most valuable collection in existence. The liberality of the Company has been shamefully abused.

³ Pp. 151, 155.

⁴ Vol. II. p. 76.

resemblance to the Chaldean. Here we have the *fact* with Sir William, the *exaggeration* with the priest. The manifest resemblance is as near identity as can be expected. The Palli (that is Philistines) were of the Tamul nation.¹

I have formerly observed that I learnt from Mr. Salome, that the Lascars spoke Hebrew. Another Jewish friend met with two of the black Lascars from the Malabar Cochin in London, who were both Jews, and spoke the Hebrew or Chaldee language. They were quite black, and had, in every respect, the Lascar character, not at all like the Jews of the West, from whom they are easily distinguishable. They accompanied my friend, the English Jew, to his synagogue. If the black Jews were a colony from the West like the white ones, they would have been white like the white ones. It is out of the question to pretend that difference of climate can have made them black, because they are black in the country above the peninsula, where there is little or no difference between the latitude and that of Western Syria. They cannot be supposed to be *blacks* converted to Judaism, because the Jews never made proselytes: in this, as in some other matters, retaining their Brahmin habits.² They cannot have come from the *ten* tribes as nonsensically pretended, because they are Jews, having the Jewish or Chaldee language, and not the Samaritan. The Jews of Western Syria, in the time of Jesus Christ, were not black, but there are great numbers of *black* infant Christs and *black* crucifixes in Italy, and Christ was a Jew. Was he of a *black* tribe? Indeed I believe that the Christ, whose black icon I saw in Italy, was; and I believe that he came to Italy when his black mother arrived at Loretto,³ from Syra-strene, from Satrun-ja or Regna Saturnia or Pallitana, even before the foundation of the Rome of Romulus.⁴ That a colony of white Jews, fleeing from the Romans, should take refuge among their ancient countrymen seems not improbable, nor does it seem improbable that the black Jews in some instances should have acquired pentateuchs from their white neighbours; for though, perhaps, nothing would induce them to change their religion, yet they would easily be led to suppose themselves of the same religion as the Western Jews, (which, fundamentally, they were,) in the same manner and for similar reasons as those which induced the Western Christians to believe the Creestians of Malabar to be of theirs. But yet I think another cause will be found for it presently.

Christ is called יהוה *ieue* דבר *dbr* the word of the Lord,⁵ and the Targums frequently substitute מִמְרָא דִּי מִימְרָא דִּי *mimra dii*, the word of Jehovah, for the Hebrew יהוה *ieue*.⁶ Parkhurst's proof that the Jews had the *Logos* in their doctrines is quite complete; and this I think pretty well carries with it the other persons in the Trinity, or the Trimurti of India.

6. It appears to me that soon after the entrance of the sun into Aries, according to Brahmin time, a calculation backwards to the entrance of the sun into the equinoctial Taurus must have taken place, to settle the calculation of the cycles, which gave them three cycles and the 360 years or life of Enoch before the flood, in all the 2160 years, as I have formerly shewn. I never suspected that it was possible to carry this back any farther, and I thought that the equinoctial Taurus was the beginning of the mythos. But the circumstances which my reader has lately

¹ Buchanan, Vol. I. p. 260; Vol. II. p. 272.

² Yet see Matt. xxiii. 15; Acts ii. 10.

³ Near the Fossiones Tartarum, or Italian TARTARY.

⁴ The Jews were not black when the following passage was written, which we find in the Song of Solomon, i. 5, 6: "I am *black*, but *comely*, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon. Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me," &c. Had the Jews been *black* when this was written, the colour would not have been noticed as uncommon.

⁵ Inter al. Gen. xv. 1, 4; 1 Sam. iii. 7, 21, xv. 10; Parkhurst's Gr. Lex. in voce AOF, &c.

⁶ See also Gen. xlix. 18, Jerus. Targ., מִמְרָא *mimrk*, thy word (i. e. of the Lord) is evidently meant.

seen, and some others which I will now point out, have induced me to believe, that I can perceive a glimmering of light a little more remote in the back ground. M. Dupuis thought he could shew *astronomically* that the mythos of the equinoctial sun could be proved backward, till the bull was in the autumnal equinox. But I must refer my reader to Dupuis for his remarks on this matter.

We all know that the retrogradation of the sun through the Twins or Gemini, if the signs in the Zodiac were then invented, must have preceded the Bull, Taurus, and that all the common visible appearances of the heavens, must have taken place while it was passing through the sign of Gemini as those which followed under Taurus; it will not, therefore, be any matter of surprise if some remnants of this superstition be found.¹

We have seen that Adonis was the Sun. We have seen that he was Thamus, or Tamus, or Tamas. This is in Hebrew תָּמַם *tam*, which means *to connect*, to cohere, to embrace, as twins in the womb: as a noun תְּאִמִּים *taumim*, *twins*—and sometimes תּוּמִים *tumim* without the letter *א*, which makes of it *tumim*. Parkhurst² says, “Hence the proper name *Thomas* which is interpreted Δίδυμος, or the twin, by St. John, ch. xi. 16, et al.” But it may be said, that the word twins equally applies to the Pisces tied by the tails, as to Gemini, and this I do not deny.

The Tamulic language, I learn from Sir S. Raffles and Mr. Chalmers, in a particular manner affects the termination of its words in *En*. From this the Pood, or Wood, became *Poden* and the *Woden* of the Goths. The Chaldee makes its plural in *n*, and the Greeks use the *n* in the termination of their words; but never the *m*. From this practice of the Tamulic the Cres became *Cresen*, their name of *Cristna*.³ Thus it appears that *Woden*, the Northern God, is simply the Tamulic method of pronouncing *Buddha*. That *Woden* came from the North, not the South, of India cannot be doubted. But this serves to shew us that the Tamulic language formerly prevailed in North India.

By the ancients, the whole promontory of India, from the Ganges and Guzerat to Comorin, must have been called the promontory of *Tamus*.⁴ We find various places called *Sura* or *Syria*, as *Mysore*, *Maha-Sura*.⁵ *Coromandel* is but the *Manda* or circle of *Sur*, as I have formerly shewn, often written *Tur*—meaning both *Taurus* and *Sol*: for *Tur* was *Sur*, and *Sur* was *Tur*. Now the sign *Gemini* preceded *Taurus*. The *Twins* were the produce of two eggs, and *Taurus* broke the vernal egg of *Siam*, well known to *Virgil*, with his horn. The twins were brought up at *Palli-ni*. They were in the *Argonautic* expedition to *Colchos*, or the bay of *Argo* and *Colida* in *India*. Here we may see *Virgil's* theory, a new *Argonautic* story for every cycle.

As we have a *Staurobates* along with *Salivahana* and *Semiramis* in the North of *India*, and as

¹ Eorum Osiris, alio nomine vocatus est à Bacchus, à בְּכִי fletu sic dictus: ut bene demonstrat clariss. Golius, ex Abulpharagio indicans apud Sabæos (Phœniciaë religionis homines) in medio mensis Tammuz celebrari. (Festum בּוֹכִיּוֹת Bochioth seu mulierum ejaculentiam) vel ut ipse Abulpharagius ex Arabibus exponit. . . . Festum Boucat, erat feminarum flentium, quod celebrabatur in gratiam Dei Tammuz. Illum vero mulieres deflent, quomodo interfecerit eum dominus suus, et ossa ejus in mola comminuerit, et ea comminuta postea disperserit. Nempe nomine Tammuz intelligunt Solem: quamvis, referente Maimonide, Sabaitæ nugatores (sui ritus usum et originem obliti) putent se lugere aliquem prophetam suum dictum Tammuz, ab aliquo injusto rege occisum, &c. Dictæ autem institutionis meminit propheta Ezechiel, Cap. viii., de fœminis plangentibus pro Tammuz, (seu sole,) cui Julius mensis erat sacer et ab eo denominatus Tammuz Syro Phœnicibus, utpote mensis ferventissimus et sole saturatus. Solis vero discessum, quia tum postea declinare incipit, deflebant, fingentes eum a domino suo interfici et in partes dissipari. Sed initio vernantis anni, ejusdem Osiridis, seu circuitoris accessus et rursus inventio, haud minimum eis gaudium parere solebat. Et sol dictus Osir seu circuitor, propter ceremoniam defendendi eum, alio nomine dicitur quoque Bacchus, qui dicente Herodoto est Osiris, p. 165; Οσίρις δὲ ἐστὶ Διόνυσος κατ' Ἑλλάδα γλωσσοῦσα. Hyde, *Itinera Mundi*, p. 46.

² In voce תָּמַם, p. 782.

³ Raffles, *Emb. to Ava*, p. 301, 4to.

⁴ Vide Lempriere, Ed. Barker, in voce *Tamos*.

⁵ Buchanan.

we have found most of the same mythos in the South, we need not be surprised at finding also a Semiramis. To the Rev. Mr. Faber we are indebted for the observation, that the Zamorin or Samarin is nothing but a Semiramis, which name was applied to many princes. The terminations in *IN* and *IM* are clearly the Tamul, Chaldee, and Hebrew terminations: and the rulers of Cochin, Cholcos, or Colida, where he or she ruled, were called *HAKIM*—חכמ *hkm*, wisdom.

It is not to be expected that we should any where find the whole mythos of these remote times; but we find all that could be expected—scraps of traditions, little bits of the mythos, for each obsolete cycle—sufficient to prove one universal system to have prevailed. We cannot expect these detached scraps to be the same in different and far distant countries. Two or three thousand years having elapsed, we cannot expect to find the story of the Argonautæ of Greece in every respect the same as that of India; but it is enough if we see the same mythos to be substantially at the bottom.

From a careful examination of the most ancient Greek, Hebrew, and Tamul sixteen-letter alphabets, and from a comparison of them, together with the inscription exhibited in Stirling's History of Orissa, that is, Urisa or Uria, I am satisfied that they have all originally been one; but they may all be more properly said to have descended from one alphabet, because there is not one of them which has not necessarily changed in the form of its letters, not excepting even the Hebrew before it was shut up in the temple, from what it probably was about the beginning of the Cali Yug—therefore not one of them can be called correctly the original. I have little or no doubt that the ancient sixteen-letter Tamul was once the Pushto of Upper India, or the Uddya or Juddia letter. But considering the long time since it first took the name of *TAM* or language of the Twins, there must be expected to have arisen much variation; indeed, quite as much as we find. But the names of Pushto, Uddya, &c., are the fading shadows of the nearly-gone truth. The country of Orissa or Or-desa or Oresa is called the Uria nation by Stirling.¹ This must be an Ur of the Chaldees.

I think it is very evident that the terms Syrian and Chaldean have been confounded when speaking of the Malabar Christianus,² by several authors. And when the close similarity of the two languages is considered, this is not surprising. I think also there can scarcely be a doubt that the Chaldee, the Pushto of North India, the Pushto of Western Syria, the Syrian and Chaldee of South India, and the higher Tamul, which consisted of sixteen letters only, have all been the same; and with a reasonable allowance to be made for the change which length of time and other circumstances rendered inevitable, are yet nothing but close dialects of the same language,—perhaps, if written in the same letter, not varying more than the dialects of Greece. The matter for surprise with me is, not that the three languages should vary so much, but that they should vary so *little* as to be mistaken for each other if such be the fact.³

If I be right, the mythos must be expected to be found in the adjoining island of Ceylon, or Candy, of which I have so often treated. Caudy is the name of the central kingdom of Ceylon. It seems pretty clear that the island formerly had this name among its others. It is said to have been conquered by Rama, king of Oude.⁴ The central district consists of what are called the *Corles* of *Ouda-noor*,⁵ and *Tuta-noor*.⁶ Now here we see a wonderful assimilation to the British Saxon language, for the *Corles* are nothing but German *circles* and have the same meaning, whether accidental or not: and the two *Corles* form what is called the *Conde Udda*. This is

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. XV.

² Vide Last Days of Bishop Heber, by Robinson, p. 311, n. G., &c.

³ Dr. Babington says, Sanscrit founded on Tamul; see Trans. Asiat. Soc. Vol. I. p. 2; and I doubt not both were founded on Hebrew, or this earlier language, whatever it might be called. To this I shall return.

⁴ Ham. Disc. Ind.

⁵ i. e. *Jouda*.

⁶ i. e. *Buddhu*.

nothing but *County of Juda*.¹ A person might mistake it for English.² In the island is a river *Maha-vali Gunga*, and the race which inhabits the inmost mountain are called Vaddahs and Bedahs, i. e. Buddhas. Are the Vaddahs *Yuddas*? And there is a place called *Batti-calo*; this is *Buddha-clo*,³ and their language is the *Tam-ul*. There is a town called Pala-bina or Palatina near the mount called Adam's Peak, where we formerly found the foot of Adam and of Buddha, and Mount Ararat. The principal town is called Columbo, the name of the sacred island of Scotland.⁴ As we find Tam on the coast of Coromandel, so, on the opposite coast, we find a Tam, in the kingdom of Tamala.⁵

7. Ceylon or Lanca or Serendive or Palisimunda or CANDY, was a sacred island;⁶ we will try if we cannot discover it, with its corles or circles in the West. Ceres⁷ is but another name for Venus Aphrodite, and the Urania of Persia. Ur-ania, of the country of Ur or Urie. Her residence was on the top of Mount Ida, in the island of Creta or Candia.⁸ This is the $\gamma\gamma$ *ido* which Parkhurst renders very correctly *Idea* or $\gamma\gamma\omega\sigma\iota\varsigma$, or *Maia* of India, perhaps. There was an *Ida* above *Ilium*, as well as this of *Creta* or *Kriti* or *CANDIA*.⁹ It was thus the mountain of Knowledge, or of *Manda* or *Mundo*, of which I shall say more hereafter. In this island, as we might expect, is all *the oriental mythos*. It is called *Candia*, and we have places called *Creta* or *Kriti*, *Ida*, *Erythræa*, *Dium*, *Sulia*, *Phoenix*, *Hermæum*, *Cnossus*, $\Gamma\omega\sigma\iota\varsigma$, *Omphalium*, *DIDYMUS* or *TAMUZ* or *THOMAS*, *Chersonesus*, *Dyonysiades*, *Ampelos*. The Island *CHRYSE* is adjoining to it. But *Ceres* had a very remarkable name, allusive, I believe, to this *mythos*: she was called *TAM-eios*, and from her and this name a plain in *Crete*¹⁰ was called *TAMESA*: and from this I suspect, paradoxical as it may appear, that the *Tamarus*, near *Plymouth*, and the *Thames*, had their names— $\gamma\psi$ *iso* $\square\aleph\aleph$ *tam*.

¹ In India the shrines or recesses in which the God is placed are called *Stalla*—i. e. in English language *Stalls*. This Sanscrit word comes from the Hebrew $\aleph\psi$ *stl*, a settlement.

² These English words are here because they are, I doubt not, obsolete *SYNAGOGUE*, not *Mazoretic*, Hebrew words—the *old English* or *Saxon* being Hebrew. Refer to *Book IX. Ch. I. Sect. 6, note*.

³ Similar to the *Heri-clo*.

⁴ Discussed at large hereafter.

⁵ Vide *Ptolemy, Geog. Lib. i. Cap. xiii. and Map*.

⁶ *Ceylon* is called by *Bochart Insula Iaba-diu*, id est, *insulam Iaba, vel Iava, probatur ex Ptolemæo, Iabadiu pro Iabaddiu*. Here, I think, we have the *Diu-Ieue* or *Diu-Iava*. *Ammiano Serindivi*.

⁷ This *Ceres* or *Venus* was *Creusa*, the mother of *Ascanius*, who was thus the son and grandson of *God*, as one of the *Gospel Histories* makes *Mary* the daughter of *God*: thus *Jesus* was son and grandson of *God*.

⁸ *Candia*—*Can-di-ia* may be holy priest of *IE*, or place of the holy *Kan*, or *Kanya*, or *Cohen*.

⁹ In the *Zend Khret-osh* is understanding, $\kappa\rho\alpha\tau\omicron\varsigma$ nom. $\kappa\rho\alpha\varsigma$. *Asiat. Journ. June, 1830*. Here we come at another very important meaning of the word *Cret* or $\kappa\rho\eta\tau$, whence, I take it or in like manner I take it, that the word *Crete* came. For the word there represented *understanding* is probably *wisdom*. These words are commonly used for one another in the Bible. $\chi\rho\eta\sigma\iota\varsigma$ and $\chi\rho\eta\sigma\omicron\varsigma$ have the same meaning. Vide *Dr. Jones's Lexicon*. And *Nessus* is written *Nessus*. See *Wilkinson's Atlas*. This completely justifies me in considering the city of *Cressa* in *Creston-ia* as the same as *Creston*. *Lempriere* calls it *Creston*. *Crestonia* was the country of *Cres*, *Cryssa* the town of *Cres*. *Littleton* says, *Cres, Cretis, Cressa* fœm. *one of Crete*. Again, the *Crestones* he represents as a people among whom the widow who had been the most favoured of his wives, was sacrificed on the death of the husband. *Homer's* mother was called *Critheis*, and one of the rivers of *Troy* or *Ter-ia* was called *Cryssa*. Among the *French*, where are to be found a surprising number of close coincidences with the doctrines of the ancients, in the word *Crétiens*, we have exhibited the true name of the people of *Crete*. My view of the origin of the island of *Crete* is confirmed by *Hesselius*, who says, *In ea Cres Arionis filius, Demagorgomis nepos, regnâsse fertur, eamque de suo nomine Cretam appellavisse*. This *Cres* was the eldest son of *Nimrod*. *Nimrod, Vol. I. p. 15*.

¹⁰ The *Cretans* are well known and are mostly named along with the *Philistines* or *Pallitini* in the Bible: *2 Sam. viii. 18, xv. 18, xx. 23*.

Plato tells us,¹ that Thammuz was king of Egypt, before Thoth, who taught him letters. Here are the twins preceding Buddha or Mercury² or the Bull. And the inhabitants of Egypt are said to have descended from Thammuz. Euty chius says, that the first city was built by Noah, who called it Thamanim.³ This is most important; I shall return to it hereafter. Indeed, in every part of the world, the remains of the worship of Tam may be found.

Tahmuras taught letters to the Persians.⁴

The Egyptians had certain secret books, called those of Ammon. The author of the Concordia⁵ says, "Quicquid vero sit de Ammoneorum libris, illud certum, Platonem in Phædro commemorare libros, artes quasdam continentes, quos ipse Tautus Regi ΘΑΜΟ obtulit, Egyptiis distribuendos aut describendos." Here we have Taut or Buddha receiving his learning from Thamo. These books were called ἀποκρυφα Ἀμμωνεων γραμματα. Here we have the Apocrypha of Ammon and Thebes. I ask my reader to look into our Apocryphal books and doubt if he can, that the doctrine of Wisdom, which I have been unfolding, is the Wisdom so often treated of by them.

The Jewish Bible contains several very fine works called Apocryphal or doubtful, and of no authority, by Paulite Christians, who fancy themselves reformed. This is because they, in a very peculiar manner, teach the doctrines of Wisdom or the Cabala, which was *heresy* to the vulgar Jews and Paulites. It is very extraordinary to see all our scholars admitting, without thought, that Apocrypha means *spurious* or *doubtful*, overlooking the real meaning, which is, *secret doctrine*. I am quite certain that no person can look into the Apocrypha, after having read this work, and not see that most of the books are ænigmatical depositories of the secret doctrine of wisdom. The Athenians had a prophetic and mysterious book called *the Testament*, which they did not permit to be seen, nor even to be named or written about; but it is alluded to in the speech of Dinarchus against Demosthenes.⁶ The Romans, I believe, and, in fact, every nation had its Apocrypha.

Stanley has observed, that the Sabæans, as well as the Jews, had the custom of weeping for Tammuz. This took place in June, the month called by them *Tammuz*, and of which, in the Zodiac, the Twins are the sign.⁷ Narayana⁸ moving on the waters, the first male or principle of all things, was wholly surrounded by what they call Tamas or Thamas, by which they mean darkness. This is correctly one of the meanings of this word in Hebrew.⁹ The system was not established till the sun got into Aries; their knowledge extended no farther back than the beginning of Taurus, when the Mythos was made to commence. Before that there were Tamas *the twins*; but here all was darkness. Hence Tam came to mean darkness. In Arabia was a nation called Thamydeni or Thamuditæ, followers of Tamus.¹⁰ The Chinese equally adore Tamo or Thomas, from whom Buddha is said to have descended.¹¹

If Mr. Ritter's observation be right, Dodona ought to be Bod- or Bud-ona, the Bud meaning wisdom. And if I be right, every incarnation of a sign of the Zodiac would be an incarnation of wisdom, as it comes to be the equinoctial sign: thus it would once have been with the incarnation of the twins. From Potter I find the inhabitants of Dodona were called Tomuri, the prophetesses Tomuræ, as Potter says, from an adjoining mount called Tomurus; but why had the mount this name? This was unknown to the Greeks who were perfectly ignorant of the origin of Dodona,

¹ Vol. X. pp. 379, 380, Bipont.

² Nimrod, Vol. II. p. 475.

³ Ib. Vol. I. p. 230.

⁴ Ouseley's Coll. Orient. Vol. I. p. 113.

⁵ Naturæ et Scripturæ, Lipsiæ, 1752.

⁶ Spineto's Lectures, p. 122.

⁷ See Stanley's History of the Chaldaic Philosophy, p. 799, 4to.

⁸ This means Ie-ana-ner, or ana-ie-ner—Ie carried on the water, ११११ *ner*, Sanscrit *nar*.

⁹ Vide Parkhurst in voce.

¹⁰ Drummond's Origines, Vol. III. p. 243, Map.

¹¹ Georg. Alph. Tib. p. 20.

except that it was founded by two *black doves*. I think in the Tamuri we have the twins. From Potter¹ I also learn an important fact, that Dodona was placed on a river called Don by Stephanus. We have before shewn that Don, in one of the languages, meant wisdom. In the neighbourhood of Dodona are several places connected with the name of John, for instance, Joannina. Almost all the mythos shews itself in the country around Dodona. As we have the Twins in the Tamuri, so we have the Arca or Arga in Arca-dia, and in Apia, the Bull Apis, or the Bees, the Melissæ or Muses. Strabo says, the Oracle of Dodona went to Epirus from Thessaly. From its evident Indian character it might be expected to have come from the side of the country where we found the Sindi, *Thrace*.

Calmet, on the word *Tho*, thus writes: "It is said, that the first Christians of the Indies, converted by St. Thomas, relapsed into their former infidelity, and so far forgot the instructions they had received from this apostle, that they did not so much as remember there had ever been any Christians in their country; so that a certain holy man, called Mar-Thomé, or Lord Thomas, a Syrian by nation, went to carry the light of the Gospel into these parts." I think we have good grounds from this to suspect, that what I have said respecting the mode in which the Portuguese mistook the followers of the ancient superstition for Christians is correct.

Mons. Creuzer cites the words of Ezekiel viii. 14,² and observes, that the most and the best of interpreters have construed *Tammuz* to mean Adonis,³ whose feast the Jewish women solemnized after the manner of the Phœnicians, sitting all night weeping and looking towards the north, and afterward rejoicing and calling it the death and resurrection of Tammuz. But he observes, that the festival fell in June, the month called Tammuz, and that therefore it was solstitial. The festival, however, did not fall in June, because the solstice fell, in the time of Ezekiel, or now falls in June, but because June was the month of Tammuz, or the Twins. No doubt the festival was *equinoctial* at one time; but by the precession of the equinoxes it had become *solstitial*, as calculation shews. Creuzer observes, that the worship of Tammuz had all the characteristics of that of Adonis and Osiris, and, he might have added, of the Lamb and of Jesus; the weeping on Good-Friday and the rejoicing on Easter-Sunday.³

I believe the island of Candia had its name of Crete from the word *Κρης*, a *Cretan*, all the oriental mythos being here evident from the names of places. The *Κρης* was Ceres and the bearded Venus, the Kanya or Apollo Cunnius. The Ram or Aries was called *Κριος*. Whence comes this name *Κριος*? I suspect it had relation to the same mythos. The Lunar mansion of the Lamb in India was called Kriti-ka. But the Crit-i-ka of India was also the Bull, and we have shewn that the Cres was the Lamb. In its turn the Bull Taurus was the emblem of the *Χρης* or the Christ; then the Lamb; and, lastly, the Fishes; and the followers of the fishes were Chrestiani or Pisciculi. But before the Bull, the emblem was the Tamas, which became Adonis, and in each case it was the emblem of the Cres or benignant Deity. The Golden fleece was called Crios-le mouton ou Crysomalle, la toison d'or. The word Candia is divus or dis, Can or Kan. Now we must observe in Crete a Tomas or Dydimus. On the coast of Coromandal there were Male-pour or town of Male, and Salem, and Adoni, and Wittoba,⁴ &c., &c. This in Greek would be town of *the fleece* or *of the apple*. We must not forget that in the Peninsula, where this town of the fleece is, we had a Colchis and Sinus Argo-ricus and an Argari, &c., &c., whither the twins, or Castor and Pollux, went for the fleece or Male. I suspect the island of Creta was nothing but Cresta a

¹ B. ii. Ch. viii.

² See Nimrod, Vol. I. pp. 215—220.

³ Creuz. Vol. II. Ch. iii. p. 42.

⁴ See Nimrod, Vol. I. pp. 219, 230, and Creuzer, last Vol. p. 210.

⁵ Wittagemote—Witto-abba!!

little changed, like Casmillus into Camillus.¹ —a practice very common; for $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ was the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sins of the world. The change of such words as Pelasgus into Pelagos, the dropping of the S arose from the habit which all nations acquire of dropping the rough-sounding letters for the sake of euphony, as civilization advances.

It is also extremely curious to find constantly in the temples, as objects of adoration, Gods, of whom it is said, that no one knew the history, or who or what they were. Were they *really* unknown, or were they known to the initiated, and their history kept from the vulgar? The rites of the Aruspices were brought into Cyprus, and the shrine at Paphos founded by a certain Cilician, called Tam-iras; but it was unknown who he was.² The priests of the isle of Cyprus were called Tamarides. After my attention was turned by examination into the evidence of St. Thomas to the question of the twins, I was surprised to find remains of them in every part of the old world.

I believe the word *Carn* is the Hebrew קרן *karn*, which Lowth construes *hill* or *single mount*.³ Pausanias⁴ says, that Apollo Carnus had his surname from Carnus, who came from Acarnania; but the word Acarnania is *country of the Carn*. He says this Carnus Apollo was worshiped in the house of the prophet *Crius*. He also says, that not far from the temple of Carnus Apollo (in Lacedemon) was the place where the *Crotani* disputed. All this was in the kingdom of Argo, in Greece. I know not what others may do, but I cannot help seeing here the same mythos in Carnate and Lacedemon.

In an old French map I find the whole of the lower end of the Peninsula of India called Carnate. When I reflect upon the absolute identity of the Druidical circles of India and Europe, as exhibited in the drawings of Col. Mackenzie, and on the identity of the carns and of the cromlehs, as exhibited in the example copied from a plate given by Miss Graham, in her *Travels*, and the single stone pillars, as given by the same lady, I cannot help believing that the country had its name of Carnate from the Carns of the Twin Gods or of St. Thomas; this, then, would be the country of the sacred Carns—and that the superstition of Carnac, in Morbihan, France, came with the Bhoiæ to Baieux.

I consider the Carnac of Normandy (see plates in the *Celtic Druids*) to be the same as the Carnac of Egypt, and as the temple of the Sun at Kanarak,⁵ or the ancient pagoda near Jaggernaut, in India. In Miss Graham's *Journal of a Journey in India*,⁶ may be seen examples of correct cromlehs and carns near Mahabalipoor. They are identical in every respect with those of Ireland and Britain. See my plates, fig. 18, and Book V. Chap. IV. Sect. 10; also the account of the very extraordinary cromleh described by Sir A. Carlisle, Book V. Chap. VI. Sect. 6, note.

I have formerly observed it is said by my informant, that the Catholics have placed their altar on a flat slab at the top of the heap of stones. The fact, I do not doubt, is, that the altar is not only a carn but a cromleh. It is like the altar over the body of St. Peter at Rome, which is placed under the cupola, the templum—the microcosm of the world, as every temple was supposed to be, which I shall discuss much at large by and by.

In the Preliminary Observations, Sect. 28, I have stated, that the ancient method of dividing the day, was into sixty hours. It appears that this was the ancient Tamul practice, thus tending to shew an identity betwixt the East and West.⁷ This subject I shall resume.

¹ In a note in Book V. Chap. II. Sect. 7, I have shewn that the Golden Age was called *Crita*, in Sanscrit: this was $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, age of pious, age of gold, age of Taurus.

² Creuzer, Liv. iv. Ch. vi. p. 211.

³ Parkhurst in voce.

⁴ Lib. iii. Cap. xiii.

⁵ *Asiat. Res.* Vol. XV. p. 316, and Hamilton's *Description*, Vol. II. p. 247.

⁶ P. 168, 4to.

⁷ Vide Vedala Cadai, *Miss. Trans.*, Oriental Translation Society.

In Argolis there was a temple of the Kresian Bacchus. This is the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, $\text{IH}\Sigma$ —the 608, the nomen, cognomen, et omen—Bacchus *mitis, benignus*.

Creuzer says,¹ Sous ce point de vue Axieros devient Demeter ou Cérès, *Axiokersa* Perséphoné ou Proserpine, *Axiokersos* Hades ou Pluton; Casmillus reste Hermès, mais il se rapproche aussi d'Iacchus, c'est-à-dire de Bacchus comme genie attache a Ceres. Under all the circumstances shall I be very blameable for entertaining a strong suspicion that Axieros is a Greek corruption of the Ceres—the *a* the ancient emphatic article, and the *xieros* the *ceres*? We have seen the $\text{IH}\Sigma$ the monogram of Bacchus; and the $\text{IH}\Sigma$ born at the temple of Ceres, or Bethlehem. In a few lines after the above, Creuzer says, D'abord se presente à nous un nouveau couple de frères, *Jasion* et *Dardanus*. How can *Jasion* be any thing but the $\text{IH}\Sigma$ —*ios*, or the Latin *Iasus*? In old Irish the Sun is called *Creas*. There yet exists a hymn to him in that name.² He is called in Irish *Creasan*, *Creasna*, *Crusin*, *Crusna*, and *Crios*. The word *Cyrus* meant the Sun, but yet I think we cannot doubt that there was once such a person. Ctesias in Persicis says, *Και τιβεται το ονομα αυτε απο τω 'Ηλιω*.³ Plutarch says that *Cyrus* was named from *Cores* the Sun.⁴ For the way in which the Hebrew כורש *curs* became the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, and Κυρος , and *Cyrus*, see Whiter.⁵ Every thing tends to confirm my suspicion, that *Crishna* or *Cristna*, called in Sanscrit *Sri*, has been the same as *Cyrus*, and as the Goddess *Ceres* or *Venus* worshiped at the temple of Bethlehem, the *house of Ceres*, and that *Cyrus* is the male *Ceres*, and *Ceres* the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ of Bethlehem. The God adored at Tripeti, the temple of the crucified God *Bal-ii*, is called *Rama*, or *Om Sri Ramáya Nama*.⁶ Here is the *Om* of *Isaiah*, and his *Cyrus* and *Rama*. When the way in which the *S*, the *C*, the *CH*, and the *H*, have become changed for one another is considered, this will not be thought improbable. In addition to all this, *Crete* was a holy island, celebrated for its *Mina-taur*, or *Bull Mina*, or *Menu*, who was the famous legislator equally of *India*, *Egypt*, and *Europe*. We have his laws, the laws of *Menu*, translated by the learned Professor *Haughton*, for the *East India Company*.

קרוש *hrs* is the solar orb. קרוש *hrs*, which, in fact, must have been the same word in the sixteen-letter alphabet, means *deep thought*, *secret contrivance*; I should say also *secret wisdom*. It also means *machinator*, *megalistor*, *artificer*, particularly in *pottery*.⁷ It also means a *plough*. From this word the Greeks had their Ἐρωσ or Ἐπος , the *plastic* or *formative power*—the *material light*. From this come the Latin *ars* the English *artificer*.⁸ Who can doubt that this was *Ceres* and *Cyrus*? We have the word $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ -*os*, *Mitis*, in Greek; but I think a careful examination will prove it *not to be Greek*, or at least very unusual or obsolete Greek. It is the *Crit-i-ka* of *India*. *Ceres* was the same as *Isis*, and if we consider *Isis* only as the female form of the *Saviour*, this will bring us again to an identity of *Cres* and *Ceres*. I am quite satisfied that we very seldom sufficiently bear in mind, in these inquiries, that in ALL the Gods the male and female are united, and that almost all that may be reasonably predicated of the one may be predicated of the other.

As might be expected in *Candy* or *Ceylon*, in ancient time, we have the centre mountain called *MALE-a*, the rivers *Phases*, the *Soane*, and the *Padacus* or *Po*, and an oppidum *Dionysii seu Bacchi*. *Salem*, lately alluded to, the capital of *Salem*, is disguised into *Chelam* by *Hamilton*,⁹ and

¹ Vol. II. p. 313.² Maurice, Hist. Vol. II. p. 170.³ Bryant's Anal. Vol. I. p. 80.⁴ Maur. Hist. Ind. p. 171.⁵ Vol. I. p. 154.⁶ Wilson's Cat. p. 333.⁷ It is remarkable that *Jesus* was said, by some sectaries, to be not a *carpenter* but a *potter*.⁸ Parkhurst.⁹ In his Des. Hist.

placed in lat. 11° 37' long, 78° 13'. Here is the highest mountain in this part of India—Adoni disguised from its old name into Adavani by Hamilton, situated in 15° 35' N. lat. 77° 45' E. long. In this district runs the river Vada Vati. Has Vada-vati been Pada-vati?

Bethel is Bit-al, *house of or temple of Al*. In the same manner Beth-lehem is Bit-lehem, *house, or temple of Ceres*. But it was also the temple of Adonis; thus Adonis is the masculine Ceres or Cres: and it was here where the magi came to offer gifts to the new-born Cres, or, if spelt with the Sigma-tau Crest. Ceres is Cyrus and Crisna. Ceres is the feminine of Cyrus, as Juno is of Jupiter, Jana of Janus, &c. I have, I believe, before observed, that the Sigma and the Sigma-tau were constantly substituted for one another, in the early times of Greece. Take off the terminating formatives from the words, and make a just allowance for the corruption of the π H into the CH, and for the Sigma-tau, commonly used instead of the Sigma,—and the Crys-en of India, the Cyrus of Isaiah, re-incarnated at Bethlehem, and the *Xρης* at Delphi, the temple of Jah, are all one word or name, and designate Cyrus, Crisna, and Apollo.

8. The name of the coast which we find washed by the Erythræan sea with its Diu, Chryse, Argo, and Colchis, must now be explained. It is in Greek *Μαλον Βαρις*, the Hebrew *בִּירֵה bire*, (Parkhurst in *בר br*)—the place or palace of the fleece or apple—Mala-bar. It has probably been a translated term from the native language, by the Greeks, from whom it has come to us. I know I shall have much difficulty in persuading my Indian friends that the word Male-bar means any thing but *mountain coast*. I shall be told that Male means *mountain* in Upper India. I am not surprised at this, since I find two Colidas, two Urias, &c., one of each in North, and one of each in South India. But it means *mountain coast*, because the coast of the Male is mountainous, in the case of Male-bar. But what is it in the case of Male-pour, on the opposite coast, the flat or level coast? I should not insist on this, if, on this coast, I did not find the Argo, the Chersonesus, Colchis, &c.,—in fact, the complete mythos. But suppose that the word Male should mean alike mountain, fleece, and apple. This is not more extraordinary than that the Latin word Hostis should mean both *friend* and *enemy*, and Argo, in Greek, twenty different things. If I do not find the meaning of the word fleece *now* given to the word Male in the Sanscrit dictionary, I maintain it is for the same reason that I do not there find the meaning of *lamb* attached to the word Agni. Dr. Babington says, Maha-bali-poor is also called Maha-malai-pour, or *the city of the great mountain*, although there is no *great* mountain near it.¹ The learned Doctor seems to forget that there are very few places which have not several names. Malabar, in Sanscrit, is *Kerala*, i. e. chora; in the old language *Mala*.² When I recollect that we have on this coast the Hericulas, the Agniculas, the Cres, and Crys, &c., I cannot help suspecting that this KE has originally been the same as the C, the CH, in Cyrus, &c. The Tower in Jerusalem was called *Baris*: this shews the word to be Hebrew as well as Greek. We have found Ararat and Il-avratta, and a Baris, and a mount of Naubanda, in India, and a mount Ararat, called Baris or mount of the ship, in Armenia, from which the Euphrates was supposed to flow. I suspect that the river called Euphrates, is the Eu-phrat.

The natives of Western Colchos were described to be black, with curled hair, and to be circumcised. In Madura the head class are circumcised, but not the lower orders. This seems to raise a fair presumption that the rite arose here, and travelled to the Egyptians, among whom Mr. Parkhurst has shewn that it existed before the time of Abraham, *but among the priests or higher class only*.³ Is it possible that the search after the Golden fleece, the Ram, or the Golden

¹ Trans. Asiat. Soc. Vol. II. Pt. i. p. 265.

² Asiat. Res. Vol. VII. p. 380.

³ Parkhurst in voce, *למ ml* III.

apples of the Hesperides, by the Argonauts, may have been nothing but one of the common mistakes of the Greeks, which arose from their ignorance of the meaning of the word Malabar in the old language. In Hebrew בר *br* means place, or residence, or house, and מל *ml* circumcision or the circumcised. Then this would be *country of the circumcised, or initiated*. But in Greek Μαλ means either *yellow* or *golden fleece*, or *yellow* or *golden apple*. It is not a more ridiculous mistake than their Meru for *thigh*. That the Argonautic mythos, with its golden fleece and apples is here, no one can deny: and he must be credulous indeed who believes that the South Indians copied an astronomical mythos, adapted to their own astronomy, from Greece, to whose astronomy it had no relation. If any person choose to object to my explanation of Male-bar, let him consider the Sinus Argoricus, the Colchis, &c.

9. In many Roman temples in Italy there were figures of two young men seated, armed with pikes, said to be Penates and Dioscuri; but, in fact, they were totally unknown: they were probably Dii Obscuri, Tamuses.¹ They were said to have come from Troy, whence every thing *unknown* was said to have come. I think they must have been either Gemini or Pisces.

Creuzer says, a king of Italy, called Camises, Comeses, and Camasenus, married his sister; and adds, that Camaséné was une déesse ou femme poisson comme Atergatis. In fact, Camaséné signifies, in old Greek, *the Fishes*.² I think it is impossible to doubt that we have here in Italy and Greece the Indian Cama; and, if in this I am right, as the Sun entered Piscis 350 years before Christ, it is quite clear that the communication between the countries must have been very intimate, even up to that very late date; so that after this time the Sanscrit may have gone from one to the other. In India we have Comari, and the Cape of Comari or Comarin, near to the tomb of Tamas; but Kumari means *the Virgin*, and the Cama-deva is *the God of love*. As divine love, Cama would belong to every incarnation: thus the Twins in India were Cama, and the Fishes in Italy were the same. Camasenus came at length to mean fishes from its being an epithet of the constellation. It was probably Cama-isi, with the Latin termination. Cama is Cupid, Cama-deva God-Cupid or divine love; then Camaséné will mean the sign Pisces, the emblem of divine love, the Saviour. In the sphere, the Virgin and Child constitute one sign, and form together Cama Deva. I suspect the forgotten mythos of Tam or the Di-oscuroi, was made applicable to Pisces.

La Loubère says,³ the promontory *Cory* (Κορυ of *Ptolemy*) could be no other than that now called *Comori* or *Comorin*. On this promontory is a large nunnery, and here, in a very marked manner, prevails the worship of the Goddess Cali. Now I take *Cory* to be the Greek Κορη, the name of Proserpine, and the Marin is *Marina*, the Sea Goddess. *Cora-Mandel* is *Coramanda*, circle of Core. The coast is called the country of Calidi, that is, of Dei Cali or Holy Cali.⁴ The learned Oxford Professor of Sanscrit, Mr. Wilson, generally calls the coast of Coromandel, Chola. This is the Manda or Circle of Cali. But in p. 181, it is said that Chola is also called *Chora-manda-l*, and was anciently called Regio *Soræ*, and Soretanum. The Sura or circle (as the Germans would say) of Sura, has thus come down to us. I find that the country of Sora or Chola was ruled by a king raised to the throne, not by the neighing of a horse, like Cyrus, but by an elephant, and that his name was *Kerik'ala Chola*,⁵ as written by Mr. Wilson, but which ought to be, I suspect, *Hericlo Sura*, the Syrian Hercules. In the Javanese the word Cama becomes Como and Sama Somo.⁶ Thus Comorinus, the end of the promontory of India, is Cama-marina; and Cama is but Ama with the aspirate. Thus Cama-marina is the Sea Goddess Venus, who is also Cupid or Dipuc. As we find in the very oldest language S and T indiscri-

¹ Creuzer, Vol. II. Liv. v. Ch. ii. p. 416.

² Vol. II. Liv. v. Ch. iii. p. 440.

³ P. 259.

⁴ Cali-ja, see my Book IV. Chap. I. Sect. 5.

⁵ P. 185.

⁶ Crawford, Hist. Ind. Arch. Vol. II. p. 4.

minately used in Asia and Greece, as Tur and Sur, and Nessus and Nestus, Cryssus and Crestus; so we find a similar practice prevailed in Italy: their first Camasenus is constantly written Camarenius.¹

We find the Comarin in Italy, in the plain of Camera, in Calabria—and Camerinum in Umbria—and Camarina in both Italy and Sicily.² Mr. Bentley says, "The constellation Gemini, may, I think, have arisen from the story of the Aswini Kumāras."³ The close connexion between the Twins and Comari or Kumari is important. The name of Comarin, in Sanscrit is Canyamuri, *Cape Virgin*, said to be contracted into Comari.⁴ But the Kumari was the Virgin, and her images were the Kumarim. It is said that Josiah *put away the comarin which the kings of Judah had set up*; that is, the images of the female generative power, in opposition to the male.⁵ Cama was the name of the priestess of Diana, and as the priestesses bore the names of their Deities, of course Di-ana or Di-Jana, was Cama. This is the Cama-deva of India.⁶ Eusebius⁷ says, that the Uria or Ur of the Chaldees is called by Eupolemus Καμαρινη, and the priests of that country כמרִים *kmrim*.⁸ Here we have my theory of the Ur of the Chaldees confirmed. This Kmr̄im is evidently Comarin. In none of the cases of etymology here noticed, should I consider my explanation sufficient if unaccompanied by the circumstances which I have pointed out. It is on the circumstances I depend, not on either the sound or the similarity of letters. We have the Argonautic mythos in the languages both of India and Greece. Did the Greeks invent a mythos which is *not* the least applicable to themselves, or the Indians invent one which in every thing (as we have before shewn) *is* applicable to them?

I now beg to recall to my reader's recollection, that we found Culdees both in Ireland and Scotland, and, as appears in the fifth Chapter of the *CELTIC DRUIDS*, a great number of the Gods of India. These are so marked, that they leave no room for doubt as to the identity of the two. Now, when this is considered, it will not be thought surprising that the doctrines of the inhabitants or the Culdees, of the Colida of Comorin, should be identical with those of the Culdees of Scotland. The fact is, the three sacraments, of what are called the Christians of St. Thomas, and of the Scottish Culdees, and of the Jews, viz. Orders, Baptism, and the Eucharist, are identical. When Christianity first came to Britain is not pretended to be known; it is only admitted that it was found here by the Romish missionaries. I suspect the Christianity of the Culdees of Ireland and of Scotland was the *Χρησεν* of Malabar: and was brought from the city of Columbo, in Ceylon or its neighbourhood, to the Columba of Scotland; in the same way the Hindoo Gods were brought to Ireland, where they are now found—a fact which cannot be disputed.

A very learned author says, *Quid obstat, quo minus hoc inventum (he is speaking of the Zodiac) Chaldæis tribuamus, populo antiquo, et a primis, post reparationem humani generis, in terra Sinear colonis, oriundo? Sane Sextus Empiricus,⁹ famosus ille Scepticus, qui totum hoc quod scire vocamus, disputationibus suis evertit, contra astrologiam disputaturus, hoc tanquam certum et indubium assumit, Chaldæos antiquos eandem Zodiacum, quem habent Græci, cum omnibus animalibus habuisse. Chaldæi, inquit, Zodiacum circum, ut edocti sumus, dividunt in duodecem animalia, &c.*¹⁰

The Ioudi were Alchymists as well as Magicians. This I take them to have been in the

¹ Vide Berosus ap. Annii of Vit. Lug. 1554, p. 248.

² Lemp. Class. Dict.

³ Hist. Ind. Ast. p. 46.

⁴ Vincent's Periplus, Vol. II. 486. Is Muri, Mary, Maria?

⁵ Jurieu, Vol. II. pp. 255, 256.

⁶ Ib. pp. 257, 707.

⁷ Præp. Evang. Cap. xvii.

⁸ Jurieu, Vol. II. Treat. vii. Ch. ii. p. 198.

⁹ Lib. i. con. Astrol. p. 339.

¹⁰ Naturæ et Scripturæ Concordia, Cap. iv. Lipsiæ, 1752.

character of Chaldæans. We see the same character of Chaldæans continue with them from beginning to end. The Egyptian kings gave permission to the Jews alone to exercise the art of making gold.¹ I have little doubt that the word Callidus for *cunning*, i. e. *wisdom*, and Callidus *hot*, and *καλος beautiful*, *το καλον*, are all, in their root, the same, and all arise from the same original idea: and, I have no doubt, in the numeral or arithmic letters, which I shall explain by and by, it has been XL=650 or Kala=72. Call, in Welsh, means wise, knowing, learned. This is Cali. That which a man is learned in, is denominated his vocation or calling. Country of Ur of the Chaldees is Cali or Cali-deva or dei; Ur-ia is country of Ur or Urus or the Beeve, of the holy or Goddess Cali, or the benignant or beautiful Goddess Cali—*Καλος*. We have Orissa, Uriana, Uria, Ur. Mahakalee, the great Cali, is the same as Mahamya, the great Maia.²

Chola and Chora were two names of the same thing. Cora was Cory, the name of the Indian promontory in Ptolemy; but Cory was the Goddess Kumari and Komari, and on the promontory stands a convent of Nuns, just where it ought to be. Coro-manda was the circle of Cory, and Cola-manda was the circle of Cola, which was, I believe, nothing but the Goddess Cali, another name for Cory and Komari—*Καλη* or *Καλος*, in Greek, *mitis*, *benignus*, having precisely the same meaning as *Χρης*. Colida was the country of Calie or Cali, who was peculiarly the object of worship in that country, and Abraham or the Brahmin left Ur of the Cali-dei, or Cali-deva, or Cali-da. Abraham did not leave the *country of Ur* of the Chaldees, but *Ur* of the Chaldees. Ur is also ure or yore, and means *country*. Choro-mandel became Soro-mandel;³ one the circle of Sur, the other of Cali. Koru⁴ is also written Kolis.⁵ That is, the Virgin was Cali, the origin of Cali-da. Vincent says, "Koil, Kolis, and Kolkhi, and Kalli-gicum are related, I have no doubt."⁶ The Koil is Coil or Coel, meaning the same as Cun-ya, the father or mother of Helena, the mother of Constantine—the same as the A-pol-lo or A-bal-lo Cunnus, of Thrace or Athens. Calida may also be Cali-tana.⁷ From Kalli-gicum came Chalcos.

10. I would now draw the attention of my readers to what is noticed by our Indian inquirers, but, in their usual style, passed without reflection. There are near Madras *two Tombs of St. Thomas*, or *Tamus*, or *the Twins*, with a CARN, a monastery, &c., at each. How came these? As might be expected the Christians are permitting one of them to go to ruin, and it is almost deserted: but it is there with its CARN. This is a fact. I wonder whether the monasteries were tied together by the tails, like the fishes of Italy. Here are two Tombs or Carns for the Twins or Gemini: one for Castor, and one for Pollux, who were both in the Argonautic expedition to Male-pour or *town of the fleece or apples*. I beg my reader to think upon this. Were the Twins slain, as the Bull was slain, and as the Ram or Lamb was slain? Did they constitute the holy Thomas or Dydimus martyred on that occasion? The Thomas of the Gospel was never in India. But might it not be Thomas, the son of Budwas, the father of MANES?

The sovereigns of Orissa, or Uriana, or Urii, or Ur of Calida, on the coast where the tomb of Thomas stands, were called Kesari or Cæsars, the successors of Salivahana or Salivan, the cross-borne, or crucified, or Vicram, who was born on the same day with the Roman Cæsar. A family of Kesari or Cæsars reigned in Orissa in the fifth century.⁸ All these various circumstances, and the agreement in the pretended dates of the Salivahana of India and the Cæsar of Italy, prove the truth of the cyclic part of my theory beyond a doubt. Can any one believe the princes of these distant countries copied the title of Cæsars from one another?

¹ See Classical Journal, Vol. XX. p. 77.

² Gladwin's Ayeen Akbary, Vol. III. p. 7.

³ Rennell, Mem. p. 185.

⁴ That is the Hebrew כַּעֲרָה *kore*, *Virgo*; the Greek Proserpine.

⁵ Vincent, Per. Vol. II. pp. 502, 503.

⁶ *Ib.* p. 503.

⁷ *Ib.* p. 508.

⁸ Vide Hamilton.

I have formerly pointed out the circumstance, of which Col. Wilford informs us,—that Salivahana and Vicramaditya are the same, and afterward that Salivahana killed Vicramaditya. The æra of the later began when that of the former ended—56 years B. C. It has also formerly been observed, that Mohamed was considered by the Brahmins to be a Vicramaditya: then here, in the æra of the Hegira, we have another æra of a Vicrama-ditya succeeding that of Salivahana. From this it is clear that an æra of Vicramaditya means an *æra of the 600 years*: and that when it was originally said the tenth or twentieth year of the æra of Vicramaditya, any of the nine æras may have been meant. This, indeed, is the way in which Hindoos constantly express themselves: for instance, the tenth year of the sixth or seventh cycle. The same language applies equally to the sixth or seventh 600 of the ten six hundreds, as to the sixth or seventh 60 of the 600. What a door this opens to mistakes I need not point out. The same thing takes place with the Chinese. After the time when the Brahmin power was overturned, and their seminaries destroyed, they lost all knowledge of the nature of their cycles, along with their astronomy; and the æra of Vicramaditya now, I believe, is calculated forwards from the birth of Cæsar. Some of them have learnt the meaning of their astronomy from the English, and are beginning to pretend it was never lost, but the truth, I imagine, is too well known for them to deceive any body but their own devotees. From a consideration of these facts, I am led to a suspicion that when the Jews or tribe of Ioudi, at Cochin and Madura, whom I have lately noticed, are said to have come down from the West, bringing seventy-two families, and establishing a Sanhedrim of seventy-two persons,¹ in some year of the æra of Vicrama or of the Cycle, allusion may be made to an æra long preceding both our time, and that of the Χρησ-ian æra of the Thome Chrestians. It follows that the Cres and Colida of Tam, or the Twin, should have preceded that of the tribe of Ioudi, for Yuda was the son of Cristna.

I read in Professor Wilson, that there was in Southern Pandæa a dynasty of seventy-two Pandæan kings, ending with Guna Pandya. Were these the seventy-two tribes of Jews? In the same page (lvi) Wilson says, these Pandæan kings came from Ayodhya. I believe, in spite of rules of etymology, that *Guna Pandyu* is nothing but the Pandion of Athens, of Delphi, and the Apollo Cunnius: and that Guna is Kanya and the Cunnius. What is Γυνη in Greek? Kan-ya is the name of the Indian Venus, as well as of Cristna or Apollo.

And now I think we may see that there are yet some real surviving remains of the mythos of Gemini or the Twins, as well as of the three posterior constellations in the precessional cycle. We have Gemini or Tamus, Taurus, Aries, and Pisces. When I consider the drawings of the Gemini and the Pisces tied together by the tails, and the construction put on the passage of Genesis, that Adam and Eve were one, I have been induced to suspect that the Gemini were like the Siamese boys: the drawings are exactly like them. About a year before these boys were heard of, I was induced to make a visit to Newport Pagnel, to inquire into an *incredible* story which I had heard, noticed before in Book IX. Chap. IV. Sect. 1, namely, that formerly a woman had lived there with two bodies. I only got laughed at for my folly in supposing such a thing possible, BUT I found the monument of the Lady or Ladies in the church, and what the corporation considers of much greater consequence, I found that it holds large possessions under the will of this Lady or Ladies, the daughter of Fulk de Paganel.

When I meet with evidence from learned men who do not the least understand my system I value it most highly, because the probability of its truth is greatly increased, as any person who understands the value of evidence must very well know. Of this nature is the following extract,

¹ Buch. Christ. Res. p. 222.

from the work of my learned friend, Eusèbe de Salverte : Apres avoir célébré la naissance du Kioro, de l'enfant céleste qu'il regarde comme la tige de la dynastie manchéone, le poete empereur Khian Lung peint cet enfant animant de son esprit tous ses descendans, et agissant lui meme dans la personne de la plupart d'entre eux.¹ C'est une véritable Metempsychose, presque aussi nettement établie que celle du pontiffe de Buddha, et qui n'a pas du revolter davantage la credulite de Tatars.² He must be blind who does not see here the regeneration of the wisdom of Cyrus. Here we have most undoubtedly the mythos which I have developed, existing at this day among the Chinese. M. De Salverte correctly observes, the same principle may be seen to prevail in many sovereigns who always took the same name—for example, the Syrian kings the names of Adad; the Egyptian kings the name of Pharaoh; and many others who probably do not understand the reason of the custom.³ Very justly indeed has M. De Salverte observed, that there is a strong probability, that the long reigns of Djemchid, Feridoun, &c., are only dynasties of the nature of Lamas,—i. e. re-incarnations. In the same way Mohamed was a renewed incarnation of Jesus, and of Buddha; and this was the reason why the images of Buddha were spared in the East by the Saracens. The Caliphs and the Sultans all professed and still profess to be the same, like the Lama of Tibet, as I shall prove.

11. It may now be useful to inquire into the meaning of the far-famed Jaggernaut, in one of whose temples we lately found the priest named Joseph celebrating what Dr. Buchanan called the rites of the Roman Catholic church. We have found, in the district particularly known for its attachment to the superstition of Jaggernaut, a crucified Bal-ii or Lord ii; also a crucified Salivahana; also a Crysen and a Cristna, who was a crucified God. In Upper India, Cristna is called Can-yia and Nat-ii.⁴ The Targum of the Jews calls *Jehovah* ii, and Apollo, the God of the people of Delphi, where the $\chi\rho\eta\sigma\omicron\varsigma$ was found by Dr. Clarke, was called IE, and the Bible of the Jews calls Jehovah IE. The first word of Ja-gernaut is evidently IA, our Jah, and the Jewish יהוה *ie*. The third is the Nat of Upper India, and the Irish,⁵ and Egyptian Neiths, both of which were the Deities of Wisdom, and the Chinese Tien, as before stated in Book VIII. Chap. VI. Sect. 5. The second word is the Hebrew גוֹר *gr*, and means *circle* or *cycle*; and *Iager* has the same meaning as the title of Cyrus אל-עליון *al-olium*, $\alpha\iota\omega\nu\ \tau\omega\nu\ \alpha\iota\omega\nu\omega\nu$, *Pater* or *Deus futuri sæculi*—the wisdom of the cyclar Ia, or the self-existent cyclar or revolving incarnation of wisdom. The Brahmins call him the *Great Creator*; but the Creator was Wisdom or Logos.

In Travancore, not far from Madura, a very peculiar festival is celebrated to the honour of the Trimurti, called by Mr. Colebrooke Three Persons and one God, or of the Jewish Aleim, where all distinctions of caste are laid aside, and it is in these Southern countries that the worship of the crucified Wittoba chiefly prevails. I apprehend this was the God Jaggernaut. Colida, to the South of Tanjore,⁶ where this God is often found, has become Kolram and Coleroon. I must repeat, this God is found in a country called Uria of Colida (Ur of the Chaldees). Ur-ia is אור-יא *aur-ia*, country of fire, or the sun, because it was also called Sur-ia or Syr-ia. Persæ $\Sigma\upsilon\rho\eta$ Deum vocant. Colida was the country of the Chaldees, or Coli-dei, or Culi-dei, or Culdees of Abraham, and of the Irish and Scotch nations. It has the same names as the country of North India, described by Col. Tod, and referred to by me in Book VIII. Chapter VI. Section 5. It is the Καλ-ος of the Greeks, *mitis*, *benignus*, and has the same meaning as the

¹ Eloge de Monkden, Preface, p. v. et pp. 13, 17, 47, &c.

² Essai sur Noms, &c., Sect. 59, p. 396.

³ Essai sur Noms, pp. 397, 398.

⁴ Tod, Hist. Raj.

⁵ Celtic Druids, Ch. V. p. 183.

⁶ Wilson's Cat. Vol. I. p. 194.

Greek *Xpns*. It is the Goddess Cali who has become the most cruel of deities, though the beneficent Creator, for the same reason that the city of On or the generative power, or Heliopolis the city of the Sun, was called *the city of destruction*. The country of this God was also called Carnate. This is, Carnneith, Carn-naut, and the tomb of Tamas was a carn, and was the carn of the Zodiacal Twins, the emblem of Wisdom, or of Neith, or the Logos, or the Creator. How curiously all these things dove-tail into one another! We have Kali often in the West—in Ireland,¹ and in Caly-don-ia; in Cally-polis, in the Thracian Chersonesus, where were the Sindi, and the wives who sacrificed themselves, and near which are numbers of tumuli, yet said by tradition to be the sepulchres of the ancient kings of Thrace.²

Jagan-nath temple is called Mandala Panji³ and Sri Krishna.⁴ The first name means the universal cyclar ii, or IE, or JAH. Col. Broughton says,⁵ Bodh, under which form he is now worshiped by the title Jugurnath. Not far from the old temple of Jaggernaut is an immense fire tower, now in ruins: its roof was supported by two wrought-iron bearers, 21 feet long, 8 inches square.⁶ They lie under blocks of stone 16 feet long, 6 feet deep, and 2 or 3 feet thick. I think we have never seen a beam of *wrought-iron* of these dimensions in Europe.

The Brahmins of India were believed by Mons. Bailly to have been Chaldeans. In the minutes of the Society of Antiquaries, dated 19th February, 1767, is a letter from a gentleman, at Benares, to Mr. Hollis, in which he describes an university called Cashi. In this he states that the physicians study the Chaldaic language, in which their books on that science are written. This was the Chaldaic astrology, with which we know that medicine anciently was closely connected.⁷ Father Georgius, the missionary, states, that the people of Tibet, or *the Indian Scythians*, have among them the Chaldee divinities.⁸ Thus we have the Chaldee language both in North and South Colida of India. Mr. Wilson, in his preface, says, the Uriya or Urissa language is spoken in Cuttack. Here we have admitted the UR in Colida, (which Mr. Wilson little suspected,) in South India.⁹ Wilson says, the Hindi varies every hundred miles, and presents wide discrepancies; but I feel little doubt, that the Chaldee or Hebrew is at the bottom of all the dialects.

12. In Book III. Chapter II. Section 9, we find the Brahmins talking of the Saman Vedas. These are the Buddhas of the Smin or disposers of our system. These contain the wisdom of our system, not of the universe. In the Sanscrit the B is continually changed into the V, particularly in the dialect of Bengal;¹⁰ thus the Vedabs become Bedas.¹¹ Van Kennedy (p. 247) says, in the Sanscrit the B and V are perpetually interchanged, and the change is optional. Thus, *Ved, Bed, Bud*. In some of the earlier authors the Vedas¹² are called *Beds, Bedahs, Baidis*. I have a great suspicion that Dud or David ought to be or arose from the Bud of India. In Mr. Whiter's *Etymologicon Universale*¹³ may be seen how the forms D, w-D, v-D, b-D, or BD "pass into each other." This never occurred to me till I was told that the learned Ritter had shewn Dodona to have been originally Bod-dona; nor should I have thought of it, if I had not found the sons of David or Dud in the country of Buddha.

Hyde, in his eighth chapter, informs us, "that the Persians had a book which is yet extant,

¹ Celtic Druids.

² Sandy's Travels, p. 21.

³ Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 268.

⁴ Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 318.

⁵ Popular Poetry, notes, p. 152.

⁶ Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 331.

⁷ Vall. Col. Hib. Vol. IV. p. 157.

⁸ Ib.

⁹ Wilson's Cat. p. xlix.

¹⁰ See Wilkins's Grammar.

¹¹ Edin. Rev. Number XXV. Vol. XIII.

¹² The Vedas have been mentioned before in Book III. Chap. I. Sect 8, and Chap. II. Sect. 9.

¹³ Vol. I. p. 865.

“entitled Gjävidän Chrad, i. e. the *eternal Wisdom*, which is older than all the writings of “Zoroaster, and ascribed to one of their kings called *Hushang*. This book proves evidently that “the people of those times worshiped the only true God.”¹ I think the Gja, or perhaps Ja-Vedan is *the Wisdom of Ja*, or Je, or Jah. The Buddhists are said to have Vedahs as well as the Brahmins. The sacred books of most nations seem to have been called the books of wisdom. The Persians called their sacred book the *Sophi Ibrahim*, that is, the book of the *Wisdom* of Abraham. The Jews call their book, not as we do *Genesis*, but the *ראשית rasit*, that is, the book of Wisdom. The Scandinavians called their sacred book the *Saga*, (*Saga* is the same as the Latin *Sagax*, sagacious, wise,) that is, again, the book of Wisdom; and the Brahmins and Buddhists call their sacred book the *Veda*, the word *Veda* being only a corruption of the word *Buddha*, and, like all the others, it means *Wisdom*, and I have little doubt that the *Edda* of the Northern nations is the same, being *V-edda*, and the *Kali-ol-ukham* of the Tamuls the same.

“The third order of the British Druids, was named *Vates*, by the Greeks *Ouateis* (Borlase). “The origin of this name is preserved in the Irish *Baidh* and *Faith*, but stronger in *Faithoir* or “*Phaithoir*. The first was written *Vaedh* by the Arabs, whence the Greek *Ouateis*; hence “*Vaedh*, signifying a prophet, became a common name to many authors of Arabia (D’Herbelot). “*Baid* is the Chaldæan *בדא bda*, prædicavit. Nihil apud alias Gentes (Hebræas antiquiores, “Arabes, Ægyptios, Græcos, omnes) usitatius quam ut sacerdotes, prophetæ, divinatores, “oraculorum interpretes essent, et responsa Deorum eorum ministerio redderentur. Id moris “apud Hebræos, lege Mosis antiquiores obtinuisse probabile habeatur, quod *Jobus* et *Prophetæ* “vocem *בדים (bdim)* *Badim* ad divinatores et oracula notanda usurpaverint.² Ch. *בדא bda* “*Bada*, Arab *Bede* prædicavit cum Hebr. *בתא bta* congruat. The Irish *Faith* and *Faithoir* is “the Hebrew *פטר ptr*, interpretus est. Solvit ænigma, Genes. Cap. xl. *פטר ptr* conjector, “unde *Joseph Poter* dicitur; et *Pateræ*, Sacerdotes Apollinis oraculorum interpretes.³ Hence “the Irish *Bro-faith*, i. e. the ancient prophets. The Scythians or Hyperboreans, says Pausanias, “gave the first *Προφηται* to the temple of Delphi, and they came from beyond the seas to “settle at Parnassus.⁴ Finally it is the Phœnician *אפתא apta*.⁵ Again,⁶ Vallancey says, “From *Feadh* or *Feodh*, a tree, proceeds *Foedh*, *Fodh*, knowledge, art, science, which in the “Sanskrit language is written *Ved*; and from *Hercules* being the inventor of this *Feadh* or *Feodh* “he was called *Fidius*. In the *Bhagvat-Geeta*, translated by Mr. Wilkins, we also find the origin “of this *Ved* is from a *tree*.”

In Col. Tod’s work, we have a description of a class of persons who are kept in the houses of the great men in India, to make out their pedigrees, and to write or record the transactions of their reigns. It is not possible to conceive any thing more like the bards of Ireland and Wales. But what is the most remarkable is, that they are in Sanscrit actually called by the word *Bat*, the *T* being marked in a peculiar manner to make it sound like the *RT*, and the word *Bard*. I cannot attribute this identity of the two to accident, and this leads me towards the opinion which will be thought very bold, but of the truth of which I every day become more convinced, that most of what we call histories are nothing but effusions of this order of men: and that the early poets of Greece were, in fact, nothing but the bards of India in that country. What was the *Olen*, named in my Celtic Druids, said to have been the first composer of verses?

¹ Biograph. Brittan. voce *HYDE*.

² Spencer de Urim, p. 1020.

³ Buxtorf, p. 666.

⁴ See Collect. No. 12, Pref. clxiii.

⁵ Vall. Col. Hib. Vol. IV. Pt. I. p. 426; for origin of Baidis, see ib. p. 424.

⁶ Ib. p. 80.

Somewhere in Mr. Whiter's great work which, though printed at the Cambridge press, has neither table of contents nor index, I have found it said, that almost universally the two letters B, D, meant *to form* or *to produce*. This is confirmed by Parkhurst, who says, that in the Arabic ברא *bda* means *to begin, to produce*. The *Bda* is the *Vda*, which means both self-producer, our Genesis, and Wisdom, the personification of the first production. בריים *bdim* are conjurers or wise men, whence, says Parkhurst, *perhaps the Latin word VATES*. Of this I have no doubt.

CHAPTER VIII

Freemasons of York and India—Solomons. Kingdom of Solomon unknown—Chaldeans in Babylon, their Language and Sanscrit—Sacred Numbers—Sephiroth. Cherubim. Seraphim—Girst Verse of Genesis—Mani—Freemasons of York, Metempsychoses.

1. I SHALL not trouble my reader at present with any more observations respecting St. Thomas. I think I have shewn pretty clearly how his history arose. It furnishes a beautiful example of the way in which religions are raised by an union of weakness and roguery.

After I had, from various sources and by various means, added to reasoning, nearly arrived at a conviction, that the ancient order of Freemasons arose in India, and was established there, as a mystery, in the earliest periods, my conviction acquired wonderful strength from a knowledge of the fact which I shall now mention. I shall be censured for stating facts in this way; but I write truly and for the truth, and for this purpose alone. The style or order in such a work as this is not worth naming. At the time that I learned from Captain —, the gentleman who was named in my last Chapter, the particulars respecting the tomb of St. Thomas, I was also told by him that he was in the strictest intimacy with the late — Ellis, Esq., of the Madras establishment; that Mr. Ellis told him, that the pass-word and forms used by the Master Masons in their lodge, would pass a person into the sanctum sanctorum of an Indian temple; that he, Mr. Ellis, had, by means of his knowledge as a Master Mason, actually passed himself into the sacred part or adytum of one of them. Soon after Mr. Ellis told this to my informant he was taken suddenly ill, and died, and my informant stated, that he had no doubt, notwithstanding the mistake which his friends call it in giving some medicine, that he was poisoned by his servants for having done this very act, or for being known to possess this knowledge. Now, when this is coupled with the fact of the Masonic emblems found on the Cyclopean ruins of Agra and Mundore, I think, without fear of contradiction, I may venture to assume, that the oriental origin of Free-masonry cannot be disputed—and that I may reason upon it accordingly. Every person, at all conversant with inquiries of this kind, knows that our ancient and beautiful cathedrals were built by societies or fraternities of men supposed to be monks from Spain, to which country they are said to have come, along with the Saracens, from the East. These people were monks, but probably all monks were not masons. But the two societies, if separated in some things, were very closely connected in others. They were Culdee or Calidei monks, from Calida. They were Saracens from Surasena, on the Jumna in India.

After I had been led to suspect, from various causes, that the Culdees, noticed in the *Notitia Monastica* and in the last chapter, and there stated to have been found in the Cathedral at York, were Masons, I searched the Masonic records in London, and I found a document which upon the face of it seemed to shew that that Lodge, which was the Grand Lodge of all England, had been held under the Cathedral in the crypt, at York. In consequence of this I went to York, and applied to the only survivor of the Lodge, who shewed me, from the documents which he possessed, that the Druidical Lodge, or Chapter of Royal-Arch Masons, or Templar Encampment, all of which it calls itself, was held for the last time in the crypt, on Sunday, May 27, 1778. At that time the Chapter was evidently on the decline, and it is since dead. From the books it appears to have claimed to have been founded by Edwin in the year 926. From a curious parchment document, formerly belonging to the Lodge, and restored to it by Francis Drake, author of the *Eboracum*, as appears by an endorsement on the back of it signed by him, stating that it came from the Castle at Pontefract, it seems probable that, according to the tradition to that effect, the ancient records of the Lodge had been sent to that place for safety in the Civil Wars, as it is well known that many of the title-deeds of Yorkshire families at that time were, and on its destruction were, like them, destroyed or dispersed.

Formerly a contest arose among the Masons of England for the supremacy,—the Lodge of Antiquity in London claiming it, and the York Lodge refusing to admit it. This was at last terminated by an *Union* of the two parties, under the authority of the present Grand Master, his Royal Highness the Duke of Sussex. The Bishops of York, in their great and similar contest for precedency with the Bishops of Canterbury, maintained their See to have been founded by Scotch Monks, (*Culidei* probably,) entirely independent of St. Augustine.

The documents from which I have extracted the above information respecting the York Masons, were given to me by — Blanchard, Esq., and transferred by me to the person who now possesses them, and with whom they ought most properly to be placed, His Royal Highness the Duke of Sussex. It appears from the documents above-named, that Queen Elizabeth became jealous of the York Masons, and sent an armed force to York to put them down.

I have formerly shewn, that the Masons, or Chaldei, or Culdees, were the judicial astrologers at Rome in the time of the emperors. They could be of no small consequence when they were employed by Julius Cæsar to correct the Calendar. This I shall shew hereafter.

I do not pretend *absolutely to prove* that this Druidical Royal Arch, Chapter, Lodge, or Encampment of the Temple of St. John at Jerusalem, or of the tabernacle of the temple of the HOLY WISDOM, as it calls itself, of Jerusalem, was actually the same as that of the Culdees of the *Monastica*, but I think the presumption is pretty strong. What more the books contain may be only known to Masons, of high degree. But if I do not by mathematical demonstration connect the Calidei, or Chaldæans, and Masons at York—I do it in the *Mathematici* and *Chaldæi* at Rome. I will repeat here, that the Christians of St. Thomas had the three rites (according to Buchanan) of Baptism, Orders, and the Eucharist. These the Jews had; and these, according to Jamieson, the Culdees of York and Iona had. The use of the word Wisdom here for the name of the Lodge, has probably come from a very remote period. In modern times no person could have known of the doctrines of the Rasit, so as to have caused him to adopt it.

However far back I search into history I always find traces of the Chaldei, and this, not in one country only, but all over the old world. I cannot help suspecting that they were correctly Freemasons from India. What I have said in my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, respecting them, that they were not a people but an order of priests, is confirmed by Diodorus Siculus,¹ who says, that the

¹ In Lib. ii. Cap. iii.

Chaldeans held the same rank in Babylon, that the Egyptian priests did in Egypt; that they transmitted their learning from father to son; that they were exempt from all public offices and burdens; that by their constant study of the stars, they learnt to foretell future events; and that they called the planets *counselling Gods* or *Interpreters*. Here we come back to my explanation of the first verse of Genesis, of the $\square\text{ד}\omega$ *smim*, or *the disposers* or *placers in order* of Parkhurst.

In another place Diodorus speaks, as of a matter of course, of the Chaldeans as a college: *Περι δε τε πληθος των ετων εν οις φασι την θεωριαν των κατα τον κοσμον πεποιησθαι το συστημα των Χαλδαιων, εκ αν τις ραδιως πιςευσειεν*: “What the Chaldeans (literally the “college of the Chaldeans) say concerning the multitude of years, which they employed in the “contemplation of the universe, no one will believe.”¹ I have little doubt that they were the inventors of figures and letters, and, of course, of astrology; and that this, in many cases at least, conducted them to the possession of sovereign power.

The Rajahpoutans, or a tribe of them, have the name of Rattores; this I much suspect has originally been Rastores or Rashtores or Ratsores. May the word *Rashtra*, in *Sur-ashtrene* or *Zor-aster*, have any relation to the *Ras*? I suspect the *Zor* is *Sur*—and *aster-ana*—and that *Zo-radust* is a corruption of *Sur* and *Ras-di*, the rough letter *S* changed or dropped as usual. We must not forget that the planets were all believed to be intelligent beings, to possess wisdom. They were all *Rashees* or *Rishees*. *Sidus* is the proper Latin for *star*, and *aster* for *planet*, and *aster* is, perhaps, formed by the common practice of the anagram from the word *rast* or *rasit*. The probability of this, like all other instances of conjectural etymology, must be left for the consideration of the reader—each case, without any general rule, depending on its own circumstances. *Zoroaster* in the Irish books is called *Zerdust* and surnamed *Hakim*, and he is the son of *Doghdu*. Porphyry says, he dwelt in Babylon with other *Chaldees*; and Suidas calls him a *Chaldean*.² Vallancey shews, from Strabo and other authorities,³ that the Chaldeans were the first astrologers.

To myself the truth of my theories has several times been proved in a manner the relation of which to such persons only as know me, and have a dependance on my integrity, will be of any weight. After I have, from a union of theory and reasoning and doubtful records, concluded, that certain events must have taken place, I have afterward found proofs of another kind, that such events really did happen. The discovery of the Masons at York is an example of what I mean. I concluded that the Culdees of York must have been Masons, and must have held their meetings in the crypt under the Cathedral. I examined the office in London, and I found a document which not only proved what I have said, but shewed that, as might from all circumstances be expected, it was the Grand Lodge of all England which was held there. Naming this to one of the oldest and most learned Masons in England, he told me he knew the fact very well, and that if I went to the Cathedral at York, and examined certain parts which he named, I should find proof of the truth of what I conjectured. From the circumstances, this evidence becomes to me very strong.

I request my reader to think upon the Culidei or Culdees in the crypt of the Cathedral at York and at Ripon, and in Scotland, and in Ireland,—that these Culdees or Chaldeans were Masons, Mathematici, builders of the temple of Abraham's tribe, the temple of Solomon; and, that the country where Mr. Ellis found access to the temple in South India was called *Colida* and *Uria*; that the religion of Abraham's descendants was that of *Ras*; that Masonry in that country is called *Raj* or *Mystery*; that we have also found the *Colida*, and most other of these matters on the *Jumna* a thousand miles distant in North India,—and when he has considered all these

¹ Lib. i.² Vall. Coll. Hib. IV. Pt. i. p. 197.³ Ib. p. 221.

matters, as it is clear that one must have borrowed from the other, let him determine the question. Did York and Scotland borrow from the Jumna and Carnatic, or the Jumna and Carnatic from them? In India, there were two kingdoms of Pandæa, one in North India and one in the Carnatic, in each of which all these matters, *in both nearly the same*, are found.

I think I may venture to assume, that I have connected the Masons, the Templars, and the Ishmaelians, and I beg leave to observe that, by means of the red eight-point cross, I connect the Templars also with the Manichæans and the Buddhists of India.

The extraordinary similitude, indeed the actual identity, of the religions of Rome and Tibet, have been constant subjects of wonder and admiration to all inquirers, and have defied all attempts at explanation. But I think my reader must now see that they were actually the same religions, only with such variation as length of time and distance might well be expected to have produced. They had the same trinity, the same incarnation of the divine wisdom, the same crucifixion and resurrection, and nearly all the same rites and ceremonies—the same monks, the same vows, the same tonsure, the same monasteries. And in my next book, if I do not shew that EVERY ONE of the remaining doctrines, rites, and ceremonies of the Romish Christians were identical with those of Tibet, I shall shew that they were identical with those of the Gentiles, I believe without one exception. The truth is, that the religion of the *Ras*, of *Buddha*, of *Metis*, of *Sophia*, of the *Χρησος*, of *Bafomet*, of Acamoth or the *Intelligence Universelle*, extended over the whole world, and was the universal esoteric, ancient and modern religion;—the religion of Tibet, of Sion or Siam, of the Monks of the lake of Paremboli, (Embolima of India,) of Dodona or Bodona, of Eleusis, of Ephesus, of Delphi, of Virgil, of the Gnostics, of the Manichæans, and of the Pope—for which reason he very properly calls himself a CATHOLIC, and his religion Catholic or Pantheistic, and his followers Catholics or Pandeas, or Saints of Pan-ism or Catholicism.

I beg to repeat to such of my readers as are Royal-Arch Masons, that Solomon was a Ras or wise man, and that a Mason in Rajapoutana is called a Raz, which also means mystery; and now I take the liberty of observing to my brethren, that they are called ROYAL-ARCH MASONs, not because they have any thing to do with kings, but because they are *Raja-pout-an* Masons, as the persons who conquered Egypt were *Royal* Shepherds or Shepherd Kings, or *Raja-pout-an* Shepherds, from *Pallitana*. Pout is Buddha, who is *Αρχη*, who is Ras.

2. If my reader recollect that the Queen of Sheba came from Ethiopia, and that the African Ethiopians, the Royal Family at least, pretend to be the descendants of Solomon and this Queen, whose name was Helena, he will not be surprised to find the King of the Ethiopians taking the name of that virtue for which this prince was in a particular manner celebrated—*Wisdom*. Thus he is called, not the *king* but the RAS of Abyssinia. Why was Solomon so celebrated for this virtue? It was no doubt from being the protector, or perhaps the renovator, of the doctrine of the emanation of the *Rasit*. He removed the seat of the Western doctrine of Wisdom, from the stone circle on Gerizim to Moriah or the Western Sion, for which he has been cursed by the Samaritans, and blessed by his followers, who in consequence assumed the name of the whole tribe exclusively to themselves, that is, Juda-ites, or Yadu-ites, or Jews, sinking the other ten tribes into Schismatics. It will be said, perhaps, that the monarch of Abyssinia was called Ras, because he was the head or the first of the country. This would be fair reasoning if we had not the word explained by the other names of this personage—Johannes, and Butta, and Deus—all which we have seen, or shall presently see, mean *wise*.

Speaking of the Abyssinian Christians Scaliger¹ says, “Ipsi vocant se Chaldæos, neque

¹ De Emend. Temp. p. 338.

“frustra : lingua Chaldaica etiam temporibus Justiniani eos usos fuisse.”¹ Of course, if all the people spoke the Chaldee the Christians would do so likewise, as they do in Tamul.

Sir William Drummond, in his essay on a Punic Inscription,² has proved the Geez to be nothing but Hebrew. Sheba's son by Solomon was called *Ibn Hakim*. This clearly is nothing but *הבן חכם* *e-bn-hkm*, the son of Wisdom. And it gives us a probable meaning for the word Solomon. Zeradusht was called Hakim.³ Mr. Hammer says,⁴ “Videntur illic pro lapidibus “angularibus ac clavibus concamerationis figuræ obscenissimæ, omnes ad Genesim seu Gnosim “ophiticam pertinentes :” and in a note he adds, “Hæc est sapientia divina, de quâ in scripturis “toties mentio occurrit et quam Eusebius, secundum Hebræorum, principium nominat.⁵ *Ego “sapientia habitans in consilio.⁶ Quid autem *sapientia* et quomodo genita est ?⁷ Unde autem “sententia inventa est ?”⁸ Again, he adds, “Hanc sapientiam, quam Hebræi Deo in creando “ac ordinando mundo, ut principium adsociaverant, Gnostici in systema suum adoptaverunt. Sic “Theodotus.”*

In the valley of Cashmere, on a hill close to the lake, are the ruins of a temple of Solomon. The history states that Solomon finding the valley all covered with water except this hill, which was an island, opened the passage in the mountains and let most of it out, thus giving to Cashmere its beautiful plains.⁹ The temple which is built on the hill is called Tucht Suliman. Afterward Forster¹⁰ says, “Previously to the Mahometan conquest of India, Kashmere was celebrated for “the learning of its Brahmins and the magnificent construction of its temple.” Now what am I to make of this ? Were these Brahmins Jews, or the Jews Brahmins ? The inadvertent way in which Forster states the fact precludes all idea of deceit.

Mr. Wilson says, it is probable that the Tartars or Scythians once governed Cashmir, and that they first gave the sanction of authority to their national religion, or that of Buddha, in India.¹¹

The Tuct Soliman of Cashmere in the time of Bernier,¹² was described by him to be in ruins, and to have been a temple of the idolaters and not of the Mohamedans. The Mohamedans reported that it was built by Solomon, in very ancient times. All this at once does away with any pretence that it was a building of the modern Mohamedans ; and is a strong confirmation of the Jewish nature of the other names of towns—Yude-poor, Jod-pore, &c., &c. Bernier goes on to say,¹³ that the natives of Cashmere had the appearance of Jews so strongly as to be remarked by every one who saw them ; that the name of Mousa or Moses is common among the natives ; that Moses died at Cashmere, and they yet shew the ruins of his tomb near the town. This is curious when connected with the fact, that the Jews of Western Syria say, no one ever knew where he was buried.

On the frontiers of China is a place greatly resorted to by pilgrims, called the *Stone Tower*, but of what religion does not appear. It is in a narrow pass called *Belur-tag*, not far from where the Gihon and Yerghien approach each other. The pass is ascended from the North West : and on the left side of the road, the face of the mountain, a massy rock is hewn into a regular form, with two rows of twenty columns each ; hence it is called the tower of the forty columns or *Chasotun*,¹⁴

¹ Nicephorus, Lib. ix. p. 18 ; Ouseley's Coll. Orient. No. III. p. 217.

² P. 28.

³ Vallan. Vol. IV. Pt. I. pp. 191, 196.

⁴ Mines de l'Orient, Vol. VI. pp. 35, 100, 101.

⁵ Præp. Evang. xi. 14.

⁶ Prov. xiii. 12, 22.

⁷ Sap. xi. 24, xii. 22.

⁸ Job xxviii. 12

⁹ Forster's Travels, Vol. II. p. 11.

¹⁰ P. 17.

¹¹ Hist. of Cashmir, Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 24.

¹² Travels, Vol. II. p. 128, Ed. fol. 1688.

¹³ P. 137.

¹⁴ The last temple of Solomon was in the *mere* of the cashi or college ; this is in the *town* of the cashi or college. The *Tun* of this Saxon country or country of the Sacæ, is our *town*. See Webster's Dict.

and is said to be a work of the Jews. But it is more generally called the *Tuct Soliman* or Throne of Solomon.¹ Here we carry this religion over the Cashmerian mountains to Tartary.² Many persons will have no doubt that all the Tuct Solimans were copied from the building in Western Syria. I cannot content myself with this supposition, though others may.

I suppose my reader will have observed that, besides what I call our temple of Solomon, there were many others. One for instance in Mewar, one in Cashmere, one on the frontiers of China, and one in Asia Minor, at Telmessus. And it would be no difficult matter to shew, from circumstances, that there must have been several others, for a Tuct-Solomon could be no other than a temple or house of Solomon. I suspect that the great kingdom of Solomon in Western Syria, whose monarch filled the whole world with the fame of his glory and wisdom, was only a part of the Judean mythos. I do not mean that there was no temple, but that the history was accommodated to the mythos, as was the early part of the history of Rome to its mythos, and indeed to the same mythos. I apprehend that the temple was a type of the universe, and that all the temples were the same; all parts of the one universal mythos which extended, as is evident, from the same sacred names of places being found every where, to the farthest points of the globe.

I have a strong suspicion, but I name it as a suspicion only, that the fourteen Maha-bads of Persia, on which Sir W. Jones founds his Mahabadian dynasty, merely meant towns of the great Buddha; that the fourteen Solumi, said to have existed before the flood, were the same fourteen Buddhas or incarnations of Wisdom; that the same towns are meant; that there was a temple of Solomon at each of them, and that they are fourteen certain places where we find the local mythos visible from their names. I entertain a persuasion that the Solomonian mythos, which we have found in China, in Cashmere, in Oude, in Persia, in Asia Minor, and in Matura of the Carnatic, as described by Bouchet, in the temple of the Brahmins, with its passage of the sea, &c., &c., were all the same with that in Western Syria; that they all had at the bottom the same recorded transactions; and that this was part of the secret Jewish religion. Look back to Book X. Chap. V. Sect. 5, to what Bouchet has said of the Moses, &c., at Madura, in the Carnatic.

If I can prove only one of the Indian towns or temples having Jewish names to have existed before the time of Mohamed, it is enough, under all the peculiar circumstances, to prove my case, viz. that it is probable that the Jewish names of the other places *may* have been given before his time. It opens the door to an inquiry into the probability of each particular case; and I am quite certain in nine cases out of ten the probability will amount to certainty. The temple in ruins in Cashmere is a most complete example of what I allude to: and, in fact, the city of Oude, or Ayodia, or Iuda, is another: for no one will contend that Oude has been either built or named since the time of Mohamed.

3. I know the following question, previously alluded to, will not be answered, but will be treated with contempt and ridicule; but nevertheless I must propose it—Where is the empire of Solomon the Magnificent first read of in the works of the Gentiles? It is not noticed by Herodotus, Plato, or Diodorus Siculus. It is a most extraordinary fact, that the Jewish nation, over whom but a few years before the mighty Solomon had reigned in all his glory, with a magnificence scarcely equalled by the greatest monarchs, spending eight thousand millions on a temple, was overlooked by the historian Herodotus, writing of Egypt on one side, and of Babylon on the other,—visiting both places, and of course almost necessarily passing within a few miles of the splendid capital of the nation, Jerusalem. How can this be accounted for? A few generations after the reign of the mighty Solomon, the nation was conquered by the Babylonians, and its

¹ Cab. Cyclop. Vol. I. p. 118.

² The sovereign of which was called *Prestre John*.

chief persons carried into captivity. Before this time we have books which purport to be a history, but it is remarkable that they are found to contain incidents belonging to a very old nation spread over all India, over immense countries, and accompanied with temples, statues, towns, and mountains, with the Jewish names, and evidently of the same mythos. The dates of the statues, towns, names of mountains, &c., here noticed, are so remote that they are totally unknown to the present inhabitants, and even to their history or traditions, though they pretend to have regular histories to times long anterior to the time of the Western Solomon. The towns, names of mountains, temples, colossal statues, &c., clearly prove, that whenever they were fabricated the people who erected them must have been masters of the country. Can any one believe that all these things can have arisen from a few captive Jews or Samaritans from the country and state, so small as to be overlooked by Herodotus, and that they, so late as less than 1200 years before Christ, can have possessed those places in India unknown to the native historians of the countries who wrote perfect, regular histories of them, supported and confirmed by astronomical observations?

In reply to this, I am asked, Why Homer or Moses never names the Pyramids? The cases are totally dissimilar. But I suppose they did not name them for the same reasons that the Roman historians never named Stonehenge, Abury, or Carnac—each of the two latter equal to the greatest Pyramid,—and for the same reasons that our early English historians never named Abury. If these monuments had possessed inscriptions, which conveyed historical information, they would probably have been named. If the historians had been in search of antiquarian curiosities, the case would have been different; but they were in search both of ancient and modern empires, and it is totally incredible that the nation of Solomon could have been overlooked, if its history, as told in the Bible, be true. Herodotus might overlook an obscure little mountain, or vassal tribe of Babylon, though possessing even a large temple, but this is all which can be admitted; and this proves that the object of a chief part of the Bible was not *history* but a *mythos*, as the Bishop and Romish Apostolic Vicar Dr. Geddes properly called it, like the early history of Rome and Troy.

Almost as unaccountable as the ignorance of the inquisitive Herodotus, is the slight knowledge or comparative ignorance of Alexander the Great. So unsatisfactory to Josephus was Alexander's neglect of this formidable fortress and sumptuous temple,—by far the richest which ever existed in the world, that he felt it expedient to forge a story to fill up the chasm or blank, and in his work it may be found. I shall not enter into the subject: the falsity of Josephus has been satisfactorily proved by Mr. J. Moyle, of Southampton, in his correspondence with Dean Prideaux, and I have no need to add to the proof. Mr. Moyle has shewn that Alexander was never at Jerusalem. I have seen the ignorance of the Grecian historians of the Jewish nation accounted for by the pretence, that they despised the Jews too much to notice them. The reason is ridiculous and childish, not worthy of a moment's consideration. If the Greeks knew any thing of them, it is probable that they knew no more of them than the name, or than they knew of any other obscure mountain tribe. If I were to write a history of Britain it is probable that I should never name the town and church of Bangor: and yet I should not despise them. For a similar reason Herodotus never named the temple or empire of Solomon.

All these circumstances combined give the lie to the glories of David and Solomon, and reduce the whole to the history of a petty mountain tribe possessing a rich temple, similar to those which were to be seen at Heliopolis, that is, Tadmor, and many other places. The whole thing amounts to this; that there was in the mountains of Syria a tribe divided, like the Ionians of Asia Minor, into twelve municipalities; that they quarrelled about their superstition, and in consequence separated; that it was a tribe which came in very early times from India; that it

was, until it settled and conquered Judea, exactly like the present Afghan tribes ; indeed, there is the greatest reason in the world to believe, that it was one of them, probably a strong tribe ; that its sacred books are a mere mythos, exactly like the Mahabarat or other sacred books of the Brahmins,—the foundation of it being the same mythos as theirs, accommodated by its priests to its own peculiar history and local circumstances. And this was most likely the case of the secret books of every great temple or cathedral as it might be called,—which was, in fact, the archiepiscopal see of each arrondissement. The Jews, of whom we read at Alexandria and other places, were probably partly from Judæa and partly from the other settlements of the tribe of Yudi, wherever they might happen to be—Telmessus, Upper Egypt, Heliopolis, or other places where the Tecte Solumi prove that they were settled. No doubt the Christian sectaries of the Judæan mythos, have done all they could to destroy written evidence of the truth ; but the temples of Solomon, the names of places in North India, in South India, in Siam, Ceylon, China, &c., prove the existence and the great dissemination of the mythos, which was, in fact, the basis on which was erected the Pandæan kingdom, and *that* was a Sacerdotal kingdom. That the tribe of Juda did exist almost all over the world cannot possibly be denied : the city of Judia in Siam, the mythos at Cape Comorin the temple of Solomon in Cashmere, the Montes Solumi in Mewar, the great city of Oude or Juda, are facts which prove it, and admit of no dispute.

4. I must now call my reader's attention to another fact of very great importance. We have heard much about Daniel and the Chaldeans of Babylon, and about the rendering of the law of Moses by Ezra or Esdras into the Chaldee language, at the gate of the temple, after the captivity. But there is another book extant, said to be written by Esdras, which declares that the book of the law was burnt, and that it was rewritten by him under the influence of divine inspiration. This, for very obvious reasons, is now denied to be of divine authority, by the united sect of Jews and Christians—for in this case they must be considered one. But it seems to stand upon as good ground as the other books, and in some respects upon better. But this observation is rather from my argument, though it strikes a blow at the credibility of the fact of the explanation of the law at the gate of the temple : for how could Ezra explain the law, if it were burnt ? unless, indeed, it were the *new* law revealed to Esdras.

The fact to which I have to draw my reader's attention, and from which I have digressed, is this, that though we are told that the Jews brought the Chaldee language and letters back with them from Babylon, yet that among *the great numbers of inscriptions* of different kinds found in the ruins of that city, one in the Chaldee letter and language has never been found. This seems clearly to prove, that if the Chaldean language and letter were the language and letter of Daniel and the magi or astrologers with whom he is classed in the Bible, they were not the letter and language of the Assyrians. The letter must have been a secret of the Jewish priests, and their language, their sacred language at least, probably different from that of Assyria. This all tends to prove the tribe of Abraham a distinct tribe from India, of comparatively-speaking recent date.

On the most mature consideration I have come to the opinion, and it is very important, that the similarity between the Chaldaic, or Hebrew, and the other languages noticed by Sir W. Jones, is the nearest approximation to identity which can be expected, and indeed more than could be expected, or would have been found, if the copy of the Pentateuch in the Jewish temple had not arrested the Hebrew Chaldee in its progress of change. Under these circumstances it is evidently incredible, that the *original* from which all these languages sprung can now exist. It is pretty clear that the mythos of Moses has existed from very old time. This, I think, the numbers of temples, houses, or mounts, (all the same,) of Solymi prove. And this is confirmed by the Sibyls, each of whom refers to this mythos, though the variation among them is so great as to shew that they cannot have copied from one another. If we go to the African Ethiopians we

find, in the descent from Solomon, in the *Ioannes, Butta, Deus*, and the use of the Chaldee language, remains of the same mythos. We find the same both in North and South India. When I consider the little, obscure, mountain tribe of Jews in Western Syria, and I again contemplate the Judæa in the mighty cities of Agra, Oude, Mundore, &c., I cannot doubt that North India must have been the birth-place of the mythos; and the mistake of all these people in supposing themselves descended from the Jews of the little tribe of Western Syria, is easily accounted for; it is the natural effect of the loss by them of their real history, and of the stories told them by proselyting Christians, that they must have come from Western Syria. To these causes of mistake may be added the account of these people retailed and misrepresented to us by the same Christians, who, from prejudice, overlook important facts, (such, for instance, as that of the existence of an old temple of Solomon in Cashmere,) and who misrepresent others to make them suitable to their own superstitions and creeds. Thus, to believe them, all the Jews or Youdi, scattered in ancient times over the world, and forming great nations, were part of the mountain tribe of Western Syria, which Herodotus did not observe, or, in his search for nations, discover; the capital of which, with its temple, would not now have been in existence, had it not been preserved by Helena and the Christians.

To return to the assertion I have so often made, that the Hebrew is the first language. This assertion I must now qualify, in order to answer a question which will be asked, viz. What I mean by the first language. It is very clear that the Hebrew, when a spoken language, must have changed like all other languages, and must have undergone this change when it advanced from *sixteen* to *twenty-two* letters, and this change must have been very considerable. We have formerly seen, from the works of various learned men, that the Afghan language, called Pushto, is very similar to the Chaldee. We have seen the same Pushto very similar to the Tamul. We have seen that the Tamul is very similar to or identical with the Aramean Syriac or Pushto of Western Syria, and that this, which is the dialect of the time of Jesus Christ, is but a dialect of the Chaldee or Hebrew in which the Synagogue Pentateuch is written. All these similarities are as near identities as can be expected, and the fact of the same original sixteen letters in all, proves their original identity. Supposing them all in the sixteen-letter state, they must necessarily all have diverged from it, and the similarity discovered by different learned men is as much as can be expected, and more than would have been ever discovered, had not the common mythos operated in a direction contrary to the tendency to change—the natural effect of time—united to the circumstance of the recluse Pentateuch in the Jewish temple having been fortuitously preserved. In fact, all the written languages are but dialects of a sixteen-letter language, as Mr. Gilchrist has judiciously observed. The language which Sir William Jones and others call Chaldee can be nothing, in fact, but the Arabic, before the change in the letter and the addition to it of points, by one of the Caliphs, took place. It is, in reality, the language of the book of Job.

After much consideration I am induced to believe, that the Sanscrit has been a language artificially formed, by the caste of priests, upon the old language of the country, and, at first, as found in the earliest Veda, in a more rude state than it afterwards arrived at; and that, as long as the Brahmins were in power and prosperity, it kept improving, till it arrived at its present perfection. As they kept copying their Vedas they kept improving the language of them, exactly as we do with our Bibles. We all along keep correcting the antiquated mode of spelling and expression, though keeping to the sense.

I think, judging from all history and from all circumstances, there can be no doubt that the farther back we go, the more nearly all the ancient languages, which had the Cadmean system of letters, will be found to assimilate; on the contrary, the more we advance to our own times, the more they will diverge from their original root. In our endeavours to discover the meanings of

the old languages, this consideration will be found of the greatest importance. It accounts very satisfactorily for the great number of old Hebrew words which we find in almost all the Western languages. But how are we to account for the Sanscrit, which we also find in them? I can suggest no rational theory except that which I have before stated,—that the Sanscrit must have come to the West before it increased its sixteen to fifty-two letters, and that, in fact, it was also Hebrew or Saxon, or a dialect of Hebrew, before it was improved. I still feel that this is scarcely sufficient to account for the closeness or the similarity of the Sanscrit to the improved forms of the Latin and Greek.

I confess that sometimes I cannot help suspecting, that the opinions of Dugald Stewart and Professor Dunbar are well founded, and that the Sanscrit was formed on the Greek and Latin, after the irruption of Alexander into India. It seems to me that our Sanscrit scholars are opposed to this, chiefly, because it seems to compromise the antiquity of the Indian learning: but this is, I think, a hasty conclusion; for their learning both in astronomy and in every other branch may have existed in the Tamul or other language long before the time of Alexander, and all their works may have been very readily translated into the Sanscrit. In the sixteen-letter Tamul we have a refined language of learning and of learned men, and in the Kaliwakam¹ we have a work which will not disgrace any learned Brahmin.

The following is an extract from the Kaliwakam.

THE KALIWAKIM OF AYVAR.

The zealous study of sciences brings increasing happiness and honour.
 From the fifth year of age learning must begin.
 The more we learn the more understanding we get.
 Spare no expense to learn reading and writing.
 Of all treasures reading and writing are the most valuable.
 Learning is really the most durable treasure.
 An ignorant man ought to remain dumb.
 He who is ignorant of reading and writing is indeed very poor.
 Though thou shouldst be very poor learn at least something.
 Of each matter endeavour to get a clear knowledge.
 The true end of knowledge is to distinguish good and bad.
 He who has learned nothing is a confused prattler.
 The five syllables Na-ma-si-va-yah² contain a great mystery.
 He who is without knowledge is like a blind man.
 Cyphering must be learned in youth.
 Be not the cause of shame to thy relations.
 Fly from all that is low.
 One accomplished philosopher is hardly to be met with among thousands.
 A wise man will never cease to learn.
 If all should be lost, what we have learned will not be lost.
 He who loves instruction will never perish.
 A wise man is like a supporting hand.
 He who has attained learning by free self-application excels other philosophers.
 Continue always in learning, though thou should do it at a great expense.
 Enjoy always the company of wise men.
 He who has learned most is most worthy of honour.
 What we have learned in youth is like a writing cut in stone.

¹ Kali-Hakim, Kali-akim, Kali-ow-akim; evidently the *wisdom of Cali* or *Kali*.

² This is the Roman Nama Sebadia, often found on the Mithraic monuments in Italy. I think this cannot be doubted; and it connects the Italian and Indian mythoses together beautifully.

False speaking causes infinite quarrels.
 He who studies sophistry and deceit, turns out a wicked man.
 Science is an ornament wherever we come.
 He who converses with the wicked perishes with them.
 Honour a moral master.
 He who knoweth himself, is the wisest.
 What thou hast learned teach also to others.
 If one knows what sin is, he becomes wise.
 Well-principled wise men approach the perfection of the Divinity.
 Begin thy learning in the name of the DIVINE SON. (Pulleyar.)
 Endeavour to be respected among men of learning.
 All perishes except learning.
 Though one is of low birth, learning will make him respected.
 Religious wise men enjoy great happiness.
 Wisdom is firm-grounded, even on the great ocean.
 Without wisdom there is no ground to stand on.
 Learning becomes old age.
 Wise men will never offend any by speaking.
 Behave politely to men of learning.
 The unwise only flatter others.
 Wisdom is the greatest treasure on earth.
 The wiser, the more respected.
 Learning gives great fame.
 Wise men are as good as kings.
 Do not deceive even thine own enemy.
 In whom is much science, in him is great value.
 He that knows the sciences of the ancients, is the greatest philosopher.
 Truth is in learning the best.
 Wise men are exalted above all others.
 In proportion as one increases in learning he ought to increase in virtue.
 The most prosperous good is the increase in learning.
 Wisdom is a treasure valued everywhere.
 The Veda teaches wisdom.
 Speak and write for the public good.
 If knowledge has a proper influence on the mind it makes us virtuous.¹

The very important circumstances, noticed in Chap. VII. Sect. 9, that the same mythos of Pisces is found in the same names, Camasenes in South India, the Tamul country, and in South Italy, PROVES, I repeat PROVES, a very intimate connexion between the two countries of which we have not a hint in any Greek or Roman historian, (and the Nama Sebadia confirms it,) even later than the time of Alexander, because it must have been after the sun entered Pisces at the vernal equinox, which took place 360 years before Christ. This connexion can have been no slight or casual acquaintance of the two countries which could establish the same new system (as to the populace it would appear to be) of religion in one of them. It may be observed also, that this system was not established by Sanscrit speakers, but by the Tamul or one of the broken, that is, the old dialects of India. The names Comarin, Coromandel, &c., are all common names used by the people, and if they be found in the Sanscrit this is what might be expected. It is absurd to suppose the Brahmins would not write the old names in the Sanscrit letter. Whoever they were that brought the Indian names of the Fishes to Italy, they at the same time probably brought the art of building, and the beautiful designs of the temples at Pæstum—which are, in fact, almost copies of some of those in Col. Tod's book—and which are proved to be the same as the Indian

¹ Asiat. Transactions, Vol. VII. p. 357.

also, by the Ling Ioni's, found in the ruins by Col. Tod, and particularly in the hand of Ceres, the Goddess of the temple.

Once more I repeat, that I know I shall have great difficulty in convincing Sanscrit scholars that their language is comparatively modern : but its close analogy to the Greek and Latin cannot be denied, and I feel quite satisfied that they can never refute the argument drawn from the smallness of the number of the Greek and Latin letters. If the Greek and Latin had come from the Sanscrit in its present form, they must have had *fifty-two* letters instead of *sixteen*. I have **PROVED** in my *Celtic Druids*, that at the time when the colonies came from the Indus, they each had sixteen letters only, and the same sixteen. In this alphabet the names of the Indian Gods are found, and the names of places and Gods in Greece and Italy,—Saturnia, Pallatini, &c., &c., and, in the names of the Indian Gods, the names of the God of the Hebrews, and of Syria—Jah, Adoni, Taurus, &c.

When the Chaldean tribe of Yuda, or tribe of Crestons, with its Kan-ya, or *Χρησεν*, or IE, or Cristna, came, under its Brahmin, from Uri-ana of Colida or Chaldea to Creston and Sindus of Thrace, (bringing its custom of sacrificing widows,) and Creston or Corton of Italy, and mount Meru, or Sion, or Solyma of Syria, and the other Solymas, about 2500 or 3000 years before Christ, it brought the sixteen letters of Cadmus or the East with it; perhaps the sixteen letters of the Tamul. Its mythos of Meru, and its Arga, and its cycles of returning Saviours, Buddhas, or Cristnas, put to death and raised from the dead, &c., &c., were renewed and located under every distinct, independently-formed government. Thus we find traces of these things with the cyclar temples of Stonehenge, &c., &c., every where. Every nation had its Meru, Moriah, &c., &c. And the tribe of Jews, where it differs from the others, differs in consequence of having had a great iconoclastic leader to legislate for it, in a particular manner, different from the others.

A very learned oriental friend maintains, that the languages of the Chinese and other Eastern countries, and of the Polynesian islands, have all the most complicated and artificial forms that we meet with in the Sanscrit and Western languages; and thence he would infer, that they are primeval or anterior to the latter, and that the Hebrew, on account of its rudeness, is what he calls a broken-down language from the others. The contrary, I contend, is the fact in the case of the Hebrew, because in its case we take it in the temple copy, from which it may be said not to have deviated for thousands of years. We catch it in its infancy, and in consequence of the curses denounced against any alteration of the law written in its dialect, it has been kept in its infant state all the days of its life. Many passages may formerly have been corrupted to serve the purposes of priests, but generally the language would not be changed. In corrupting passages the old style would be studiously affected. The younger a written language is, the more simple it will be, and it will acquire complication and refinement as it acquires age. What can be more rude than the synagogue Hebrew? What more refined and artificial than the pointed modern Hebrew of the Mazorites? The language of the barbarians of the Polynesian islands is complicated, because its possessors have arisen from the overflowings of the civilized states, and they took with them, when they migrated, all the complicated forms in use in the country which they left.

The important fact which I gleaned from the learned and ingenious Mr. Landseer, almost the whole of whose life has been spent in the study of Assyrian antiquities, that among all the numerous inscriptions of Babylon nothing like a Chaldaic inscription was ever found, is decisive proof that the Chaldee was not the dialect of the Assyrians, nor is it the dialect of the present natives of that country; but it is the dialect of several tribes in the country of the Brahmin Uria of Colida, both of that near Ayoudya or Oude, and that at Salem, Adoni, St. Thomé, Uria (in Orissa) in Colida, near Cochin. Sir William Jones found Chaldean inscriptions in Persia, as we

should expect. See his Sixth Discourse. The conveyance of the Chaldee language to the Afghans and the Brahmins of Madura by Nestorians of Germany is absurd enough.

Dr. Hagar believes he has traced the nail-headed characters to the Indian. Now if this be true, the Samaritan must have come from India to Melchizedek before the time of Abraham; and when Ezra changed this character into the Chaldee letter of Daniel, or of the then Chaldees, a great change must have taken place in the letter between the time of Abraham and that of Daniel, a space of a thousand years. Daniel appears to have been not a Western Syrian Jew, but a Persian Chaldean of the Jewish religion. We may be certain that the Chaldei of Persia, (i. e. Cyrus,) of Assyria, and of Judea, were all the same. In Book IX. Chap. I. Sect. 11, I have given an observation of Dr. Murray's, that ocular inspection proves the identity of the Chaldean and Sanscrit letters; then the Samaritan must have been the first letter of the Chaldeans, brought by Abraham before the Sanscrit was perfected, and the Chaldean letter, the letter of Daniel, after it.

It will be difficult to persuade many persons to agree with me that the Chaldee of Daniel was not the letter or language of Babylon; (except merely as the *sacred* and probably *secret letters* of the Chaldee order of Daniel;) but they must answer the questions, Why are there no Chaldean inscriptions in the ruins of Babylon, whilst there are such numbers of inscriptions in the arrow-headed characters? I think Dr. O'Connor says very truly,¹ that the Chaldee had a common original with the Phœnician, and that the Chaldee was the letter and language of Abraham. I think the Chaldee was the peculiar and probably secret letter of the Chaldeans till the time of Ezra. The Jewish tribe were correctly Chaldeans till changed to a new system by Moses. Abraham brought it to Egypt, the Egyptians taught it and its mysteries to Moses. Mr. Bosworth and Dr. O'Connor both prove the Gothic and Northern letters and language to be, in fact, the same as the Phœnician or Hebrew. Then, if the Saxon came from the Hebrew, of course when it came to Britain it would bring an increase of Hebrew words, and justify the derivation of many modern English words either from the Hebrew or the Saxon, or the Sacæ of India. (Buddha was called Saca-sa, that is, Saca-isa, the Saviour or Isis Buddha—the DIVINE SON just named in the Kaliwakim—the NAMA SEBADIA of Italy.) Every thing tends to draw us to North India, the country of the Pushto.

I entertain a strong suspicion that the Chaldee language and the letter of the Chaldees were the higher dialect of the Tamul, and that the Syro-Chaldee of Western Syria, called Pushto, and before noticed as a language both in Western Syria and Tibet or North India, was the lower Tamul language, and the spoken language of the tribe of Judæi both in Eastern and Western Syria.

5. I shall now proceed to make some observations on the *sacred numbers* of the ancients, which will not only confirm what has been said in several instances, but be of service in our future researches.

Before I make any observations on the sacred numbers of the *Jews*, I must observe, that *generally* where *seventy* are named, *seventy-two* are meant. This is most important—for, without it, we shall lose half the proofs of the mythos. The truth of this observation will presently be sufficiently clear. This is no new discovery of mine. Mr. Astle² says, "The ancients frequently expressed sums by even numbers, adding what was deficient to complete them, or omitting whatever might be redundant. This mode of reckoning is often used in sacred writings, and was thence introduced into other monuments."

Bishop Walton, in his treatise on Hebraisms,³ says, "The Hebrews are accustomed to use round numbers, and neglect the two or three units which exceed them in certain cases. They say, for example, the Seventy Interpreters, and the Council of Seventy, although the number in

¹ Bosworth's Saxon Grammar.

² On Writing, p. 185.

³ Sect. xiii.

“ each case was seventy-two ; and in the book of Judges we read, that Abimelech killed seventy
“ of the children of Jerobaal, although he had but sixty-eight.”

Every one has heard of the famous Septuagint, usually written LXX ; but the story is, that the translation was made by seventy-two men, six out of each tribe, though it is called *the Seventy* ; that to these men seventy-two questions were put, and they finished their work in seventy-two days.

Peter Comestor, and Vincent of Beauvais, make seventy-two generations or nations from the three sons of Noah. According to the recognitions of Clemens¹ the earth was divided into seventy-two² parts, the number of countries specified in Genesis. This required no small ingenuity ; and mankind was divided into seventy-two families : but the same author, in the Homilies, calls them seventy tongues and seventy nations. Here is an example of seventy put for seventy-two.³ The number of nations was generally stated to be seventy-two by the Greek fathers.⁴ On the confusion of tongues, Shuckford says, “ From all these considerations, “ therefore, I cannot but imagine the common opinion about the dispersion of mankind to be a “ very wrong one. The confusion of tongues arose at first from small beginnings, increased “ gradually, and in time grew to such a height as to scatter mankind over the face of the earth.”⁵ Again he says, “ but the text does not oblige us to think it so sudden a production.”⁶ By a long train of argument he endeavours to support his opinion. The fathers make the languages seventy-two, by adding Cainan and Elishah, according to the LXX, who are not mentioned in the Hebrew. This is thought to be supported by Deut. xxxii. 8. The text says, the Most High set the bounds of the people according to the number of the tribes of Israel—that is, seventy-two, the number which went down into Egypt. This is confirmed by the Targum of Ben-Uzziel. Horapollo teaches that the world was divided into seventy-two regions.⁷ Clemens Alexandrinus and Epiphanius both say, that there were seventy-two tongues at the dispersion.⁸ Josephus and the fathers of the church fix the languages at the confusion to seventy-two.⁹

Enfield¹⁰ says, “ The Jews had seventy-two names of God.”

The Rabbis maintain that the angels who ascended and descended Jacob’s ladder were seventy-two in number.¹¹

Lightfoot, on the Temple Service,¹² states the dress of Aaron to have had upon it seventy-two bells.¹³ This conveys with it the consequence that it must have had seventy-two pomegranates.

If Bishop Wilkins can be depended on, there were seventy-two kinds of animals in the Ark.¹⁴

In Numbers xi. 16, it is said, that Moses was ordered to take seventy men of the elders of Israel. But the number was seventy-two, six out of each tribe.

The Cabalists find seventy-two names of God in three verses—the 19, 20, and 21, of the fourteenth chapter of Exodus.¹⁵

In Numbers xxiii. 9, Exod. xv. 27, we read of seventy palm trees. Of course the number ought to be seventy-two.

In the book of Enoch is an allegory, in which seventy shepherds are said to superintend the

¹ Lib. ii. Cap. xlii.

² If we count the countries we shall find seventy-two.

³ See Bryant’s Anal. Vol. III. p. 427.

⁴ Clemens, Alex. Strom. Lib. i. ; Euseb. in Chron. Lib. i. ; Epiph. adv. Hær. i. ; as also Aug. de Civ. Dei.

⁵ Con. B. iii.

⁶ B. ii.

⁷ Ency. Britt. art. Philology, Sect. i.

⁸ Clemens, Strom. Lib. i. p. 404 ; Epiph. adv. Hær. Lib. i. p. 6.

⁹ Vide Ency. Britt. voce Phil. p. 486.

¹⁰ Phil. Book iv. Ch. iii.

¹¹ Nimrod, Vol. II. p. 453.

¹² L. iii.

¹³ Moses Lowman, p. 125

¹⁴ Olivier’s Illustrations of Masonry, p. 96.

¹⁵ Basn. Hist. Jud. Book iii. Ch. xv. p. 202.

flock, and the seventy are divided into three classes, 37, 23, and 12; but these make seventy-two. Here is an example of the common Jewish expression of seventy for seventy-two, which cannot be disputed, except the reader be disposed, with Bishop Laurence, to throw out *two* of the kings, because they reigned only short periods; and, in addition, to have recourse to confounding the number of the shepherds with the periods of time;¹ in short, to corrupting the text in two different ways. From the account which the Jews of Cochin gave to Dr. Buchanan,² he infers that they were governed by a council of seventy-two persons. This is evidently meant for an imitation of the Sanhedrim of the Jews of Judea: and strongly confirms what I have said that by *seventy*, almost always *seventy-two* are meant.

Jesus is said to have sent out seventy disciples or teachers. Now it has been universally allowed that Manes, in fixing the number of his apostles, and of his disciples or bishops, intended exactly to imitate Jesus Christ; and living so near the time of Jesus, the tradition could not very well be mistaken, and there could be no reason whatever for any misrepresentation, and he fixed upon the numbers *twelve* and *seventy-two*, not *seventy*. This shews that probably the expression in Matthew must be considered the same as *the Septuagint*—seventy for seventy-two. If Manes had had any reason for doubt he would certainly have taken the seventy and not seventy-two.

These sacred numbers, every where the same, clearly prove an esoteric religion—an oriental allegory. The fact cannot be doubted. Jesus, the God of Peace, sent out his twelve apostles to preach his gospel. The God *Iao*, the Sun, had the year divided into twelve months, into twelve signs, through which, in his annual course, he passed. The year was divided by the ancient Magi into two hemispheres of light and darkness, of six months each; during one period, the genius of good or of light prevailed, during the other, the genius of darkness or evil. Each month or part was divided into twelve parts, and this multiplied by six, gives seventy-two, the number of disciples sent out by Jesus. This number is the root of almost all the ancient cycles or periods of the Chinese, Hindoos, Egyptians, Magi, &c.; multiplied by six, it gives 432, &c. See Drummond. This relates to the microcosm to be discussed in the next volume.

The Mohamedans hold that the world was divided into seventy-two nations and seventy-two languages, and that there were seventy-two sects in their religion. I believe this related to their esoteric religion, in which they considered Mohamed as the tenth Avatar of the whole world, and I have no doubt that what is above called a *sect* ought to be *divisions*, into which the Pantheistic or Mohamedan Catholic faith was divided.

Nimrod says, “We have shewn who Georgos, God of war, was, and that he died at the royal city of Diospolis in Iran, where a king reigned over seventy kings; this is the number of nations who constituted the universal empire of Cush.” Again, “Then did Isis go forth wandering. One Aso, Queen of the Cushim, was his accomplice, *συνεργος*, in this business; but besides her, there were seventy-two confederates, leagued by oath, *συναμοται*.”³

The mystical numbers used in the religions of the sun, are constantly found in the religion of Jesus. The number of the twelve apostles, which formed the retinue of Jesus during his mission, is that of the signs, and of the secondary genii, the tutelar gods of the Zodiacal signs which the sun passes through in his annual revolution. It is that of the twelve gods of the Romans, each of whom presided over a month. The Greeks, the Egyptians, the Persians, each had their *twelve* gods, as the Christian followers of Mithra had their *twelve* apostles. The chief of the twelve Genii of the annual revolution had the barque and the keys of time, the same as the chief of the secondary

¹ See Laurence's Enoch, Pref. and Ch. lxxxix. vers. 1, 7, 25.

² Christ. Res. p. 222.

³ Plut. de Isid. et Osir. p. 356; Nimrod, Vol. I. p. 644, Suppressed Ed., Vol. II. pp. 448, 452.

gods of the Romans or Janus, after whom St. Peter, Bar-Jona, with his barque and keys, is modelled. At the foot of the statue of Janus were placed twelve altars, dedicated to the twelve months. As Janus was the chief of the twelve lesser gods, Peter was the chief of the apostles; and, as I have said in Book X. Chap. IV., as Janus held the keys of heaven, so does Peter. The Valentinians supposed that Christ commenced his mission at thirty years of age, because it was the number of degrees in a sign of the Zodiac, and that he was crucified in the twelfth month; so that his career had one year, like that of the sun in the Twelve Labours of Hercules. It is very evident that the Valentinians considered Jesus as a Ray or Emanation from the Sun, and that he formed a microcosm of the Solar orb, each being a microcosm of a superior being. The Romists evidently do the same in their annual scenic representation of the acts of the Saviour's life.

It is said that Christ fixed the number of his apostles at twelve, because there were twelve months in the year; and that John the Baptist fixed his at thirty, because the months have thirty days.¹ Clemens Alexandrinus, on the oriental doctrine, says, that the Valentinian Theodotus maintained that the twelve apostles held, in the church, the same place that the signs of the Zodiac held in nature; because, as the twelve constellations govern the world of generation, the twelve apostles govern the world of regeneration. In Dupuis many other striking circumstances relating to the number *twelve* may be seen.

Why did Jesus choose *twelve* apostles and *seventy-two* disciples? Why did seventy-two men come from Medina to Mohamed; and why did he retain with him *twelve* as his apostles? Why does the college of Cardinals consist of seventy-two persons? Why did Ptolemy take seventy-two men to translate the Pentateuch? All accident, as usual?

The Persians had twelve angels who presided over the twelve months. He who presided over the *first* month was called the treasurer of Paradise.² Probably, like Peter and Janus, he carried the keys.

The Gentiles had precisely the same astrological mythos as the Jews and Christians. The commanders of the Greeks against Troy, including Philoctetes, who, though absent, was one of them in the league—one of the confederates—were seventy-two.³ Osiris was killed by seventy-two conspirators.⁴ According to Keating, the Irish divided the languages into seventy-two. Proofs, which cannot be impeached, of the astrological character of the temple and its sacred numbers, may be seen in Josephus.⁵

The Greek mina or pound was raised by Solon, as we learn from Plutarch,⁶ from seventy-two drachmæ to a *hundred*.⁷

The number *seven* is equally a sacred number in the Gentile religion as in the Christian. The number of the planets has been copied in the Christian religion in the seven sacraments, seven deadly sins, seven gifts of the holy spirit.⁸

From the number of the days of the least of the cycles, seven, being identical with the number of the planetary bodies, it can never be known with a certainty when one is alluded to separately from the other. But the constant recurrence of the numbers connected intimately with the decans, dodecans, &c., 7, 12, 72, 360 not 365, 432, &c., into which the sphere was divided, sufficiently prove their intimate connexion. They are all closely bound together, and on their union was

¹ Homil. Clement, II. No. 23, Ep. No. 26; Dupuis, Vol. III. pp. 160, 319, 4to.

² Hyde, p. 240.

³ Nimrod, Vol. II. p. 453.

⁴ Plut. de Isid. et Osir. p. 356.

⁵ Ant. B. iii. Ch. vi. Sect. 7, and Ch. vii. Sect. 7, ed. Whiston.

⁶ In Solone.

⁷ Walpole's Memoirs of Turkey, Vol. I. p. 435; also see Clarke on Coins, 94.

⁸ Dupuis, Vol. III. p. 47.

founded all judicial astrology and all ancient mythology. The peculiar circumstance, *accidental* I will call it, of the number of the days of the week coinciding exactly with the number of the planetary bodies, probably procured for it its character of sanctity.

In Ireland, at Wicklow, we meet with seven churches; and again, near Athlone, with seven more. Seven churches are described in the Apocalypse to have existed in Asia Minor, to whom angels or messengers were sent; but the church at Thyatira is said to have existed only in name: and in the Peninsula of India, about thirty-eight miles south of Madras, at a place called Mahabalipoorum or the city of the great Bali. is a collection of ruins, usually called the seven Pagodas. An account, but a very defective one, is given of them in the fifth volume of the Transactions of the Asiatic Society, by a gentleman named Goldingham. It seems to me that they are the work of the Buddhists. The Bull-headed Bali is conspicuous.

There are seven sephiroths, of rank inferior to the first three, answering to the seven planets. There are seven gates of the soul; there are seven gates employed in the creation; there are seven sabbaths from the Passover to the Pentecost; and seven times seven sabbaths for the year of Jubilee; lastly, the seventh Millenium will be the grand sabbath.¹

In the Persian mythology every thing appears to have been closely connected with the numbers described in my *Celtic Druids*, that is, with judicial astrology. M. Creuzer, on the number of the planetary bodies, has observed,² that the nation was distributed by its founder, Djemchid, into four classes, and into seven castes. The four *classes* I take to be allusive to the four divisions of the month, and the seven *castes* to the seven days of the week. The seven Amshaspands, the seven Enceintes of Ecbatana, with their seven colours, are all in like manner closely allied both to the planets and the sacred numbers. The body of Osiris was supposed to have been buried at Elephanta, in the Isle of Philoe, in Upper Egypt. Every day the priests offered here 360 bowls of milk at his shrine, and sung suitable litanies. An usage exactly similar obtained at the city of Acanthus.³ The great oath of the Egyptians was, by the remains of Osiris buried at Philoe.⁴ Typhon made an alliance with the Queen of Ethiopia, who supplied him with seventy-two companions.⁵ Every where the sacred numbers, that is, judicial astrology, is to be found. The seven gates of Thebes were erected, as stated by Nonnus, according to the number and order of the seven planets.⁶ Respecting the identity of sacred numbers among Jews, Gentiles, and Christians, enough has been said; but many additional examples might be adduced if it were necessary.

6. I think on careful inspection of the exoteric religion of each of the tribes which appears to have arrived from the East, we may see in all of them occasional proofs escaping from their mysterious adyta, sufficient to furnish ground for a rational belief that what I have asserted is correct,—that the same system pervaded them all. We must not forget to make a large allowance for the circumstance that they are the *secret* doctrines to which I allude. We cannot expect to hear them explained from the top of the Mosque, by the Muizzim; nor by the Pope, from the chair of St. Peter. In almost all nations the system of which the Millenarian is a part, prevailed; and if I be asked why we have not clearer proofs of it, I assign the same cause, since the thirteenth century, as for the Gospel of Joachim or the Holy Ghost being forgotten,—it was every person's interest to conceal it.

The reputed books of Solomon, such as Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus, are full of allusions to the doctrines of wisdom. A person who has read the preceding part of this work will perceive,

¹ Basnage, Hist. Jud. Liv. iii. Ch. xi. p. 190.

² Vol. I. p. 333, ed. Guiniaut.

³ Diad. Sicul. I. 22; *ibid.* 97.

⁴ Creuzer, ed. Guiniaut, Vol. I. p. 393.

⁵ Creuzer, *ibid.* p. 397.

⁶ Dionys. Lib. v.; Clarke's Travels, Vol. IV. p. 66, 4to.

in a moment, that they use the word wisdom as referring to an unexplained or mystical doctrine in almost every page. This was, to the doctrine of the Cabala, to the doctrine of the Emanation, of the Sephiroth, which the *present* Jews call the *ten emanations*, which are evidently, on the slightest inspection, *nonsense*—**NONSENSE** designed originally to mislead; but, perhaps, latterly believed by the ignorant. Sephiroth is ספרות *sprut*, and may mean ten attributes or qualities, but it also means the doctrine of the ten sacred numbers or cycles of India, or of Virgil. ספר *spr* is to cipher, or count, or calculate; and ספרות *sprut* is the feminine plural of ספר *spr*, and means the calculations or calculated periods. It also means a symbolical or hieroglyphical or emblematical writing.¹ This actually conveys the meaning of the ten mythic or emblematical names. The Psalmist says, lxxi. 15, he shall praise the justice of God, and depend upon it for his salvation, for he has not known the ספרות *sprut* or Sephiroth; that is, the calculations of the cycles; as Pagninus says, *numeros*. The text is rather confused; but this, though not a translation, I think is its meaning. But the Sephiroth are correctly rendered *numbers*. They are the same as the feminine forms of the Seraphim, סרפיים *srpim*, alluded to in Isaiah vi. 2. The six wings of each seraph alluded to the six periods just gone, in the time of Solomon. In verse nine, the Tenth of something mystical—not *understood* and not *named*, but which, it is said, in verse thirteen, has been before, and shall return—means the *tenth* sæculum or cycle. I suspect the Seraphim and the Sepharim have been used promiscuously. The text of Isaiah, if correctly translated, means, that above the throne stood winged *serpents*; for seraph, translated, is serpent. It is only written, in our translation, in the Hebrew word *seraph* to disguise the word serpent, which our priests did not like. I need not remind my reader that the serpent is an emblem of a cycle or circle. Serpents are constantly seen on the Egyptian monuments, as described by Isaiah;² but with wings, and, in India, overshadowing the icons of Cristna or Buddha, in number three, four, five, six, seven, eight, or nine, according to the number of cycles, of which the being he was protecting, was the genius. One of these winged serpents may be seen in the hand of the Moses, found in St. Mary's Abbey, at York. The wings are manifest in the original icon, but in the plate published by the Society of Antiquaries *they cannot be distinguished!!!* Moses is there described as the Messiah, משיח *msh* or genius of a Zodiacal sign, and that of the first sign, as is evident from the *horns of Taurus which he has upon his head*. When he had finished all his labours, *the book* tells us, he delivered up his power to the saviour Joshua, and went to the top of Pisgah to die.

The word Cherub originally meant, and yet sometimes means, serpent, but this is only because its general meaning is *emblem* or *emblematical figure*. It is a compound word, formed of כר *kr*, circle, and אוב *aub*, serpent: in short, a circled or circular serpent or serpent with its tail in its mouth—כרוב *krub*. It was probably the first sacred emblem ever used, whence all such emblematical figures came to be called Cherubs; and this accounts for learned men having made them out to be of many different figures. Hutchinson explains the word Cherubims by *similitudes*, which confirms what I have said above.³

The ten Jewish Sephiroth were the ten cycles, and, in honour of the Trinity, the first was called כתר *ctr* Corona, the second חכמה *hkme* Sapiaentia, and the third בנה *bine* Intelligentia—Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. The first *three* were also the Trinitarian Sol—the Creator, Preserver, and

¹ Parkhurst in voce, ספר *spr*, IV.

² *Ib.* ver. 2.

³ General Vallancey has observed, that the Hebrew word יום *ium*, translated in our Bibles *a day*, appears to be an original word, signifying a revolution. He adds, like בר *br*, *bar*, *var*, *war*. This being admitted, here is one of the difficulties of Genesis removed at once. But this will not be liked, because it is the observation of a swordsman, not of a gownsman.

Destroyer—and the other *seven* might be the earth, moon, and planets, the host of Heaven, forming altogether the Ever-happy Octoade of the Gnostics: the whole forming the Παν, or system of the Pan-deva, holy Pan; not the το Παν, the Παν of the universe,—but the Παν of our system only. The first of the Sephiroth called כתר *ktr*, Corona, Circulus, is also called Arich-Anpin. This was a name given (as I have formerly shewn) to Brahma or the Brahmin Abraham. Arich is Αρχη. It is also called Ensoph, *fountain* of wisdom, fountain whence wisdom flowed. Now I suspect that both these terms ought correctly to have been applicable only to a power which I shall describe in another book. The author of the *Cabala denudata* observes, that the antiquity of the Cabala cannot be disputed, as it was known to Parmenides very near 460 years before Christ.

The second of the Sephiroth is חכמה *hkme*, Sapientia, Νες, Σοφια, and Λογος, by Philo called τον πρωτογονον Θεσ υιον, *primogenitum Dei*. This is also Ερος or divine love—Cama and Dipuc, of India, Cupid, of Greece, the Puck and Robin good-fellow of Shakespeare.

The third of the Sephiroth is בינה *bine*, Prudentia. This is the Anima Mundi or Psyche or την θειαν ψυχην of Plato. I believe that בינה *bine* is a feminine form of בן *bn*, son, and means daughter, and was thus the daughter of כתר *ktr*, and sister of חכמה *hkme*, or Wisdom, or Logos, or Ερος. Thus, with the Greeks, we had Jupiter, son of Saturn, married to his sister Juno, and Cupid married to his sister Psyche. The Targums often treat of a מימרא די"י *mimra* or *daughter of voice*, that is, daughter of the Logos: this, I think, was the בינה *bine*, not the Logos.

There was also a *Dseir Anpin*. This was the same, viz. שר *sr*, in the Hebrew, as the Arich-Anpin in the Greek. Much confusion has arisen from mistaking translations of words out of one language into another, for separate words. The fourth verse of the Revelation or Apocalypse of John, which speaks of him that *was*, that *is*, and that *is to come*, alludes to the Solar triune God, and to the seven cycles, as the author of the *Cabala Denudata* says; but it also alludes to the same Trinity, and to the seven planets or spirits which stand before the Sun, the throne of God. The same author, in *libri Druschim Tractatus*,¹ says, Hic tantum inculco decem sephiroth esse; ex se nihil aliud nisi decem aridas Numerationes, non Emanationes divinas, vacuas capsulas, non aurum margaritasve illic reponendas.

7. I must now make an observation of importance respecting the word ברא *bra*, of the first verse of Genesis. We have hitherto adopted the common reading *created* or *formed*; but I apprehend the word ברא *bra* or בר *br* has the meaning exclusively neither of creating from nothing, nor of first forming, or giving the first or the then new form to matter, but a renewal of a form; that it means renovare,² regenerare. This is exactly what it ought to be, if I be right, that the first book of Genesis is a Buddhist work. It will then mean, *By Wisdom Aleim renovated, regenerated, or renewed the planetary bodies, and the earth. And the earth was ungerminated—not impregnated, unprolific—and without any beautiful (animal or vegetable) form.* That is, it was the Ιλυσ or Mud of Sanchoniathon.

After this will come the arrangement and peopling or stocking of the world in six periods of time, as described by Moses and the Etruscans, and as Cuvier has shewn most correctly, and as I have shewn in my *Celtic Druids*, Ch. IV. Sect. XVI. All this harmonizes with the fact hitherto unexplained, of the Pentateuch containing no intimation of a Future State, with the renewal of cycles, the millenium, the prophecies of Saviours from time to time, and with the actual natural history of the earth, as laid down by Cuvier,—and proves that, whoever selected or composed

¹ Vol. I. p. 55.

² Parkhurst in voce ברא *bru*, IV.

Genesis was a person really possessing a profound knowledge of nature : a much more rational ground for claiming for him divine inspiration, than the vulgar anthropomorphism with which Moses has been charged by the priests, and which perhaps has been intentional, as alike suitable (as no doubt it is) to the capacity of the vulgar, and to conceal the real meaning.

I now beg to refer my reader once more to what I have said in Book II. Chap. III. Sect. 3, respecting the word רַשִׁית *rasit* or wisdom of Genesis. He will there find that in the meaning which I have given to it, I have said, that I was supported by the opinions of Clemens, Origen, &c. What I have said was true, but I find, on reconsideration of the subject, that I have not stated the whole truth. I have no doubt that by the rendering of that word by *wisdom*, which meant the Logos, the first of the Æons or Αἰῶνες of the Valentinians and Manichæans was meant. An Æon was an Αἰῶν. A great or eminent Æon was an Αἰῶν τῶν αἰῶνων. Every Æon was the genius of a cycle. Thus every period in the nature of a cycle had its Æon, with its small or great portion of the Divine Spirit or Holy Ghost, in proportion to its little or great importance. The Persians had 365 Æons, one for every day. The Valentinians had the same. The Romish Church has also its 365 saints, or persons divinely inspired in a low degree, one in a peculiar manner for each day in the year, besides many others.

Wisdom was one of the persons of the first triple Æon, and the translation of the word רַשִׁית *rasit*, by the phrase *wisdom*, was *universally* recognized by the early Christians, not, as my expression would induce a person to believe, by a few only ; but it was, with one trifling exception, the undisputed meaning attached to it, both by Jews and Christians, in the early times of Christianity, and, indeed, until a change, which I shall hereafter treat of, took place in the Romish Church, when it fell into the Paulite heresy. We have seen that by the Logos God formed the world. But the Logos was Christ, and Christ was the Χρησος. And this Χρησος was the first Emanation, the benignant Genius or Spirit—THE Χρησος, κατ' ἐξοχην.

Faustus is made, by Augustin, to say, *Christ is the wisdom of God.*¹ Now this we might infer, from what we have before observed respecting Gnosticism and Manichæism. (But the *Christ* ought to be the Chreest.) As the Χρησ was the Logos, and the Logos was Wisdom, it follows that the Χρησ must be Wisdom. Here, in either case, we arrive at Rasit again, and thus Jesus, or the Logos, is the Creator. Here we have a key to much of the recondite and misunderstood doctrines of the Gnostic, that is, the initiated Christians—the initiated Christians, or Gnostici, against whom St. Paul preached, of which I shall say *much* more hereafter. Here we see that the Χρησος on the monument, on the tomb, of the youth of Larissa, and all the other inscriptions, in Spon, from that country, connect the doctrine with the mythology of Plato and Greece. (What would Ammonius Saccas say to this ?) They connect the doctrine also with the Larissa and the other circumstances of Syra-strene and of its Diu, and with Ceylon and its Iava Diu, &c., and the Golden Chersonesus of Siam, with its mount Sion, its Judia, &c., &c. ; and bind the whole together. The links of the chain are not only there, but they are connected. Need I repeat any thing of Abraham or the Brahmin, from the land of *Maturea* or the land of the solar fire or *aur*—the land of Urii or Uriana—Ur of Colchis or Colida—or of the Cal or Culdees, going to Maturea, or Heliopolis, in Egypt—of the promontory of Tamus and St. Thomas, of Bituma, of Malabar, Coromandel, &c., &c., &c. ? No ! I need say no more : if my reader be blind, I have not the power of working miracles ; I cannot restore his sight.

No doubt the assertion that the translation of the most important word רַשִׁית *rasit* by *wisdom*,

¹ Faust. ap. Aug. Lib. xx. 2.

was *the admitted and undisputed construction of the word*, will be denied. And it will be denied for the same reason which operated with Parkhurst to make him suppress the knowledge that it was so translated by the early Christians and Jews. It will be denied for the same reason that Lardner suppressed his knowledge that the early Christians were called *Χρηστιανοι* not *Χριστιανοι*.

A learned Jew, who will shortly publish an English and Hebrew Lexicon, informs me, that the word *רָסָה* *ras* has the meaning of *wisdom* in the Talmud.

Many readers will think it quite impossible, that all the modern Lexicographers should have wilfully concealed the meaning of the word *rasit*. This is a question of fact, not of opinion. Have they or have they not given the meaning as stated by all the eminent persons whose names I have exhibited? I affirm that, with the exception of one slight notice of Parkhurst's in his GREEK NOT HEBREW LEXICON, in order to misrepresent it, they have all suppressed it. No one surely will say, that all the learned authorities cited by me are unworthy of NOTICE!

My reader, I imagine, will not have forgotten that a place supposed to be Cortona, in Italy, was called Creston. This was the place where Pythagoras, who was the son of an *Apolloniacal Spectre*, Holy Ghost, had what was called his school of WISDOM—that Pythagoras who sacrificed at the shrine of the bloodless Apollo at Delos. No doubt the school of this great philosopher from the East—India, Carmel, Egypt, Delphi, Delos, was closely connected with the schools of the Samaneans, Essenians, Carmelites, Gnostic Christians, or *Χρηστιανοι*, or CRESTON-ians. The Pythagoreans were Essenians, and the Rev. R. Taylor, A. M., the Deist, now in gaol, infamously persecuted by the Whigs for his religious opinions, in his learned defence of Deism, called *the Diegesis*, has clearly proved all the hierarchical institutions of the Christians to be a close copy of those of the Essenians of Egypt.

If the Christians be called by any author before Origen by the term *Χριστιανοι*, and not *Χρηστιανοι*, except as a term of reproach, as at Antioch; and if there be no other way of accounting for it; considering that they are so called in the teeth of the authority of Clemens, Justin, all the Gnostics and the Gentiles, and considering also the evident policy of concealment in modern divines, I say that I am justified in maintaining it or them, to be one or more examples of the innumerable corruptions of manuscripts by Christians in a later day. They possessed the means of making the corruptions when they copied the manuscripts; all of which are descended to us from them; and their numerous forgeries prove they had the inclination, and they were not prevented by principle: for, so far from thinking it wrong to corrupt the manuscripts, they avowed that they thought it meritorious to do it. The *end* has sanctified the *means* with priests, from Bishop Vyasa in India, down to Bishop Laurence, in Ireland.¹

I now beg my reader to look back to Book X. Chap. I. Sect. 18, and consider the circumstances attendant upon the monument of the youth of Larissa—the sacred name of *Χρηστος* at the top, and the sacred word *Ερως* or the first-begotten, divine love, at the bottom of it: let him observe that this was in Creston-ia, at Delphi, whose God was called by the name of the God of the Jews, *יהוה* IE. Then let him remember the doctrines of the Trimurti or Trinity of Orpheus, whose country this was. Next let him observe, that it was here where we found the females sacrificing themselves on the death of their husbands, and that most of the places of this country have the same names as places in India, where Cristna or Kan-iyā came from, and that the country itself is called Sindi. All this being duly considered, I think my reader will conclude with me, that the Cristna of India had the name of Crist, for at least one reason, the same as that

¹ Vide false translation in preface to Enoch.

which caused the sacred being at Larissa to be called $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ —that is, *mitis, benignus*, and not solely because he was *black*, the colour of his countrymen.

We have seen that Buddha was the Logos, and the $\epsilon\rho\omega\varsigma$, and the son of Maia. But *Camdeo* was also the son of Maia. This was the Cupid of the Romans; and Southey¹ has shewn, that Dipuc and Cupid are the same when read Hebraicè. His history is clearly an incarnation of Buddha, his exploits or adventures in the fields of Muttra succeeded in a following age the adventures of Cristna, celebrated, with almost the same circumstances, in the same places, after the expulsion of the Buddhists. This Cama, who followed Cristna, is the Cama-sene of Italy, noticed in Book X. Chap. VII. Sect. 9, the incarnation of *the fishes*.

We have seen it held that Christ or Cristna had his name from being *black*; secondly, from being *crucified*; and, thirdly, from being *mitis, benignus*. All this is true, and I do not doubt it had its origin from the word, in ancient language, having had the *three* meanings, either all in one, or in several nations. We all know the way in which the letter η *h* of the Hebrews has been corrupted into *ch*, in both ancient and modern times. η *hrs* was the *solar fire*, and like the sun it meant also *machinator*. And, as I have before shewn, from this word Parkhurst says, in voce, V., the Greeks had their $\epsilon\rho\omega\varsigma$, meaning *the material light or plastic formative power*—the word which we found placed under the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ of the youth of Larissa. It does not seem surprising that this *chrs* or $\chi\rho\varsigma$ should thus become $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, *benignus*. But this benignant being, divine love, we have seen crucified several times; and Christ was said to be crucified in the heavens.

This crucifixion of divine love is often found among the Greeks. Iönah or Juno was bound with fetters, and suspended between heaven and earth.² Ixion, Prometheus, Apollo of Miletus, all were crucified. When the sun crossed the equator the last time in Taurus, was he crucified in the heavens; and did he rise again as Aries? and was he crucified again when he crossed, in like manner, from Aries, and rose again in Pisces?

Was the sun born at the winter solstice and crucified when he crossed the line at the vernal equinox? From this crucifixion did he rise, triumphing over the powers of darkness, to life and immortality? Was he thus, as Justin Martyr said, described on the universe in the form of the letter X? The word η *hrs*, which means *Sun*, also means the *East wind*, by which, Virgil says, the mares of Thrace were impregnated. What does this mean? The Targum of Onkelos says by η *qdm* or η *qdm*, the Aleim formed the world. But this word means also *East wind*. Then this Chaldee word is only a translation of the word η *hrs*, or the solar fire, or the generative power, or the machinator. This is all very mystical. But can any thing be more mystical than the crucified Semiramis flying away as *a dove*; than the crucified Prometheus, Ixion, Staurobates, Cristna, Salivahana; than the impregnation of the mares of Thrace, or than the crucifixion of Christ *in the heavens*? A learned devotee once said in reply to this, “I care nothing for your Christ crucified *in the heavens*; it is not in our canon.” And I reply, “I care nothing for the canon of a sect contemptible enough, till it had power given by the sword of Constantine. I only look for the truth in all quarters; and I know the heretical Gospel must have had a meaning, and a mystical meaning. The whole is evidently a system of the most profound mysticism, and profound mysticism will never be explained, or its meaning discovered, except by means of the most profound inquiries.” The extraordinary word η *qdm* was adopted, no doubt, because, it had, in some degree, both the meaning of $\alpha\rho\chi\eta$ and $\lambda\omicron\gamma\omicron\varsigma$,

¹ Notes on Curse of Kehama, p. 333, 4to.

² Iliad, O, ver. 20, ib. O, ver. 25; Bryant's Anal. Vol. II. p. 372.

or could be applied in some way to the second person of the Trinity, in imitation of the word *rasit* of the Hebrew, which had, as we have seen, a double meaning.

When I reflect upon the numerous proofs which have transpired from time to time, that the polar regions were once much warmer than they are at present, and the fact, known even to both the Greeks and Romans, that the angle of the equator and ecliptic has been constantly decreasing from the earliest time,¹ I cannot help suspecting that Justin Martyr alluded to this angle, when he declared that, according to Plato, the Son of God, or Jesus Christ, was expressed or decussated upon the universe in the form of the letter X, and, that the doctrine of Jesus Christ being crucified in the clouds, alluded to the same thing. For the cross may easily have been thought to allude to the Soli-Lunar precessional Christian cycle, which immediately depended upon this Cross or Angle.

8. It is an admitted fact, that the language of Mani and the first Manichæans was Chaldaic. After the observation that the language of Babylon was not the Chaldee, it will not surprise my reader that I should consider this fact, (of this Persian, as he is called,) as strengthening my opinion that he came from India. He had twelve disciples or followers who were called *perfect* and *elect*, himself making the *thirteenth*. This continued after his death to be the system of his followers. To these twelve only the high secrets of the order were entrusted. They ate no flesh, drank no wine. He had, besides these, seventy-two followers, disciples of a lower class, to whom all the mysteries were not entrusted. Like the Roman Cardinals some of them married, but I think it probable that, from the unmarried only, the twelve elect or perfect were taken. Of course these elect will be said to have been taken in imitation of Jesus Christ. I believe they were neither of them copies of the other: and that Mani's were taken from the system that caused the twelve figures and their president to be carved on the rocks at Oujein, in India—in the Northern India—in the country of Calida—in Ur of the Chaldees—or very near to it.

In the circular part of the church of the Templars in London, the Manichæan heresy is beautifully displayed. It has originally had twelve arches; one on the East, for the president, a little larger than any of the others, excepting that on the West, for the door; and they have six seats in each arch, making seventy-two in all, and within are six smaller arches, which might hold the twelve *perfecti* or the Knights of the Round Table.

Among the Chinese the same sacred numbers are found, as those among the Jews. This can be no accident. Confucius had among his thousands of disciples only seventy-two initiated:² the exact number of the Cardinals of Rome, of the Manwantaras of India, of the chosen or distinguished disciples of Jesus Christ, of the Jewish Sanhedrim, and of Manes. Here is the universal mythos—remains of the kingdom of Pandæa.

Between the decalogue of Moses and the rule of morality of the Buddhists of Tibet, as given by Georgius,³ there is a wonderful similarity.

Thou shalt not kill any human being or animal.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not speak ill of others.

Thou shalt not lie.

Thou shalt honour thy father and mother.

The law of Moses, which we translate, "Thou shalt do no murder," ought to be rendered, if rendered literally, *Thou shalt not kill*. It would thus be identical with the Buddhist rule or commandment.

¹ Parkhurst, pp. 730, 731.

² Matter on the Gnostics, Vol. II. p. 83.

³ Alp. Tib.

Along with the God Kan-ia, or Iao, or Jah, came the oriental system of masonry or mystery; and through all ages, I have little doubt, the Gnostic doctrine has prevailed with its Masons, or Μεσσορραφειον, or *Maceonry*, as it is called in the York documents, or Monachism. The Monks of Tibet, at Eleusis, in Egypt, at Jerusalem or Carmel, in our circular chapters, were the preservers of the secret Pythagorean doctrines of numbers, of the Ras, or Mystery, or Masonry, or perhaps more properly, the doctrines of the IE, the Jah,—the mesos or μεσσορ-ry, or the Saviour, or cross-borne—renewed in every cycle, as described in Virgil. I need scarcely remind my Masonic reader that all the secrets of Masonry are concealed in the Hebrew or Chaldee language; that is, in the language of the Brahmin of Ur and Colida, where Mr. Ellis was poisoned for being known to possess them. Solomon, the Hakem or wise, who built the temple, succeeded the Brahmin Abraham, who came from Ur of Colida.

In my Celtic Druids, Ch. V. Sect. 33, the existence of the Culdees, or, as they were then called, Colidei at Armagh, in Ireland, was shewn, as venerators of *the sacred fire*. They are known to have had a monastery in Wales; and in both cases it seems the priesthood was hereditary, descending from father to son, and they were Christians, because this hereditary custom of passing the priesthood was complained of as disgracing Christianity. There is reason to believe that they were the same in Scotland; and their continuing to possess the use of the cathedrals, along with the Romish priests, is a most curious circumstance. It is also a most striking fact, that the Christians found in the country of Colida, in India, should possess exactly the same *three* rites as the Colidei of Iona, in Scotland—Baptism, the Eucharist, and Orders—and these, the three rites of the Jews.

9. The very essence of Freemasonry is *equality*. All, let their rank in life be what it may, when in the lodge, are brothers—brethren with the Father at their head. No person can read the Evangelists and not see that this is correctly Gospel Christianity. It is the Christianity of the Chaldees, of the Patriarchs, of Abraham, and of Melchizedek. Every part of Christianity refers back to Abraham, and it is all Freemasonry. Jesus Christ at table, at the head of the twelve, offering the sacrifice of Bread and Wine, is Abraham and Melchizedek over again; such, in fact, it is acknowledged to be by the Romish Church; such is its esoteric religion; and such was the custom not only of the Chaldean Abraham and Melchizedek, but also of the Calidei and Masons at York; and, I have no doubt, of the Templars in their secret round chapter-house in London.

In all the ancient systems there prevailed one universal doctrine, now despised, the metempsychosis, or what is called in old Irish the *Nua Breithe*. This became corrupted into a transmigration of souls from man to man, and from man to beast; but its original meaning was, *a new birth* in another cycle or world. This is correctly the doctrine of Moses,¹ of Philo, of Plato, of the interpretatio Novi Sæculi or the *Æneid* of Virgil, and of the secret doctrines of the fathers of the church. It is in many places to be seen in the Gospels, in our Liturgy, and particularly in our baptismal service.

Many attempts have been made to account for the well-ascertained fact, that, in the Pentateuch, there is not the least trace of a state of future reward or punishment: for though we have the evil spirit in the serpent we have no hell. This arises from the doctrine of the renewal of worlds having been the esoteric religion of the tribe.

If a person would think deeply upon the character of the *destroyer* or the third person of the

¹ Vallancey, Hib. Coll. This is really the English *new birth*, both in word and meaning.

² Exhibited in the word ברא *bra*, *renovated*.

Hindoo Trinity, he would at once see that it is very different from that of the later Arimanius of the Persians, as placed in opposition to the Oromasdes. I consider that the evil principle *per se* of the Persians, was a corruption of the fine Trinity of the Hindoos.¹ It betrays a degradation of the mind. It is only heard of along with the *good* principle, in opposition, in the later ages, when the Mithra or middle principle had become almost lost among the Persians. The devil or future state is never found among the Jews till their return from Babylon, and this has furnished a difficulty to our divines which they have never surmounted. It stands a glaring fact in the face of all their theories and forced explanations, that the chosen people of God were not taught in their sacred Pentateuch a single word respecting the immortality of the soul and a state of reward or punishment after death. This is a glaring, an indisputable fact, clearly proved, among others, by Bishop Warburton. My theory of revolving cycles and renewal of worlds has satisfactorily accounted for this, which has never been satisfactorily accounted for before. The proper translation, or at least the translation according to the esoteric doctrine of Genesis, explains this: *By wisdom the Trimurti renovated or regenerated the planetary bodies and the earth.* But not the stars; for, though, no doubt, they were subject to renewals, yet they were not subject to the renewals in the *same* periods as the planetary system, and Genesis only applies to our system. Consider with attention the sixteenth verse of the first chapter, where the stars are named, and an interpolation must be admitted. This all harmonizes beautifully with my system. The way in which the stars are here interpolated shews that the interpolator admitted the meaning of *planets*, which Parkhurst has correctly given to the word סִמִּים *smim*.

In Genesis there are no fallen angels. All these came into the Mosaic religion on the return from Babylon. The Destroyer or Serpent of Genesis is correctly the *renovator* or *preserver*. In Genesis there is a tree of knowledge and a tree of life. This tree of life evidently proves the meaning of the Mythos to be, that Adam would die at some time—that he would wear out, unless he ate of the fruit of that tree. The serpent, by persuading Eve to taste of the fruit of the tree of knowledge, &c., taught her what is meant by being naked, and thus, by inducing procreation, was the preserver of the species: the very literal meaning of the words shews, that this is one of its meanings. Here we have the origin of the Ophites, or oriental emblematical-serpent worshipers, to account for whom our antiquarians have been so much perplexed. They worshiped the saviour regenerator, but not the devil, in our vulgar meaning of the word. I have formerly given an extract from a work of Mr. Payne Knight's in which he avows his belief that the *double* principle was never the religious belief of any nation.

In figure 35, taken from Spence's Polymetis, we see the Mosaic Mythos in Greece, if the gem whence it was drawn be Grecian. Here is the serpent called Heva tempting Adam. Spence calls it a drawing of Hercules, after he has killed the serpent; but why is the serpent up in the tree, instead of lying dead on the ground? Where are the club, the lion's head and feet? The serpent is evidently whispering in Adam's ear, while he is taking an apple. This quite satisfies me, that after all the labour bestowed on the Mythos of the Ophites, we are not yet quite at the bottom of it. In its general principle we are right, but not in the detail. Parkhurst has given a passage from Clemens which proves, that the Greek Bacchanals were well acquainted with the Mythos of Eve, since they constantly invoked her, or a person under her name, in their ceremonies.²

I recommend my reader to peruse and think upon several observations too long for insertion

¹ If ever they really held this doctrine. Hyde does not allow that they did. We have seen how it was held by the Manichæans. The Persians probably held it in the same manner, that is to say, they did not hold it at all.

² Spence refers to Lucan, ix. 367, Polymetis, plate XVIII. and p. 120, Ed. fol.

made by Spence, on the similarity in the characters or labours of Hercules, and the character or works of Jesus Christ; the ascension; the killing of the serpent; the observation of Bacon respecting the Christian mysteries and the cup of salvation. Had the cup any thing to do with the celebrated Sangreal, so much the object of search in the middle ages? Has the refusal of the cup in the Romish sacrament, so much sought after or desired by devotees, any thing to do with this? Mr. Spence might have given us some more of the labours, not a little deserving of attention; such, for instance, as his being swallowed by a fish.

One of the Targums says, that חויה huia, a serpent, tempted Adam or the first man, and not חוה *hve*, Eve his wife. Parkhurst renders this, not a serpent, but a beast, an animal. No person will doubt what animal this was, except he who will not see. It was the serpent, and here we have it, in the drawing, speaking to Adam, not lying dead at the feet of Hercules. Here we have Eva tempting Adam, and we see what Eva was, viz. the female חויה huia, serpent. Here we have the object of adoration of the Ophites—the female generative power—the destroying, regenerating power. As the secret doctrine of the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, began to be known in the middle and Western parts of Asia, at the same time it began to be corrupted, and the absurd idea of a fallen angel to creep in, at first among the ignorant vulgar only, but at last among a higher class, like what we have in Europe; who ought to be ashamed of harbouring nonsense so unworthy of the Supreme Being. The adoration is paid to Sumnaut,¹ Seva, or Cali, as the severe and impartial judge, ruling, it is true, with a rod of iron, but also with a rod of justice. The followers of Seva and Cali, of India, answer to our Calvinistic dealers in damnation of Europe. The same causes produce the same effect.

I consider that the way in which my theory of the renovation of worlds (that is, the theory of all the ancients) agrees with the Mosaic doctrine and removes its difficulty, is a very strong part of my case; for I request those who will not admit its truth to account on any probable grounds for the fact stated above, and admitted by the first divines, such as Bishop Warburton, Mr. Belsham, &c., that there is nothing about Hell or Devils in the Pentateuch.

There being nothing in Genesis or the Pentateuch of the nature of a Devil in our common acceptance of the term, we are naturally induced to inquire, What was the nature of the being which tempted Eve? This being is described in our translation as a serpent, and *properly* so described, notwithstanding the attempt of the learned and Rev. Dr. Adam Clarke, in his translation, to make it a *monkey*. The serpent is the only one of all the animals of the creation which possesses the peculiar property of renovating itself. To *all appearance*, when not destroyed by violence, it possesses eternal life. Throwing off with its skin its old character, it seems to become young again every spring. These are the peculiar reasons why the Cobra, the most deadly of the genus, with its tail in its mouth, was selected as the emblem of renovating life—of the eternal destroying regenerator. It has been said, that it was the vulgar belief in Egypt that the serpent really never died. I think nothing is more likely than that, in very early times, it was thought never to die. I dare say my reader never heard of one, in a state of nature, being ascertained to have suffered a natural death, and the annual change of skin added plausibility to the doctrine of its perpetual existence.

Among the Ophites, and indeed the Gnostics generally, the serpent was called the Megalistor or Great Builder of the Universe. Here we have, under another name, Ophites, the Cyclopes or the builders of the circular temples at Stonehenge and every where else. With the tail in the mouth, Serpents were the emblems of the eternal creator or renovator of the universe. Shrouding the Linga

¹ This was the evil principle or Pluto, in Ireland, Italy, and India. I shall explain its meaning hereafter.

and the Yoni it was the emblem of the preserver and destroying regenerator. He was the Megalistor or *Δημιουργος*, because he was the emblem of the Logos, the creator or renewer of cycles, or worlds in cyclic periods.

In the Church of St. Martyn's, Coney Street, York, is a very ancient and richly golden embroidered pulpit-cloth, in the centre of which is a figure of God Almighty—a very old man with a dove in a glory on his breast, and supporting in one hand a crucified Saviour, and holding the other as the Lama and the Pope hold their hand and fingers when they give their benediction to the people. A golden sun covers the head of the old man, and lifts up and shews the human head *underneath*. I can scarcely imagine any device, except writing, better calculated to tell the *initiated*, that the Sun and the Creator were identical. I was induced to go to see this by a passage in Mr. Allen's History of Yorkshire.¹ There never were Gnostics as a sect at York, but it was the place celebrated by the mystic mother of Constantine, Helena. One of the churches in York has a Zodiac upon it. In St. Mary's Abbey there is the image, before noticed, of Moses horned, with a winged serpent in his hand. All this is evidently Romish Christianity, but without doubt it is also Gnostic. St. Mary's Abbey and the parish churches could not have been built by Gnostics, exclusive of the Romanists. This lets us into the Romish secrets.

It is impossible not to see that, at the time the Romish Church was every where declaiming against Gnosticism, it was every where privately professing it. How can any thing be more conclusive than the sun on the pulpit-cloth? How can any thing be clearer than the Lamb that taketh away the sins of the world? How, than the prayers to the Sun, Son, in Saxon and Sanscrit Sunu, both yet retained by the Protestants? The great fault of the Templars seems to have been in believing that Hakem Bemrillah was the Paraclete, instead of St. Francis. For the Cordeliers certainly believed, though perhaps secretly, that St. Francis had been, by some means, *entirely converted*, to use their own words, into Jesus Christ, and had suffered all his five wounds, called the stigmas of St. Francis. This is an exact repetition of the nine Salivahanas of India, one renewed every cycle, having the wounds, like St. Francis, and called *the wounded in the side*. He was thought to be the incarnation of the *tenth* cycle. Protestants will deny that the Lamb is Gnosticism. But it is Christianity—and Gnosticism is Christianity. They cannot separate the Lamb of the Hindoos, of Moses, of the Egyptians, of the Carnutes of Gaul, of the Zodiac, from their Lamb to which they pray, to enlighten the world. How is it possible to doubt that the stigmas of St. Francis cover the same mythos as the wounds of the side-pierced Balii, of the Staurobates, the nine Salivahanas, the Cristnas, and the Buddhas of India? The same mythological history is renewed for every cyclical incarnation. Every sect or country claims the Saviour as having favoured its sect or country with his appearance—all others of that day being impostors. Thus, in the West, St. Francis was the preacher of the true Gospel in his day, which, of course, would supersede the old ones of the preceding incarnation, and Mohamed or Hakem was an impostor.²

¹ Mr. Allen says, many similar things were destroyed at the Reformation, and regrets that this pulpit cloth was not among the number. I rejoice that it is yet safe. After this notice, probably some *pious Mr. Allen* will remove it.

² In these superstitions there is always apparent an attempt at a repetition, or an attempt in the latter to imitate preceding Avatars. This is in strict unison with the doctrine of renewed incarnations. All Avatars came to an untimely death. The last, who was Mohamed, was poisoned. In compliance with this superstition, some years ago several nuns at Paris submitted to be crucified; and near Berne, in the winter of 1823, 1824, several persons were crucified, and one was dead before the police interfered. The perpetrators of this horrid murder were tried and condemned; an *official account of it*, which I once possessed, *was published*. The house where it took place was razed, and a monument was (I believe) erected on its place to record the fact. I was at Geneva a few months after it happened.

CHAPTER IX

Rasit, ΑΡΧΗ—Argonauts—Nama Amida Buth—Gnostics—Gnostics continued—Gnostics continued—Valentinians—St. John, St. Thomas—Yes-dan—Mythos in Asia Minor—Samaritan Genesis—Adam Cadmon. Wisdom in Greece and Egypt—Time—Το Ον—Το Ον continued—Christian Mysteries.

1. I must now request my reader to reflect deeply upon several parts of what he has read in the preceding books. The ראשית *rasit* is the first word to which I would wish to recall his attention. It cannot be doubted that in the word *rasit*, the meaning of which has been so studiously concealed, we have in uninterrupted succession the Logos by which the world was created. It is the Buddha of India. It is the Logos of the Orpheans, and of Zoroaster, and of Plato. It is the Minerva of the Etruscans and Greeks, issuing or emanating from the head of Jove;¹ and Jove himself is IEUE. It is their Μητις or divine wisdom, and the Sophia of the Cabalists. It is, as Μητις or divine wisdom, the object of the mystic adoration of the Gnostics, of the middle ages; and one of the very few things which we know of these sectaries for a certainty is, that this was, in a peculiar manner, the name under which they represented the Creator: for we know very little else of them, the orthodox having left us nothing of all their works which we can be certain has come to us unadulterated. But all the circumstances which we know relating to them give us reason to believe that they were a race of persons much superior to the *Papiuses*, *Irenæuses*, and *Justins*, the founders of the modern Roman religion. All we know of them we have from the Christian fathers, whose accounts are evidently intended to depreciate them in every way; and these fathers thought it meritorious either to defame them, or to propagate falsities respecting them. Besides, if the fathers had been sincere, their hatred to the Gnostics and their bigotry were such, that it is very unlikely even that they could have understood the refined and abstruse doctrines of such philosophers, as we may collect from circumstances and the admissions of enemies, that Basilides was. What can we believe on the testimony of those who asserted that *all* these philosophers ate children in the sacrament? It is most surprising to me that such men as Lardner and Beausobre should receive, as credible, the histories of the fathers: very certain I am that no judge in England, France, Germany, or America, would convict an accused person of the lowest crime on such evidence.

It is admitted by the orthodox, that these philosophers were men in the highest grade of society. From this and a careful consideration of all the circumstances, I think we may conclude that they held the doctrines of the orientals respecting the renewal of cycles and incarnations, and that the millenium would take place. I think the fact of their designating the Saviour by the term Χρησος pretty well proves this. They held him to be the first of the emanations, the logos, the mind. These people became divided into a number of minor sects; and it is almost certain that in such times as they lived, a great number of absurdities must have been held by one or other of them. They were not free from the common weaknesses of

¹ See Figures, No. 22.

humanity : as the remainder of the species retrograded, they retrograded also. I feel confident that this is a fair and impartial view of the subject ; and that very little more than this can we ever certainly know, though the nonsensical stories told of them by their enemies may continue for ever to be retailed. But should some of the charges alleged against them be true, yet as we have no means of ascertaining their truth, they cannot reasonably be admitted : and so far are we from possessing proofs in justification of those charges, that we find them made by persons convicted of systematic fraud. The natural inference, therefore, is, that their charges are as false as their other allegations, proved to be falsehoods. But, under all these difficulties, when I find their opponents stating facts which combine with and dovetail into the system which I have shewn to have come from the East, the acknowledged birth-place of the Gnostics, I think, I am justified in assuming that there is a *high probability* that they are true, and in thus treating them in my reasoning. In all subjects of this kind, *demonstration* of the truth is very seldom to be had.

The ancient Jews had a collection of tracts called the Apocrypha, concerning which, in fact, very little is known. Of course they will tell you every thing is known. But, if St. Jerom may be believed, their Scriptures, both what are now called Canon and the Apocrypha, were for many years after the destruction of their temple by the Romans nearly lost, scattered in divers places, and at last were collected and preserved by the Christian fathers. What may have been the number of the tracts of the Apocrypha is doubtful ; but it is easy to see that some of those now in the list have nothing to do with it. The name shews that these were the books in which the secret Cabalistic or Gnostic learning was concealed ; the word Apocrypha, not meaning *doubtful*, but *concealed*. The meaning given to the word of *doubtful* was contrived for the sake of concealing from the vulgar that there was a *secret* existing. The contrivance has succeeded very well, for I do not suppose that one in a thousand, even of modern priests, ever suspected the truth. The meaning of *doubtful* or *uncertain* is not conveyed by the Greek word *Apocrypha*.

In the word *Αποκρυφος* the *απο* seems unnecessary to the meaning of *secret*. I have somewhere seen it explained to be a corruption of Abba *father*, and the whole word to mean *the secret of the father*, or אביכפרות *abikprut*.¹

The Gospel history of John is said, by modern priests, to have been written against the Gnostics. How this can be I do not understand. Its beginning breathes the oriental doctrines in every word. Its Logos, i. e. Sophia, or Buddha, or Rasit, or Trimurti made flesh, or becoming incarnate, is strict Buddhism, Persianism, Platonism, and Philoism or Cabalism. Very justly has Mr. Matter said, “ Cependant S. Jean l’apôtre jouisse d’un credit non moins éminent auprès “ de plusieurs écoles Gnostiques, qui découvraient dans son évangile et dans son Apocalypse tous “ les éléments, la termonologie et la symbolique de leurs croyances.”² What can be more striking than the first fourteen verses of the first chapter, or than the promise, of the *tenth incarnation*, of a person to come afterward, *even the spirit of truth*, in several passages of the fourteenth and fifteenth chapters ? The supposition that this promise was fulfilled, that this person was meant, by the twelve tongues of fire which are said, in the Acts, to have settled on the apostles, to give them the power of speaking all languages, does not deserve a serious consideration.

¹ There is something very curious in the word אב *ab* or אבה *abe*. The root is said to be אבה *abe* with a mutable or omisable ה *e* ; that is, it may either be אב *ab* or אבה *abe* : it may have either a masculine or feminine termination. This seems odd enough, for the word *father* ; but it is still more odd, that it *always* adopts a *feminine* termination for its plural—always אבות *abut* or אבת *abt*, but never ים *im*. Here the secret doctrine shews itself. It was feminine because the Father was feminine as well as masculine—androgynous—Jupiter Genetrix.

² Matter, Ch. iv. p. 305.

The object for which the book means to represent that the tongues were sent is clear, viz. to give the apostles the power of speaking languages, to them *new*. This is the plain literal meaning of the *text and context*, and on principles of common sense none *other* can be admitted.¹ The person to come, endowed with the spirit of truth, is promised by Jesus. I know not a single passage in our canon which can justify the construction, that twelve tongues of fire was this person. The prophecy of another person to come connects the whole with the system of the cycles of India, of Virgil, and of Juvenal; it completes the system, and shews that the millenary cycles were an integral part of Gnosticism, and that Gnosticism *uncorrupted* was Christianity.

Once more I repeat, if the word Ἀρχή of John had merely meant *first*, πρῶτος would have been used; but it was necessary to use some word which would convey the additional meaning which the word ראשית *rasit* conveyed, and therefore the word Ἀρχή was used, which, like ראשית *rasit*, means head, chief. Being used here as a substitute for *wisdom*, ראשית *rasit* is an authority sufficient to fix one of its meanings, and so it would be taken in any common case, by every Lexicographer in the world. Ἀρχή της κτίσεως the beginning, head, or *efficient cause of the creation*.² Κτίσεως means regeneration and renovation.³ This meaning of the word κτίσεως completely justifies the rendering by the LXX of the word ברא *bra* by ἐποίησεν, *fecit*. Parkhurst derives Ἀρχή from the Hebrew word ערך *ord*, to set in *order*. Here we have in the Hebrew our word *to order*. If I had an English and Hebrew dictionary, as full as Parkhurst's Hebrew and English Lexicon, I think I could make, out of the two languages, a language in which conversation might very well be carried on by a Hebrew and an Englishman, respecting all the common concerns of life.

Parkhurst, in his Greek Lexicon, (though he has entirely omitted it in the Hebrew, where it ought to be found,) says, Ἀρχή⁴ in this application answers to the Hebrew ראשית *rasit*, by which name, Wisdom, i. e. the Messiah, is called. Again he says,⁵ *authority, rule, power*. Ἀρχή most usually answers in the LXX to the Hebrew ראש *ras* or ראשות *rasut* or ראשית *rasit*.

The observations of a learned friend of mine respecting the word Ἀρχή are very just; but yet the mode in which it is used by the Gnostics seems to shew that it had a meaning something more than merely *beginning*. We have seen it used by the LXX as the substitute for the Hebrew ראשית *rasit*. It is also used by John in the same manner, and from the argument of the Gnostics it seems to require *wisdom* and not *beginning*, at least more properly *wisdom* than *beginning*. The connexion of the Eastern and Western philosophy cannot be doubted, and the application of the word *wisdom* to Ἀρχή is wanted to complete the links of a chain which seems deficient in a link, and which, being of the same manufactory as all the remainder of the chain, it seems very well to supply. In all this speculation we must remember, that a secret, refined system is to be accounted for or unveiled, which could only have existed under a vulgar disguise, such a disguise as would direct common, every-day searchers after the secret in a wrong road, and, if possible, prevent them from suspecting even that there was a secret. If the Bud and the Rasit were only

¹ I do not speak here of the ridiculous Paulites named in the Epistle to the Corinthians, chap. xiv., who have been most *correctly* imitated by the followers of the Rev. Mr. Irving, and of whom our newspapers have been lately filled. Feb. 1833.

² Parkhurst, Lex. Gr. in voce Ἀρχή.

³ Ib. in voce κτίσω.

⁴ Until the greatest part of this volume was printed, I did not discover the meaning given to *rasit* by Parkhurst. It never occurred to me to look for the meaning of a Hebrew word in his Greek, which was not in his Hebrew Lexicon. Parkhurst's object was clear, viz. to suppress the information, and to avoid the charge of pious fraud.

⁵ On the word Ἀρχή, V.

contained in an oriental secret language; in order to perpetuate them among the Western initiated, a word which would convey a meaning that would not be commonly understood, and different from such a word as *πρωτος*, which would convey a different meaning, but not the secret meaning, ought to be used: and what word could be so proper as that which was in the language of the Western world unknown, but which had the meaning of the emblem of the female generative power—the Arg or Arc—in which the germ of all nature was supposed to float or brood on the great abyss during the interval which took place after every mundane cycle?—the vessel in which the Linga and Yoni also floated; in short, it was the vessel which we find every where in the sacred mysteries, under different names, in Greece, Egypt, India, Judea, &c.—it was the Arc in which the Pola, Palladium, of every city is found, the emblem or imitation of Meru—the Arc of the Nautæ—the Acropolis or *Arca* of Jerusalem; indeed, of every ancient city, where, from religious motives, as well as the circumstance of its natural strength, the palladium of the state or of the religion was kept. In Rome it was the Caput-ol or Capitol. This answers to the Arabic *Rasit*, which means *head, chief, top*. From Pola may come a British name for head, seldom used except in connexion with a tax, a poll-tax. Thus all these things connect together in a very peculiar manner when searched to the bottom.

In mount Libanus, Venus was called Architis; and under this epithet the ceremonies which are stated to have been practised by the Israelites near mount Sinai, Exod. xxxii. 6, are said to be continued in her honour.¹ Here is the *Αρχη* or Arga, which, I think, can allude neither to a ship nor a citadel.² The Greeks had what they called the *Μην Αρχαιος* and *Αρκαιος*. This was the crescent-formed Arga, which was on the side of the Theban heifer.³ Eusebius calls the first Menes a Thebinite: “*Πρωτος εβασιλευσεν Μηνης Θηβινίτης, Θηβαιος· ος ερμηνευεται Διονιος*: The first, who reigned, was Menes the Thebinite, the Arkæan; which “is, by interpretation, the Iōnian.⁴ This Thebinite and Arkæan, was, we find, the same person “of whom the Iōna, or Dove, was an emblem.” That the Theba was the same as Iōna cannot be doubted; and the salacious Dove was the emblem of both, of the male and female generative power. Mr. Bryant says, that Arca and Argus signified the Ark; but as the Ark and Deluge were of the highest antiquity, and every thing was deduced from that period, Archaia hence came to signify any thing very ancient, and Archa, *a beginning*.⁵ Thus, if I understand this learned gentleman right, he admits, that the meaning of FIRST for *αρχα* or Archa, is only a secondary meaning.

If we consider the word *Αρχη*, it is in every respect the same as *רשית* *rasit*. It is the chief, the head; therefore, if we commence at the top and proceed downwards, it is the first. Here we see the reason why the highest place of every town was called the Acra of the city. It was the head, the peculiar seat of wisdom, whence Minerva sprung. As Arga, the generative power or organ, whence all things descended, it was also the first, and I think the word Arga is probably the origin of *Αρχα*. The *χ* is a new letter, and I think must have been substituted for the *Γ*, as *Γερανος* became *Χρανος*.⁶ Col. Tod says, “The expedition of the Argonauts in search of the “Golden fleece is a version of the Arkite worship of Osiris, the Dolayatra of the Hindoos: and “Sanskrit etymology, applied to the vessel of the Argonauts, will give the Sun (*argha*) god’s “(nat’ha) entrance into the sign of the Ram. The Tauric and Hydra foes, with which Jason

¹ Celtic Druid’s, Chap. VI. Sect. XXXI.

² Bryant’s Anal. Vol. II. p. 356.

³ Ib. 358.

⁴ Bryant’s Anal. Vol. I. p. 321.

⁵ Ib. Anal. Vol. II. p. 382.

⁶ See Parkhurst’s Greek Lexicon, in voce *Αρχη*.

“ had to contend before he obtained the fleece of *Aries*, are the symbols of the sun-god, both of “ the Ganges and of the Nile; and this fable, which has occupied almost every pen of antiquity, “ is clearly astronomical, as the names alone of the Argha-Nat’h, sons of *Apollo*, *Mars*, *Mercury*, “ *Sol*, *Arcus* or *Argus*,¹ *Jupiter*, *Bacchus*, &c., sufficiently testify, whose voyage is entirely “ celestial.”²

But *Αργις* is the same as the Argha of India. The Argha was not only the Yoni. but the surrounding ether in which the Yoni and Linga floated. It was also the boat in which the male and female generative principles, when reduced to their simplest form, floated during the sleep of Brahma. It was the Ark of Noe, or of Mind, or *Νεϛ*, or Intelligence, in which the germ of animated nature or the principles of generation were preserved. But it was in one sense as the Arga, the Preserver or Saviour, viz. as the Ark. But the Saviour was Logos, or Rasit, or *Αρχη*, or Wisdom, by whom the Trimurti renovated the world. It was the same as the *תִּיבָה* *tibe* or *Ark* in which the Messiah Moses was saved. It was the vessel in which the covenant of God was carried. But the most important point is, that, as the ship of Noe, it was the Saviour.

Every one has heard of the celebrated boat of Isis among the Egyptians, Greeks, and Romans. But the Northern nations also worshiped her in the form of a ship. This ship was placed in the constellations and called Argo. In Egypt this was called Sothis or the Star of Isis.³ This very well connects the Arga and Isis the Saviour—the ship in which the seed of nature was preserved. The Egyptians, Greeks, and Romans, all had festivals in the spring season to the ship of Isis.⁴ Ausonius thus speaks of it :

Adjiciam cultus peregrinaque sacra
Natalem Herculeum, vel ratis Isiacæ.

2. I have not succeeded to my mind, in unravelling the allegory of the Argonautic expedition. I think it probable that we must look for a translation of some Eastern words into Greek : such, for example, as Salivahan into Staurobates, or Meru into the thigh of Jupiter. Now, the ship Argo is clearly the Arga of India, or Omphalos, in which *voyages of salvation* were made. Jas-on the Captain is *ΙΗΣ-ον* or the Saviour, Sun, Bacchus—and Hercules one of its passengers, (who took the command after the death of *ΙΗΣ-ον* or Bacchus,) is Heri-clo. Minerva or Divine Wisdom invented the ship, the Argo, or *Αρχη*, or *Αρχα*, and supplied its pole, or mast, or Linga. The Nautæ or sailors went to the Golden or Holy Chersonesus, to seek a golden or holy apple, or golden fleece of a Ram, or, perhaps, fleece of a Golden Ram ; for the Greek equally means *apple* and *fleece*. I can have no doubt that the allegory relates to the Lamb, the knowledge of which was necessary to salvation, or to the apples of Genesis, which were desirable to make one wise unto salvation. I do not consider it of very great antiquity, and perhaps Newton may be right as to its date. It is the remains of a history of sacred character, like the *Iliad* and *Gesta Romanorum* or *Æneid*. “ All the religious institutes of the highest antiquity, of which we have “ any account, were delivered in poetry, and under the shape of history, real or fictitious.”⁵ *ΙΗΣ-ον* or Bacchus, the Sun in Taurus, was killed by the Linga falling upon him ; but Heri-clo, or the Sun in Aries, survived the voyage and obtained the fleece. In all this there are evidently the links of a chain—but, to complete it, some are still wanting. The plays of *Æschylus* and *Euripides* are mystic representations connected with this history or mythos, and I much fear our

¹ Argha the Sun, in Sanscrit.

² Tod’s Hist. p. 601.

³ Hist. Acad. Ins. An. 1729, p. 87, Abbé Fontenu.

⁴ Vide Apuleius.

⁵ Mason Good’s Job, Pref. p. lxxxvi.

learned Greek scholars are every day making the mystery more impenetrable, by endeavouring to make the plays speak the language of common life, and by not attending to their mysterious or hidden meaning. It is not to be supposed that our learned men can safely make any emendations, without understanding the meaning of the mythos, which is what they never attempt. They merely suppose that the heroes, for instance Prometheus, are men deified—or, the *seven* against Thebes, the story of a war. Not a single word ought to be changed from the old manuscripts; all corrections ought to be in the notes, but not one in the text. I have no doubt whatever that the first books of Genesis, the Maha-bharat, the Argonautic expedition, the Iliad, the plays of Æschylus, and the Æneid, are all different ways of telling the same story.—Substantially the same mythos was at the bottom of all, and of that mythos the constantly-revolving cycles are a most important part. It is a drama, in which there were to be a new siege of Troy, new Argonauts, &c., as described by Virgil: but whether these renewals were to take place every 6000, or 1000, or 600 years, cannot be known with certainty—the book does not tell us. It seems probable, I think, that it was every 1000 years, yet this is attended with great difficulty; and even if it were every 6000 years, and exactly the same things were to recur, morality would be destroyed,—such a degree of fatalism would follow as would destroy all freedom of will and moral responsibility; therefore, I think, human actions must have been left to a certain degree of discretion. But perhaps in reply to this observation it may be said, and I fear said with too much truth, that morality is not always the first object considered by the projectors of religious systems. The Mohamedan predestinarians reconcile fatalism and morality.

It is possible, I think, that these astronomical religious systems arose like all others from accident and circumstance. The astronomical basis is quite clear, and probably the astronomers or astrologers were the first priests. Every circumstance tends to confirm this. The more early we begin our investigation the more clearly we find the astrological taint in every religion. The Mosaic system forms no exception; for, if magic were forbidden to the people, like the casting out of devils among Christians, it was reserved to the priests, as the Joachin and Boaz, and the recurrence of the sacred numbers proves. This readily accounts for any little incongruities or inconsistencies; indeed, I think these inconsistencies render my account or theory the more probable; for we have certainly never yet seen or heard of any system whose origin *was*, or whose present form *is*, unaccompanied by inconsistencies. Every one knows that our favourite Protestantism was only a covenant of peace; and if I were a zealous supporter of *things as they are*, I would recommend the King, as we no longer persecute the Papists, to send to the Romish Archbishop of Dublin, and request him to place his hands on the head of his brother of Canterbury. These two Reverend Fathers in God will know what I mean; if they do not, they may examine the once famous or infamous Lambeth papers.

3. In Japan, Buddha is adored with the words NAMU AMIDA BUTH, which means *Adoration to Amida Buddha*, the word *Namu* is a corruption of *Nama*, meaning *adoration*, in the Japan and Sanscrit languages.¹ This Indian word, I think, will exhibit to us a very remarkable proof of the identity of the Indian and Italian religions. The learned Bartolomæus says, *Nama Sebesio Deo Soli invicto Mitræ. adoratio Sebesio (Shibæ vel Shivæ) Deo soli invicto Mitræ, et apud Muratorum inscriptionem repertam in Villa Tiburtina Hadriani, quam mihi clarissimus vir G. Zoeta communicavit, et quæ ita se habet: Soli invicto Mithræ, sicut ipse se in visu jussit refici, Victorinus Caes. N. verna dispensator numeni præsentis suis impendiis reficiendum curavit, dedicavitque NAMA cunctis, Nama adoratio unde sensus inscriptionis est: dedicavitque adorationem cunctis,*

¹ Barthol. System. Brach. p. 308.

seu ut cuncti eum adorent. Hæc inscriptio ac vocabulum *Nama* non solum inter Brahmanes vulgarissimum est, sed et ipsa adorationis formula, quam semper in ore habent. Sic Gannavadye nama adoratio Deo Gannavadi. Shiva Shivâya nâma *Deo Shivæ seu Sebesio adoratio*, dimanat enim vocabulum *Nama* a verbo—namadi *adorat*, namasi *adoras*, namami *adoro*, &c., &c.¹ The explanation of this word confirms what I have said in my *CÉLTIC DRUIDS* respecting the Sanscrit language in Italy. It probably came along with the God Ganesa or Janus, and the Saturn-ja and the Pallistini, or Palæstrina, or Sacrum Preneste, and the name of Itala or Bull. Great numbers of *VÆRY* ancient pictures of the Bambino are to be seen in Italy with the inscription *Deo Soli invicto*, and also numbers of inscriptions with the words Nama Mitræ invicto.

I must now request my reader to look back to Chapter VII. Section 8, page 758, and he will there see that the name of the God worshiped at the temple of Bal-ii or Tripetti, the crucified God, called the wounded in the side, is called *Om Sri Ramâya Nama*, the word *Sri* being one of the names of Cristna, and *Om* of both Buddha and Cristna; then to look to section 4, and consider the five sacred and mysterious syllables of Avyar in the Kaliwakam, which is, in the Tamul language, *Na-ma-si-va-yah*, and he will instantly see, that they are the same as the Italian Sebadia, a most extraordinary and decisive *proof* of identity, in the Mithraic Christian mythoses of India and Italy. The root of Sabasio is Sab, the plural of which means the Planetary bodies possessing wisdom,—the disposers. The word Sab, (see Chap. VI. Sect. 11, p. 716,) Cleland has told us, means *wisdom*.

4. Many of the Gnostics maintained that Christ only *appeared* to be crucified: in this they also varied from most, but not from all, of the Romists. But whether the faith of the Gnostics or that of the orthodox, from whom they varied, were the original faith of the Eastern Cristnas and Salivahanas I cannot discover—the *pious* or the *prudent* Orientalists of Calcutta have kept from us, or have not been able to give us, the Pouranas of Salivahana or Wittoba, from which we might have known it.

Several of the texts of the Gospel histories were quoted with great plausibility by the Gnostics in support of their doctrine. The story of Jesus passing through the midst of the Jews when they were about to cast him headlong from the brow of a hill, (Luke iv. 29, 30,) and when they were going to stone him, (John viii. 59, x. 31, 39,) were examples not easily refuted. These were fair argumenta ad homines of the Gnostics, even though they did not receive the four Gospel histories of the orthodox. But though they did not admit the genuineness of these histories, they did not deny the authenticity of many parts of them: in this, being exactly like the Manichæans and the Mohamedans.

It is necessary that I should notice another doctrine of the Γνωσις, which like the doctrines developed in my first book respecting the Trinity, &c., arose from the application of common sense to the objects of surrounding nature. The philosophers observed that all animals were the same in respect to animal life as man, but of the possession of reason they appeared to be void. From this they were induced to believe in two souls or animæ—one the living principle dying with the body; the other, the superior one, which first emanated from and then passed by metempsychosis through several gradations before it was finally absorbed into the essence of the Creator. That this should be found in the Bible is what we might reasonably expect, and, accordingly, it may be found in great numbers of places, under the terms ψυχη and πνευμα. This has been very satisfactorily proved by Mr. Ed. King, in the fourteenth note of Vol. III. of his *Morsels of Criticism*. This gave rise to a very refined part of the doctrines of some of the

¹ Barthol. System. Brach. p. 195.

later Gnostics—that the *Χρησος* of Jesus, or the superior anima, descended into him in the form of the Dove, when he was baptized in Jordan, and left him before his crucifixion, and that only the human part remained. From this, I think, arose a very recondite species of mysticism. He was *Χρησος*, the being *κατ' ἐξοχην benignus*, the Logos, the *Σοφία*, the *חכמה hkhme*. He was also *Χριστος the crucified*. He was also *Κηρυξ the Herald, the Sent of God*. He was also *Cris, black*, his native colour, as we find him both in India and Europe; and, when identified with the Sun, he is, as Apollo, &c., &c., always *black*. It is for this reason that the busts of the twelve Roman Cæsars, are often black, though the drapery is white—persons having the same divine character as the twelve successors of Jacob,¹ the twelve apostles of Jesus Christ, the twelve Imaums of Persia, the twelve apostles of Hakem Bemrillah, the twelve apostles of Mani; but above all the twelve Lucumones of Etruria or of the country of RAZENA, who are shewn by Mons. Creuzer to have been *Prêtres de la Lumière possédés, inspirés*.² Here the *Raz-ena* or *Ras-ena*³ is very remarkable. All these were supposed to have a certain portion of the divine spirit, or the superior anima, incarnate in them, more than other men; or, in other words, to be divinely inspired.

Nothing can be more certain than that Julius Cæsar, born at the same time as one of the Vicramadityas of India, was thought to be a divine incarnation, and that when he was assassinated, the belief in an incarnation was transferred to Octavius. These were not copies, but the results of astrological calculations respecting the renewed cycles, noticed by Virgil, which taught the professors when the new cycle would come—and then superstition taught its votaries to look out for some person—the Ahmed Om, the Desire of all Nations. And the times of the Indians and Romans agreed, because Cæsar had adopted the Chaldean Calendar and Calculations; that is, the Calendar of North and South Colida of India, which is really the *true* Calendar, as is at once apparent by calculating backwards from the equinox, as now placed in the last degree of Aquarius, $25 \times 72 = 1800$. The circumstance of identity in the period of the Jews of Sion, or the Judaites of the Siones, as proved by Cassini, of the Chaldeans or Colidei of Cochin, of the Romans and Julius Cæsar, and of the Christians,—the 25th of December, for the solstice and birth of the God, is no bad proof of the universality of the mythos. If this be not proof, what would constitute proof? The subject of the Chaldean correction of the Calendar I shall discuss hereafter.

The Gnostics held that, “To deliver the soul, a captive in darkness, the Principle of Light, “the Genius of the Sun, charged with the redemption (*λυτρωσις*) of the intellectual world, of “which the Sun is the type, manifested itself among men; that the light appeared in the darkness, but the darkness comprehended it not; that, in fact, light could not unite with darkness; “it put on only the appearance of the human body: that at the crucifixion Jesus Christ only “appeared to suffer. His person having disappeared, the by-standers saw in his place a cross of “light, over which a celestial voice proclaimed these words: ‘The Cross of Light is called “Logos, Christos, the Gate, the Joy.’” I consider that the book of John contains clear and abundant proofs, that the original doctrine, though perhaps the secret doctrine of the Romish Church, was uncorrupted Gnosticism,—the Pandæan religion of the Golden age, when no icons were used, and when the Gods had no names. How they then were supposed to exist will be clearly explained in a future book.

¹ Ishmael, from whom the Arabians descended, had twelve sons, who formed twelve tribes, like Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and the twelve tribes.

² Liv. iv. p. 220, Liv. v. p. 394.

³ I construe Raz-ena, *country of wisdom*.

The doctrine of emanations was undoubtedly the universal, though, perhaps, in very early times, the *secret* doctrine. The passage which I have given in Book II. Chapter III. Section 5, from Deuteronomy, clearly and unquestionably proves that it was equally prevalent among the Jews as among all others of the oriental nations; and, as a proof of this, and strongly confirmatory of my whole system, the passage is of the greatest importance.

The Cabalistic doctrine of the later Jews is exactly consentaneous to the construction which I have put upon Genesis. It accounts for the origin of things, by making them emanations from a First Cause, and, therefore, pre-existent. They suppose all things to be at last withdrawn into the First Being, by a revolution or restitution to their first state; as if they believed their עין סופ *oin sup*, *En Soph*,¹ Fountain of Wisdom, or First Being, to contain all things. This *En Soph* may also be the same as the Greek Ου and Σοφία , Wisdom of the generative power, Ου . From this Being all things are supposed to proceed by effluxes or emanations, like rays, and when the rays are redrawn the external world perishes, and all things again become absorbed in God. *He hideth his face; and they are troubled; he taketh away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. He sendeth forth his spirit, and they are created; and he reneweth the face of the earth.*² All this harmonizes perfectly with my translation of the first verse of Genesis.

The expressions in several places are decisive in my favour. *Who can find out the Wisdom of God? Wisdom hath been created before all things, and the understanding of prudence from evermore.* *Ecclus. i. 4.* Here is most clearly the חכמה *hkme* and בונה *bine*, the first two Sephiroths. Again, *The word of God most high is the fountain of Wisdom—Ecclus. i. 5—the En Soph* is here most clearly. Again, *I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.* *Prov. viii. 23.* Here the word *everlasting* is clearly a mistranslation: the Hebrew word only means *a long time*, but not *for ever*, without commencement. This is an admitted fact.

I do not flatter myself that I can unveil all the secret mysteries of the Cabala of the ancient Israelites, long since buried amidst the ruins of their temples. But yet I think we may be justified in believing that such men as Moses, Zoroaster, Pythagoras, and Plato, had a religion in its fundamental principles, consistent at least with common sense, and altogether different, as they themselves always asserted, from the mythoses which they tolerated among the vulgar. If we take this view of the subject, we shall find in the *triune* doctrine nothing inconsistent with reason and sense.

The following is the form of adjuration, which Cyril and Justin Martyr give to Orpheus, but which John Malela and the author of the Paschal Chronicle ascribe to Thoth or Hermes-Trismegistus. The difference, however, is immaterial: for the Orphic and Tautic systems were fundamentally the same. In the Paschal Chronicle, the oath is exhibited in the following terms: "I adjure thee, the Heaven,³ the wise work of the great God: be propitious. I adjure thee, the voice⁴ of the Father, which he first spake, when he established the whole world by his *counsel*;⁵ the voice of the Father, *which he first uttered, HIS ONLY-BEGOTTEN WORD.*"⁶ I think this completely proves the truth of my theory. The doctrine of Hermes-Trismegistus was

¹ Matter, Ch. iv. p. 403.

² Psalm civ. 29, 30; Universal History, Vol. I.

³ These are the Samin of Genesis, *the disposers* endowed with understanding or wisdom. G. H.

⁴ Logos. The Targums constantly use the word ממרא *mmra* for יעוה *ieue*, for which Philo uses Λογος . I believe this *m-mra* is nothing but the Maria, with the Monogram preceding it. The books of the real Apocrypha are full of these doctrines of Wisdom and of Masonry. G. H.

⁵ i. e. *wisdom*. G. H.

⁶ Logos. G. H.; Faber, Pag. Idol. Vol. I. p. 229.

precisely the same as that of the Hindoos respecting the destruction and renovation of the world—that nothing is destroyed, but only changed in form.¹

5. In the Christian religion, as in all others, the tangible or worldly sign of the Holy Spirit or Ghost was supposed to be wind, or air in motion; the Dove its emblem. Thus it is said in John xx. 22, *When BREATHING ON THEM, he said to them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost.* As air in motion was the tangible or sensible sign of the *third* person, so the solar, ethereal or spiritual fire was the sign of the *second* person of the Trinity—*Wisdom, Buddha, Protogonos.* By *Wisdom* Aleim formed the planetary system. By *Ruh, קרוש רווח qdis ruh,* the Holy Ghost brooding on the waters, he communicated the generative and prolific faculty, which, without moisture, can in no case exist. And, in all cases, by the Holy Ghost or Spirit, or air in motion, regeneration was supposed to take place.

The brooding of the spirit on the face of the deep; the brooding first explained by Bishop Patrick, has a clear and direct allusion to the Orphic Egg which the Bull opened with his horn:

Taurus cum cornibus aperit annum.

In a similar manner the Logos or Word had its rise. How did God proceed when he made the world? (Let it not be forgotten that man has his image.) Did he use his hands? No: he spake the *word* and it was made. He gave the *word* and the effect followed. By his *word* he made it. The *word* existed before the creation. The *word* was *first*, the world instantly followed. Thus John says, “In the beginning was the word, and the word was with God, and “the word was God.” Here we have the Trinity of the Oriental, the Platonic, and the Christian mystics. The ancient mystics thought that God gave the word and formed the world from previously-existing matter; the modern ones thought he created it from nothing. Hence the anxiety shewn in their creeds to seek for terms sufficiently clear to express this idea. Hence they have run into the nonsense of *begotten before all worlds.* What jargon! WORD BEGOTTEN! Let us suppose a second person of the Godhead. What should cause him to be called Word? Why not any other arbitrary name? That which I have described was the origin of it. When God gave the *word* it was *wisely* given. It was *wisdom* itself. Hence again, *wisdom* was the first emanation from the divine power. It was identified with the *word.* It was not a creation. It was an emanation. And what was an emanation? No one knows. Here man gets out of his depth: and whatever he might do before, he now begins to talk nonsense, unless he avail himself of a simile, and speak of *an emanation* as a ray of the Sun.

In a former section I have said, that the doctrine of the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, arose from the creating, preserving, and destroying powers of the solar ray. This was, I believe, the origin of the doctrine: but when the mind of man improved, and he discovered that the sun was a *creature*, not a *creator*, he was, by a very natural process, carried up to another being, from whom all blessings flowed, the Creator of the Sun itself, and of whom he could form no idea; and he called him, perhaps not improperly, ILLUSION; for the moment he began to form an idea of the Creator, like a phantom, like the baseless fabric of a vision, it vanished away. It was *Maia, illusion.*² But to this unknown Being man gave the attributes, which, in the first instance, he had given to the solar ray, and he gave them with every appearance of truth and justice—for we all know that our Creator is our Preserver, and that destruction is creation throughout this our world, in every case to which our knowledge extends. From this sublime doctrine came

¹ Cudworth, *Intell. Syst.* p. 326.

² Porphyry says, a ring-dove was sacred to *Maia*, who is the same as *Proserpine*, and the Goddess Night, and is at the summit of the intelligible and intellectual order. *De Abstin. Lib. iv. Sect. xvi.*

first the Father; *secondly*, the first-begotten Son, the Logos, Divine Wisdom, the Saviour; and *thirdly*, the *Ερωσ*, the Divine Love, the Spirit of God, under the emblem of the mild and affectionate Dove, the type of the most interesting of all passions. The passion itself is closely allied and assimilates to the character of the Creator—the spirit of God though destroying, yet destroying only to regenerate and restore to existence.¹ Here at last open upon us views of our Creator most beneficent and profound: hitherto hidden under mythoses and incarnations, and every species of base and degrading anthropomorphism. And now I think we may perceive two creators, preservers, and destroyers, unceasingly confounded: *first*, the immaterial Trinity, a *Trinity of abstractions or attributes*. The second, the Sun, the material Trinity. First, the Father, the Logos, and the Holy Ghost; the second, Brahma, Vishnu, and Seva—the *second*, nothing but incarnations of the *first*; the second, the Sun with his corporeal properties being the object of *vulgar* adoration—the first, the Father, Logos, and Holy Ghost, only known and adored by *philosophers*, in the adyta of the temples.

With most of the ancient philosophers an opinion prevailed, that the soul of man was a portion of the universal mind; that from it the mind of man emanated, and that to it, ultimately, it would return. From this very refined doctrine arose all the incarnations, however degrading. A portion of the universal mind, of divine wisdom, of the protogonos, became instilled into a human being. Thus it is evident that every human being endowed with more than usual wisdom, talent, or excellence, might not inappropriately be said to exhibit an example of an incarnation of the Divine Mind, or of a portion of the Divine Mind. Thus he was of two natures—the divine and human; as the first, as Divine Wisdom, he was *πρωτογονος*, the first-born Son of the Father, into whom, at his death, he would return. In these refined doctrines, held by such men as Plato, I think we may discover a Trinity, neither inconsistent with reason, nor incomprehensible, like that stated by Athanasius and others.

In Book V. it was observed, that there were thousands of incarnations. This was because every soul or mind was an emanation from what Plato called the *To Ον*; thus it was the incarnation of a part of the *To Ον*—an emanation from the *To Ον*, incarnate. It was there observed, that *Cristna* was thought to be something more than a common incarnation. This opinion was merely sectarian. Every sect thought so of its favourite Avatar; though it did not deny other sects to have had Avatars,—as in the case of Mohamed.

Thus every person who possessed any striking superiority of mind or talent, would be said to be inspired, or to have a portion of the Divine Mind incarnated in him; and this accounts for the great number of incarnations both among the Hindoos and Jews; for some of the Hindoos say that the Supreme has been incarnated vast numbers of times. This is well matched by the worthies of the Jews, who have either been born miraculously, or translated to heaven, or in some way have been preternaturally endowed. Either their history or their names among the Jews shew them; thus Enoch, Elijah, Elisha, &c. And it was, perhaps, in this way, that Buddha and *Cristna*, who were merely the Sun, were confounded with the minor incarnations. Then, to what do all the incarnations of Buddha at last amount? Evidently to a refined Metaphysis—

¹ Jesus Christ says, John xii. 24, "Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die it bringeth forth much fruit." And Paul in allusion to the esoteric religion says, "That which thou sowest is not quickened except it die; so also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption." 1 Cor. xv. 36, 42. Here is the Metempsychosis. Elias was thought to have returned again in the person of Jesus. The esoteric doctrine may be perceived constantly, but, as might be expected, it requires close attention to discover what was hidden with the greatest care. The Hindoo doctrine of the Metempsychosis was thought by ancient Rabbis of the Jews to be described in Genesis. *Dust thou art, and to dust thou shalt return.* (Maur. Hind. Ant. Vol. IV. p. 275.) Here again displaying the Hindoo origin of Genesis.

to a figure of speech, an allegory—but an allegory in its foundation true, and in its superstructure beautiful—the Barasit of the Cabala, which will be explained hereafter.

Plutarch, in the treatise, in which he shews that pleasure is not attainable, according to Epicurus, has this passage: “When, through inspiration, we appear to approach very near to a “divine nature.”¹ The incarnation of the Holy Spirit was not unknown to the ancient Romans, as, by the description of it, it may be found attributed to them and the ancient Egyptians, by Plutarch, in his life of Numa. The following is the answer stated by Manetho,² to be given by the Oracle to Sesostris; and whether there ever was a Sesostris or not, it proves that the doctrine existed: “On his return through Africa he entered the sanctuary of the Oracle, *εν ὑπερηφανία*, “saying, Tell me, O thou strong in fire, who before me could subjugate all things? and who shall “after me? But the Oracle rebuked him, saying, *First, God; then, the Word; and with them, “the Spirit.”*³ Here we have distinctly enumerated God, the Logos, and the Spirit or Holy Ghost, in a very early period, long previous to the Christian æra.

I expect the spirit of bigotry will excite some of the priests to represent the Trinity here displayed as horribly wicked, because it does not come from St. Giovanni Laterano or from Lambeth. And no doubt they will put on their spectacles to discover some minute differences between it and their Trinity of Incomprehensibles.⁴ But I would fain hope that the liberal part of Trinitarian Christians will pay no attention to them, as the two systems are evidently at the bottom the same. And I should have much pleasure if I could entertain hopes that it would (abandoning the modern doctrine of the Atonement) be acceded to by the Unitarians; who are in fact a society of philosophers, endeavouring to receive as much of the orthodox Christianity as their enlightened understandings will permit them. I hope these philosophers will not, with the fanatics, endeavour to narrow the door of the mansion of eternal life, but will endeavour to throw it open as wide as possible. The mansion is large and has room for all. This is a *wish*, but I confess, I must admit, that it amounts not to an *expectation*.

6. After a very careful consideration I feel quite satisfied, that the doctrine of Plato, of Philo, and of Moses, or the first chapter of Genesis, is fundamentally identical with the doctrine of the Trimurti of India; but, as might be expected, indeed, as it must necessarily have happened under the circumstances of the case, in some particulars and its minor details, corrupted or changed. But to point out the exact particulars in which they differed, in their minute details from the real original, I conceive to be absolutely impossible, because we have not the means of examining both sides of the arguments used in the disputes which arose about these doctrines. All our writers, and the authorities from whom they draw their materials, are partisans; so that our *miscalled* histories, (*miscalled* if by a history be meant an impartial account,) are not to be relied on. I know no better example of this than Enfield’s History of Philosophy. The partisan is visible in almost every page.

Mons. Matter has given an account of the Gnosticism of Philo. Though in some places rather confused, I think no one can deny its identity with the Eastern doctrines which I have unfolded, and with the first chapter of John.

L’Être Suprême est, d’après Philon, la lumière primitive, la source de toute autre lumière, l’archétype de la lumière, d’où émanent des rayons innombrables qui éclairent les ames. Il est l’ame du monde, et, comme telle, il agit dans toutes ses parties.

¹ Taylor’s Max. Tyr. p. 271.

² Ap. Malal. Lib. i. Cap. lv.

³ Nimrod, Vol. I. p. 119.

⁴ The word used in the Athanasian Creed.

Il remplit et limite lui-même tout son être : ses puissances et ses vertus (*αρεται*) remplissent et pénètrent tout. Il est sans commencement, *αγεννητος* ; il vit dans le prototype du temps, *αιων*.

Son image est le *Λογος*, forme plus brillante que le feu, ce dernier n'étant pas la lumière pure. Ce *Logos* demeure en Dieu ; car c'est dans son intelligence que l'Être Suprême se fait les *types* ou les *idees* de tout ce que doit s'exécuter dans le monde. Le *Logos* est donc le véhicule par lequel Dieu agit sur l'univers. On peut le comparer à la parole de l'homme.

Le *Logos* étant le monde des idées, le *κοσμος νοητος*, au moyen duquel Dieu a créé les choses visibles, il est le *Θεος πρεσβυτερος* en comparaison du monde, qui est aussi Dieu, mais un Dieu de création, *Θεος νεοτερος*. Le *Logos*, comme chef des intelligences, dont il est le représentant général, est nommé archange : et comme type et représentant de tous les esprits, même de ceux des mortels, il est appelé l'homme type et l'homme primitif.

Dieu est seul sage : toute sagesse émane de lui, comme de sa source : *la sagesse humaine* n'est que le reflet, l'image de la sienne : on peut appeler *sa sagesse* la mère de la création, dont Dieu est le père. Il s'est uni avec la *σοφία* ou la science ; mais non pas à la manière des hommes : il lui a communiqué le germe de la création, et elle a enfanté le monde matériel.¹

Here, in the last paragraph is very clear the Wisdom of Genesis, the Buddha of India and the *Αρχη* and *Logos* of Plato, Orpheus, Zoroaster, and John.

After this, in page 66, Matter adds, Dieu créa le monde idéal. Ensuite il fit réaliser, d'après ce type, le monde matériel par son *Logos*, qui est sa parole—that is, by the agency of the *Logos*. Again, Le *Logos* est non-seulement créateur, il est encore le lieutenant de l'Être Suprême, c'est par lui qu'agissent toutes les puissances ou tous les attributs de Dieu.

My reader, I think, will have no difficulty in perceiving why Plato, whose doctrine was the same as that of Philo, was called by the early fathers the *divine* Plato. Of the monde idéal named above, I shall presently treat.

7. The following observations, unwilling observations of the learned Beausobre, support me in my opinion, that a secret and mystical meaning was intended in the use of the word *αρχη* instead of the word *πρωτος*, by the LXX and by JOHN, on many occasions. On this point I think we may safely conclude, that the whole of the Gnostics coincided in opinion with the Valentinians, and may thus be added to the very weighty authorities which I have before given, that the word *Rasit* of Genesis meant *Wisdom*. Les Valentiniens n'entendoient pas comme nous les premières paroles de St. Jean : selon eux l'Apôtre n'a pas dit, (*Το εν αρχη ην ο λογος . . . οι απο Ουαλεντινις ετως εκδεχονται. αρχην γαρ τον μονογενη λεγουσιν . . . τον δε λογον τον εν τη αρχη τωτον τον εν τω μονογενει.* Eclog. Theodot. ap. Clem. Al. No. VI.) que *la parole étoit au commencement*, mais que *la parole étoit dans le Principe*. Cette explication paroît bizarre, absurde, et elle m'a paru telle à moi-même, avant que j'eusse reconnu l'origine. Je ne doute point, qu'elle ne soit fautive, mais on ne peut la traiter d'absurde, sans condamner celle que les pères ont donnée aux premières paroles de la Genesis. Car si Moïse a voulu dire, que *Dieu a fait le Monde par le Principe*, qui est son Fils, pourquoi S. Jean n'auroit-il pas dit aussi, que le *Verbe étoit dans le principe*, qui est son Fils unique ? Il est évident que S. Jean imite Moïse. Si donc le *Rasit* de Moïse n'est point le *commencement*, mais le *Principe* actif de toutes choses,

¹ Matter sur les Gnostiques, Vol. I. p. 63.

pourquoi l'arché de S. Jean, qui a la même signification, ne seroit-il pas aussi le *Principe* et non le commencement ? Voila, si je ne me trompe, l'origine de l'opinion Valentinienne.¹

Again, in another place M. Beausobre confirms my observation that *Αρχη* meant more than *beginning* : “ La contradiction ne vient peut-être que de l'équivoque du mot *Αρχη* ou *Principe*, “ que les uns ont pris dans un sens que je nommerai Philosophique, et les autres dans un sens “ *Politique*. Dans le sens Philosophique *Αρχη*, Principe,² signifie un être éternel, qui a eu “ lui-même la cause de son existence, et qui est cause que d'autres existent : mais dans le sens “ *Politique*, *Principe* veut dire un être qui a du pouvoir et de l'autorité sur des sujets qu'il commande.”³ Between the two meanings of *Αρχη* here is a fine distinction.

A very learned and excellent friend, one of the priesthood, in Yorkshire, once warned me against drawing any consequences from the word *Αρχη*, a word, which, he said, is “ quite clear “ and perspicuous.” But he will not deny that this word was the Greek fountain-head, from which all the streams of the Gnostics flowed—the foundation on which all their learned, abstruse, and ingenious systems were built.

The Maia of India is correctly the Maia of Greece, and means *grandmother* or *first mother*, Maia *Αρχη*, the first mother, head mother, the fountain head—and thus it became the chief or head, Acro-polis, of the city—the seat or residence of the sacreds—the place where the Palladium and Sibylline oracles were deposited. *Εν αρχη ην λογος, και λογος ην προς τον Θεον, και ο Θεος ην ο λογος. Ουτος ην εν αρχη προς τον Θεον.* Had the word *first* or *beginning* been meant, *πρωτος*, as I have before observed, would have been used : but this would at once have negated and overthrown all the magnificent and beautiful (however defaced in later times) superstructure erected on this word, as meaning *divine wisdom*. Very properly was the book containing the exposition of this word called *Γενεσις*, from the word *Γινομαι*, *gignor*, *nascor*. When I use the terms beautiful and magnificent as applied to the doctrines of the Gnostics, I beg my reader to observe, that I do not include in these terms the nonsense given us by the Greek and Latin fathers for their doctrines. Very little which they say can be received. We know very little of the Gnostics ; but the little we REALLY do know is beautiful.

When I find learned men believing Genesis literally, which the ancients, with all their failings, had too much sense to receive except allegorically, I am tempted to doubt the reality of the improvement of the human mind. What says the celebrated St. Augustin ? “ That there is no “ way of preserving the literal sense of the first chapters of Genesis, without impiety, and attributing things to God unworthy of him.”⁴ But St. Augustin has only followed the learned Origen, who has maintained that the literal sense of the history of the creation in Genesis is *absurd and contradictory*, and in this opinion M. Beausobre has shewn he was probably supported by St. Basil and Gregory of Nyssa.⁵

8. Long had I despaired of finding the meaning of the mysterious John, Joannes, Jonas three

¹ Beausobre, Hist. Manich. Liv. vi. Chap. i. p. 291. *Αρχη* scribitur aut pro *Αργις* : aut Hesychio corruptum, Siracides, Cap. xi. 3, exemplar imposuit. Perger. Lex. Hesychii.

² *Αρχας δε λεγομεν δια τωτο, οτι ουκ εστι τι πρωτερον, εξ ο γενναται.* Plut. de Plac. Phil. Cap. ii. p. 875.

³ Beaus. Hist. Manich. Liv. iv. Ch. vi. p. 89. In the above-cited passage, Beausobre is speaking of Marcion, who, I have no doubt whatever, maintained the same doctrine of the Maia *Αρχη*—the Trinity and Emanations of the other Gnostics. The disputes of their opponents prove it.

⁴ De Genes. cont. Manich. Lib. ii. 2, ap. Beausobre, Hist. Manich. Vol. I. p. 285.

⁵ Philocal. p. 12, *ibid.*

days buried in a fish, the fish Avatar Vishnu, or Oannes treading on the head of the serpent—bruising the serpent's head, see Fig. 32, Janus or Jana, Iona or Columba having the same name as Jehovah, li, and of Jove, the Yoni, the opposite of the Linga—the sect of the Jains the successors of Buddha, John the Baptist, John who should live till Jesus came again, Joannes, Butta, Deus, the Prestre Johannes,—persons seemingly so difficult to reconcile or account for—when I discovered that the old Sanscrit word for Wisdom or Γνωσις was Jnana. This at once lets in a flood of light upon us,—gives us a clue to all the mysterious Johns. It is no difficult matter now, to see what was meant by John, thought to be a second Elias, by Baptism communicating the יונה *iune* or *dove* or *divine wisdom* (when the fire was kindled in the water) to Jesus, who was also thought to be a second Elias,—to Jesus the successor or (as believed by the Jews the) reincarnation of Elias, and also of the משה *mse* or Messiah Moses—to Oannes or Vish-nu treading on the serpent's head. Hence we may see why the Ras of Abyssinia was called not only Joannes, but also Butta and Deus; he was at once the God, Buddha, and Wisdom. Like the *Lama*, or *Lamb of Tibet*, he was a renewed incarnation of Divine Wisdom. John was the precursor or pre-possessor of Divine Wisdom; the holy inspiration was incarnate in him, and he transmitted it to Jesus. It was that inspiration which Moses transmitted to the Saviour Joshua or Jesus, the son of Nave, and which Elias transmitted to Elisha by delivery or investiture of the Pallium, and which Mohamed left with his cloak to Ali. John was an announcer of the Saviour, a preparer of the way, a fore-seer or fore-knower; hence he was endowed with wisdom, and called John.

Georgius mainstains that the Tibetan word, which he renders *Gnios* in Latin, and which means *Sapientia*, is the same as the Γνωσις of Greece, and *Agnitio* in Latin. If the Gn be written as the Hebrew letter was corrupted in Tibet, it will be *yo*, the next letter will be *i* or *yod*, and both read from right to left *OI the Deity of Wisdom*. In the same way the Jnana for Wisdom in the Sanscrit, is Oana. Here we have the Oanes. We must not forget that the Pushto or Syriac is the dialect of Tibet, where IE is spelt IO. The Gan-esa, God of Wisdom, of India, is Jan-esa, Jan—the Saviour. The Indian Gnia is the object of Wisdom; *Gnia* in Irish is Wisdom. *Gnia* is also a tree, synonymous to *Feadh* or *Ved* also a tree.¹ The *Gnia* is evidently *Gnosis*. *Feadh*, or *Fiodh*, *Foedh*, *Fodh*, *knowledge, a tree*, in Sanscrit *Ved*.²

It is a very striking and curious circumstance that in the time of Banier the Christians of St. Thomas, of whom I have so largely treated, were so clearly known to be the descendants of the Apostle St. Thomas, that they were called the Christians of ST. JOHN!³ Thus we have those good people converted by Bartholomew, Thomas, and John. Now I believe the two last are true. They are the followers of the Χρησος or Jnana incarnate, first in the Twins or Tamuz, then in the Bull, then in the Lamb, then in the Pisces or Comasene. They are the Mandaites or Nazou-reans of St. John of the East—of the coast of Cali or Core-manda-la. They were the Nazarenes or Nasoureans of Carmel of the Western Syria, and the Christians of St. John.

Nimrod, amidst an immense mass of nonsense,⁴ in which he calls those *silly* fellows who have not all his advantages, (such, for instance, as knowing how the ghosts of the dead, at this day, move from place to place by *passing* instead of *walking*,) delivers a very striking opinion, which shews that truth will sometimes make its way to the understandings of the most devoted of devotees: “The fanatical votaries of king Attila the Hun, the Christians of St. Thomas in India, “the Stylite Simeons, the apostate Nestorians, and the personage called Presbyter Johannes,

¹ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. Part i. pp. 81, 82.

² *Ib.* p. 80.

³ Tavernier's Travels, Vol. II. p. 74, ed. fol.

⁴ Volume II. p. 502.

“appear to have been Manichæan Buddhists. The worship of the cross was coupled with that of the sword and of fire; the fiery sword being cruciform.” I do not doubt that this sword was the cross. It was the Labarum. It might be a sword for the soldiers; it was a cross, probably a crucifix, for the initiated. That the sects above named were Manichæan Buddhists I have little doubt: but they were also Templars and Rossicrucians, or followers of the eight-point Red Cross, or Naazir, or Natzir-eans, or followers of the United Red Cross and Rose of Sharon, all the same under different names.

What could induce the learned Nimrod to suppose the Buddhists Nestorians, I do not know; but he would scarcely have made the assertion without reason, and it agrees very well with the Buddhist missions to the tomb of St. Thomas, &c., &c. I have no doubt that he was right.

The Jains, often called Jins, are admitted to be a sect of Buddhists. I suppose they took their name from the Sanscrit word Jnana, *knowledge* or *wisdom*, or from the word Gin or Jin, which signifies *creating spirit*, and is evidently the same as the other—the Buddha or Logos. Thus they are followers of Jin or Jinistes as we should say.

The Jains have the same system of time as the Brahmins. They divide it into periods, which have been succeeding each other without interruption, as Dubois¹ says, for the sake of making them Atheists, from eternity. The periods are divided like those of the Brahmins in the proportion of 4, 3, 2, 1; and, as usual, disguised under millions of years. They hold the existence of one supreme, invisible Deity. His first attribute is *Ananta Gnanam*, or *wisdom infinite*. This Gnana speaks for itself, and shews us that, at the bottom, the Jains are precisely the same as all the other sects.²

We must never lose sight of the admitted fact, that the Indians have as many sects as the Western nations, and are as much in the dark respecting the origin of their religions. But no person can observe their fine astronomy and the occasional scraps of ancient learning which are every where met with, and doubt that they have had an ancient system, beautiful and refined, before their present gross idolatry existed. *That* was at the time when the Abbé Dubois admits that they had no images.³ If, indeed, it were not for the hope of discovering their ancient lore, their present nonsense, such, for instance, as that lately given to the world by Mr. Akerman, on the Buddhists of Ceylon, would not be worthy the attention of any man of common sense for a single moment. Few persons, in making an estimate of the present corrupt state of religion in India, allow enough for the circumstance of the country having been for thousands of years a prey to civil war and foreign conquest.

In the Ayeen Akbery, it is said, that the first *fire temple* was built by a man very famous for the austerity of his manners, called Ma-hakmah. Here I think no one can help seeing the חכמה *hahme*, or wisdom of the Hebrews in the Sanscrit.⁴ There is a country of Prester John in Indian Tartary. This is nothing but the Prestre Jnana or John.⁵ The real Prestre John is probably the Grand Lama,⁶ and, κατ' ἐξοχην, THE prestre—THE incarnation of Jnana or Wisdom.

I shall again be told that this is very mystical. Indeed, it is very mystical, just as much so as the whole character of John the Baptist; as much so as the descent of the Dove upon Jesus, and the fire in the river; the transfiguration; the declaration, that while John decreased Jesus increased; and many other passages in the Gospel histories,—secret doctrines kept by the priests from the people, and for the honest explanation of which to them, the people will be in a fury with me.

¹ P. 557.² Dubois, p. 552.³ Part iii. Chap. i.⁴ Vide Vallancey's Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 135.⁵ Marsden's Marco Paulo, Ch. liv. n. 455.⁶ Ib. p. 450.

9. In the Desatir, which, though perhaps in some places corrupted, is a very ancient book of the Persians, the Creator is called *Yesdan*. Here we have the $\Upsilon\text{H}\Sigma$, 608, of Martianus Capella, and the word *Dan* or *dana* or *dani*, in the plural *Yesdanis*. In Book IX. Chap. VIII. I have shewn that all the sacred rivers had the name of *Don* or *Adonis*. This *Adonis* is the Hebrew *Adonai*. But how came Adonis to be called *Don*? The *Don* is the Persian *Dan* of the word *Yesdan*, and means *Wisdom* or *Wise*. Thus *Adonai* is used for the Logos, by the Jews, instead of יהוה *ieue*. It is curious to observe that, generally, when the names of God in the different languages are sifted to the bottom, the Sun or the idea for *Wise-dom* is found. In *Yesdan* we have *Dan* the Sun *Wisdom*, and the solar Cycle *Yês*, 608.

From the meaning of the word *Jnana*, which is evidently the same as *John*, we see why the chief of Abyssinia was called by the words *Johannes*, *Butta*, *Deus*, and *Ras*. They serve admirably to explain one another. In Persia, as it has been observed, the chief of the state is called *Sophi*. This is evidently the Greek $\Sigma\phi\iota\alpha$, and is the same word as the name given by the Simonians to their object of worship, which they called by the two words *Sophia* and *Achamoth*. These are nothing but the same word for *wisdom* in Greek and Hebrew, and the Samaritan בְּקִמְאוּתָה *bqmaute*, the first word of Genesis.¹

Stanley² says, the Chaldæans were called *Ashaphim*. I can see in this nothing but the plural of the *Sophi* of Persia preceded by the emphatic article. It is the Arabic *Shaphoun*. It is an example of a Hebrew or Chaldee word to us lost. It is the plural, perhaps of the word סוּפ *sup*, (the name of the Red Sea, which is called *SUP* or *weedy*, because, as I have said before, it *grows no weeds*,³ and *red* or *Erythræan* because it is *green*!) Then *Ashaphim* will mean *the wise men*.

10. If my reader look back to Book IX. Chap. X., he will find a prophecy by Apollo, of Miletus, of a divine incarnation crucified by Chaldæan judges. They were the Chaldæans of Colida. The mythos is that described in this country by the Jesuits. It was the crucifixion of Crisen and Salivahana and St. Thomas, of the Christians of Crisen. There is opposite to Rhodes, near to Miletus, a Λιμνη Χρησα , *Portus Cresso*: this shews the Christian mythos. After this we can scarcely doubt the meaning of the name of the town of *Jasus*, which is not far from Miletus. There is also a place called *Calinda*, which I suppose is a *Colida*. Not far from one of the places called *Ephesus*, in Asia Minor, there is a river called *Indus*, near a port called *Cressa*. Here there were a *Telmessus*, and a *Termissus*, at the foot of which was a *Solyma*, in a district called *CABALLA*,⁴ and a *Carmylessus*, also a place called *Callidua*.⁵ This is *Callida*. Not far distant is a *Calymna* or *Calmina*. This is clearly *Calamina*, the name of the Indian St. Thomé. On the same coast there are *Panionium*, and a mount *Chalcis*, and the island *Chalcia*; also, a little inland, a *Tripolis*, and *Thyatira*, called *Ak-Hisar*—that may be, *Akm-Æsar*, *wisdom of Cæsar*. There are also the island of *Argiæ*, and *Erythræa*, *Nyssa*, *Phoenix*, *Larissa*, *Malea*, and, in the island of *Chios*, a *Delphin*. In short, here is all the mythos both of *Thrace* and *Cape Comorin*. And the whole of it is in the country known to the Indians by the name *Roum*—the country where *Troy* stood, and from which the Romans obtained their *Pessinuncian* stone. The *Erythræa*, the *Solyma* under *Termissus*, in *PAN-IONIA* of Asia Minor, its *Ararat* in *Phrygia*, the source of its river, with its twelve provinces, whose inhabitants all came to worship at one temple—(probably *Di-jana*, *Di-Iana* at *Ephesus*—*Qu. Div-Ioni*, *Div* of *Ionia*?) the *Pandæa* of *Athens*, with its twelve kings, &c., which I consider as a part of *Thrace*, where we found the widows sacrificed, &c., and the *Pandæa* of *North India*, with its *Solyma* in *Cashmere*, &c., and

¹ Matter, Vol. II. p. 407.

² Chal. Phil. Ch. iv.

³ Vide Shaw's Travels.

⁴ D'Anville.

⁵ Plin. Nat. Hist. Lib. v. Cap. xxvii. xxviii.

the Pandæa, and Salem, and Tripoly, &c., of Cape Comorin, I consider of nearly the same date. There are also a lake of Sinda and river Indus, and a Myndus and a Palæmyndus. I can make of these nothing but the Mundus and the Palæ-si-mundus of South India. Also, a town and district called *Alabanda*, (like the Nau-banda of India,) and a river Chrysorrhœa.¹ In Asia Minor, not far from Soluma and Cabala, there are a promontory of Cholidonia and Insulæ Cholidoniæ, and, at some distance, on the same coast a Chalcis; when I reflect upon the Cullidei or Chaldei, and the island of Columbo or Iona, &c., in Scotland, I cannot doubt whence its name of Caledonia was derived. Caledonia was the sacred name of the country of the Callidei, their common names Scots and Picts.² This was the country of Miletus, whence General Vallancey found from the Irish records that they and the Scots came, for stating which he only got laughed at. How can any thing be more striking than the two Caledonias? I am surprised the General overlooked this.

11. The first word in Genesis of the Samaritans is אֵת אֵת אֵת אֵת

ב ק מ א ו ת ה

ETUAMQB

as given in Drummond and Walton. In the *בְּקִמְאוֹתָהּ* *b-qmaut-e* of the Samaritans we have most clearly the *בְּ-חִכְמוֹתָהּ* *b-hkmut* or *by wisdoms* of the Jews, or the *חִכְמוֹהָ* *hkme*, wisdom, in the plural number, only a little corrupted, and with the definite or emphatic article placed, as is very common in the oriental languages, at the *end* instead of the *beginning* of the word; and herein is an additional proof, if it were wanting, of the truth of my theory of the first word of Genesis. In defiance of any quibbling about the Koph in the Samaritan instead of the Heth and Caph, I must say I cannot conceive how any candid Hebrew scholar can deny this. But this most ancient of the Versions removes all doubt, as to which of the meanings *Wisdom* or *Beginning* ought to be adopted. Simon Magus was a Samaritan, and it cannot be denied that the Gnostic doctrines are more apparent among the Samaritan heretics than among those of the Jews, which is what we might well expect, from the first word of their Genesis.

The rendering of this word by the Chaldee Targum of Onkelos is very peculiar, and deserving of a little more consideration. The word is *בְּקִמְיָן* *b-qdmîn*; the root is *קִדְמָן* *qdm*; and it is a noun in the plural number. I believe it may mean *by the solar powers*, as we should scarcely like to say *by the suns*, *קִדְמָן* *qdm*, meaning *East* or *Sun*. And we cannot render the term *by firsts*, if we would wish to go to the sense of *first*. Besides, if it had meant the adverb *FORMERLY*, it would have been *קִדְמָן* *qdm*, not the noun plural, *קִדְמִין* *qdmîn*. But why has not Parkhurst noticed this rendering of the Targum? I answer, for the same reason that he has not noticed the meaning given to the word *Ras*, of the Jewish Genesis, by the authorities I have quoted for the consideration of the reader. Though *קִדְמָן* *qdm* has not the meaning of *Sun* given to it by Parkhurst, yet I think several examples might be shewn where it must mean *sun* and not *eastern*. At all events, we may be very certain that, if the rendering of *Beginning* could have been supported, Parkhurst would have given it.

12. The Jews have in their Cabala a being called Adam Cadmon. The word Cadmon they do not understand, but they make him a secondary being, formed by the Supreme Being to make the world. It is evidently the *קִדְמִין* *qdmîn* of the Targums just treated of, which, in the singular number, is *קִדְמָן* *qdm*. The Jews know as little of the meaning of the word Adam—making it to mean *red*; but in the Sanscrit I am told that its meaning is *first*; Adam Cadmon, then, will be

¹ Plin. Nat. Hist. Lib. v. Cap. xxix.

² Consult Lingard's History of England, Vol. I. p. 54.

the *first FIRST*, which is nonsense ; therefore we must go, I think, to my explanation for the Cadmon just now given. As the words *rasit* and *arche* had several meanings, so had the word Adam : it meant *man* and in the Sanscrit it meant *first*, and in the Ethiopic it meant *beautiful*—all applied to the Adam of Genesis—differences naturally arising from distance of place and lapse of time.

We constantly read in the Gospel histories of denunciations by Jesus Christ against the traditions of the Pharisees, by which they made the word of God of no avail. The real traditions to which he is meant by the text to have alluded, were those which were afterwards collected and made into what was called the Mishna and Gemara, and collectively the Talmud—chiefly a collection like our Term reports of adjudged cases—by which decisions and forced explanations of almost every point of their law were made, I doubt not, as Jesus Christ said, to its utter subversion. But this our *learned* divines know very well was not what was meant by the Jewish Cabala, or at least (I care not about the term) by the esoteric religion, which was, in its first principles, common both to Jews and Samaritans. The latter, however, had, of course, nothing to do with the Mishna or Gemara. But the word חכמה *hkme* of the Jerusalem Targum, and the *qmut* used in the Samaritan first verse of Genesis, serve as a key to all the esoteric religions of the world. The Samaritans, as we have seen, and as might be expected, utterly rejected what were commonly called the Traditions ; that is, the judgments in Jewish law-suits : but they did not reject the secret meaning of the first verse of Genesis, which carries with it the Hindoo, Gnostic, and Manichæan doctrines of emanations. It was to conceal this fact, that the Lexicographers have concealed the most important of the meanings of the word Ras. This is not of little importance, because it completes the proof of the ancient nature of the Triune God, which was in reality the foundation on which all the mythoses of the world were built.

13. Perhaps my reader may think that I have introduced him to a science sufficiently recondite ; but, nevertheless, I must carry him a little higher—to a mystery still more profound. When we reflect upon the identity of the Trinitarian doctrines of Plato, of Orpheus, or the Indian or Sindi Orpheans of Thrace, and on the Trimurti of the Indians, and on the Trinitarian explanation which I have given of the word Aleim, of the first verse of Genesis, we cannot deny the justness of the observation of Numenius, the Platonician, that *Plato was but Moses speaking Greek*, which will be greatly strengthened by what I shall now develop.

Although we have found in Egypt the Goddess *Neith*, or their Minerva, the *Nat* of North India ; yet we have not found the Ras or Wisdom so marked as in most other countries : but, nevertheless, it was really there, as we might expect. Plutarch says, that Isis means Wisdom ;¹ that her temple is called *Iseion* : alluding to that knowledge of the Eternal and Self-existent Being which may be there obtained. Again, in Section 3, she is said to be no other than *Wisdom*, the Σοφία and the Μητις of Greece, which is repeated in Section 60. She is also called Athena,² which we have formerly seen was the same as Helena, and meant Wisdom ;—in fact, Athena is only the reverse way of reading the word Neithe a little transposed. Plutarch adds that Plato asserts, that *knowledge, wisdom, understanding*, had their names in the Greek language originally from a word having the same signification as Isis. But if Isis were Wisdom, Wisdom was the Logos or Saviour, and then my derivation of Isis from *yw' iso, to save*, is very appropriate. Again³ he observes, that *Isis* is frequently called by the Egyptians *Athena*, signifying, in their language, *I proceeded from myself*. In the same section he says, that Typho is called Seth. In

¹ Squire's Trans. de Is. et Osir., Sect. 2.

² Sect. 62.

³ Ib.

section 9 he says, that Isis is called Minerva.¹ We must also observe that, if Plutarck be right, the word *Σοφία* was not Greek. As we have found this word in use among the Chaldeans, the Persians, and the Arabians, we need not be surprised at this remark of Plutarch's. There can be no doubt that the names Isis of Egypt and Isi of India, were derived from the word of the ancient language *ישו* *iso*, to *save*, and meant Saviour, and consequently Logos as the Saviour: yet, as the Logos, according to my system, it ought to mean Wisdom, as we have every where seen the Logos to mean Wisdom, and this it did, as I have just shewn.

14. The Brahmins maintain that time does not exist with God.² Then what we call *time* must be created, or called, or produced into a new existence. And as it is certainly a thing, an existence, or ens, of the very first importance, why have we not heard of it before? The ancients cannot have overlooked it. This will never be believed: then where is it in their histories? I ask, is it not hidden under the *רוח* *ruh*, the third person of the Trinity,—the destroyer,—with its emblem, the Cobra, having its tail in its mouth? Every thing which can be predicated of the destroyer, both as destroyer and regenerator, can be predicated of time, past and future. Of this, deep reflection will satisfy any one who will use it. Then I see no other way of accounting for the absence of all notice of Time, than by supposing it a part of the secret doctrine. Euripides says,

Πολλά γὰρ τικτεῖ
Μοῖρα τελευσιδωτεῖρ'
Ἄϊων τε Κρονὸς παῖς.³

“Fate that bringeth the end of things, and Æon (or an age) the son of Saturn produce many “strange events.” Saturn was the father of Jupiter as Time.⁴ Seva, of India, the destroyer, was clearly Saturn or Time. In the early periods of the world, man was believed to have been in a state of innocence and simplicity, and consequently of happiness. This was the reason why those times were called Saturnian, as Saturn meant *time past* as well as *time future*: and as we have found the same mythos in Guzerat, Syrastrène, and Pallitani, as we have found in Italy, we find in each the same Satrun-ja or Saturn-ia.

From the intimate union, perhaps I might say identification, of cycles with the first igneous hydrogenous emanation, visible to us in the Sun, I think Time was not supposed to exist previous to the Sun's existence—they were supposed to be contemporaneous—and it was thought that the *past*, the *present*, and the *future*, had no existence with reference to the *Τὸ Οὐ*. I believe that Time and Space were considered but as properties or qualities of the first emanation,—that with it they existed, and, with their absorption into the *Τὸ Οὐ*, they would cease to exist. This doctrine is of all others the most refined. From the narrow limits of our faculties we can form no idea of the non-existence of time or space. I believe we can form no idea of the state of the Supreme Being except it be in a state of actual rest, or of moving to form or reform. In like manner, in our present weakness of understanding, we can have no idea of happiness, except as compared with its correlative, misery. God may, in some other world, cause beings to exist in some other way; but if he cause man, he must cause him as he is, or he will not be man, and happiness and unhappiness, like substance and shadow, must go together, and go along with him. When Mr. Schegel says that nothing can be more opposed to each other than Pantheism and Emanation, I

¹ For Isis, see Drummond on Punic Inscription.

² *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 115.

³ *Heraclid.* 900.

⁴ *Cudworth, Book i. Ch. iv. p. 485.*

quite disagree with him.¹ When we get to the foundation of the two, nothing can be more easy than to reconcile them. No doubt, among the theorising philosophers of India, doctrines of Pantheism and Emanations, like those described by Mr. Schegel, will be found; for what is there that is *absurd* or *wise* in nature, which is not to be found among them? But if the fundamental and refined principle have been lost or corrupted in the debasement which took place in later times in the human intellect in India,—if the real, secret, refined doctrine along with all the sciences, have been lost, this does not change its nature or prove that it did not exist.

15. We will now try to penetrate into the Sanctum Sanctorum of the ancient philosophers of India, Egypt, Syria, and Greece; the highest and the most important part of whose philosophy was a knowledge of the Πατηρ αγνωστος, called by Plato Το Ου, WHOM NO PERSON HAS SEEN EXCEPT THE SON²—the παν into which at last all nature was to be resolved. The knowledge of this Being, (so clearly marked in the words of Jesus,) which I now proceed to exhibit to my reader, is named or mystically alluded to in almost every page of the Gospel histories; which might, not improperly, be called histories of the parables of Jesus Christ.

In all the histories of the early Christians, called by the Paulites of Rome or Papists heretics, we read that they held the doctrine, that the God of the Jews was not the Great God, but only a Dæmon or Angel. We shall now see the origin of this doctrine, which has always been mentioned by Lardner and others in such a manner as completely to deceive their readers—themselves, probably, not seeing the nature of it: and in the explanation will be evident the secret doctrine of the Aleim and Rasit, as I have expounded them in Book II. Chap. III. And the injustice will be apparent which has been done to the sages of antiquity, in supposing that they could entertain a belief only fit for minds enfeebled by a modern education, that the book of Genesis was to be understood literally.

The first and most profound secret of the Cabala or Gnosis was the knowledge of the real Cosmogomy of the universe, as held by these philosophers. At the head of all beings and their works, the ancient Gnostics or Sophees placed a certain person called Μια Αρχη; also called Πατηρ όλων, Πατηρ αγνωστος, Ακατονομαστος. This name, *mia arche*, Mons. Matter³ justly says, “Nous rencontrons dans tous les systèmes Gnostiques, et en general dans toutes les doctrines “ de l'ancien monde, dans l'Inde comme en Perse. Tout est émané de cet être, tout doit rentrer “ un jour dans son sein.”

This πατηρ αγνωστος has been said to dwell *en profunditate*, in the *Bythos*, or Βυθος, or Βαθους, in profound *darkness*. This was because the sun and light itself, as well as all other matter, was supposed to emanate from him. Supposing that he was thought to be light itself, yet still the light was thought to dwell in darkness. If I be asked to explain how this could be, I answer, It is *illusion*, or, in other words, it is above the human understanding—it is the Illusion of India.

But before I proceed, I must make an observation upon the ancient Pantheism. Every person, who has reflected upon this subject, knows very well the impossibility of forming an idea of the mode in which mind or spirit brings matter into existence, if ever it bring it into existence at all. The term generation is but a figurative expression, used to describe an idea which a person does not really possess, whatever he may fancy—of the destruction of matter man is equally ignorant. The result of deep and profound reflection upon these points produced the doctrine of Pantheistic emanation. Men supposed that matter emanated or flowed from the Deity, like rays from the

¹ Pritchard.

² Gospel History.

³ Hist. Gnost. Vol. II. p. 266.

sun, eternally flowing from a never-failing spring, and perhaps that all matter consisted of rays of light or fire in different combinations, or under different circumstances.

When the ancient philosopher reflected deeply upon what he saw constantly going on around him in the great laboratory of nature, he could not help perceiving, that by one process or other every substance was capable of being resolved, and was in fact constantly resolving, into an invisible, impalpable fluid. As this fluid was too refined to be subject to any of his senses, of course he could form no idea of it; but yet, reasoning from analogy, he was induced to believe in its existence. The fluid here spoken of was called an ethereal or a spiritual fire,¹ and I suppose more nearly answers to the Galvanic, or Electric, or Magnetic fluid than to any thing with which I am acquainted. When matter was reduced back again by igneous purification, or, in other words, when matter was resolved into this invisible fire as it had originally flowed or emanated from the first *To Oυ* it approximated to, perhaps arrived at, a state to be ready for re-absorption into the first *To Oυ* again. Thus when re-absorbed, all nature was God, as God had been all nature previous to the emanation. And what was the *To Oυ*? *A Point*, the centre of a circle whose circumference is no where, and its centre every where; Illusion of which our senses cannot lay hold.

We have here the Pantheism, *the grossness* of which, more or less misrepresented, serves to horrify those priests who teach literally what the words *literally* express, that the *To Oυ* walked in the garden, or strove to kill Moses at an inn, but failed. This is the Indian doctrine, which its professors call *illusion*—an expression which appears to me to be beautifully characteristic: for when, step by step, we arrive at last at this point, every thing appears to slip from under us, or to pass away into nothing—because the subject is beyond the reach of our senses. And now we may see what these ancient philosophers meant by their doctrine of the eternity of matter; for when it was absorbed into the *To Oυ*, how could it be any thing but eternal? By being absorbed, it was not supposed to be destroyed. I need not point out how admirably this elucidates the doctrines of Ammonius, that *all the sects of philosophy, including the Christian*, were at the bottom the same, and originated from one and the same source.

I think much of the objection to the doctrine that *ex nihilo nihil fit* has arisen from the meaning of the word *nihil* or *nothing* being misunderstood. According to the doctrine of emanation, I think it is not absurd. If I possess an idea of emanation, and do not deceive myself, it *follows* from that doctrine, because all existences emanate from the *To Oυ* and re-immerge into it, and it always exists; therefore, matter or existences will always exist, and without the *To Oυ* cannot exist.² As the *To Oυ* cannot *but exist*, matter cannot *but exist*; for it will always exist, either as an emanation, or in the *To Oυ*.

As every being was an emanation, and would ultimately be re-absorbed into the *To Oυ*, so every being was a part of the *To Oυ*; and on this principle the adoration of animals was attempted to be excused. On this principle, also, we find the inferior emanations, the Trinity, or its Persons, receiving epithets, in strictness applicable only to the *To Oυ*. For instance, I am Alpha and Omega. And under the belief in the existence of the *Πατηρ αγνώστος*, concealed

¹ Unmeaning words as here applied, because applied to no idea, man having, in fact, no idea of this fire—too refined to be cognizable by his senses.

² This has been well explained by Thomas Burnet, in his Arch. Phil. Ch. vii., and shewn to be the doctrine of the Orientals, and of the Cabala or tradition of the Jews, and of the Essenes, who, he observes, according to Philo, had their knowledge from the Brahmins.

every where, a studied mysticism is observable, which can in no other way be accounted for. This was an effect which must necessarily have followed the concealment of the First Cause from inquiring but uninitiated philosophers, if the secret of initiation were to be preserved.

Mr. Mosheim has judiciously observed, that in Philo passages in direct contradiction to each other may be found, for the evident purpose of concealment.¹ As he was confessedly of the school of Plato, which used this practice, as I have shewn in my first Book, it is what might be expected, and serves to account for various difficulties, otherwise unintelligible. It was for the purpose of concealing his system that Plato adopted the practice of maintaining doctrines in direct contradiction to each other; and thus he furnished plausible grounds for misrepresentations by his enemies, as the initiated only could understand him. It is to a want of knowledge of this principle or practice of Plato's that many of the difficulties in his works are to be attributed. Let this be kept in remembrance by his reader, and they will instantly disappear. But the practice is admitted by his commentators. So completely confused is his *Timæus*, that the learned translator, Mr. Taylor, of the work upon it by Proclus, in order to make sense of it, is obliged to propose 1200 emendations of the text. Without meaning any reflection on my learned and excellent friend Mr. Taylor, I must observe, that, as we know he had a system to support, and that he is not exempt from human frailty, we cannot safely admit, as a matter of course, that his translation and amended version is not in some degree coloured by his system and his 1200 emendations. And I must further observe, that if Plato intended to write enigmatically or in parables, if the 1200 emendations have for their object the rendering of the text *clear*, I much fear that, instead of *emendations*, many of them must be classed as *corruptions*.

Plato does not profess to have been the inventor of his own doctrines, but in his epistles he says that he has taken them from ancient and sacred discourses—*παλαιοι και ιεροι λογοι*. Mr. Colebrooke says, that many of the tenets of the Hindoos are the same as those of the Platonists and Pythagoreans, and admits that the latter appear to be the learners, rather than the teachers of them.² It is, indeed, very notorious that those two men went to the East to learn, not to teach.

To return to my subject. It must not be expected that the grand secret, the knowledge of the highest and last secret of the initiated, of the illuminati, will be found clearly described in any work written by one of the initiated.

I have no doubt that the Cabalistic œconomy was similar to that of a lodge of Freemasons, and proceeded to the top by gradation,³ and that masonry, which was a part of it, existed long

¹ Comm. Cent. ii. note Vidal, p. 170.

² Asiat. Trans. Vol. I. p. 579.

³ No Royal-Arch Mason will find a difficulty in seeing that part of his refined secret mysteries have been in ancient times closely connected with the profound doctrines exposed to public view in this book. Whether at this time they be the same as those described in this book, whether they be changed, and if changed, how much changed, and when changed, are points of which, for very obvious reasons, I do not inform my reader; and I now warn him, that from any thing here said he will not be justified in drawing a conclusion. But he must recollect that nothing but a miracle could preserve Masonry from change in so great a number of years. If he be, however, as I hope he is, an honourable, upright, and benevolent man, and wish to know the truth by working himself up to the Royal Arch, he then will know it. More I add not here: the uninitiated have no business to know. To the initiated I need not tell it. But every one may rest assured, from the great number of benefited and respectable priests, both of the Roman and Protestant Church, who are admitted to the highest degrees of Masonry, that there is nothing in it at this day which can militate in the slightest degree against the Christian religion as held either at Rome or at Lambeth.

About the middle of the last century, the Masonic societies shewed themselves in Germany in a more prominent way than they had done for many generations, and, under the guidance of several able and philanthropic men, both Catholic and Protestant priests and laymen, it is probable gave encouragement to resistance to the united despotism of

before the time of the Exod from Egypt. In the time of Moses, the three elders of what might be called the chapter, were Moses, Aholiab, and Bezaleel, the son of URI, the son of Hur,¹ and to them only was the highest secret confided. When Jesus Christ was (what is called) transfigured or metamorphosed, (is not this mysterious and esoteric enough?) there were present *Jesus, Moses, and Elias*, the three *teachers*, and the three apostles, *Peter, James, and John*, the three *learners*, of the Gnosis or secret knowledge, which was transmitted by them to posterity with the greatest care.

The knowledge of the High Secret could only be obtained by the uninitiated by implication; but still from unprincipled high-priests, or high-priests afflicted with insanity, against which accident nothing can for an absolute certainty guard a secret society, it may have transpired in the course of thousands of years. The close similarity of the Jewish and Indian systems, and a comparison of them with the mysterious expressions of Philo and Plato justifies what I state to be the high mystery, and of which I shall presently finish the explanation. This ignorance of the grand secret accounts very well for the attributes of the *πατηρ αγνωστος* being often given by writers to the second and third emanations—accounts for the lines of distinction not being well drawn, between the different orders. A confusion of terms is clearly perceptible, though the principle is equally clear to a person understanding the secret doctrine. This confusion arose, I do not doubt, partly from ignorance, partly from design.

The ancient Jews maintained, that their Cabala was revealed by God to Moses, and was transmitted verbally; it being too sacred to be written. (This is very like Freemasonry.) This has been unmercifully ridiculed by Christians, but though often discussed, no *cool, philosophical, and unprejudiced* inquiry into the meaning of the tradition, has, to my knowledge, been attempted. This has arisen, in a great measure, from the mistake in the meaning of the words respecting traditions attributed to Jesus Christ in the Gospel histories: his justly-merited anathemas against the traditions of the elders, as just now described, being confounded with the traditionary Cabala. It is evident that the Cabala had not any tendency, in any way whatever, either to make the law

the Roman Pontiffs and the Royal tyrants of Europe, which, in France and Germany, had risen to such a pitch as to be no longer tolerable. The activity of the Masons being discovered, it produced the persecution of their order all over the continent; and it was much increased in consequence of several publications of three persons called Zimmerman, Baruel, and Robison. The first was decidedly insane, and the other two were operated on by groundless fears, in such a manner as to be in a state very little better, and which rendered them totally incapable of distinguishing between the destruction of religion, and the destruction of the base system to which the professors of religion had made it subservient. They all admit that the British Masons had nothing to do with these hydra-headed conspiracies, and endeavour to draw a line between them and their Continental Brethren, being unable to see that the difference was not in the societies, which were the same, but in the countries—Britain being comparatively free and happy, the other countries enslaved and miserable. Although the object of Masons is not politics, I flatter myself that if our King were to disperse the Parliament by means of a body of Swiss soldiers, the Freemasons would not be the only people in England who would not lend ALL the assistance in their power to effect his overthrow.

Some years ago a treatise was written on Masonry by a gentleman of the name of Preston. It contains much useful information; but as he had not the least suspicion of the real origin of Masonry, and as his book is merely a party performance to claim for the London Grand Lodge a priority over the Lodges of Scotland and York, to which it had originally no pretension whatever, except the possession of power, I need take no more notice of it than to observe, that it is very well done, and is very creditable to its author, who, probably, was sincere in what he wrote. The Masons of Southern England, *until amalgamated with those of York*, were, in fact, only a modern offset of some other Lodge. A few Masons of other lodges associating formed a lodge. The reason was this—the Druids of Stonehenge, Abury, &c., &c., were all killed or banished to the Northern countries or Wales by the Romans. Thus we have no Culdees in the South. For though companies of masons came to build the cathedrals, they had no hereditary settlements after the time of the Romans, like the others. The Masons or Culdees of York might have returned from Scotland after their persecution was over, probably in the time of Constantine the Pagan Christian.

¹ Exod. xxxi. 2—6, xxxv. 30—34. The Jewish Sanhedrim had three presidents.

of no avail or not, and therefore could not have been what was meant by him. Indeed, I maintain that there is not in the Gospel histories a single expression of Jesus Christ's recorded against the Cabala. But there are many which pretend to shew that he was perfectly acquainted with the existence of the Father, who dwelt in the darkness, whom NO PERSON HAS SEEN EXCEPT THE SON, and that he considered himself as an incarnation of one of the persons of the Trinity.

The Jewish Cabala, that is, the Cabala of the tribe of Ioudi—the Cabala of the numerous temples of Solomon which have been mentioned, was divided into two parts—the one consisting of the natural philosophy, called Mercavah; the other of the moral, called Barasith. We will first explain the natural philosophy of the system; and first, the *creation*. There were various creations. The first creation was effected by way of emanation; and this was the idea or plan of the *universe*, not the little globe only which we inhabit. From this proceeded the second, which was the Trimurti or Trinity which formed the $\Sigma\mu\mu\iota\sigma\mu$ *smim*, our world and system, (but not herein including the *stars*)¹ by the agency of one of its own persons, who was the *Λογος*, or Sophia, or Metis, or Buddha. The doctrine of the divine idea is distinctly expressed in the laws of Menu.² It was also clearly the doctrine of Plato and Philo, i. e. of the Cabala. But of course it was not expressed in the book of Genesis, which professed to be only a book or description of the generations or cosmogony of our globe and of the planetary system with which it is connected—viz. the regeneration of the planetary system and the earth. It would clearly have been inconsistent with the object of Moses to have revealed to the vulgar Jews the sublime knowledge of the *Μία Αρχη* or the cosmogony of the universe,³ the knowledge of the *Πατηρ Αγνωστος*, the Brahme-Maia, or, as the Hindoo philosopher called it, Illusion.

The Cabalistic secret of the *πατηρ αγνωστος* of the Jews and the Samaritans was identical with the first principle of Buddhism. The institutes of Menu⁴ say, “This universe existed only in the first divine idea, yet unexpanded, as if involved in darkness, imperceptible, undefinable, undiscoverable by reason, and undiscovered by revelation, as if it were wholly immersed in sleep: then the sole self-existing power, himself undiscerned, appeared with undiminished glory, expanding his idea, or dispelling the gloom.” From these two beings jointly emanated the Trimurti, one of whose persons was the Sanscrit Jnana or Dschuana, which is Wisdom or the Buddha, and answers to the *Γνωσις* or *Λογος* of the Greeks. Thus the Trimurti was not the Supreme Being, but an emanation.

At the top of all existences we find the Brahme-Maya. Here I think, generally speaking, is a mistake. Maya is likened to the wife of Brahme, but still she is admitted to be what is called *illusion*. Now, I apprehend Brahme (not Brahm) is the *Το Ον*, the Monad, and Maya is the idea or plan of the universe, which was the first emanation from the *πατηρ αγνωστος* or *το ον*, and which answers very well to the idea of *illusion*, into which all inferior existences are supposed to resolve, and which at last resolves itself into the *το ον*.⁵

¹ I beg my reader to recollect what I have said of the interpolation of the words *the stars also* in the 16th verse of the first chapter of Genesis.

² Asiat. Res. Advertisement to Vol. V. p. v.; Inst. of Menu, by G. C. Haughton.

³ And it was on this account that the stars are not named, but were, in consequence, interpolated by persons who did not understand the system.

⁴ By the learned Professor Haughton.

⁵ This is no doubt very abstruse, and will appear very ridiculous to such wise people as believe that the *Το Ον* “walked in a garden in the cool of the evening.” I shall be sorry if they take the trouble to read it, for it is very unfit for them. It is food which is certain to disagree with their stomachs.

But it will be said, that the first emanation from the Trimurti was Buddha, or Rasi, or Logos. True. But Buddha or Logos was Tri-Vicramaditya or the triple energy, was the Trimurti itself, which Mr. Colebrooke, and all other oriental writers, tell us the Indians held to be three persons and one God, *three in one* and *one in three*—though *three*, yet *one*; though *one*, yet *three*: Buddha in India, Logos in Greece, Ras in Syria, each being the name in the respective countries, of the Creator or person of the three employed by the three or Aleim itself to form anew or reform the world. Thus Genesis says, by Ras, or Wisdom, or the Logos, the Aleim or Trinity regenerated¹ the world; but it does not name the Supreme Being by the word Aleim. The doctrine of the *πατηρ αγνωστος*, the *μια αρχη*, the *πατηρ όλων*, the *ακατονομασος*,² the Brahme-Maia of India was never written; it was only entrusted to the Cabala—to tradition—to the *גבל* *gbl*, in the plural *גבלימ* *giblim*. It was not necessary in order to explain so much as was intended to be described to the readers of Genesis, (secret as, I am certain, Genesis was kept,) or the Persian book of Ibrahim or Sophia, to name it. This was divulged only in the highest and most secret chapter of the high or chief priests, the three past principals of the cabinet of twelve, formed from the Seventy-two, the Sanhedrim, seventy-two in number, the predecessors of the *seventy-two* (when complete) in the Romish College of Cardinals. The name of this God was like the sacred M or OM of India,—the sacred Om to be meditated on, but not to be named—M=600.

These doctrines constituted the grand article of the Cabala, and are strictly in accordance with the dark allusions or mystic expressions which we find in Philo, Plato,³ and the Gospel histories. As no religion remains unchanged, the complication, which is found in the present Cabala, was most of it probably added afterward.

All, as far as stated above, we may, I think, safely take as the *Γνωσις*: whether we can take any part of what is further stated as the doctrines of the different sects of Gnostics,⁴ by their enemies, at once ignorant, prejudiced, and malicious, may be greatly doubted. It is certain that numbers of subordinate sects among the Gnostics had arisen in the first centuries of the Christian æra, and, in fact, the pure oriental *Γνωσις* had then become complicated, corrupted, and degraded. This was a natural effect. All religions as they advance in time have this tendency. What were the opinions of the different subordinate sects is scarcely worth an inquiry, except it could be made conducive to a more perfect discovery of the ancient foundation on which the whole was built. The same corruption had crept into the Jewish Cabala. They were, indeed, the same.

Philo, in his book *de Sacrificiis Abelis et Caini*, lays down the doctrine of the Triune nature of the Deity; at the same time he states it to be a secret or mystery not, in ALL its parts, to be revealed to the vulgar. The passage is discussed at length in Mosheim's Commentaries, Cent. ii. Sect. xxxv., and it is there shewn, that the same is taught as part of the esoteric doctrine by Philo, in many other parts of his works. How strongly, and, indeed, I may say, decisively, this supports my explanation of the Aleim and the whole of the first verse of Genesis, I need not point out.

In his book upon the creation, Philo every where supposes the prior existence of Plato's *ideal* world, and represents the Deity as constructing visible nature *after a model* which he had first

¹ This is what we call begotten in our creeds. This degrading word is used to conceal the secret meaning of regenerated, which, if used, would have endangered the discovery of the secret doctrine of emanations.

² Qui nominari non potest.

³ Matter, Vol. II. p. 267.

⁴ The Jews named their books after the first word: thus Genesis was called Barasit. The Persians at their Tuct Soleiman, I have no doubt, called the same book *Sophia* or *Εν Σοφ*, perhaps meaning by *Wisdom*.

formed. He attributes to Moses all the metaphysical subtleties of Plato upon this subject, and maintains that the philosopher received them from the followers of the holy prophet,¹ and when we recollect that Plato studied on Mount Carmel this seems probable enough: but he might also get his doctrine from the Ægyptians. Philo maintains, that God first formed an intelligible and incorporeal model, after which he framed, *by his Logos*, the corporeal world. He supposes the order of the visible world to have been adapted to the Pythagorean system of numbers; but how this was done is not explained, being probably considered sacred and secret; but will be explained by me in a future book. But I think my reader will have no difficulty in believing it to be connected with the system of cycles found in the capitals of the Pillars Jachin and Boaz, the priest's garment of Pomegranates and Bells, $72 \times 5 = 360$, and $72 \times 6 = 432$. The language of Philo is accused of being obscure. This must necessarily be the case, where a person is describing part of a secret system, which he must not betray. This consideration also accounts, as I have formerly said, for the studied obscurity of Plato.

On EVERY account there is no philosopher, of antiquity, who deserves to rank higher than Philo. If any man could be supposed to understand the Cabala or secret doctrine, it was Philo. He was in the first rank of society, and of unimpeachable moral character. How foolish is it to permit the priests to run him down by their ridiculous, idle assertions, that he attempted to Platonise Moses,—that he was tainted with the Platonic philosophy, &c., &c.! No doubt he was tainted with his own philosophy, with that philosophy which he had learnt in the adytum of his temple, and which we have found with the Buddhists, with the Zoroastrians or Orpheans, with the followers of Hermes, Pythagoras, and Plato, and which was the same as the secret doctrine of Moses, a fact which was never doubted, (though not publicly known,) till modern priests, whose minds were of too mean a class to understand so sublime a system, denied it, though at the same time they were obliged to allow that the Jews had really FROM THE MOST REMOTE PERIOD, *secret doctrines*.² Their only reason for misrepresenting the doctrines and learning of Philo is this, that his doctrines place their vulgar nonsense, only fit for such minds as their own, in the shade.

But Mr. Basnage³ has examined this question, and has shewn, that there is very good reason to believe that Philo did not copy from Plato, but that he got his Trinity and Hypostases from Egypt and the East, as might be expected. Philosophers very seldom went from the East to Greece to learn, but they sometimes went to teach.

If we now look back to Book III. Chap. I., and carefully read what is there said respecting the Trinities of Zoroaster, Orpheus or Plato, and Philo, and what is extracted from Maurice, Michaelis, Marsh, &c., we shall see that it is evident, either that the whole doctrine was not exposed to the public, or was not understood by them. There is apparently some confusion in the accounts of these esoteric doctrines as might be expected: but they all fall short in the Brahme-Maia, the *μια αρχη*, the *πατηρ αγνωστος*, the *ακατονομαστος*, from which the *πρωτογονος*, the *λογος*, the *ψυχη κοσμου* or Triune God, proceeded. They do not go so far as this grand secret person, the Father whom no person hath known or shall know except the Son, and those to whom the Son shall reveal him.⁴ An attentive reader will not fail to perceive that the whole of this abstruse doctrine is a cosmogony, that is, a formation of the *universe*, a building of it up by the Grand Megalistor, the greatest and first of Masons. *Verbum sapienti*.

I think no person will deny that the system of emanation which I have unfolded is, whether



¹ Enfield, Phil. Ch. i.

² Enfield, Hist. Phil. Book iv. Ch. iii.

³ Book iv. Ch. xxiv.

⁴ Matt. xi. 27; Luke x. 22.

true or false, very refined and beautiful: it is much to be regretted that the later Cabalists and Gnostics should, by only half understanding it, have drawn it out into a tissue of the greatest and most childish nonsense, a very fair account of which may be seen in Basnage.¹

The Conclaves, in which the Cabalistic doctrines here treated of were held, were, I do not doubt, of the nature of Masonic societies, and were the origins of, or the same as, the Caldæi, Colidei, Culdees, Architectonici, Mathematici, Dionysionici, Freemasons, Templars, and Rosicrucians. In these societies the most refined doctrines were known only to a few of the select or *perfecti* at the head of the others: to this elevation they rose by regular gradation, and to this small chapter only the *πατηρ αγνωστος* was known. To these Masons it was known that the temple of Solomon with its Pillars and Pomegranates,² was only a type of the universe, a microcosm; and the Masons themselves were only workmen and servants of the great fabricator,—of the Jupiter Megalistor of the Universe. Masons were all servants toiling in their respective vocations, and rising by degrees to the knowledge of the  . And, in imitation and as types of the world, all their temples of Solumi were built. These Masons were the Cyclopes, the men who first fabricated temples, and thence became Masons. Look but at their circles of stones in twelves, sevens, nineteens, six hundreds, six hundred and eights, six hundred and fifties, their emblems on the Cyclopean ruins of Mundore, Agra, &c. The inferior Masons were the builders of the stone circles or temples, the superior ones were Megalisters, Cosmogonists—builders of worlds—or planners of temples in imitation of them. Nothing can well be devised more Masonic than the name given to the Trinitarian Creator *Δημιουργος*, of which Jesus Christ was the second person, and, therefore, the great Megalistor, or fabricator, or *Δημιουργος*.

16. If a person reflect deeply upon the circumstances in which the first priests must have been placed when the earliest attempt at building a temple was made, he will perceive that it was quite natural for them to become Masons. In order to place their structures according to the cardinal points, and their large stones according to the exact number of their cycles, they must have been possessed of all the learning of the world. I have a strong suspicion that at the first the Monastic and Masonic orders were identical. Monks were priests³ **REGULARLY** initiati or regulars: seculars were priests or officers of religion, *not regularly* initiati, as their name shews.

I cannot conceive how it is possible to read the Gospel histories with attention, and not to see that a secret doctrine is taught. There is scarcely a chapter without a parable. “In parables spake he unto them, that while seeing they might not perceive, and hearing they might not understand.”⁴ What can be clearer than the following passages? “He answered and said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the *mystery* of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are *without*, all

¹ Book iii.

² The pillars Jachin and Boaz had around each of their capitals one hundred pomegranates. (1 Kings vii. 20; 2 Chron. iii. 16, 17.) This fruit was selected *on account of the star-like flower, with six leaves or rays at the top of the fruit.* Parkhurst, in voce, *רמז rme* VII. Thus $6 \times 100 = 600$. The same fruits were hung round the priest's garment, 72 in number. Thus, $72 \times 6 = 432$. Can it be accident that these two numbers are brought out? They arise from Parkhurst's observations, but that is a consequence of which he had not the most distant suspicion; for he understood the nature neither of the 600 nor of the 432. The pomegranate was as sacred among the Gentiles as among the Jews. Achilles Tatius says, that at Pelusium Zeus Casius held this MYSTERIOUS fruit in his hand: *Προβεβληται δε την χειρα, και εχει 'ΡΟΙΑΝ επ' αυτη. Της δε 'Ροιας ο λογος μυστικος.* Ach. Tat. Lib. iii. p. 167.

³ If Eustychius can be credited, the persons who took the lead in the building of Babylon with its tower, &c., were seventy-two in number. Eutyech. Annal, p. 51, Oxon. 1658, apud Nimrod, Vol. II. p. 492.

⁴ For a complete proof that there was a secret religion, both Mosaic and Christian, concealed under vulgar allegorical histories, the last chapter of Burnet's Archæologia may be consulted.

“these things are done in parables: that seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing, they may hear, and *not* understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.” Mark iv. 11, 12; Matt. xiii. 13—15. I notice this passage, ascribed to the essence of benevolence and charity, by our books, no further at present than to point out the doctrine of an esoteric religion or the absolute, direct authority for the opinion, that Jesus taught the existence of an esoteric religion. On other accounts I shall have much, very much, to say in my next volume respecting these words ascribed to Jesus. The part which I have marked by italics is evidently an interpolation, of ignorant, uninitiated persons, Paulites, to account for or explain what they did not understand. Mosheim¹ being obliged to allow that the Christian religion had its mysteries like all other religions, disguises it very ingeniously. When, perhaps, from the miseries of the times they became lost, their previous existence would be denied, and this was much aided by the degraded state of the human mind, at that time very fit for devil driving and exorcising, and for such pernicious nonsense as the passage in italics, but very unfit for such refined theories as those of Plato, Philo, or Porphyry.

Indeed no one can deny, that a certain mysticism reigns in every part of the Gospel histories, as well as through the Pentateuch. Every thing is taught in parables, that the vulgar seeing, might not perceive; and hearing, might not understand. No one, I think, who can read, can deny this.²

17. The transfiguration or metamorphosis, as the Greek word means, of Jesus Christ has puzzled all modern divines, as might well be expected. I will now shew what it means. Surely our divines *will* not see! Do none of them read the early fathers?

The Christian religion was divided by the early fathers, in its secret and mysterious character, into three degrees, the same as was that of Eleusis,³ viz. *Purification, Initiation, and Perfection.*⁴ This is a dry matter of fact, and this we have on the authority of, and openly declared, among others, by Clemens Alexandrinus, who it cannot be believed would have stated this if it were false,—it being a falsity without any object, and the falsity of which must have been known to all the world.

When Jesus was transfigured, an operation sufficiently mystical and esoteric I should think, he had with him only three of his disciples—James, John, and Peter. At the time of this transfiguration the secret *γνωσις*, which was, at least in part, the knowledge of the *μια αρχη*, and *πατηρ αγνωστος*, WAS BELIEVED to have been conferred on the three. And this we have again *on the indisputable authority of Clemens Alexandrinus.*⁵ From these three I have little or no doubt, that the Popes yet believe that they have the above-described secret doctrine or Gnosis, handed down in the

¹ Com. Sect. xiii. xiv.

² The word mystery, *Μυστηριον*, Mr. Cleland says, comes from the Celtic word *wist* or *wise*; which, in the sense of knowing or knowledge, which it has, he seems to think, is rather opposed to the definition of secrecy. But in this I cannot agree with him. He says it is the radical of History; but I think of *secret* history; for, originally, there was no other kind of history. It is *istory* with the mystic monogram M prefixed, and means the *istory* of Om. He says it answers to *Gheib*, which means, in Arabic, *Fable*. This is *גגב*, and is the root of the word Cabala, secret or sacred tradition or history, and of Giblym. Parable is *par-habul*. Habul is Cabul, Cabala. This is also the same as the Faba, a fable; whence the Pythagorean precept, Abtain from Fabæ—idle stories. Clel. et voce, p. 1. *Parabl to talk, confabulari to talk together.* Apologue, Habul-laigh a *fable in verse.* Ib.

³ Fabric. Bibl. Gr. Vol. VII. p. 101. The systems were the same.

⁴ The Perfection applies to the expression of Jesus in Matthew: *If thou wilt be perfect, &c.*, and alludes to dividing his substance with the poor, as the perfecti, or monks, always did—that is, to the order, who no doubt did distribute, after supplying their own necessities, the rents to the poor, keeping the capital or estate. Nimrod, Vol. III. p. 419.

⁵ Mosheim, Com. Cent. ii. Sect. xxxv. pp. 165, 167; Matt. xvii. 1, 2; Luke ix. 28, 29.

conclave. Peter was the first Pope or Principal of the sacred chapter of *twelve*, and of the lodge or conclave of seventy-two or Sanhedrim.

The Jews have among them the very interesting ceremony, (of the extreme antiquity of which I have no doubt, as traces of it may be found among the followers of Mithra, and of Pythagoras, at Delphi, and as the Roman Church so far very properly holds, it existed among the Judi in the time of Melchizedek,) of the sacrifice of Bread and Wine. When a master of a Jewish family has finished the Paschal supper, he breaks the bread, and along with the crater or cup, (or perhaps holy Sangreal refused to the laity, but much sought after and desired,) hands it round to the whole of his family, servants and all, in token of brotherly love. This is purely a Masonic institution, and was practised by Jesus Christ, at his last Paschal festival or supper, when he handed it round to the *close chapter of twelve*, of which he was Principal. Each chapter ought to consist of *twelve* companions, past masters of Lodges, and each Lodge of *seventy-two* Brethren.¹ Perhaps the piety of some Christians may take alarm at what is here said; but they will not readily persuade me that this is solely a Christian ceremony—as I find it in India, in Persia, at Gerizim, at Delphi, in Italy, and yet existing in its original and native beauty and simplicity among the Jews all over the world.

We will now explain the second part of the Cabala called *Barasit*; but it is very difficult entirely to separate the two parts. The second is what Clemens Alexandrinus,² as head of the sacred college or catechetical school of Alexandria, professed to have had delivered to him, by his predecessors; the secret doctrines which he declares were delivered by Jesus Christ himself to James, John, and Peter. Mr. Mosheim says, “What those maxims and principles were which Clement conceived himself to be precluded from communicating to the world at large, cannot long remain a secret to any diligent and attentive reader of his works. There cannot be the smallest question but that they were philosophical explications of the Christian tenets respecting the Trinity, the soul, the world, the future resurrection, Christ, the life to come, and other things of a like abstruse nature, which had in them somewhat that admitted of their being expounded upon philosophical principles. They also, no doubt, consisted of certain mystical and allegorical interpretations of the divine oracles, calculated to support those philosophical expositions of the Christian principles and tenets. For since, as we have above seen, he expressly intimates that he would in his *Stromata* unfold a part of that secret wisdom which was designed only for the few, but that in doing this he would not so far throw off all reserve as to render himself universally intelligible, and since we find him, in the course of the above-mentioned work, continually giving to the more excellent and important truths contained in the sacred volume, such an interpretation as tends to open a wide field for conjecture, and also comparing not openly, but in a concise and half obscure way, the Christian tenets with the maxims of the philosophers, I am willing to resign every pretension to penetration if it be not clearly to be perceived of what nature that sublime knowledge respecting divine matters must have been, of which he makes such a mystery.”³ No doubt Mr. Mosheim is right as far as he

¹ On the opening of the Jubilee year, the Pope, who holds many secret things, not suspected, in his *fisherman's poitrine*, acting as Grand Master of the Masons as well as of the Fishermen, striking seven blows, with a silver hammer, knocks down the sacred door. This I saw him do; and this he did as Grand Master-Mason of the world. This he did as the head of the Ras or Mysteries of the world, as Vicar of the Grand Megalistor. If an enemy of Masonry should say that the Masons are only moderns, copying in modern times from the Christian doctrines here developed, I reply, that is impossible; for these doctrines have been unknown for the last thousand years, therefore the imitation must have taken place before that date.

² Mosheim, Com. Cent. II. -p. 164.

³ Ibid. p. 166.

goes; but he has overlooked or concealed the most important point of the *γνωσις*, and that which serves as a key to all the remainder, the knowledge of the *πατηρ γνωστος*,¹ in this respect exhibiting the sagacity of Clemens and his own want of it, or his own disingenuousness.

Eusebius says, that "Our Lord had preferred Peter, James, and John, before the rest." Again, "The Lord, after his resurrection, conferred the gift of knowledge (this should be wisdom) upon James the Just, John, and Peter, which they delivered to the rest of the Apostles, and those to the seventy disciples, one of whom was Barnabas."² On this subject Mosheim says, "Why James, and John, and Peter should have been, in particular, fixed upon as the Apostles whom Christ selected as the most worthy of having this recondite wisdom communicated to them by word of mouth is very easily perceived. For these were the three disciples whom our blessed Saviour took apart with him up into the mountain, when he was about to be transfigured."³ But for what was this parable of the transfiguration adopted? Surely if the uncontradicted evidence of Ammonius, Clemens, and Eusebius, on the fact of the meaning of the transfiguration and the nature of the secret doctrine is not to be taken, nothing can be believed. The whole forms a rational explanation of the meaning of the transfiguration which has never even been attempted before.

The doctrine that the Christian religion contained a secret or allegorical meaning is so clearly acknowledged, laid down, and treated on as an admitted fact, by Justin, Clemens Alexandrinus, Origen, and indeed by all the very early fathers, that to attempt to give quotations from their works would be wilfully to weaken the evidence of the fact, unless I were to fill fifty pages with them: indeed, I must copy their works. I shall, therefore, say no more on the subject, for it is a point which cannot be disputed; and so the Christian religion continued till the time of Origen, when the doctrines of Paul prevailed, and Origen was declared by the Paulites a heretic for professing it.

The following passage shews the character of Mosheim. It is given in reprobation of Ammonius, while, in the mind of every philanthropic person, it carries a panegyric on him. But the doctrine of Ammonius would bring *peace*, not a *sword*. This would, indeed, be unpriestly. "But Ammonius, conceiving that not only the philosophers of Greece, but also all those of the different barbarous nations, were perfectly in unison with each other with regard to every *essential point*, made it his business so to temper and expound the tenets of all these various sects, as to make it appear that they had all of them *originated* from one and the same source, and all tended to one and the same end."⁴ The fact is, Christianity was no other than the eclectic philosophy which professed to contain that portion of truth possessed by every sect of religion or system of philosophy. How is it possible, in a few words, to make of it a finer panegyric?—a panegyric which, alas! it did not long deserve, at least in its practical operation. In another place Mosheim says, "The favourite object with Ammonius, as appears from the disputations and writings of his disciples, was that of not only bringing about a *reconciliation between all the different philosophical sects*, Greeks as well as Barbarians, but also of producing a *harmony of all religions*, even of Christianity and Heathenism, and prevailing on all *the wise and good men* of every nation to *lay aside their contentions* and quarrels, and unite together as one large family, *the children of one common mother*. With a view to the accomplishment of

¹ Mosheim, Com. Cent. II. p. 166.

² Euseb. Eccl. Hist. Lib. ii. Cap. i. There are some words in Mark iv. 11, which might justify a suspicion that there were three besides the twelve, but the words of Eusebius above, shew that in his time the three were believed to be a part of the twelve. Had they been an addition, the word *rest* would not have been used.

³ Matt. xvii. 1, 2; Luke ix. 28, 29.

⁴ Com. Cent. II. p. 138, N.

“ this end, therefore, he maintained, that divine wisdom had been first brought to light and
 “ *nurtured among the people of the East by Hermes Trismegistus, Zoroaster, and other great and*
 “ *sacred characters* : that it was warmly espoused and cherished by Pythagoras and Plato among
 “ the Greeks : from whom, although the other Grecian sages might appear to have dissented,
 “ yet that, with nothing more than the exercise of an ordinary degree of judgment and attention,
 “ it was very possible to make this discordance entirely vanish, and shew that the only points on
 “ which these eminent characters disagreed were but of trifling moment, and that it was chiefly
 “ in their manner of expressing their sentiments that they varied.”¹ In this, which is a part of
 a gross attempt to vilify Ammonius, are admissions enough (which I have marked with italics) to
 the truth and beauty of his system, and to the truth of mine.

Again Mosheim says, that Ammonius taught that “ the religion of the multitude went hand in
 “ hand with philosophy, and with her had shared the fate of being by degrees corrupted and
 “ obscured with mere human conceits, superstition, and lies : that it ought, therefore, to be
 “ brought back to its original purity by purging it of this dross, and expounding it upon philoso-
 “ phical principles : *and that the whole which Christ had in view by coming into the world, was to*
 “ *reinstate, and restore to its primitive integrity, the wisdom of the ancients*—to reduce within
 “ bounds the universally prevailing dominion of superstition—and in part to correct, and in part
 “ to exterminate, the various errors that had found their way into the different popular religions.”
 Had the advice of Ammonius been followed, the prophecy of Christ would have been falsified, for
 he would not have brought a *sword* but *peace*.

I now beg my reader to recall to his recollection what I have said respecting the *Χρησος*,
 and I think he will have no difficulty in agreeing with me that originally the religion of Jesus was
Χρησ-ianity, and that it was not, in fact, until the Paulites got possession of the Papal chair,
 by a compromise, that Paul’s pernicious doctrines² were admitted into it,—by which its whole
 character was changed, and it became Christianity, such as it was for a thousand years,—quar-
 relling, persecuting, and devil-driving : and very different indeed from the Chrestianity of the
 first fathers, and from the secret doctrines of the temples of Eleusis and Jerusalem, of the Gentiles,
 and of Jesus of Nazareth, all of which were the same.

In Mosheim’s Commentaries,³ the secret doctrines of Plato and Moses are compared, and it is
 shewn that by *Clemens Alexandrinus and Philo* they were held to be the same in every respect ;
 and that it is also held, that they both are the same as the esoteric doctrines of the Christians, which
 is indeed true, if the early fathers of the Christian Church and the plain words of the Gospels can
 be admitted as evidence of what was the nature of the esoteric doctrines of Christianity. Who
 can deny the *πατηρ αγνωστος*, the Father whom *no person hath seen except the Son*,⁴ to allude to
 the Gnosis as above explained ?

There was no man in the first two centuries of the Christian æra to be preferred to Clemens
 as an authority on this dry matter of fact, that there was a *secret* doctrine and of what nature
 that secret doctrine was. He was followed by Origen, who confirmed his assertion, and was the
 most learned of all the early Christians ; and he and Clemens were at the very top—they
 were in fact the Patriarchs of the Christian community. Mosheim endeavours to disguise the
 doctrine, but the actual existence of the *Γνωσις* is evident enough.

¹ Com. Cent. II. Sec. xxviii.

² Paul was really, as is evident from his letters, a well meaning but insane fanatic, in no respect superior, and very little differing from, Brothers, Southcote, and Irving.

³ Cent. II. Sect. xxxv. p. 167.

⁴ On this passage I shall treat hereafter.

And now, if the reader reconsider what has been stated, and compare it carefully with the Gospel histories, I shall be greatly surprised if he do not find many passages in them which have a direct reference to parts or to the whole of the system which I have developed. And I think there can be no doubt, however varied the respective sects of Gnostics might be in the detailed or minor parts of their systems, that the Trimurti, the *μια αρχη* or unknown God, was the foundation of them all. The discovery of the Triune God with the Manichæans, in so clear and marked a manner, perfectly satisfies me that this was the doctrine of all the almost innumerable classes of mankind comprehended under the term Gnostics. The Manichæans were but a succession of Gnostics; and, in believing that their founder, Mani, was a Messiah or an Incarnation of the Divine Power, that is, in other and in their words, a person imbued with more than an usual portion of the Divine Mind, from which the minds of all men emanated, they believed nothing very inconsistent with Christianity. As far as the endowment with the Divine Mind goes, they were succeeded in later times by John Wesley and his followers, whose Christianity no one, I suppose, disputes. Perhaps it may be difficult to shew in clear and distinct terms, from the work of Faustus, that the Manichæans acknowledged the *Μια Αρχη*; but as they were evidently nothing more than a succession of Gnostics, and as this secret doctrine, at least to my knowledge, never came into discussion or was expressly denied by them, it is perfectly fair to suppose that, like the other Gnostic doctrines, it was held by them: holding one part of the system—the Triune God—they must be believed to have held the other part—the *Μια Αρχη*.

The whole, I repeat, formed a sublime and beautiful system. At the head of it was the *Πατηρ Αγνωστος*, from whom emanated the *first* created being or hypostasis, the idea or plan of the universe.

The *second* emanation was the Triune God, the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, three persons and ONE God, the whole proceeding from the *Πατηρ αγνωστος*—Brahme-Maia or *Illusion*.

From this ILLUSION, in some way or other, all the innumerable host of suns and worlds were supposed to have proceeded, by a gradation of emanations, and into this it was supposed that they would all ultimately return.

Thus we have a double Trinity—*first*, the *Μια Αρχη*, the Divine Idea, and the Trimurti; and *secondly*, the Trimurti, consisting of Brahma, Vishnu, and Seva—the Creator, the Preserver, and the Destroyer—Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. We have the *Μια Αρχη*, with its two additional hypostases, one of which was the Trimurti; and the Trimurti with its two additional hypostases; the *last* of the *first* constituting the *first* of the *last*; thus forming a chain, and in this manner all nature was a microcosmic chain.

As it was believed to be with worlds, so it was with man. He was supposed to pass from cycle to cycle, from world to world, till his period was complete, the temporary evil of one cycle remedied by the abundance of good in another, till the universal absorption was to take place. This is the reason why we have no hell in the Pentateuch, and yet that the moral character and justice of God are supposed to be vindicated. Thus through millions of ages and worlds existences were supposed to keep arising and passing away, and being renewed, until the final absorption into the Divine Essence. And the Divine Essence itself was supposed to keep on its endless course, creating new existences for ultimate happiness.

Now I think we have found the fountain from which flowed the almost innumerable sects in their minor details, as we might well expect, of an infinite variety,—each sect, wherever established, bearing a relation or being in proportion not to any principles of truth, but to the state of refinement or degradation of the human mind. As the minds of men were philosophical, or vulgar, or of inferior grade, they formed sects, or united to sects assimilating to themselves. It is

just the same at this day, as every philosopher sees and knows. But I do not expect this to be admitted by a Calvinist or a Ranter. But all this proves the great importance of education to the middle class of mankind, who influence public opinion. Our priests see this clearly, and are now exerting themselves, as they cannot suppress education, to give it such a turn, that the people may not be led to doubt the necessity of bishops, priests, and tithes, in order to ensure their salvation.

In the beautiful system which I have developed, I have opened, I doubt not, the secret system of the Conclave: and we may be well assured, that when the Popes were persecuting Gnostics, it was the holders of the pernicious dogmas which in their time had arisen, as they are described by Epiphanius and others, and not the sublime and original doctrines of the oriental Djnana or *ראשית* *Hasit*, or *Αεχη*, as described in the book called, and properly called, the Gospel according to Djnana or John, the doctrine of the wisdom of India,—the ancient doctrines taught by Menu of India, Menes of Egypt, Minos of Crete, Numa of Rome.¹

I think it seems evident that the current of Gnosticism has flowed from India at various times, and in various distinct streams. We have it first, I think, in the Cyclopean builders of our Druidical temples, or in the Hellenians or Ionians. We have it again in the Exod, *αποικια*, of Abraham and his tribe of Yudi.² We have it again in the Samaneans, Essenians, or Gnostics, about the time of Jesus Christ. We have it again in the Manichæans. We have it again in the Sophees of the Mohamedans; and, lastly, we have it in the Chaldæi, Ishmaelians, the As-chas-din, the Assassins, of the eleventh century. The last were our Chaldæi or Freemasons and Templars.

If my reader will look back to what I said in my first chapter respecting the origin of the Triune God, he will now be able to form an opinion respecting the mode in which, from principles of common sense, it had its origin.

Of the various streams from this fountain, the system of the Trimurti, the eternal generation of cycles and worlds, the Androgynous nature of the Deity, and the final absorption of all into the substance of the first principle, seems to have been the most general, indeed the subdivisions seem to have been so far almost unanimous in admitting an uniform system. The system of dualism seems to have been the first grand subdivision; and I must now make one more observation upon it. If it be carefully considered or reduced to its first principle, it will be found to arise almost necessarily from the nature of the creating and regenerating or destroying power, as described by me in the first book. For creation, in the sense applicable to the Trimurti, must always be accompanied with destruction; the Creator and Destroyer must always be in opposition and simultaneous. And though the *first* person is always successful by the agency of the *second* person in preserving the world which he has formed, the destroyer is always equally successful in effecting its destruction—which destruction is still only a renovation, or new formation. Thus we may go on in a circle for ever, or till we really arrive at the Hindoo *Illusion*. Hence arose the dualists of whom we have heard so much from Christian divines, but who, I think, never really existed, except in the modified sense in which we have seen that the doctrine was held by the Manichæans. Thus, gentle reader, I flatter myself I have laid before you the grand outlines of the history of moral man—the foundation upon which all his systems have been built; the

¹ It is rather remarkable that no *Christian* persecution of the Gnostics took place till the fourth century was far advanced. The existence of the Sicilian councils are more than doubtful.

² Called in the *Desatir*, p. 188, Jehudi, Yehudi.

minutiæ of the different subdivisions I leave to the minute philosophers. No doubt a good **PHILOSOPHICAL AND CRITICAL HISTORY** of them would be very desirable. But it is, though really a desideratum, not very likely to be supplied.

As we might well expect from the holders of so refined a theogony, as that which I have explained, we may discover, through the mist with which they have been enveloped, that they held a *morale* the most beautiful and refined, well described by Mr. Matter, in the conclusion of his Treatise on Gnosticism, in the following manner, in which, taken in its uncorrupted form, I quite agree with him: "La *morale* que la Gnose prescrivait à l'homme repond parfaitement à cette " destinée. Fournir au corps ce qu'il lui faut, lui retrancher tout ce qui est superflu: nourir " l'esprit de tout ce qui peut l'éclairer, le fortifier, le rendre semblable à Dieu, dont il est " l'image; l'unir avec Dieu, dont il est une emanation, telle est cette morale. C'est celle du " Platonisme,¹ c'est celle du Christianisme. Sans doute le Gnosticisme offre² quelques dévia- " tions scandaleuses de cette sublime introduction à l'immortalité: mais le soleil aussi a des " taches: il n'en est pas moins un foyer de lumière."³

Such was the system of moral doctrines of the Gnostics, and such was the moral doctrine of Jesus of Nazareth; and, in my next volume, I shall endeavour to expand it in its native beauty and simplicity, and to rescue it from the filth with which it has been loaded by the meanest-minded of human beings, who, in the dark ages succeeded, by force of their numbers, in obtaining the victory over the enlightened part of mankind, to the subversion of religion, and the exclusion from it of every thing like reason or philosophy. But Priestcraft in its worst form flourished, and the performing of miracles, and the driving out of devils, occupied the attention, and debased the understandings, of mankind for fifteen hundred years together. *In the next volume I propose to inquire into the truth of the system which I have explained.*

Gentle reader, as you have gone with me thus far, do you not think that you can travel with me one stage more? Come, try one stage more; and on this part of my subject I have done. You have seen the planetary cycles of the sages of India extending to millions of years. What think you of **THE BEING**, the *Πατηρ αγνωστος*, placed in the centre of countless millions of stars, suns, and worlds, circulating around it with inconceivable rapidity in boundless space and in cycles of incomprehensible duration? Now, at last, you come to the Illusion of the sages of India, to their Illusion, but it is a true Illusion. If you doubt, raise your eyes to the stars, and think upon the Wisdom of your Creator! I have done.

¹ This, of course, includes Philo-ism or the esoteric doctrines of the Israelites.

² He should have added, *in its corruptions*.

³ Matter, Hist. Gnos. Vol. II. p. 489.

APPENDIX

IN a note to Section 8, Chapter III. Book. V., I have made an observation respecting the foot of Buddha. This foot was called Phrabat. In volume III. of the Transactions of the Asiatic Society, page 57, are some curious observations on the Phrabat or foot-mark of Buddha of the Siamese. Here we have, I apprehend, two words—Phra and Bat. The last is Buddha. The first is the Pra, noticed by La Loubère as being the same as Bra—the meaning of which, I have formerly shewn, was Creator or Former, from the Hebrew word ברא *bra*. Then the meaning of foot of Bhra-bat is, foot of the creator Bud. This is φβη=608, whence came the title of the Pharaohs of the Copts. The Phrabat, as the sacred signum or impression of Buddha, proves the truth of his having been in India. The *probat* is the deed marked with the sacred impression of the Bishop's seal, or of the seal of the Christian religion. The Bishop grants probate, when he is satisfied with the proof of the truth of a deed. Phra-bat is the impress of Buddha. This *bat* is Bad, and Pad, the name of the rivers Po and Ganges, and from being the place where his foot rested, it came to mean foot; and from this comes our *pad* for *foot*: when a man walks a journey he *pads* it. The word PRA is the foundation, the root of all the words above-cited; and it is from this that the Siamese say, the French are the same as themselves, having the same name, of which I shall say more hereafter. From the same root come the Latin *probo*, and the English *approve*.

In Book VI. Chapter I. Sect. 10, I have stated a remarkable circumstance respecting the Caspian Sea, namely, that there is a great whirlpool near the Southern end of it, by which, probably, its waters are discharged. The following account of the Père Averil, in Harris's Voyages and Travels, Vol. II. p. 248, will explain this: "But what has puzzled the most refined naturalists is, that, notwithstanding the continual access of the waters of so many rivers, this sea is not considerably augmented, or ever transgresses its bounds: some have been of opinion, that the Black Sea draws a great share of those waters into its bosom: but that ridge of mountains placed betwixt these two seas by nature, seems to separate them so far as not to admit of any probability for that assertion. On the other hand, there are two reasons that rather incline me to believe that this lake, (the Caspian Sea,) how far remote soever from the Persian Gulf, discharges a great part of its waters there: the first is, that on the South side of the *Persian Gulf*,¹ opposite to the province of Kilan, are dangerous whirlpools, the noise of which, as the water is thrown into the Gulf, is so great, occasioned by the rapidity of the waters, that in calm weather it may be heard at a great distance, and consequently these abysses are avoided by marines. The second is, that by the constant experience of those inhabiting near the Persian Gulf, it is confirmed, that at the end of every autumn they observe a vast quantity of willow leaves thereabouts; and it being beyond contradiction, that this sort of tree is not so much as known in those Southern parts of Persia, whereas the Northern part, bordering on the Caspian Lake, and especially the province of Kilan, are stored with them near the sea-shore, it is more than probable that those leaves are not carried by the winds from one extremity of the empire to the other, but rather with the waters that carry them through the subterraneous channels and caverns to the before-mentioned Gulf." It will not be denied that we are here made acquainted with a circumstance in a high degree confirmatory of what I have said respecting the Caspian Sea, which is again confirmed by the following passage from Muller's Universal History.

It was the opinion of Pallas that the Euxine and Caspian Seas, as well as the Lake Aral, are the remains of an extensive sea, which covered a great part of the North of Asia.² This conjecture of Pallas's, which was drawn from his observations in Siberia, has been confirmed by Klaproth's Survey of the Country to the Northward of the Caucasus. Lastly, M. de Choiseul Gouffier adds, that a great part of Moldavia, Walachia, and Bessarabia, bears evident traces of having formed part of the same sea.

It has been often conjectured that the opening of the Bosphorus was the occasion of the draining of this ocean in

¹ This is a misprint, or rather most careless mistranslation: *Caspian Sea* must be meant.

² See Pallas Reise durch Siberian, Book v.

the midst of Europe and Asia. The memory of this disruption of the two continents was preserved in the traditions of Greece. Strabo,¹ Pliny,² and Diodorus,³ have collected the ancient memorials which existed of so striking a catastrophe. The truth of the story has, however, been placed on more secure grounds by physical observations on the districts in the vicinity of the Bosphorus. See Dr. Clarke's Travels, and particularly a Memoir by M. de Choiseul Gouffier in the Mems. de l'Institut. Royal de France, 1815. The above observations of the translator of Muller's Universal History very strikingly support what I have said.

I think a careful inspection of the district of Troy must convince any unprejudiced person, either that Homer is the most incorrect of topographers, (which is directly against his general character, in other respects so remarkable for accuracy,) or that its face has been considerably changed since he made it the subject of his poem. Mr. Payne Knight attributes this to earthquakes.⁴ This may be true; but I think I am justified in attributing it to the devastation caused by the breaking down of the head of the Euxine, and the opening of the passage. The breaking down of the head may have been caused by a convulsion of the earth. If my memory do not fail me, there is no *undisputed* passage in the Poem of Homer from which it can be inferred, that the Dardanelles was open either in the supposed time of the war, or in the time *when the Homeric songs were first composed*.⁵ Now, when I consider the very fine field which the Euxine and its shores offer to the poet, the fact of his not having availed himself of it, raises a strong presumption that from being closed, it was not in his power.

In Book VI. Chapter II. Section 8, a black Multimammia is alluded to, and described in Figure 19. A very beautiful exemplar of this black lady may be seen in Sir John Soan's Cabinet of Antiquities, in Lincoln's Inn Fields.

In Book X. Chapter VI. Section 6, I have made some observations on the peculiarity of the circumstance that the Christian Templars should take their name from the Jewish Temple at Jerusalem, and also on the fact which Mr. Hammer has pointed out, that they have a close resemblance to the Assassins and Casideans—חסידים *hsidim*. I believe that Mohamed (as well as Hassan Sabah) was considered by his followers to be the tenth Avatar, and a renewed incarnation of Jesus Christ, or at least of the ninth Avatar; and that he was to be continued by renewed incarnation till the time when he was to come in his glory to reign at Jerusalem, which is an event which the Mohamedans expect to arrive, as Maundrell says, at the day of judgment;⁷ but which I suspect meant, on the arrival of the Millenium. This doctrine of the renewed Avatar we see most clearly in the followers of Ali in Persia; and it was for this reason that the temple in the *holy city* (as all Turks call Jerusalem) was rebuilt with the greatest magnificence in their power at the time, and is considered most sacred. For this reason it is probable that the rival temple of Solomon, (as it would appear to the Western Arabians, or Suraseni, or Saracens,) in Cashmere, was destroyed by them when they conquered the country. Here we see the reason why the Casideans, that is, Templars or Chaldeans, came from the ruined temples of Solomon in the East, about the time of the Crusades, to the temple in the West, viz. because the temple in the West by its resurrection from its ashes, shewed that it was the true one; while the temples in the East were proved not to be the true temples in consequence of their destruction by the Mohamedans. It is probable that the persons who were the originals of our Templars were a part of the Sophitæ or Sophees of Cashmere, who were persuaded to leave their country, and to separate from their countrymen, whom we found (vide Book X. Chap. VI. Section 14, p. 731) in Cashmere or Casimere and its neighbourhood, and who could not be converted to Mohamedism, but who now remain in the East like the people of Oude or Ayoudia, (vide Book X. Chap. V. Section 12, p. 684,) expecting their promised Saviour. The reason why the Saracen and Turkish chiefs constantly take the names of Abraham, Solomon, &c., is, because they consider themselves renewed incarnations of these Patriarchs. Thus at last, I believe, I have discovered what I in vain took very great pains for a long time to discover, viz. the reason for the rebuilding of the temple of Jerusalem by the Mohamedans. Here, I think, we may see that the Ishmaelians or Ishmalites, or Assassins from Almawt, or the eagle's nest, or Almond, as Mr. Klaproth calls it, between Cazvin and Ghilan, were a sect of the Sophees of the East, probably Cashmere, claiming to possess by right the holy city of Jerusalem, from the usurping Calif; for they were at constant war with both Christians and Saracens, though they are said to have united in their religion the religion of both. Besides, I am not quite certain that Hassan Sabah did not claim to be a descendant of Ali, and as such entitled to the Kalifat; however, it is admitted that he claimed to be a *tenth Avatar*.

These Sophitæ or Sophees belonging to the Temple of Solomon in Casimere or Cashmere, must have been the Jews, or a sect of the people called by Benjamin of Tudela, Jews, not Samaritans, as their Temple of Solomon proves, whom he found in very great numbers in the countries in the neighbourhood of Cashmere. Belonging to the worship of the temple of Solomon, and speaking the Chaldee language, they might be correctly called Jews. But they were also Samaneans

¹ Lib. i. p. 49.

² Nat. Hist. Lib. ii. Cap. xc.

³ Lib. v. Cap. xlvii.

⁴ Vol. I. p. 32.

⁵ Hist. Gr. Alp. p. 34.

⁶ There is not a trace of the Argonautic expedition in the GENUINE parts of either of the poems of Homer. See Barker's Lempriere on the words Argos and Cyaneæ.

⁷ Travels, p. 170.

or Sophees. I have no doubt that the Jews or Ioudi of the Temple of Solomon in Western Syria, were the same as the Jews or Ioudi of the Temple of Solomon in Eastern Syria or Cashmere, and as the Ioudi of Adoni and Salem of South India, with only some trifling differences. These differences, probably, arose from the difference of country, to which the Western Ioudi were obliged to accommodate themselves, and to other adventitious circumstances arising out of the different fortunes of the two, after their separation in Ayoudia.

After Abraham's tribe came from the East, we know in general, from the accident of having their sacred books preserved to us, sufficient of their history to account for their peculiarities. We know how great was the care of their Iconoclastic leader to preserve them from idolatry; therefore, till their destruction about the time of Christ, they did not publicly adopt the worship of any other or new Avatar or Messiah; but certain passages, which I shall point out in their Apocrypha in a future Book, and the Papal Fisherman, and the Fishes tied by the tails, &c., &c., shew that they, in part, did it privately. On the contrary, in India, or the Eastern Judæa or Ayoudia, the Avatars followed publicly in succession. Cristna or the Ram followed Taurus or the Bull, and the use of images, for which Abraham left India, kept increasing, till, by degrees, every kind of ridiculous emblematic idol was admitted; until at last, as in Greece and Italy, the original meaning of the religion was lost. I have no doubt that at every temple of Solomon—at that in China,—that in the Carnatic,—that in Mewar,—that at Telmessus,—that at Eleusis,—and the five in Egypt, as I shall shew in a very remarkable manner, there must originally have been a system, in its foundation and great leading features, the same as at Jerusalem. I speak not now of the minor rites and ceremonies. In all these places we find some remnants of the system, which must all have been imitations of the great parent in the mighty kingdom of Oude, or Ayoudia, or of Pandæa, for it was all the same. Jesus Christ was set up as the ninth incarnation by those who understood the principle of the mythos. Mohamed patronised, and his followers restored, the temple at Jerusalem, in preference to that at Telmessus or that in Casi-mere, because he, in fact, belonged to the sect of that at Jerusalem.

Dr. Clarke says,¹ that the Mosque at Jerusalem is the most magnificent piece of architecture in the Turkish dominions; much more magnificent than that of St. Sophia at Constantinople.

We may be very certain that when the present magnificent Temple at Jerusalem was erected, splendid as it is, more was originally intended to be done by its builder, than what we find. I think there can be very little doubt that its builder intended to restore the glories of Solomon, in the former existence of which, of course, he believed, and place the seat of his empire there, or at least he thought that in rebuilding the temple he was preparing Jerusalem for that event. This intention was probably suspended by the divisions of the Califat into three or four states, and finally prevented by the occupation of Jerusalem by the Christians, about which time the failure of the Millenium was obvious to its expectants. Then were blown into air the chimeras of Christians, Ishmaelites, Sonnites, and Shiites, or followers of Ali. Among the whole of them the doctrine of the millenium and the renewed incarnation may be most clearly seen. This doctrine, for the last six hundred years, they have all endeavoured to secrete or deny, for the same reason that the Christians of the West have endeavoured to secrete the Gospel of Joachim. Here we begin to perceive the reason for the mission of Abdul Raschid, of which the Mohamedan historians treat,² who was sent by the Afghans, or Arabians, or Suraceni, or whatever they might be, from the countries on the North of India, to Western Arabia, in the time of Mohamed, to inquire into the circumstances of the new Amid or *Desire of all Nations*, who, they were told, had appeared in the West;³ and who, they might, perhaps, have heard from their Tartarian or Chinese neighbours, was foretold to appear in Ayoudia or Oude, which was West to them. Here we begin to perceive the reason for the devotees of the Eastern temple of Solomon, the Afghans, becoming the earliest converts to Islamism. The word Islam I shall explain hereafter.

I think it not unlikely that the Casideans, found by the Christian conquerors of Jerusalem, (and who afterward became their Knights Hospitallers and Knights Templars,) were the remains of persons brought from the Eastern temple of Solomon, from Casi-mere, for the express purpose of rebuilding the Western Temple, according to the mystic plan of the Eastern one, and that this is the reason why they were found by the Christians as an appendage to the new temple.

The mosque or temple on Mount Moriah was built by the Calif Omar, the son of Caleb, about the year 16 of the Hegira, A.D. 637. Chateaubriand says,⁴ La Mosquée prit le nom de cette roche Gameat-el-Sakhra. It has a large dome, under the centre of which is a cave, and at the top of it the sacred stone which, in all these religions, is generally found in or close to the temple or church.

This building is called by our travellers a Mosque, but whether it be considered in any other light than a common mosque by the Musselmans I know not. But the blindness of all our travellers in not seeing that Mohamedism is nothing but a branch of Christianity, as Peter Martyr long before me proved, forbids any rational dependance on any

¹ Trav. in the Holy Land. Chap. xvii. p. 601, ed. 4to.

² Vide my Apol. for the Life of Mohamed.

³ Vide Chap. VII. Sect. II. p. 741.

⁴ Travels, Vol. II. p. 115.

Appendix

thing which they say. Surely, if any thing like critical acumen had existed among them, they would have inquired into the reason for the profound veneration paid at Damascus to the head of John the Baptist. This single fact proves the truth of almost all I have said respecting the Christianity of Mohamed. But people seem to me never either to think or reason. However, I am rather disposed to believe that as the Millenarian system of the Christians changed after the thirteenth century, so, in like manner, the Mohamedan changed, and the building which was begun as a temple for the whole world, has dwindled down into a mere mosque; and neither Jesus nor Mohamed is expected now to come to reign in it at the end of the 6000 years.

The followers of Ali, however, still cling to this superstition, and have various fancies about it; some saying, that the last Imaum continues, but in secret. The idea of the Imaum being somewhere in secret, furnishes food for ridicule to our travellers; who generally laugh at things they do not understand, instead of inquiring into them. I apprehend this means merely, that the lineal descendant of the last Imaum of the house of Ali is living in obscurity; that the line continues; and that the lineal descendant will some day resume the government. This I shall shew is the opinion of the Sonnites as well as of the Shiites.

In the description of the Temple given by Mons. Chateaubriand is an account of the sacred stone to which I have alluded. In this Mohamedan Temple, there are in the stone Pillar and the Cave both the Nabbi or Navel of the earth, and the Yoni and the Linga, though they may not now be understood. This and other circumstances induce me to believe, that though the Mohamedans might object to the single worship of the Dove, they had not the same objection to the double one. Here, if I understand M. Chateaubriand, the stone is placed *over* the cave. Now I do not doubt that, in the ancient temple of Solomon, there were the cave and the mysterious stone pillar, pedestal or whatever it might be, the same as at Delphi and other places; but in it the pillar or pedestal was probably not *over* the cave but *in* it, as described by Nicephorus Callistus, Lib. x. Cap. xxxiii. in the following words: “ὁπῆρ ἐργῶ ἐν ἀπορρήτης ἐκκῶν διηγήσομαι· ἐχει δὲ οὕτω. κ. τ. λ. “At the time when the foundation was laid, one of the stones, to which the lowest part of the foundation was attached, was removed from its place, and discovered the mouth of a cavern which had been hollowed out of the rock. Now since they could not see to the bottom on account of its depth, the overseers of the work, wishing to be perfectly acquainted with the place, let down one of the workmen by means of a long rope into the cavern. When he came to the bottom he found himself in water as high as his ankles, and examining every part of the cavern, he found it to be square as far as he could ascertain by feeling. He afterward searched nearer the mouth of the cavern, and on examination discovered a low pillar very little higher than the water, and having placed his hand upon it, he found lying there a book carefully folded in a piece of thin and clean linen. This book he secured, and signified by the rope his wish to be drawn up. On being drawn up he produced the book, which struck the beholders with astonishment, particularly as it appeared perfectly fresh and untouched, though it had been brought out of so dark and dismal a place. When the book was unfolded, not only the Jews but the Greeks also were amazed, as it declared in large letters, even at its commencement, In the beginning, &c. To speak clearly, the writing here discovered, did most evidently contain all that Gospel which was uttered by the divine tongue of the virgin disciple.”¹ What credit my reader may give to the whole or any part of the history of Nicephorus Callistus, I do *not* know; but I *do* know, that I never saw any book in which the higher part of the ancient Jewish Cabala is more distinctly marked, than in the first chapter of the Gospel according to John. Knowing, as the person who has read this book must know, the doctrine of wisdom as a key, he cannot fail to see that it is contained in every line of the first part of this Gospel. If a book were to be concealed in the Temple, from a period long anterior to the Christian æra, I know of no one so likely as the Gospel of John, or at least as the first part of it. My reason for this, which my reader will justly think very paradoxical, I shall give in a future book.

Jesus Christ was said by some of his followers to be a renewal of Adam. He said, *before Abraham was I am*, that is, *I was*, the old language having no present tense. From this peculiarity of the Hebrew language, in the past and future tenses being convertible, the equivoque in our translation arose, but it ought to be, *before Abraham was I was*. This I have no doubt the Popes would quote to establish a claim to universal dominion, which I shall explain in my next volume. It was held that Jesus would come to rule at Jerusalem, but I suspect the Mohamedans would say as a renewed incarnation, and I think they held Mohamed to be a renewed incarnation of Jesus, and *Ali* a renewed incarnation of Mohamed. If it be objected that Ali and Mohamed lived at the same time, a devotee will quote the example of Elias and Elisha, and say, the divine spirit did not enter Ali till after Mohamed's death. It is a common expression, that when Mohamed put off his cloak he gave it to Ali. The holy spirit did not enter Jesus till it appeared as a dove at his baptism, and till the fire was lighted in the river.² This looks as if the author of that book meant to describe Jesus as not a divine person till the descent of the Dove. I believe the words *totum Christo configuratum* applied to St. Francis, in Chapter VI. Sect. 4, were meant to describe a renewed incarnation, but were, perhaps, not wholly understood by the persons using them. In the possession by the Turks of the head, or the pretended head of

¹ I have some particular reasons for inserting this here.

² Justin Martyr.

John the Baptist, before noticed by me in Chap. V. Sect. 12, and again just now, there is a proof that we are in general quite ignorant of the principles of their religion.¹

To deny that Mohamed, who admitted the existence of Jesus Christ—his *divine mission*, and that he really had the power of performing miracles, and that the doctrines which he taught were true—was a Christian, is absurd, and only worthy of the devotees who deny it; and it does not deserve to have a moment's time wasted upon it.²

In Book X. Chapter VI. Sections 3 and 13, I have said, it was *probable* that St. John's College, at Cambridge, was the domus Templi of the round church of the Templars there; but since that was printed, I have inquired more into the church, &c., at Cambridge, and I find that the present St. John's is only of modern foundation. There is, however, annexed to, or connected with, this church, an almshouse, called Bedes-house, the name of which has puzzled all the antiquarians. This I have little doubt was the original Domus Templi—the house of Buddha corrupted into *Bede*, and meaning *wisdom*, i. e. seminary of sound learning and religious education; and to support this religious principle, I think St. John's College was built, and the ancient Domus Templi converted into an almshouse. The Saxon style of architecture of the round church at Cambridge, and the pillars upon which the pointed arches of that at Northampton are built, prove them to be far older than the tenth or eleventh century. The College of St. John at Cambridge, close to the Temple, is a similar institution to that of Hassan Sabah at Cairo. All schools and colleges in ancient times were considered to be pious foundations for the education of the priesthood; and I have no doubt that, originally, the laity was considered as encroaching on the priesthood, by learning the arts of reading and writing.

The case of St. John's College, Cambridge, I take to be like that of the Inner Temple Church in London. When you ask for the foundation of that church and institution, your inquiries are instantly stopped by being shewn the inscription, which declares it to have been built in the year 1185; but, on close examination, it appears that it was rebuilt—brought from another place, somewhere near Holborn. This serves to shew how an inquirer is liable, unless he use great caution, to be deceived by his informants, (without any thing wrong on their part being intended,) and the real age of an institution concealed. I suspect, like the removed Temple Church, that St. John's College (which, as just noticed, was of the same character as the house of Hassan Sabah at Cairo) was *rebuilt* in the place of the house of Bede or Bedes near to it, which house acquired its title when the Buddha Trigeranon in Wales, and the Buddha of Scotland, took their names in those countries, and when one university and river were called Isis and Oxford, and the other the bridge of Cam or the aspirated Om. When the improved new house of Buddha or Wisdom, the present St. John's, was built, the old one, the Bedes house, was given to the poor. I shall return in a future page to the word *Templum*: I know no word more curious.

Since I printed the observations respecting St. Thomas, in Book X. Chapter VII. I have re-perused the work of the Jesuit, Faria y Sousa, on the Portuguese history of India, and I find he states, that St. Thomas built churches in China as well as India: thus proving that what Bergeron Des Guines and Mons. Paravey said was true—that the mythos was to be found there. The Jesuits found it there when they arrived.

In Book X. Chapter VII. Section 7, I have expressed a doubt, whether some remains of a period earlier than the entrance of the sun into Taurus might not be found in the *Twins*, alluded to on the coast of Coromandel. This arose from a mistake which I made in the meaning of the word *תאם tam*. I hastily ran away with the idea, that it had reference only to *two human beings*, while it really has no such exclusive meaning, but may apply to the *two fishes* of the Zodiac, or even to a pair or double of any article whatever. This removes a difficulty which, if it meant Gemini, it raised in my system, as every one must see, who has attended to it closely. The allusion is evidently to the Buddhist incarnation of the *fishes*; for the votaries at the shrine of St. Thomas are Buddhists. The Buddhists had all the Zodiacal incarnations.

Faria y Sousa says³ that the Portuguese, when they arrived at Malliapour or St. Thomé, found near the Tomb of the saint, the burying-place of a Sibylla, whom he calls Indica. But we must not forget that in the part of Italy where we found the traces of the Camasene,⁴ there lived the Sibyl of Cuma. Now the country where the Indian lady lived was the country of Cuma or Cama as well as of Cali. If we refer as above, we shall see that the same mythos of Cuma or Cama, is most clearly in both countries. The Sibyl of Italy was said to have come from Chaldea, that is Calida. I also request attention to the fact named in Book X. Chapter I. Section 20, that all the things related of Jesus Christ were related by the Cumæan Sibyl, as well as by the Sibyl of Erythræa. From these circumstances I cannot help believing, notwithstanding what I have said respecting the Gemini, that the Didymus, the Tam, meant twin *fishes*, not twin *children*. Jonas was swallowed by a whale. This fish was chosen because it brings forth only two young ones at a time, and suckles them like most animals. It seems like a connecting link between the animal and the fish creation. Cama was the male and female deity of love. Cama might be Ama aspirated, and Tam might be only Ama

¹ The Turks have bodies of soldiers called Segmen as well as Sphahis. These are men of Saga, those men of Sophia. They still give to the Mosque at Constantinople the name given by Constantine, St. Sophia. Maudrell, p. 171.

² His sect of Christians seems to have absorbed nearly all the other sects, except that of the Paulites.

³ Vol. I. p. 272.

⁴ Vide pp. 760, 777, 788, 808.

or Amor preceded by the emphatic article, T' Ama. In this way I find a rational meaning for the word Tam, in perfect keeping with the other parts of the system.

But, upon the whole, I incline to the opinion that the Camarinus is the same as Tam-marinus, and the Cam-masenus the same as Tam-masenus.¹ In order to judge of this, my reader must refer, by means of the Index, to the places where these words are treated of. If this be admitted, a high probability will be raised, that wherever St. Thomas is found, the adoration of the Fishes or of Aries may be looked for.

Ceylon is called Lanca or Langa, or Ilam or Salabhram, and by Ptolemy, Salica. The coast opposite to Ceylon, to which you pass over Adam's bridge, is called Pescaria—evidently *the fisherman's coast*.² Bartolomeus³ says, near Comorin stands the temple of Ramanacoil in which the younger Bacchus and the Lingham or Phallus of Seva is preserved. The Indians believe Ceylon to be a part of Paradise. The King of Ceylon is called a *Rachia* by Pliny.⁴ Here as usual we find the *Ras*.

I suspect the fishery, which is so marked here, was the fishery of pearls; and, paradoxical as I may be thought, that the *Pearl fishing town* of Colchester (not Maldon) was called Cama-lodunum for the same reason. In the province of *Picenum*, on the shore of the Adriatic, was a town called *Camarino*. Both these names I think arose from the same superstition.

Mr. Cleland says, that the pearl was the peculiar emblem of peace. The Indian Cama is crowned with pearls. They took the name of beads, from the Vedda, which meant Wisdom, and on this account the Celtic Judge's coronet was surrounded with pearls. I think the fact that the town of the Roman pearl fishery in England was called Cama, when joined to the other circumstances, raises a high probability, that the word Cama meant pearl; and that Cama-lodunum was town of *the fishery of the pearl*. But Cama or Kama Deva has for one of his epithets Makara-Ketu, or, *he who bears the Makara on his banner*. The word Makara means a *sea monster*, and Ketu is the Greek *Κητος* and the Latin *Cetus, the whale*. This completes the proof of identity between the Cama of India and Italy.

It is perfectly clear that the Hebrew text is dislocated, interpolated, and has multitudes of lacunæ in it; and it is an admitted fact, that the celebrated Urim and Thummim were lost after the captivity. From the union of these circumstances I am led to believe, that part of the text respecting these words is omitted; and when I recollect that we have found the Judæan mythos in Urii of Calida, along with the Tam-mim, I cannot help suspecting that Urim, the plural of Ur of the Chaldees, and Tammim, the plural of the Tam of the country of Ur, had a reference to some superstition of the Tamul country. I suspect that originally two of the words Tam, Cam, and Sam, were corruptions of the other of the three.

Orion was the son of Mercury, Jupiter, and Neptune. I think we have here in the three, *first*, Buddha or the Bull; *secondly*, Cristna, or the Ram; and *thirdly*, Neptune, or the sign Pisces. He was born from the salt water of these three Gods, *ab Urina*. He was called Aquosus. *He was carried on the back of Dolphins*. Was he Jonas swallowed by a whale, by the fish with two Mammæ, which brings forth only *two* young at a time?

In Book X. Chapter VII. Section 7, I have suggested that the different *carns* there mentioned might take their names from the *sepulchral monuments* called *carns*. To a certain extent this may be true; but, on more reflection, I think we may go a little farther, particularly as the cause does not seem proportionate to the effect. Every *carn* which I have seen, has, or has had, at least one circle of stones around it, several near Inverness two or three, and those in the favourite cycles, of twelve or twenty-four. Now I find from Mr. Cleland, that the Celtic (i. e. Hebrew, as I have proved Hebrew and Celtic the same) for a *circle* or cycle was *Kern* or *Caern*. He says this word also meant a church—that would be a temple. Here, in the *circle*, (or Temple, which I shall explain hereafter to mean circle,) we have a rational explanation of the origin of the word. From this we may have the Carnutes of Gaul, and all the mystic words which we have seen occur so often, not excepting even the circular horn of the Apollo Carneus, taking its name from the circular form, of whom the horned Aries was an emblem. He was *κριοκρωστωπος*.

Here we may have the origin of the mystic shell in the hand of almost every God, having as many circles as cycles had run. Cleland says, "The Druids, above all figures, affected the circular. Their *Cir, Hirs, Shires, Churches*, "all took their appellation and form from the radical *Hir* or *Cir* for a circle."⁶ But this *Cir* is nothing but the Hebrew גר *gr*, a circle, our Kirk and *to gird*.

But besides these, and closely connected with them, is another word before unknown to me, namely, the Greek *καρ* or *καρος*, which signifies a *sheep*.⁷ This word in Celtic is *Caora*, in Hebrew כר *kr*. The Philistines had a temple called בית-כר *bit-kr*. (1 Sam. vii. 11.) Jupiter was called *Καραιος* by the Bœotians. From this Caria had its name. All these words were evidently closely connected—in fact, in root the same. We have formerly seen Apollo called

¹ Cape Comorin is called both Comari and Canyamuri. Forster's translation of Bartholomeus, p. 425.

² From this coast came the Boies or Bohees, the tribe of Fishermen whom we have traced to Baieux, the originals of the Manichæans. See the Index.

³ Forster's Ed. p. 427.

⁴ Ib. p. 432.

⁵ Spec. p. 47.

⁶ Ib. p. 117.

⁷ Drum. Origen. Vol. IV. Book vii. Chap. vi. p. 131; also Hesychius.

Χρης. Sir W. Drummond says, that some held that from the city of *Chrysaoris* the whole of *Curia* had been called. I believe that all these names came from the Greek numeral symbols X or ΤΡΞ and the Hebrew כר *kr*, when the Hebrew Resh (as I shall by and by shew) denoted both one hundred and two hundred. Though it is difficult to say, yet I think it is not difficult to understand, why all the countries came to be called Carn; nor why a sacred heap of stones, with a circle of stones in the number of a sacred cycle in it, or round it, was called by the same name.

But this word also we have just seen meant a horn: but what horn? The horn of the Ram, which was also the shell-horn of a *fish*, which we call by a proper mythologic name Cornu-Ammonis. Here the mixture of *Aries* and *Pisces* shews itself: both emblems of Apollo or the Sun. Callimachus describes a temple of Apollo as having been built and paved with horns.¹ These were the kind of stones containing petrifications of the large Cornu-Ammonis, of which we have plenty in Yorkshire, near Whitby, to build thousands of temples, which if built of these stones would be *correctly said* to be built of horns. We may now understand what is meant when we read of altars to Apollo built of horns, which at first seems so foolish. But we may be certain, that these kinds of mysteries are very seldom foolish at the bottom. They all arose from the rational wish to perpetuate doctrines, before the invention of writing. This serves as a key to almost every thing. From the songs at the *Karn* to celebrate the death of the God, plaintive songs came to be called *Karan* in Celtic, and *Garun* in Persian.² These songs were in like manner invented to perpetuate the mythos. Coronach, in Scotland, is a lamentation for a deceased person.

It has been observed by Mr. Logan, author of the Scottish Gael, that Crean or Creosan was a Celtic term for Sun, and that Carnac was said to have been built by Creans. This Crean is the Irish Grian. Now I cannot help suspecting that Crean is the Χρης softened and corrupted. This is strengthened by the term Cill Chriosde being rendered by Mr. Logan, Christ's Church.³ The word Crios is a common term for the sun in Ireland. The ancient word Crios might grow into Christ, as Elios in Greece grew into Elias. The second person in the Trinity or Trimurti is designated in the very Gnostic work called the Gospel of John, by the word *Caro* (genitive) *Carnis*, and described thereby to have become incarnate in the flesh. I am disposed to ascribe all these names to the divine incarnation. Apollo was unquestionably an incarnation, and as he (and Ammon, Bacchus, &c., &c.) wore the horns of the Ram, or was the horned Apollo, and was incarnate; the word *carn* might from this come to mean a *horn*, among the uninitiated, who knew nothing of the doctrine of divine incarnation. From being the monument of the incarnate God, the monuments sacred to the Gods might come to be called Carns. I think it probable that the curled weapon of offence on the head of the animal had its name of Car or Carn, and the animal was called *carned* or *horned* from the *carn* or horn being a distinctive badge of the incarnate God; that the God was not called from the Carn, but the Carn from the God; and that the God's name of Carn or Carneus came from his being *in carne*—incarnated. I think it is very certain that the doctrine of divine incarnation was kept a secret as long as possible. We find it, now that we understand it, every where distinctly marked, but no where publicly declared. We find it in Greece, in Syria, in India; but it will not be found in the Vedas. Perhaps it may be in the Pouranas, written after the secret became public. All these explanations of the word Carn are in better keeping with the other circumstances attending the word, than that which I formerly gave. It is not more recondite than many explanations of words which are known. It may be, like so many other words which we know, Latin-Sanscrit. And if it be not in the Sanscrit Lexicons, it may be *like other old words* omitted, probably because its meaning was not understood.

In Book X. Chapter VIII. Section 4, and in Chapter IX. Section 3, I have noticed the words Nama Amido Buth, and Nama-si-va-yah. The first, I think, will mean adoration to Buddha, (or the wisdom of) the holy OM. The second, adoration to the Veda or Wisdom. The Deity being adored, under perhaps the finest of all his attributes, WISDOM, in a pandæan or universal or Catholic religion or system, we must expect it to be found, as we do find it, in great numbers of examples in every country of the world.

I believe the Χρης-tianity on the coast of Malabar, was originally the Χρης-tianity of Delphi and of the Erythræan Sibyl of Justin, who foretold every thing that should be done by Jesus Christ, which the Portuguese Romish Christians a little moulded, and which, perhaps, some Syrian Christians might previously have a little moulded to their own tastes or superstitions. This inference will be much strengthened by the proofs which I shall give in my next Book, that every rite, ceremony, and DOCTRINE, of the Romish Church, was taken from Gentilism, without a single exception,—that, in fact, the present fashionable Christianity is nothing but reformed Gentilism,—Gentilism stripped of its grosser corruptions.

But although every part of the fashionable Christianity is Gentilism, every part of Gentilism is not Christianity—the disgusting bloody sacrifices for example. But the result of the whole draws us towards the doctrines of Ammonius Saccas,⁴ or the Philalethean philosophical Christians of the first century.

¹ Drum. Origin. Vol. IV. Book vii. Chap. vi.

² Ib. p. 165.

³ Scottish Gael, Vol. II. p. 284.

⁴ I consider that the name of Ammonius Saccas, must have been adopted by this philosopher from mystic motives, and not; as it is said, because he carried *sacks*. It is a sacred or Χρης-ian name. The Saka or Saca and Ammon, I think, shew this.

In my next volume I shall shew that the same Jewish and X ρ ν ς -ian mythos amalgamated, which was found in India and China, foretold by the Erythræan Sibyl, and supposed by Virgil to recur every six hundred years, existed in even greater perfection in South America, when the Spaniards arrived there, than even in India, carried thither, as the pious monks say they suppose, by the devil. I shall shew that it must have gone to America before the fabrication of any written document now in existence.

For a very long time I inquired, and the more I inquired the more proofs I found, of the universal dissemination of the Judæan mythos in India; that is, of that mythic doctrine which we find among the Jews and their sects, for the Christian religion is that only of a Judaic sect. Then what had become of the sect professing it? For though it was every where, yet it was not found any where in such large numbers as it ought to be, if its system were, as it appeared to have been, that of the great empire of Ayoudia. At last it occurred to me, that the sect must be similar to the Essenes, who, though once common in Syria and Egypt, (and in Greece as Pythagoreans,) are no where now to be found, because they became, by a change of name, the Carmelites of the Christians. In a similar manner, when the Equinoctial Pisces arrived, the Yudaïtes, whatever their name might have been before that time, then became Vishnuvites. We have no sacred, or properly-called canonical, writings either of the Jews or the Brahmins, after the year 360 B. C., the time of the entrance of the equinoctial sun into Pisces. I request my reader to refer to what I have said in Book X. Chapter IV, respecting the Ιχθυς and Pisciculi of the Christians, and also to what I have said respecting the God Dagon and the Vishnu of the Indians in the same chapter. When I consider all the circumstances of the fish Avatar, or Oannes, or Wisdom, or Dagon the Saviour, and the similarity to, or rather identity, both in the letters and sound of other Sanscrit or Indian words with, English; such as *sam* and *same*, *stalls* and *stulla*, *huly* and *holy*, &c., &c., I cannot doubt that the second person of the Trimurti has taken his name of Vishnu, instead of Cristna or some other name, since the Sun entered Pisces at the vernal equinox; and, as he was feigned to have become incarnate in a fish, as we see in Figure 32, where he is treading on the serpent's head, so he took the name of Fish: and that the Vish is really our Fish.¹ And that, according to order, the Lamb or Cristna succeeded to the Bull, and the Fish or Ιχθυς , or Fishes tied together by the tails, the religion of the *Pope the great Fisherman*, succeeded to the Lamb: and that in India, as well as in Europe, the followers of the Lamb or Cristna and of the Fishes, are intimately mixed, or rather are the same—as from the crossing of the two cycles they ought to be: every Neros cycle might bear the name of the Lamb, as well as its own name, whilst the Sun was passing through the Lamb. The example of the Essenes, well known by the Roman Church to have become their Carmelites, is similar to that of the Ayoudaites becoming Vishnuvites. Thus the devotees of Cristna, under the name of Yadu the father of Cristna, might become Vishnuvites, and this may be the reason why we have few or none of the people who became Jews in Western Syria, by that name in India. But it is also probable that they never went by the name of Jews, or by any name connected with it, in India. They would be rather Pandæans, which answers to our Roman Catholic, than Jews, as Pandæa seems to have been the sacerdotal name of the government; as Catholic is now of the government of Rome. And from finding the name in Athens, in Asia Minor or Room, in Italy, as Roma, and in North and South India, I cannot doubt the existence of this Roman or Catholic empire. We have it endeavouring to raise itself again in Italy, at this time, and I have no doubt that many of its devotees, in *ALL ranks of society*, really believe that it will in the end succeed, and rise again from its present state of depression. From the account which I have given in Book X. and Chapter V. Section 12, p. 634, and in several other places, it appears that the mass of the people of Oude or Ayoudia hold precisely the same doctrines as those held by the Jews of Western Syria, previous to their destruction by the Romans. These must have been the Jewish people met with by Benjamin of Tudela. If my reader will take the Index and peruse all which has been said before respecting Oude he will find innumerable proofs of the Judæan mythos.

The tribe of Colida or of the Chaldeans was the tribe of Ayoudia or Yadu, the father of Cristna, so that they might by strangers be called Yadaïtes or Iudaïtes. But, as I have just said, this was not their name of religion. In a similar manner I think we may have had a tribe of the same religion, or nearly so, come to the West under the name of Druids, and to have been that tribe named by me under the name of Druhya, the son of Yadu, in note 1, page 746.

Indeed I suspect every author assumed a sacred or mythical name. We know how common it is yet with us for authors to write under false names.

¹ In the old Irish, *Ischa*, which is the Eastern name of Jesus, means a Fish, and the Welsh V, is our single F; our FF is the Welsh F. *Ischa* with digamma is F—*ischa*.

In addition to what I have said in Book X. Chapter IV. Section 5, I have to observe, that Buddha was called, not only as we have seen elsewhere Fo or Po, but he was also called Dak or Dag Po— ἰχθυς *dg*, which was literally the Fish Po, or Fish Buddha—Pisces. See Littleton in voce Pisces. The Pope was not only chief of the Shepherds, but he was chief of the Fishermen, a name which he gives himself, and on this account he carries a *Poitrine*. On this account also, the followers of Jesus were Fishermen. The name *Dag Po* was evidently Buddha in his eighth or ninth incarnation. The Buddhists, we must remember, claim to have the same number of incarnations as the Brahmins. It is very difficult to discover in what the difference between the two sects consists.

This tribe I think came from the country of the Sacæ, and brought all our Eastern Gods and Mythology to Ireland and Scotland;¹ but I shall discuss this point at large in my next volume.

The Cali-dei or Chaldeans, who had their name from the Deity Cali, and he or she had the same name as the Καλος, Mitis, of the Greeks, which two words, I am persuaded, had the same meaning, might be some of them. Then the Καλι-dei would be the same as the Χρησ-ians.

It is quite clear to me, that those tribes whom we call Jews, and who have had no Pentateuch till modern times, cannot be *Mosaic Jews*. I think most of the Jews, whom we find scattered about the world, are the remains of the Brahmin religion, who did not fall into the adoration of the Fishes. If violent altercations took place among them on the change, I can readily conceive, that the new sect of Vishnuvites would detest and abolish most of the old rites and ceremonies of the former superstition, as we have seen Moses did the rites of the Bull, and the Protestants the rites and ceremonies of the Romish Church. Religious devotees always run into extremes, and generally hate the sect they have left, and every thing belonging to it. I consider the discovery which I have made of the Yadu in the followers of the Fishes, as of great consequence.

I suppose the tribe of a person who is called Yadu, father of Cristna, came to Western Syria, and took the name of עברי *obri*, or Jews, or strangers. But their first name, assumed by themselves, was Judah, יודיה *ieude*, (hand of God),² as we learn from Eusebius, and of Samaritans, or worshipers of the sun under the name of *Sam* or, in Sanscrit, *Syama*, like the tribe lately named in the West, who, I suppose, might take the name of Druids from the Druhya of India, the son of Yadu. Though it cannot certainly be known, it seems not unlikely that the leaders of the tribes were the sons of princes bearing those mythological names. If the Patriarchs of those early days had hundreds of children, like the Eastern monarchs of the present day, it is not unlikely that they should have sent them off with gifts, as Abraham is described to have sent off his children by Keturah, (instead of leaving them to be murdered by their elder brothers, the fashion of the present day,) and let them take such people as chose to go with them to form new tribes. There are hundreds of tribes of Bedouens in Asia, but I never met with an account of the formation of a tribe, and how it is done I do not know. They all have, or pretend to have, long pedigrees.

I attribute the loss of the tribe of the Iadu in India by us, or its not being perceptible to us, in a considerable degree to the effect of the prejudice which we have in our minds (to which I have alluded in my Preface) to any thing of the nature of the Jewish religion in India; and this has led us both to conceal and misrepresent facts and circumstances out of number, without really having any intention to do so, or to do any thing that is wrong. It has probably only acquired the name of *Jewish* as a religion, because it happened to be the religion of that branch of the tribe of Yadu which, with its Brahmin, emigrated to the West. If it had a name, it called itself Israelite, or perhaps it called itself by the name of the God IE or IEUE, which was the same name by which God was called, and his praises chaunted, in the country which they had left, Yeye,—or as they call him in both Sanscrit and Hebrew *the God of victory*. I beg to refer to Book VIII. Chap. VI. Sect. 6. p. 429, and Book X. Chap. II. Sect. 14, p. 602.

The name which those people gave themselves is very difficult to find, and worthy of much consideration. If we revert to Book VIII. Chap. II. Sect. 2, p. 398, we shall find an account of great numbers of tribes of black Jews in different parts of India,—Buchanan counted upwards of fifty of them. Few of them possess Pentateuchs, except what they acknowledge that they have received from Christians or Jews of the West in modern times. These are nothing more than remains of the Ioudi or Iadu, who are to be met with, as might be expected, in almost every part of India,—and whenever any of them are observed by our travellers, they are honoured with the distinctive epithet of a tribe. It is not unlikely that, if carefully sought after, five hundred such tribes might be found. They are nothing more than remains of the people of the Pandæan kingdom—or of the Yadu, who have not become followers of Vishnu—who have not adopted the later changes of any of the various sects which have arisen from the renewed Avatars, &c., &c. The new sects, as might be expected, have over-rode them—borne them down. I have no doubt that great numbers of those whom we call Jews, and whom we find in other parts of the world, are the same.

I believe that if Ptolemy had not forced the publication of the Pentateuch in Greek, we never should have heard of the Jews of Jerusalem. Had their books continued *secret*, they, like the sacred and secret books of Athens and all other places or temples, would have been lost. For, though we find the mythos contained in Genesis almost every where, we no where find it in writing. But we have no writings of that early date. I think it not unlikely that it might be found in some of the temples of Jaggernaut or Baljii in South India, perhaps in that in which Dr. Buchanan found the Romish service in the act of being celebrated. Every large tribe coming from the East would bring with it, in substance, the same religious rites as the Brahmin brought to Jerusalem, which have all been lost. But, about the temple or the sacred mount of each tribe, we generally find some traces of the mythos.

In ancient times, we all know, that the Jews placed their sins upon a scape-goat, which they turned into the wilderness. In Tibet the same rite was practised. The goat and the sheep were of the same species, for which

¹ Though they brought the Gods, I think they were iconoclasts.

² The name Youdia means *hand of God*. The native princes of India often carry a hand as their crest, as do the followers of Ali in Persia. Parkhurst in voce. Do our Baronets carry a hand for a similar reason?

reason we constantly find them used for one another. From Lord Kingsborough's *Antiquities of Mexico*, Vol. VI. p. 301, I learn that the Jews at this time, instead of placing their sins on a Goat, place them on a Fish. This is a very striking fact. It induces me to believe that the true system is secretly known among some of the Jews. It dovetails into my system in so extraordinary a manner, and is of so peculiar a nature, that I can attribute it to nothing but the continuance of the mythos, which I have taken so much pains to penetrate, understand, and develop. It renders it highly probable that, as I have just observed, it is yet secreted among the Jews, and, consequently, if this be the fact, it raises the probability that I have discovered the true system to a *proof*. I can entertain no doubt of the veracity of Lord Kingsborough. Whether he has acquired his information from oral or written evidence, I know not; but be it which it may, for several reasons I can rather believe (in this peculiar case) in the truth of the POSITIVE evidence on which he has received this secreted fact, or piece of secret doctrine or ritual, than I can in the NEGATIVE evidence of ten thousand Jews, let them be in what rank of life, or of what country, they may. Their present denial of the Trinitarian doctrine, divulged by the greatest man of their nation who ever lived—Philo—proves that no dependence can be placed on any thing which they say, where their religious prejudice is concerned.

This apparently harsh judgment will, in a great measure, be justified, when, in my next volume, I shall shew that their apocryphal books of Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus contain some secret matters, of a most important and curious kind, of which it is absolutely impossible that their learned men can be ignorant. And it will decisively prove that their conclaves have the same Cabala as the Romish Conclave; and, indeed, the same as the conclave of every temple in the world formerly had.

Chardin, in his *Travels*,¹ states, that the Mingrelian Christians celebrate the paschal supper by eating *fish* instead of *lamb*. He tells a nonsensical story about the change of the *fish* into a *lamb* at Jesus Christ's last supper, in which it is evident that a mistake is made—and that the mythos originally had the story the other way, namely, the Lamb changed into the Fish.

When I find Clemens Alexandrinus, who was initiated into the mysteries of Eleusis, letting escape him, that their rites, or the doctrines taught in them, were copied from the laws of Moses, I cannot help suspecting that what they call a large book, which contains the most holy part of their doctrines, and which was made of two stones, and called *πετραμα*, was a part of a similar history to that of the two stone tables of Mount Sinai.* This will not be thought so paradoxical, when, in my next volume, I shall produce the learned Abbé Guerin de Rocher undertaking to prove that the whole Mosaic mythos, as well as Jephtha's daughter in Iphigenia, is to be found in the Grecian mythology.

We may observe that there are three great prevailing sects in India, which over-ride all the others, and those are the sects of the three Zodiacal signs—*first*, of Buddha symbolised by the Bull; *secondly*, of Cristna symbolised by the Lamb; and, *thirdly*, of Vishnu symbolised by the Fish. The first, I am persuaded, was originally Tur or Sur; the second, Crios, or Χρης, or Cristna; the third, the Vish or Fish. All these names, and all this mixture, seem to me to have arisen from the state of man, which we know from experience is natural to him. In the first period I believe they adored the Trimurti or Trinity, *Brahma*, *Turia* or *Suria* or *Buddha*, and *Seva*: in the second, *Brahma*, *Cristna*, and *Seva*: and now they adore *Brahma*, *Vishnu*, and *Seva*. If the Brahmins meet this with denials, then I tell them, it is notorious that they have long lost all knowledge of their mythology; and they have not a single book which can be expected to give the requisite information. The Vedas are not histories, as the part translated by the learned Professor Rosen shews, and are long previous to the period of the entrance of the Sun into Pisces, and perhaps of Aries also.

I am quite certain, that in all my reasonings I have not given sufficient weight to the absolute and complete ignorance of the present race of Indians in their history and mythology. They are really as ignorant of them as we are, and indeed more so. For their pretended genealogies of the line of princes up to the sun and moon, except to a *very little way back*, are all nonsense. Of *real* history, till about the Christian æra, they had none, like the Greeks before Herodotus: and their mythology or secret religion, when written, was all parable. They lost even their astronomy, only retaining the tables which were in daily use to make their calendars with, and to calculate the eclipses. I believe that it is the order of nature,—that it is one of the effects of the dissemination of superficial knowledge, to produce a tendency to the destruction of real and deep knowledge. I believe it is an order of nature not ill described by the oriental doctrine of the Metempsychosical renewal of cycles. Science comes to perfection, and then recedes, then rises again; and I cannot help suspecting that if the common use of the art of printing (a new element in all our calculations, the effect of which we cannot know, having no experience) do not prevent it, we shall run the same course again.

I believe the aspect of Indian affairs presents to our Indian travellers a complete chaos, though they do not like, each in his own case, to confess that it is so. There is nothing like a standard religion any where, so that a person may say *this is the religion*. Each Pundit tells his employer the story of his own theory or sect, which, of course, (as is found among European sectaries,) is always, according to him, the admitted and acknowledged truth, and there are scores of sects. Among the Brahmins there is no head, no individual or body to which a person can look for the locale of their religion. You may as well ask for the seat of the Protestant religion in Europe. Indeed, the Brahmins

¹ Vol. I. Chap. ix.

² Vide Lemp. voc. Eleus.

are as much divided into sects as other parties. When the establishment went to pieces, each Temple or Church kept its own property, and retained its devotees. Sometimes it has continued nearly the same, sometimes it has changed, and become the religion of Jaggernaut, sometimes of Cali; the devotees have generally become Vishnuvites. In some instances they have taken a name jointly from the Lamb and the beneficent character of their God, and have become *Crestons*; and in others, not having fallen in with the new Avatar of Pisces, they have continued practising the old rites of Ayoudia. Our people now persuade them that they are Jews, which, as they have no tradition of their origin, and no sacred writings to guide them, or to contradict the Christians or Western Jews, may easily be done. If I understand Dr. Buchanan, they are a very low and illiterate race of people. In a similar manner, probably, most of the other numerous sects, whose names I do not know, have arisen. In five hundred years the religion of Britain would be precisely similar, if the establishment were abolished, and each church or chapel left as it is, in possession of its property. Some would be Trinitarian, some Arian, some Unitarian, some Southcotian; but still all Christian. In a similar manner all the sects of India are of the Brahmin religion, not Buddhists, as we are all Protestants, and not Papists. On the whole, it comes to this, that when our Indian scholars say, the Brahmins tell us this or tell us that, they only mean that their *Pundit* has told them this or that: and in every case, if they have asked the opinion of another *Pundit*, he has not denied what the other has said, though it may be quite new to him, if it have not made against his sectarian principle—if it be not against the credit of his order or country. And this will take place from a natural cause, without any wrong intention on the part of the *Pundit*. Not knowing any thing against it, he will suppose it true. Besides, there are a great many persons in India who despise the doctrines of all the sects, as there are philosophers in Europe who despise sectarian distinctions.

Before I conclude this volume I request my reader's attention to a peculiar system of Anthropomorphism, and to the general anthropomorphic style of description which may be observed every where in the Jewish sacred writings, and, indeed, in those also of the Gentiles, and which has drawn down the severest censures upon them from modern philosophers, ignorant of their nature. I may instance the walking in the garden in the cool of the evening. If we are to suppose the writers meant those expressions to be taken literally, and that they did really believe that the Supreme First Cause so walked, we must take them for fools, and not, as circumstances would lead us to believe that they were, in many respects, men of the profoundest wisdom. But the case becomes very materially changed, when we find the First Cause here spoken of, to be, though a person of a very high and transcendent character, yet not the Supreme Being, but a person inferior in rank and dignity to the Most High, to the ineffable *To Oy*. This view of the subject instantly removes much of the absurdity of the expressions alluded to. It is clear to me, that the knowledge, that the meaning of these expressions did not apply to the *To Oy*, was a part of the *secret* system; and the doctrine that the literal meaning did apply to him was intended merely for the vulgar; and that it was fit and suitable for the understandings of the vulgar, is decisively proved, by its being yet received by hundreds of millions of them, who will be very indignant at me for letting out the secret doctrines, so much above the grasp of their faculties, and for denying that the Supreme Being did walk in the garden. But nothing can be well worse than this double system. It has not only kept the bees of the hive in ignorance, but it has ended at last, as might be expected, in the ignorance also of the drones themselves, and in the debasement of the intellect of both. This observation I consider an extremely important one, and one which might and ought to have been before noticed in my work; but it was not perceived by me till this volume was nearly printed, a blindness which I attribute to the extreme difficulty of unlearning the nonsense taught to me in my youth, of which I have so much complained in my Preface. I shall be told that my observation is not new, and that several writers have observed, that the God Jehovah of the Jews was supposed, or said by some of them, not to be the First Cause. This is true, but it, like many other things, though noticed, has been noticed only by being misrepresented and turned into ridicule; so that, for the cause of truth, it had better not have been noticed at all. As it was known only by having escaped from the mysteries, it probably was not understood by those who named it, to whom it might have appeared in the contemptible light in which they represented it. But this makes no difference as to the fact of the real misrepresentation.

The idea of the Person of whom I now speak, condescending to walk and talk with man, seems degrading in our estimation at first sight; but yet I know not how, in idea, to separate the former or reformer of our globe, and of its small, as well as large parts, from a sensation of littleness, or from anthropomorphism. We can scarcely form an idea how a world, or any matter, was to be formed, or moulded into shape, without organs. From this difficulty, I have no doubt arose the expedient of calling one of the persons of the Trinity by the term *Logos*,—for he spake the word—gave the word—and the world was made. From this the *Logos* and *Lingua* came to be united to the *Linga*—words identical, I have no doubt, in letters, in ancient, though a little varied in modern, times. The connexion between *Linga* and *Logos*, as generators of the globe or system, is evident enough. I can entertain no doubt, that the whole of the refined doctrine of Emanation, of the Trimurti, of the *To Oy*, and *Πατηρ αγνωστος*, was a Cabalistic secret, creeping out of the crypt by degrees. And though we often read of the Cabala about the time of the beginning of the Christian æra, yet I very much suspect, that its real existence was then denied by the initiated, as it has been since, and is now at Rome and Moscow. I believe the Protestant priests are perfectly ignorant, and that they are too vain of their little bit of Greek and Latin, to submit to be taught. And, as to their predecessors, Luther and Calvin, I believe they were as much the sufferers from *monomania* as John Wesley, who fancied he had miracles performed upon him almost every day.

March 10, 1833.

ON
THE VOWEL POINTS OF THE HEBREW LANGUAGE

(FROM THE CLASSICAL JOURNAL, XXXIII. 145—153.)

To the Editor.

SIR,

IN consequence of the present prevailing fashion for the study of the Hebrew language, I am induced to offer some observations respecting its celebrated vowel points. It appears that a new school of divinity is arising, which is chiefly founded on an old exploded notion of the antiquity of these points. The object for which this obsolete doctrine is revived, is, I think, sufficiently evident. However, with your permission, as concisely as is in my power, I propose to submit to your readers a few of the reasons which formerly caused it to be exploded, and which, I flatter myself, will finally consign it to its long home. The Hebrew language, as it is found in the copies of the Pentateuch used in the synagogues, consists of twenty-two letters, but is devoid of the marks which are known by the name of the vowel points. The present Jews, with the followers of the new divinity school, maintain that these points are of very great antiquity; some asserting them to be as old as Ezra, others coeval with the language. On the contrary, it has been the opinion of most learned men in modern times, that they have been not only adopted as authority, but invented, since the time of Christ; that they were invented in the dark ages by the Jews, in order to enable them to give such meaning and pronunciation to the text as they thought proper, and further to enable them, on once having given it that meaning and pronunciation, to keep them from all change in future. The object for which they were invented is evident from the circumstance, that they not only added a system of new vowels to the language, but they contrived to abolish the old ones, and render them silent and useless as vowels, and convert them, when joined to the new letters, into consonants. Had the object of the Jews in inventing the points been merely to fix the pronunciation, they would not have done away with the old vowels, but only added some points to them. But this would not have served their purpose; therefore they were obliged to get quit of the sturdy old vowels, which would not be made to bend to their purposes, and to convert them into consonants.

The simple question at issue betwixt the parties is, whether these points be new or old; and this, I think, it will not be difficult to settle. If what Harris says be true, that a letter is a sign significant, the vowel points and accents or marks, upwards of twenty in number, must be letters, for they are certainly signs significant; and it is pretty evident that the addition of such a number of letters to any language must enable the person adding them, to give to the original text nearly whatever meaning he thinks proper. This is the object for which they were invented by the Jews, and this is now the object for which the new school of Christians support them.

In the beginning of the last and the end of the preceding century, the question of the antiquity of these points was discussed at great length, and with no little warmth and animation, by a great number of very learned men, until the subject appeared to be completely exhausted, and the question settled. To enter into the contest again would be useless, and evidently would occupy too much space in your miscellany: but as Dean Prideaux has summed up the chief arguments against them in a short and compendious form, it may be useful to many of your readers who are misinformed by their Jewish and Christian instructors, to see what has been said by him against them. The following are the principal reasons which he gives against their antiquity:

1. "The sacred books made use of by the Jews in their synagogues, have ever been, and still are, without the vowel points, which would not have happened had they been placed there by Ezra, and consequently been of the same authority with the letters; for, had they been so, they would certainly have been preserved in the synagogues with the same care as the rest of the text. There can scarce any other reason be given why they were not admitted thither, but that, when the Holy Scriptures began first to be publicly read to the people in their synagogues, there were no such vowel points then in being; and that when they afterwards came in use, being known to be of a human invention, they were for that reason never thought fit to be added to those sacred copies, which were looked on as the true representatives of the original; and therefore they have been ever kept with the same care in the ark or sacred chest of the synagogue, as

the original draft of the law of Moses anciently was in the ark or sacred chest of the tabernacle, which was prepared for it; and they are still so kept in the same manner among them to this day.

2. "The ancient *various readings* of the sacred text, called *Keri Cetib*, are all about the letters, and none about the vowel points; which seem manifestly to prove, that the vowel points were not anciently in being, or else were not looked on as an authentic part of the text; for if they had, the variations of these would certainly have been taken notice of, as well as those of the letters.

3. "The ancient cabalists draw none of their mysteries from the vowel points, but all from the letters: which is an argument either that these vowel points were not in use in their time, or else were not then looked on as an authentic part of the sacred text; for had they then been so, these triflers would certainly have drawn mysteries from the one as well as from the other, as the later cabalists have done.

4. "If we compare with the present pointed Hebrew Bibles the version of the Septuagint, the Chaldee paraphrases, the fragments of Aquila, Symmachus, and Theodotion, or the Latin version of Jerome, we shall in several places find that they did read the text otherwise than according to the present punctuation; which is a certain argument that the pointed copies, if there were any such in their times, were not then held to be of any authority; for otherwise they would certainly have followed them.

5. "Neither the *Mistna*, nor the *Gemara*, either that of Jerusalem or that of Babylon, do make any mention of these vowel points, although in several places there are such special occasions and reasons for them so to have done, that it can scarce be thought possible they could have omitted it if they had been in being when these books were written; or, if in being, had been looked on by the Jews of those times to be of any authority amongst them. Neither do we find the least hint of them in *Philo-Judæus* or *Josephus*, who are the oldest writers of the Jews, or in any of the ancient Christian writers for several hundred years after Christ. And although among them *Origen* and *Jerome* were well skilled in the Hebrew language, yet in none of their writings do they speak the least of them. *Origen* flourished in the third, and *Jerome* in the fifth century; and the latter having lived a long time in Judea, and there more especially applied himself to the study of Hebrew learning, and much conversed with the Jewish Rabbies for his improvement therein, it is not likely that he could have missed making some mention of them through all his voluminous works, if they had been either in being among the Jews in his time, or in any credit or authority with them, and that especially, since in his commentaries there were so many necessary occasions for his taking notice of them; and it cannot be denied but that this is a very strong argument against them."—*Prid. Con. P. i. B. v.*

The Dean has not done justice to his own observations respecting *Origen*; for he might have added, that numerous examples might be produced from his works, where he has quoted the Hebrew in a manner different from the present masoretic punctuation, particularly in his *Heptacla*, in writing Hebrew into Greek characters.

This short compendium of the Dean's seems to me to be quite sufficient to decide the question. Indeed, the well-known fact named in his first section, of the text in the synagogue copies being without the points, cannot be got over. The points are not only wanting, but

"The text of the synagogue-rolls of the Pentateuch is not divided into verses, and is also without the points of distinction (:) called *Soph-pesuk*. *Buxtorf*, in his *Tiberius*, Ch. ii. p. 113, quotes the following note from *Elias Levitta*: 'It is a certain truth, and of which there is no doubt, that this law which Moses set before the Israelites was plain, without points, and without accents, and without any distinction of verses, even as we see it at this day; and according to the opinion of the cabalistic doctors, the whole law was as one verse, yea, and there are that say as one word.' *Yeates's Collation*, pp. 35, 36."—*Townley's Illustration*, Vol. I. p. 58.

The great supporters of the antiquity of the points were the two *Buxtorfs*—no doubt, men of great learning and talent. But the only argument which they produced of any weight which is not answered by the preceding five paragraphs of the Dean's, is this, "that when the Hebrew language ceased to be the mother tongue of the Jews, (as it is agreed on all hands that it did after the Babylonish captivity,) it was scarce possible to teach that language without the vowel points."—*Prid. Con.*

This argument is completely refuted by the fact, that the Samaritan Pentateuch, as well as the Chaldee paraphrases before the time of *Buxtorf*, were all without the points, and the former still remains so. It seems quite absurd to suppose that, if the Hebrew had once had them, it should ever have lost them. And the argument that the language must have had them because it could not be read without them, is at once refuted by the fact of the Samaritan being yet without them, as well as several other languages. The reader will find much curious information on the question here discussed in *Bishop Marsh's 10th and 12th Lectures*.

On this subject *Dr. Robertson* says,

"For neither the obsolete Arabic characters called the *Cuphic*, which fell into disuse about A. D. 930, nor the alphabet of the Sanscrit in India, a language that has been dead or not currently spoken these 1200 years, nor the Chaldee, Syriac, or Samaritan, nor any other ancient Eastern language that we know of, ever employed vowel points as the modern Jews and Arabs do. The Arabic vowel points came first into use at the time when the modern Arabic alphabet was adopted by order of the Kalif of the Saracens, *Almuktadir*, A. D. 390. The new alphabet was invented by his vizir, *Ibn Mukla*."

Much pains have been taken to shew that without the points the meaning of the language must be doubtful; that

some words will bear as many as even hundreds of different meanings; and thence it has been inferred that the language always must have had them. This argument, the fact stated above, of several languages being still without them, sufficiently refutes. The imperfection of the language may be a subject of regret, but it cannot be admitted as a proof of the antiquity of the system of pointing against such evidence as is produced. With respect to the mode of obviating this imperfection, it is evident that there is no other way to be adopted than to consult and compare similar texts with one another, and with the old versions made when the language was still living. For this purpose, in the case of the Pentateuch, the Samaritan, and the Latin Vulgate (*a version made from the Hebrew*) may be consulted, and, above all, the Septuagint. Persons wishing for more information may consult Walton's Prolegomena, his Considerator Considered, and the works of Dr. Grabbe.

It is said that the Jews in their synagogues, in reading their law, always read first a passage in the Hebrew, and then the passage in the language of the country, that it might be understood. And in order to pronounce it correctly, the reader for the day always on the day preceding practised his lesson by reading it over from a pointed copy. From this it is inferred that the points are ancient. But I do not see how this can prove any thing of the kind; for the practice itself was not ancient nor general, as is proved by a curious passage quoted by Buxtorf in his Lexicon Talm. Rabbincum, from the Talmud of Jerusalem.

"Rabbi Levi ivit Cæsaream, audiensque eos legentes lectionem 'audi Israel,' Deut. vi., Hellenisticè, voluit impedire ipsos." Vide Marsh, Mic.

The fact of the service of the Jews being read in the synagogues in countries foreign to Judea, and after their last dispersion, in the Greek language, cannot be doubted, and may be proved from various passages in Tertullian, Origen, Philo, &c.; but the matter is put out of dispute by a decree of Justinian, A. D. 550, (Novel. 146; Photii Nomocanon, xii. 3; also Gothofredi Corpus Juris Civilis; Novel. 146, II. i. 580,) passed for the express purpose of determining the question; for disputes had arisen amongst the Jews on the question, whether their service was to be read in the Hebrew or the Greek: and the Emperor settled it by giving them permission to read the Hebrew if they pleased, *paying a tax for so doing*.

In the synagogues in Egypt and other places, the service, ever after the time of Onias, was read in the Greek language. When the Jewish captives taken by Titus and Vespasian came to be dispersed over the empire, they were not content with this practice of the Hellenistic Jews, which they considered wrong—heretical; and after some time they endeavoured to change it, and this was the cause of the disputes; similar to what had happened before at Cæsarea, when Rabbi Levi found them reading the law HELLENISTICÈ.

The doctors of the new school, mirabile dictu! are actually in support of their system driven to the necessity of maintaining that the LXX. was burnt in the time of Cæsar (though Tertullian witnesses that it was at Alexandria in his time); and that Origen in his Heptacula, Jerome, Justinian, and all the Jews, were mistaken; and that all these people, quoting, editing, quarrelling, legislating, never once suspected that they had mistaken the version of Aquila for the Septuagint,—Greek being the vernacular tongue of Origen, and Hebrew of the Jews!

It would occupy too much of your Journal, or else many passages might be produced from the New Testament, and the works of Jerome, Origen, &c., to prove that their authors quoted from unpointed copies. But they may be found in Walton's Prolegomena, and in his Considerator Considered. Nothing can well be more striking than this fact; yet perhaps one example may not encroach too much on your space.

In the last verse of the 47th chapter of Genesis, Jacob is said in our Bible to have *bowed himself on the bed's head*. The Vulgate renders this passage, *conversus ad lectuli caput*; the LXX., ἐπὶ τὸ ἄκρον τῆς βᾶβδου αὐτοῦ, *in summitatem virgæ euae, upon the top of his staff*. Now, the word in Hebrew, מטה *mte*, means both staff and bed, accordingly as it is pointed; and the makers of the LXX. have evidently made a mistake, which if they had had a pointed copy they would not have done. How absurd to suppose that the old man lying on his death-bed should bow his head on his walking-staff! The truth of this rendering of the word מטה *mte* by the word *lectum* and not *virga*, is proved from its repetition in the last verse of the 49th chapter, where it is said *collegit pedes suos super lectulum*, Vulg.; τὸς πόδας αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τῆν κλίνην, LXX.

This proves that there were no points when the LXX. was made. St. Paul, quoting the passage, uses the word *virga*—a proof that he quoted from the LXX., or else that he made a mistake in the Hebrew; and as the latter will not be allowed, it tends to prove against the new school that the version which we have is really the LXX. The Samaritan text and version and the Targum have the same reading as the Vulgate, *lectum*. The Arabic and Syriac versions made from the LXX. of course fall into its mistake. This example also furnishes one proof against the dogma of the new school that *St. Jerome did not understand Hebrew*, that he did understand it, and that he used it profitably too, in his Latin version.

I apprehend that when the Hebrew became a dead language, the points were invented by degrees to enable the masters in the schools better to instruct their pupils, and after some time they began to have authority given to them by the Rabbies. No man appears to have taken more trouble to examine the question than Dean Prideaux. From him we learn that all the Rabbinical authors were unpointed in his time, and that all their other books were originally without them; that in some new editions points were put to them, but that the best editions were without them; that they were added to the Targums by Buxtorf; and that they were only a little before his time added to the Mistna

and Machzor. (Prid. Con. B. v. pp. 422, 429, ed. Svo. 1815.) I shall not now intrude any further on you than merely to add, that if your readers wish for any more proofs of the modern date of the masoretic points, they may consult the works of the following persons, who all wrote in defence of that doctrine, and by whom the question was considered to be settled :

Capellus, Elias Levitta, Thomas Erpenius, Isaac Casaubon, J. J. Scaliger, Isaac Vossius, J. Drusius, Arnolde Boote, Andrew Rivet, Lewis de Dieu, Grotius, Spanheim, Festus Hoinmius, Theodore Beza, Selden, Walton, Sennert, Basnage, Burman, Simon, Limborch, Morinus, Vitringa, Le Clerc, Heuman, L'Advocat, Houbigant, Louth, Kennicott, and Marsh, Theol. Lec. P. ii. Lib. x. p. 75 ; also see Todd's Life of Walton, note 1, Vol. II. p. 322.

Perhaps it is unnecessary to observe, that it is not so much my object to discuss the question on which I have slightly touched, as to suggest to your readers who have lately commenced the study of the Hebrew language and its history, where they may find the best authorities on the subject, in order that they may not be misled by the specious and plausible, though unfounded, assertions of the new school.

GODFREY HIGGINS.

Skellow Grange, near Doncaster.

APPENDIX II

AFTER my First Appendix was printed, I received Mr. Von Hammer's French History of the Assassins, published March 1833. It is exactly what a book on such a subject, written by Mr. Von Hammer under the patronage of the Emperor of Austria, might be expected to be found. It is difficult to say whether religious malice or ignorant prejudice most prevails. I shall only notice one passage which, in a very striking manner, proves the truth of what I have said, in Book X., respecting the College of St. John's, at Cambridge. When all the other circumstances are considered, it cannot for a moment be believed, that the same dresses should be adopted at Cairo and at Cambridge, without some communication or without a common origin. After describing the College, or MAISON DE SAGESSE, as he calls it, at Cairo, in page 55, he says,

“ Souvent les Khalifes y présidaient des thèses savantes, dans lesquelles paroissaient, suivant l'ordre de leur facultés, les professeurs attachés à cette académie, LOGICIENS, MATHÉMATIENS, JURISTES, et MÉDECINS, tous revêtus dans leurs habits de cérémonie (khalaa), ou de leur manteaux de docteurs. Les manteaux des universités Anglaises ont encore aujourd'hui la vieille forme du khalaa ou du kaftan, qui étaient les habits d'honneur des Arabes.” He shews that, to the support of this establishment, the tithes were appropriated; and in p. 58, describing the doctrines of the Assassins, he unwittingly lets the following passage escape him: “ On enseignait que toute législation positivement religieuse, devait être subordonnée à la législation générale philosophique.” “ Les Doctrines de Plato, de Aristote, et de Pythagore, étaient citées comme des preuves logiques et fondamentales.” I cannot refrain from expressing my pleasure at this presumptive proof of the truth of what I have said of the Assassins, Templars, &c., &c., &c. It is only by taking advantage of such, to all appearance, trifling casualties, that the secret truths of the ancients can be wrested from the hand of the destroyers.

The work of Mr. Von Hammer is probably intended to create an alarm against the orders of Carbonari, Masons, Templars, &c. I shall probably return to it.

April 15th, 1833.

INDEX

- Aaron, 16, 221.
 Aaron al Raschid, 75.
 Aas-grad, 535.
 Abacus, 476.
 Abaris, 56, 391, 405, 612.
 Abba, 795.
 Abd-al-Raschid, 75.
 Abdala, 421.
 Abdul Raschid, 741.
 Aberdeen, 535.
 Abimelech, 82.
 Abodazara, 316.
 Abode, 464.
 Aboudab, 707.
 Aborigines, 20.
 Abram, Abraham, 60, 62, 82, 84, 85, 273, 304, 362, 389, 396, 391, 405, 410, 411, 425, 435, 451, 461, 592, 593, 724, 737, 769, 786.
 Abraham, how far doubtful, 98.
 Abraham, language of, 480.
 Abraham, meaning of, 387, 390.
 Abraxas, 326.
 Abubeker, 726.
 Abughazi Khan, 417.
 Abulfaragius, 561, 752.
 Abulfazil, 280.
 Abulmazar, 576.
 Abury, 179, 180, 225, 384, 524, 773.
 Abyssinia, 424, 458, 462, 463, 770, 810.
 Abyssinians, 602, 654, 810.
 Acarnania, 337.
 Acelanda, 273.
 Achaia, 384.
 Achamoth, 708.
 Achilles, 352, 362, 519, 615.
 Acra, 406.
 Acrae, 422.
 Acropolis, 348, 355, 361, 807.
 Acrostic, 565, 567, 573, 576, 635, 737.
 Acts, Apostles, 680.
 Adad, 402, 519, 722.
 Adam, 42, 280, 419, 420, 478, 626, 791.
 Adam's bridge, 684.
 Adam's foot, 624.
 Adam Kadmon, 661, 811.
 Adavani, 759.
 Addas, 721.
 Adim, 419, 420.
 Aditya, 594.
 Adjudea, 462.
 Adjuration, 802.
 Adnath, 519.
 Adni, 65.
 Adoni, 533, 732.
 Adoni, 666, 713, 732, 738, 756, 810.
 Adonis Ceres, 49, 63, 171, 314, 359, 597, 752, 756.
 Adrian, 625.
 Adriatic, 613.
 Adun, 65.
 Ælian, 344.
 Æneas, 16, 47, 609, 624.
 Ænigmas, 514, 623.
 Ænou, 110.
 Æneid, 609, 610, 614, 616.
 Æolians, 361.
 Æon, 588, 813.
 Æra, 617, 746.
 Æra, Buddha, 192.
 Æsar, 369, 610, 614, 617, 715.
 Æschylus, 644, 798, 799.
 Æsculapius, 324.
 Æsculus, 398, 542.
 Æsop, 733, 734.
 Æsus, 612.
 Ætes, 360.
 Afghans, 401, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 425, 429, 457, 634, 665, 684, 702, 735, 737, 740, 773.
 Afghan language, 416.
 Afghanistan, 415, 462.
 Africa, 476, 604.
 African Ethiopia, 465, 467.
 Agamemnon, 504.
 Age, Golden, 452.
 Age, ninth, 579.
 Ages, four, 176.
 Ages, eight, 205.
 Agni, 640, 707.
 Agni-cula, 584.
 Agniculas, 263, 518.
 Agnim-ile, 262.
 Agnus, 260, 261.
 Agnus Dei, 109.
 Agra, 406, 423, 432.
 Ahmed, 801.
 Ahmed-poor, 421.
 Ahmid, 673, 679.
 Aholiab, 817.
 Ahrimanes, 16, 35, 38, 121, 163.
 Aia, 350.
 Aia Aia, 359, 378, 384.
 Aikin, 7.
 Ailon, 759.
 Aiol-fones, 362.
 Air in motion, 113.
 Aitnistan, 346.
 Aius, 350.
 Aja, 606.
 Aja Mahal, 737.
 Aja Pal, 517.
 Ajemere, 364, 405, 407, 408, 418, 426, 516, 517.
 Aji, 604, 605.
 Ajimere, 702.
 Akerman, 809.
 Ak-Hisar, 810.
 Al, 65, 67, 71, 759.
 Al-ambra, 728.
 Alabanda, 811.
 Alba, 608.
 Albanact, 367.
 Alba Longa, 368.
 Albert the Great, 314.
 Albumazar, 197, 315.
 Alcestis, 644.
 Alchemists, 346.
 Al Choder, 198, 199.
 Alchymists, 761.
 Alcoran, 698.
 Aldborough, 385, 726.
 Ale, 65.
 Aleim, 64, 65, 326, 785, 819.
 Aleim, Heathen, 66.
 Aleph Trinity, 172.
 Alexander, 44, 274, 380, 411, 470, 471, 508, 673, 725, 773, 776.
 Alexander Aboinos Techos, 361.
 Alexandria, 774.
 Alexandrian MS., 450.
 Alfred, 664.
 Algebra, 654.
 Ali, 726, 808, 830, 832.
 Ali Jah, 429.
 Alix, 350.
 Allegories, 16, 17, 34, 97, 98, 276, 363, 446.
 Allegories, Jewish, 97.
 Allegory, Genesis, 291.
 Allegory in France, 272.
 Allegory, Maimonides, 98.
 Allegory, Mosaic, 336.
 Allegories of Trees, 346.
 Allegory, various, 209.
 Allen, 793.
 Allix, 68, 75.
 Alma, 309.
 Al Mahmun, 197.
 Al-Mamon, 197.
 Al Mansor, 249.
 Almut, 700.
 Alma, meaning of, 110.
 Almug, 519, 653, 715.
 Alphabet, Irish, 9.
 Alphabet, 17 letters, 11.
 Alphabet, magical, 15.
 Alphabet, right-lined, 8, 16, 17, 19.
 Alphonso, 184.
 Alzarphet, 317.
 Am, 110.
 Amazoneum, 506.
 Amazonians, 409.
 Amazons, 332, 505, 506, 507, 508, 512.
 Amber, 537.
 Ambra-sius, 336, 337, 422.
 Ambrestan, 384.
 Ambrose, 223.
 Amelius, 308.
 Amenophis Memnon, 55, 57.
 America, South, 292.
 American calculations, 2, 28.
 Amiclean inscription, 13.
 Amida, 156, 431.
 Amma, 313.
 Ammæa, 313.
 Ammianus Marcellinus, 592.
 Ammon, 44, 266, 298, 318, 341, 653, 755.

- Ammonius Saccas, 126, 160, 447, 553, 556, 560, 573, 589, 663, 815, 824, 825, 835.
AMQ, 686.
 Amor, 628.
 Amour, 494, 695, 696.
 Ampelo Kepous, 537.
 Amphi, 422.
 Amphiareus, 337.
 Amphictyous, 632.
 Amphiloichium, 336, 337.
 Amphiloichus, 422.
 Amphipolis, 337, 422.
 Amphiprurna, 344, 345.
 Amphisbæna, 322.
 Amrawatty, 160, 230.
 Amulius, 322.
 Amt, 685, 687.
 Anaglyphs, 493.
 Anagram, 318, 412.
 Anagrams, 623.
 Anagrammatical, 412.
 Ananta Gnanain, 809.
 Anastasius, 682.
 Ancients and Moderns the same, 510.
 Andes, 407.
 Androgynous, 37.
 Angle, Ecliptic, 209.
 Angle, Equator, 789.
 Anima, 801.
 Animal, 22.
 Animals, 61.
 Anna, 284, 646, 656.
 Anna Perenna, 305.
 Anna Purna, 305.
 Annius, 489.
 Annunciation, 314.
 Anobret, 393, 413, 448.
 Anoubout, 448.
 Anquetil du Perron, 93.
 Answers to my Mohamed, 681.
 Anthom, 619.
 Anthony, 494.
 Anthony, Mark, 619.
 Anthropomorphism, 839.
 Antichrist, 382, 676, 689, 701, 710.
 Antioch, 342, 352, 361, 382, 384, 573, 676, 787.
 Antis, (*note*), 400.
 Antonines, 288.
 Anuchta, 407.
 Aod, 429.
AQM, 686.
 Aos, 16.
 Aphanasia, 612.
 Aphrodite, 594.
 Apia, 333, 346, 756.
 Apis, 18, 25, 51, 319, 346, 756.
 Apocalypse, 180, 181, 401, 576, 609, 673, 694.
 Apocrypha, 755, 795, 802, 831.
 Apocryphal gospels, 141.
 Apollo, 44, 45, 159, 189, 259, 324, 329, 337, 358, 430, 586, 589, 591, 593, 601, 624, 694, 763, 801, 810.
 Apollo of Claros, 325.
 Apollo Cunnius, 756.
 Apollo Carneus, 834.
 Apollo Miletus, 810.
 Apollo Python, 361.
 Apolloniacal spectre, 381.
 Apollonius Rhodius, 16, 589.
 Apollyon, 337.
 Απικος, 433.
 Apostles, 627.
 Apostolic Constitutions, 566.
 April fools, 25.
 Apuleius, 35, 311, 527.
 Ara Cœli, 161.
 Ara Cottii, 242.
 Arabi, 416, 419, 420, 461.
 Arabia, 52, 53, 414, 416, 418, 419, 423, 428, 449, 462, 465, 755.
 Arabia of India, 414.
 Arabic, 465, 467, 474, 692, 743.
 Arabic figures, 13.
 Arabic language, 11, 67, 465, 467, 743, 775.
 Arabic numbers, 11, 12.
 Arabian Hebrew, 443.
 Arabians, 16, 415, 421, 425, 742, 775.
 Arabs, 628.
 Aral, 294.
 Aramean, 416.
 Ararat, 353, 355, 358, 359, 372, 409, 425, 427, 428, 759, 816.
 Arc, 797.
 Arca, 346, 348.
 Arcabandu, 159, 160.
 Arcadia, 337, 756.
 Arcanus, 347.
 Arch, 651.
 Archangels, 32.
 Archaia, 346.
 Archbishop of Dublin, 799.
 Archduke, 492.
 Arches, 719.
 Αρχη, 265, 347, 796, 807.
 Archimagus, 93.
 Architectonici, 712, 723, 725.
 Architis, 797.
 Arciæ, 810.
 Αρχω, 338.
 Ares, 125.
 Arg, 797, 810.
 Argens, 402.
 Argeiphontes, 345.
 Argha, 170, 293, 335, 336, 337, 338, 343, 347, 361, 410, 423, 626, 646, 720, 797.
 Argha-natha, 344.
 Argives, 342.
 Argo, 24, 108, 752, 757, 759, 797.
 Argo Argonautæ, 652.
 Argo-polis, 337, 355.
 Argolis, 332, 337, 758.
 Argonauta Argo, 345.
 Argonautæ, 337.
 Argonautic, 334, 344.
 Argonath, 797.
 Argonauts, 333, 345, 446, 593, 596, 627, 752, 760, 761, 762, 797, 798, 799.
 Argos, 332, 333, 348, 384, 422.
 Argueis, 347.
 Argus, 333.
 Argyro Castro, 422.
 Aria, 164, 416, 593.
 Ariadne, 303.
 Arich Anpin, 785.
 Aries, 24, 25, 148, 164, 238, 256, 319, 429, 437, 751, 755, 756, 763.
 Archontes, 345.
 Arimanius, 706, 791.
 Arimasp, 513.
 Arion, 501.
 Aristo, 618.
 Aristotle, 362.
 Arithmetic, 511.
 Arithmetic, origin of, 1.
 Arjoon, 658.
 Arjun, 106, 155.
 Ark, 322, 346, 797.
 Ark, size of, 293.
 Ark tower, 361.
 Armenia, 235, 427.
 Arms, coats of, 398.
 Arno, 463.
 Arnobius, 343.
 Aioli, 362.
 Aioliens, 362.
 Arrian, 142, 149, 236, 242, 274, 407, 411, 416, 457, 587, 738.
 Arrow of Apollo, 405.
 Arsinoe, 422.
 Artaxerxes, 673.
 Arya, 287.
 Arzeret, 426.
 As, 613.
 Asa, 52.
 Ascanius, 754.
 Aschaschidim, 701.
 Ashaphim, 810.
 Ash Wednesday, 287.
 Asia, 423.
 Asia Minor, 612.
 Asiatic Researches, 24.
 Asiatic Society, 496.
 Asoph, 732.
 Asoph, sea of, 294.
 Asp, 733.
 Asphaltes, 412, 417.
 Asphodel, 378.
 Ass, 239.
 Assassins, 654, 689, 700, 704, 711, 723, 729, 830.
 Assours, 353, 465.
 Assumption, 313.
 Assyria, 353.
 Assyrians, 30, 51, 103, 353, 361, 591.
 Astarte, 509.
 Asteroth, 433.
 Astle, 17, 454, 455, 459, 779.
 Astrologers, 6, 30, 31, 96, 207, 673, 799.
 Astrology, 559, 616, 799.
 Athena, 341, 361, 812.
 Athæneus, 325, 340.
 Athenians, 341.
 Athens, 384.
 Athos, 422, 541, 581, 583, 585.
 Atlas, 356.
 Atlantic, 299.
 Atlantides, 553.
 Atlantis, 301.
 Atonement, 90, 254, 279, 623, 644, 707.
 Attica, 361.
 Attila, 631, 808.
 Atys, 310.
 Atys, female, 306.
 Aub, 517, 538.
 Augustin, 807.
 Augustine, 74, 167, 204, 218, 327, 545, 554, 683, 705, 706, 786.
 Augment, Greek, 469.
 Augustus, 44, 188, 193, 268, 373, 470, 575, 610, 611, 620, 629.
 Anpin, 785.
 Aulus Gellius, 8.
 Aum, 45, 114, 157.
AUM, 686.
 Aur, 241.
 Aura, 504.
 Aurelius, 489.
 Aurengzebe, 419, 429.
 Ausonius, 44.
 Australia, 423, 738.
 Autographs, 680.
 Author improves on Faber, 371.
 Ava, 322, 409.
 Avaris, 56, 405.
 Avatar, 676, 677, 698, 699, 804.
 Avatar, ninth, 662.
 Avatar, Pisces, 634, 635, 636, 676, 677.

- Avatars, 159, 557, 558, 560, 561.
 Avatars, several, 708.
 Avatars, eight, 215.
 Avatars, nine, 216.
 Avatars, ten, 155.
 Aven, 110.
 Avenar, 315.
 Averil Père, 829.
 Avicenna, 315, 685, 701.
 Avvar, 800.
 Axieros, 602, 758.
 Axierus, 589.
 Axiocersa, 602.
 Axiokersa, 588.
 Axis, 30, 373, 552.
 Axis changed, 30, 209, 552.
 Ayodhia, 763, 830, 831, 835.
 Ayodia, 397, 405.
 Ayeen Akberry, 809.
 Azar, 611.
 Aziz, 125.
 Azof, 534.
- Baal, 258, 433, 589.
 Baal of Hosea, 103.
 Baal Spalisha, 125.
 Baal Zehub, 68.
 Baali, 259, 457, 467, 481.
 Babelmandel, 424.
 Baber, 429, 668.
 Babington, 470, 753, 759.
 Babon, 699.
 Babylon, 5, 47, 335, 355, 358, 362, 368, 380, 384, 591, 624, 664, 672, 769, 772, 774, 778, 821.
 Babylon Iona Vetus, 361.
 Babylonians, 214.
 Bacchantes, 523.
 Bacchic Pomp, 361.
 Bacchus, 44, 163, 194, 238, 303, 316, 318, 319, 321, 322, 351, 352, 402, 422, 446, 458, 528, 588, 606, 639, 643, 690, 797.
 Bacchus Omestes, 108.
 Bacchus Sol, 54.
 Bachmut, 732.
 Backebackus, 320.
 Back-reckonings, 140.
 Bacon, 22, 42, 230, 341, 446, 468, 792.
 Bacon, Lord, 468.
 Bacon, Roger, 677, 683, 748, 792.
 Bactria, 416, 417, 422.
 Bactriana, 422, 582.
 Bads, *fourteen*, 410.
 Bafomet, 591, 710.
 Bagavan, 407.
 Baghis, 319.
 Baghistan, 359.
 Baghistan, 321.
 Bahumid, 710.
 Baid, 766.
 Baieux, 274, 745, 757.
 Bailly, 3, 6, 30, 33, 168, 169, 271, 479, 511, 530, 577, 622, 765.
 Bairds, 431.
 Baisampsa, 237.
 Bal, 257, 414, 457, 467, 481, 589, 613.
 Bala, 240, 241, 256.
 Bala Deva, 238.
 Bala-hadra, 257.
 Bala Rama, 159, 238, 240, 464, 648.
 Balbec, 259, 513.
 Balch, 93, 105, 164, 197, 232, 281, 582.
- Baldæus, 197.
 Bal-ii, 572, 596, 750, 758.
 Bal-iji, 479, 667.
 Bali-sama, 349.
 Balk, 422, 582, 701.
 Balkan, 422, 437, 582.
 Ballaji, 145, 147.
 Baltimore, 257.
 Baltis, 348.
 Baltistan, 348, 409.
 Bambino, 800.
 Bambino, black, 173, 312.
 Bamian, 164.
 Baudhen, mar, 666.
 Bangor, 773.
 Banks, 19.
 Baptism, 530.
 Baptist, John, 808.
 Baptist missionaries, 345.
 Baptize, 529.
 Baptizings, 529.
 Bara, 641.
 Barascith, 264.
 Barasit, 805, 818, 819, 823, *vid.* Barasit.
 Barat, 451.
 Βα *Ρ* ατο, 219.
 Barbari, 275.
 Barbarismus, 402.
 Bardesanes, 16.
 Bardesanes, Syrus, 457.
 Bards, 431.
 Baris, 235, 759.
 Bar Jona, 645, 691.
 Barker, E. H., 470, 619, 789.
 Barnabas, 204, 304.
 Barnes, 364, 615.
 Barret, 608.
 Bartholomeus, 583, 592, 597.
 Bartholomew, 667, 747.
 Bartolomæus, 799, 800.
 Baruel, 817.
 Basilidians, 40, 45, 324.
 Basnage, 44, 179, 226, 401, 542, 615, 820.
 Bassus, 349.
 Batavia, 601.
 Bates, 8.
 Bathkol, 709.
 Bathsheba, 411.
 Bathos, 814.
 Batta, 536.
 Battenians, 698, 705, 721.
 Batties, 667, 721.
 Batuta, 402.
 Bayer, 14, 475.
 B. D., 153, 154, 348.
 Bda, 767.
 Beans, 822.
 Beast, 675.
 Beausobre, 49, 73, 103, 324, 325, 327, 568, 681, 687, 708, 806, 807.
 Becanus, Gorocopus, 428.
 Bechai, Rabbi, 71, 261.
 Bed of Justice, 242, 255.
 Bedahs, 754.
 Bedes house, 833.
 Bedoweens, 837.
 Bedu, 584.
 Bees, 346.
 Beeve, 18, 136, 509.
 Beginning nonsense, 77.
 Begueeber, 452.
 Beitullah, 583.
 Bel-auor, 258.
 Belerophon, 409.
 Belgaum, 745.
 Belinus, 241, 257, 607.
- Bellamy, 67, 68, 461, 534.
 Bellarmine, 565.
 Bells, 820.
 Belsham, 792.
 Belur Tag, 771.
 Belus, 355.
 Bemrilla, 699, 701.
 Benares, 218.
 Ben David, 569.
 Benedictines, 682.
 Ben-Jehudah, 317.
 Ben Jochai, 124.
 Benson, Dr., 170.
 Bentley, 3, 158, 175, 182, 183, 244, 246, 247, 248, 250, 274, 364, 421, 418, 446, 494, 496, 648, 761.
 Bentley manuscript, 364.
 Berasit, 73, 444, 805, 818, 819, 823, 826, *vid.* Barasit, Brasit, Rasit.
 Berkeley, 643.
 Berkley, 37.
 Berenice, 600.
 Bernard, St. 676, 677, 683.
 Berne crucifixion, 793.
 Bernier, 413, 670, 771.
 Bernouilli, 654.
 Berosus, 182.
 Betaisor, 539.
 Bethaven, 256.
 Bethel, 759.
 Bethlehem, 171, 315, 589, 758.
 Bethluisnion, 9, 14, 16.
 Betuma, 663.
 Beverley, 49, 351, 496, 651, 681.
 Bezaleel, 817.
 Bhaganas, 185.
 Bhagavat, 129.
 Bhoes, 745, 746, 757.
 Bhoix, 757.
 Bhoja, 749.
 Bharata, 585.
 Bhats, 721.
 Bhavani, 24, 162, 305.
 Bible, 466, 775.
 Bi-cheres, 602.
 Bi-matrem, 321.
 Bible in Odyssey, 543.
 Biblius, Philo, 46.
 Bingham, 570.
 Binah, 709.
 Biscawen'unn, 226.
 Biscawoon, 181.
 Bishop of Canterbury, 768, 799.
 Bishop of York, 768.
 Bituna, 786.
 Blacas, 493.
 Black, 135, 751, 801.
 Black Buddhists, 255.
 Black Bambino, 312.
 Black Christ, 138, 751.
 Black Cristna, 242.
 Black Diana, 332.
 Black deities, 134, 138.
 Black God, 253.
 Black Jews, 398, 418.
 Black nation, 51.
 Black Pelasgi, 264.
 Blackstone, 137, 614, 630.
 Black tribes, 399.
 Black Venus, 253.
 Black Virgin, 173, 307.
 Blanchard, — Esq., 768.
 Boadicea, 726.
 Boaz, 821.
 Bobr, 452.
 Bobuns, 254.
 Bochara, 417, 465.
 Bochart, 170, 240, 314, 349, 371, 412, 587.

- Bochart on Ethiopia, 55.
 Bodona, 422, 585, 599.
 Bœotia, 360, 362, 525.
 Boicassæ, 745.
 Bol, 241, 258, 641.
 Bombay Society, 426.
 Bonelli, 489.
 Book, a lost, 510.
 Books burnt, 565.
 Books, destruction of, 382, 383.
 Book of Abraham, 93.
 Books, secret, 386.
 Bop, 477.
 B-qdmu, 811.
 Bqmaute, 708, 810, 811.
 Borlase, 227.
 Bosporus, 829.
 Bosworth, 460, 779.
 Bottæa, 582.
 Bouchet, 667, 668.
 Bourdeaux, 273, 384.
 Bouta-Var, 269.
 Boves, 458.
 Bowditch, 603.
 Bowli, 516, 638, 641.
 Boyd, 644.
 B. R., 431.
 B. R. creator, 112.
 Bra, 274, 431, 451, 585, 785, 796.
 Bra, meaning of, 785.
 Brachmanes, 457.
 Brahm Trinity, 160.
 Brahma, 35, 321, 336.
 Brahma Calpa, 175, 182.
 Brahma-pore, 355.
 Brahma-puri, 401.
 Brahme, 48, 321, 335.
 Brahme Maia, 343, 345, 348, 818, 820.
 Brahmins, 30, 35, 41, 42, 104, 254, 358, 479, 815.
 Brahmin liberality, 289.
 Brahmins Christians, 667.
 Brazen Serpent, 522.
 Brasit, 73, 444, 451, *vid.* Barasit, Barasit, Rasit.
 Brechin, 535.
 Brennus, 398, 626.
 Bridget, 377.
 Brigantia, 408, 535, 726.
 Briggs, 481, 627.
 Brimham, 346.
 Britain, 301.
 British Museum, 524.
 Britton, 720.
 Brouma, 321.
 Broumios, 321.
 Brothers, 708.
 Brothers of Jesus, 139.
 Broughton, 586.
 Bruce, 220, 300, 458, 459, 463, 544, 688, 728.
 Bruce, Robert, 725.
 Brutus, 367, 385.
 Bryant, 7, 25, 43, 44, 45, 271, 338, 344, 347, 353, 366, 371, 389, 391, 403, 405, 499, 502, 513, 523, 537, 584, 586, 593, 596, 598, 600, 646, 647, 648, 655, 660, 707, 797.
 Bryant on Omphè, 108.
 B. T., 153, 154, 348.
 Buchanan, 247, 254, 398, 399, 408, 418, 473, 675, 738, 740, 750, 752, 764, 837, 839.
 Bucharia, 427.
 Buckingham, 288, 715.
 Budea, 602.
 Budvarday, 246.
 Budwa, 729.
 Budwas, 314.
 Buddha, 33, 135, 161, 201, 202, 215, 224, 251, 257, 322, 351, 362, 383, 402, 410, 414, 421, 427, 430, 441, 444, 446, 618, 640, 684, 699, 701, 721, 747, 788, 804, 819, 829, 829.
 Buddha, æra of, 168, 192.
 Buddha, birth of, 157.
 Buddha, black, 52, 255, 284, 524.
 Buddha, crucified, 159.
 Buddha, God of Mercy, 157.
 Buddha, meaning of, 154.
 Buddha, names of, 153.
 Buddha, Negro, 524.
 Buddha, old man, 154.
 Buddha, Sun in Taurus, 152, 154, 169.
 Buddha, ten incarnations of, 156.
 Buddha, Wisdom, 154, 155.
 Buddhas, *fourteen*, 410.
 Buddhist Avatar, 269.
 Buddhists do not sacrifice, 91.
 Buddhist towns, 384.
 Buddhist Veda, 274.
 Buddhism, 253, 524.
 Buddhism, extent of, 164.
 Buddhists, 15, 35, 41, 343, 449, 450, 454, 520, 809.
 Buddhist Decalogue, 789.
 Buffon, 210, 284, 292, 530.
 Buffoonery, 660.
 Buldan, 640, 641.
 Baise, Bhuidin, 181.
 Bulbous root, 490.
 Bull, 18, 149, 256, 259, 322, 556, 606, 607, 640, 641, 642, 707.
 Bull, days sacred to the, 268.
 Bull changed for Ram, 509.
 Bull-headed Gods, 266.
 Bull, Itala, 111.
 Bull of Japan, 25.
 Bull, prayers to, 257.
 Bull Zodiac, 150.
 Bunderpoor, 750.
 Burckhardt, 301, 354, 464, 534, 583, 742.
 Burgess, 11, 12, 331.
 Burmas, 5, 409.
 Burmese, 409.
 Burnet, 577, 815, 821.
 Burnet, Thomas, 29, 36, 123, 264, 282, 555, 577.
 Burnt-offerings, 89.
 Burrampouter, 357.
 Burrow, 59.
 Bury St. Edmund, 519.
 Bussora, 646.
 But-di, 348.
 Butta, 656, 704, 705.
 Byron, 516.
 Byzantium, 541.
 Caaba, 463, 645.
 Cabala, 95, 96, 72, 75, 97, 264, 327, 415, 564, 700, 712, 746, 755, 780, 785, 802, 810, 811, 815, 817, 818, 819, 821, 822, 832.
 Cabalis, 414.
 Cabalists, 780.
 Cabul, 160, 164, 267, 274, 281, 416, 418, 424, 587.
 Cadmean, 1, 449, 466.
 Cadmean letters, 454.
 Cadmean system, 775.
 Cadmon, 811.
 Cadmus, 12, 13, 322, 455.
 Cadmus letters, 9.
 Caduceus, 590.
 Cæsar, 210, 369, 370, 519, 561, 586, 591, 608, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 625, 801.
 Cæsar Augustus, 629, 801.
 Cæsar, Julius, 801.
 Cæsarean operation, 618.
 Cæsars, *twelve*, 80, 369, 490, 762, 801.
 Cæsars, black, 801.
 Cain and Abel, an allegory, 91.
 Cairo, 716, 717.
 Calabria, 761.
 Calamina, 663, 665, 810.
 Calani, 427.
 Calata Comitia, 592.
 Calculus, 2, 12, 476.
 Calcutta, 479.
 Calendar, 314, 494, 618, 801.
 Cali, 241, 348, 592, 760, 776, 792.
 Cali, meaning of, 176, 592.
 Calida, 592, 596, 701, 752.
 Cali-dei, 702.
 Cali-di, 596, 760.
 Califat, 831.
 Califs, 12, 18, 437.
 Caliuaga, 131.
 Calinda, 810.
 Caliph, 692, 699, 727, 764.
 Caliræ, 716.
 Calisapura, 240, 405.
 Calistus, 832.
 Cali Yug 165, 175, 182, 191, 321.
 Callan inscription, 7.
 Callidei, 811.
 Calli-dei-ania, 367.
 Callidua, 810.
 Callidus, 762.
 Callisthenes, 364.
 Calipolis, 765.
 Calmet, 147, 236, 276, 387, 404, 426, 560, 636, 675, 756.
 Calves, 389, 699.
 Calvin, 623.
 Calvinists, 792.
 Calvinius, 413, 557, 562.
 Cal—wise, 592.
 Calydonia, 765, 811.
 Calymna, 810.
 Calyx, 339.
 Cama, 497, 583, 637, 746, 760, 788, 834.
 Cama Deva, 760, 761.
 Cama-isi, 760.
 Cama Marina, 760.
 Camasene, 760, 777, 788, 808, 833.
 Camasenes, 637, 760, 761, 777.
 Camasenus, 760, 761, 777, 833, 834.
 Camber, 367.
 Cambridge, 385, 643, 719, 724, 833.
 Cambridge Key, 183, 187, 295, 309, 615, 702, 735.
 Cambridge press, 20.
 Cambyses, 19, 20, 201, 356, 486, 706.
 Camera, 761.
 Camillus, 626, 757.
 Camise, 637.
 Camises, 760.
 Campbell, 170.
 Camalodunum, 834.
 Canaan, 388.
 Canaan, how occupied, 95.
 Canaanites, 162.
 Canaanites not idolaters, 51.
 Canarrab, 457.
 Cancer, 317.
 Candace, 503.
 Candia, 754, 756.
 Caudlemas, 313.
 Candy, 753, 758.

- Cannibals, 255, 511.
 Canou, 788.
 Canopus, 334, 346.
 Cansa, 132.
 Cantab. 309.
 Canterbury, 799.
 Cauthi, 594.
 Cauya, 761, 763.
 Caon, 432, 517.
 Caones, 388, 502, 517.
 Caonia, 422, 423.
 Capella Martianus, 192.
 Capitol, 797.
 Capitolina, 608.
 Capitolium, 348.
 Capot Esuari, 398.
 Capotesi, 352.
 Capoteswari, 336.
 Capricorn, 3, 317.
 Carcham, 714.
 Carcharias, 240.
 Cardinals, 683, 690, 819.
 Cards, playing, 16, 593.
 Carlile, Richard, 322.
 Carlisle, Sir A., 241, 517, 757.
 Carmel, 39, 151, 305, 329, 704, 731, 820.
 Carmelites, 83, 304, 362, 564, 697, 698.
 Carnylessus, 810.
 Carn, 685, 747, 757, 762, 765, 834, 835.
 Carnac, 384, 757.
 Carnate, 757, 765.
 Carnatic, 423.
 Carneus, 834.
 Carns, 409, 685.
 Carnutes, 721, 834.
 Carpini, 657.
 Carribheans, 2.
 Casa Santa, 540, 565, 566.
 Casaubon, 320.
 Cashgar, 355.
 Cashi, 702, 765, 771.
 Cashmere, 702, 731, 740, 771, 830, 831.
 Casi, 702.
 Casideans, 701, 702, 705, 718, 830, 831.
 Casimere, 30, 408, 413, 548.
 Casimere, temple in, 405.
 Caspian Sea, 28, 294, 301, 373, 829.
 Cassandra, 367, 623, 624.
 Cassini, 166, 169, 171, 183, 192, 213, 561, 685.
 Castes, 783.
 Castles, Lady, 535.
 Castor, 762.
 Castor and Pollux, 756.
 Cat, 241.
 Cataia, 714.
 Catholic religion, 530.
 Catoulas, 514.
 Caucasus, 355, 829.
 Cave temples, 268.
 Caveri, 658.
 Cawnpore, 432.
 Cazviu, 700.
 Cbl, 414.
 Cebao, 326.
 Cecrops, 502.
 Cedrenus, 45, 326.
 Celænes, 427.
 Celestial language, 735.
 Celestial Virgin, 313.
 Celsus, 635.
 Celtic, 461, 518, 563.
 Celtic dialects, 451.
 Celtic Druids, I. 12; II. 20, 30, 38, 158, 166, 173.
 Celtic Hebrew, 709.
 Celtic nations, 116.
 Celts, 125, 461, 516, 518, 563.
 Censorinus, 203, 205.
 Centaur, 525.
 Cephas, 645.
 Cerbura, 273.
 Cercasora, 405.
 Cercesura, 422.
 Ceres, 171, 303, 311, 313, 315, 319, 343, 432, 456, 586, 587, 588, 601, 632, 754, 758, 778.
 Ceres, Bacchus, 49.
 Ceres, temple of, 171.
 Cerux, 590.
 Ceylon, 165, 233, 409, 428, 567, 596, 601, 626, 641, 666, 671, 672, 753, 754, 758, 761, 809, 834.
 Chachams, 189.
 Chair, 691.
 Chalchos, 715, 733, 752, 762.
 Chalchidius, 40, 190.
 Chaldæa, 591, 592.
 Chaldaeans, 618, 672, 673, 718, 762, 778, 779.
 Chaldæi, 304, 473.
 Chaldaic, 789.
 Chaldea, 603, 762.
 Chaldea, 16, 60, 179, 308, 355, 511, 591.
 Chaldean cycle, 182.
 Chaldean judges, 810.
 Chaldean Trinity, 123.
 Chaldean year, 214.
 Chaldee, 473.
 Chaldee Benares, 586.
 Chaldee Targum, 811.
 Chaldees, 3, 17, 304, 353, 591, 769, 779.
 Chaldei, 665, 701, 746, 747, 753, 774, 778, 779, 789.
 Chaledonia, 811.
 Chalmers, 752.
 Chambers, 296.
 Champollion, 19, 482, 490, 632.
 Chancellor, 630.
 Chandler, Bishop, 170.
 Chandra, 583.
 Chandravansi, 430.
 Chaonian, 502.
 Chaonian, 718.
 Chapters, 718.
 Chardin, 398, 838.
 Charistia, 725.
 Charlestown, 428.
 Chartres, 170, 314.
 Chaschesdin, 701.
 Chasdim, 701.
 Chasotun, 771.
 Chateaubriand, 831, 832.
 Chaucer, 450.
 Cheitore, 406, 407, 418.
 Chelum, 406.
 Cheres, 602.
 Chersiphron, 588.
 Chersonesus, 345, 596, 601, 756.
 Cherub, 784.
 Cherubim, four faces of, 95.
 Chiffet, 324, 326.
 Child, 21.
 China, 28, 209.
 China, Arabians in, 5, 12.
 China, Neros in, 209.
 China prophecy, 189.
 Chinese, 40, 47, 330, 618, 755, 789.
 Chinese God, 429.
 Chinese, Shih a cross, 7, 18.
 Chios, 810.
 Chishull, 12.
 Choaspes, 424.
 Choder, 354, 449.
 Chod, God, 640.
 Chœrilus, 412.
 Chohans, 517.
 Chola, 760.
 Cholcheda, 584, 592.
 Choletonia, 811.
 Choras, 587.
 Choro-Mandel, 762.
 Chrestus, 569.
 Chrisha, 587.
 Chrismon Sancti Ambrogii, 223.
 Christ, 16, 710, 786.
 Christ, black, 444.
 Christs, black, 751.
 Christian arrogance, 126.
 Christian fathers, 35.
 Christian name, 787.
 Christian names, 745.
 Christian religion a sword, 50.
 Christians, 666.
 Christians, St. John, 808.
 Christianity, 790.
 Christus, 569.
 Chronologies, two, 195.
 Chronology, 465, 511.
 Chronology, false, 55, 59, 185, 465.
 Chronology, Indian, 405, 407.
 Chruse, 585.
 Chrysaor, 587.
 Chryse, 584.
 Chryses, 624, 665, 754, 759.
 Chrysippus, 203.
 Chryso-polis, 573, 581.
 Chrysos, 586.
 Chrysostom, 591, 724.
 Chumla, 422, 437, 582.
 Chuse, 597.
 Cicero, 32, 46, 122, 202, 203, 240, 270, 284, 317, 351, 574, 576, 635.
 Ciconia, 315.
 Cimmerian, 15.
 Cingales, 409.
 Cintius, 411.
 Circles, stone, 160; see plates, fig. 11.
 Circumcision, 304, 397, 436, 724, 759.
 Citium, 48, 224.
 Clarke, Dr. A., 170, 562, 789, 792.
 Clarke, Dr. Dan., 143, 144, 170, 173, 219, 224, 229, 337, 360, 362, 476, 500, 512, 571, 575, 582, 720, 831.
 Clarke, Dr. G., 170.
 Classerniss, 226, 724.
 Classics, 42.
 Cleanthes, 202.
 Clearchus, 400.
 Cleland, 448, 682, 709, 715, 800, 822, 834.
 Clemens, 786, 791, 825, 838.
 Clemens, Alex., 163, 170, 252, 324, 343, 356, 400, 486, 489, 490, 724, 786, 791, 822, 823, 824.
 Clenenny, 227.
 Cleopatra, 494.
 Cleophas, 316.
 Climax, 413.
 Clinch, 717.
 Clisobora, 240.
 Cloaca Maxima, 374, 464.
 Cloacæ Maximæ, 624.
 Cloacina Venus, 624.
 Cluverius, 464.
 Cneph, 46, 123, 134.
 Coat of arms, 398.
 Cobra Capella, 147, 160, 238, 253, 372, 517, 521, 524.
 Cobotos, 338.
 Cobotus, 662.
 Cochinchina, 747.

- Cockayne, 340.
 Cœnobites, 748.
 Coillus, 720.
 Coimbatoor, 241.
 Coin, Phœnician, 224.
 Colchester, 834.
 Colchicus Sinus, 596.
 Colchis, 333, 384, 756, 759.
 Colebrook, 426, 467.
 Colebrooke, 5, 244, 247, 248, 251, 475, 481, 764, 816, 819.
 Coleroon, 764.
 Colida, 584, 591, 592, 593, 596, 667, 668, 759, 761, 786, 790, 810.
 Colidæi, 801.
 College, 719, 769.
 Collida, 752, 801.
 Collier, Dr., 245.
 Colony, Indian, 253.
 Colossæum, 625.
 Columba, 761.
 Columbo, 624, 761.
 Columella, 313.
 Columkil, 718.
 Comarin, 760, 761, 777, 834.
 Comarius, 760.
 Comforter, 628, 680.
 Comorin, 593.
 Company, India, 750.
 Compass, mariuer's, 341.
 Composite, 37.
 Concealment, 654.
 Conclave, 827.
 Conde Udda, 753.
 Confession, 689.
 Confucius, 287, 789.
 Conon, 332, 475.
 Consortes, 628.
 Constantine, 360, 368, 369, 611, 615, 617, 625, 629, 631, 641, 721, 724, 762, 788, 793.
 Constantinople, 360, 437, 541, 542, 721.
 Coombs, 403.
 Cooper, 294.
 Cophes, 424.
 Cophrenes, 424.
 Copley, Sir Jos. 520, 583.
 Coptic, 173, 455, 484, 492.
 Coptic article, 312, 318.
 Copts, 420, 424, 458.
 Cordeliers, 698, 699, 793.
 Core, 588, 762.
 Cores, 758.
 Coresh, 171.
 Corinthian, 37.
 Corles, 753.
 Corn, 317.
 Cornelius Labeo, 325.
 Cornu Ammonis, 835.
 Cornwall, 226.
 Coromandel, 423, 671, 760, 762.
 Cortes, 21.
 Cortona, 580, 787.
 Cory, 760.
 Cosar, 618.
 Cosmogony, Egyptian, 269.
 Costard, 595.
 Council, 694.
 Council, Constantinople, 116.
 Councils, 565.
 Couplet, 47.
 Cow, golden, 238.
 Cow's belly, 424.
 Cow's mouth, 424.
 Cowries, 476.
 Cræstons, 745.
 Crawford, 3, 141, 155, 169, 233, 257, 285, 340, 532.
 Creas, 758.
 Creation, history of, 31.
 Creator, 20, 35, 37, 38, 42, 126, 803.
 Creeshna, 159, 242, 585.
 Crescent, 529.
 Creseans, 596.
 Cresen, 752.
 Cressa, 754, 810.
 Crest, 397.
 Crestian, 590.
 Crestologia, 571.
 Creston, 786, 787.
 Crestona, 585.
 Crestones, 754.
 Crestoniates, 585.
 Crestons, 745, 746.
 Crestos, 573.
 Crestus, 761.
 Cresus, 588.
 Crete, 234, 333, 754, 756, 758.
 Crensa, 609, 754.
 Creuzer, 161, 262, 271, 336, 340, 505, 588, 783, 801.
 Creuzer on Buddha, 154.
 Criobolia, 607.
 Crios, 758.
 Criscan, 584, 586.
 Crisen, 667, 749.
 Crishnu, 615.
 Crismon Sancti Ambrosii, 686.
 Cristæ, 580.
 Cristian, 668.
 Cristna, 41, 52, 57, 106, 121, 129, 145, 148, 183, 241, 248, 250, 251, 273, 303, 306, 323, 330, 344, 394, 405, 407, 428, 430, 435, 444, 515, 524, 560, 593, 627, 640, 648, 649, 688, 763, 787.
 Cristna, birth of, 129.
 Cristna black, 133, 242, 286, 444.
 Cristna, Buddha, 165.
 Cristna incarnate, 129.
 Cristna, saviour, 129.
 Cristna, Sun in Aries, 152, 169, 176.
 Cristna Vishnu, 159.
 Cristna Yadava, 344.
 Crita or golden age, 188.
 Critias, 661.
 Critika, 758.
 Crius, 757.
 Crocodiles, 32.
 Cross, 17, 216, 221, 223, 224, 230, 269, 499, 590.
 Cross, Buddhist, 230.
 Cross, Egyptian, 217.
 Cross on a mummy, 217.
 Cross of Plato, 218.
 Cross, red, 809.
 Crossæa, 581, 584.
 Crost, 587, 588.
 Crotani, 757.
 Crotona, 745.
 Crowns, 268.
 Crozier, 458.
 Crucifix, 145.
 Crucifixion, 145, 149, 231, 444, 479, 503, 788, 789, 793.
 Crucifixion, Berne, 793.
 Crucifixion of Cristna, 144.
 Crusaders, 679.
 Crusades, 559, 676, 689, 698, 729.
 Crux ansata, 217, 220, 269.
 Crypt, 339, 769.
 Crysomalle, 756.
 Crysopolis, 337.
 Cteis, 38.
 Cudwortb, 48, 325, 575, 587.
 Cufa grass, 260, 632.
 Cufic, 462.
 Culdees, 353, 398, 723, 746, 761, 769.
 Culidei, 718, 790.
 Cuma, 15, 566, 579, 833.
 Cuma Chronicle, 374.
 Cumæan Sibyl, 505.
 Cumæan verse, 579.
 Cumæi, 579.
 Cumæi Ætas, 188, 205.
 Cumberland, 226, 392.
 Cumberland, Bishop, 29, 258.
 Cunni Diaboli, 346.
 Cuunius, 388, 502, 586.
 Cuuo Belinus, 627.
 Cunti, 358, 439.
 Cunya, 762.
 Cupid, 503, 583, 760, 785, 788.
 Curds, 654, 656, 704.
 Curetes, 629, 669.
 Curtius, 598.
 Cusb, Ethiopia, 52.
 Cushim Ethiopians, 52.
 Cutaia, 596.
 Cutch, 594.
 Cuthites, 436.
 Cuvier, 21, 27, 210, 291, 292, 299, 511, 633, 785.
 Cybele, 310, 528.
 Cycle, 445, 515, 518, 549, 553, 561.
 Cycle of seven days, 3, 30.
 Cycle of 432, p. 6.
 Cycle, eighth, 213.
 Cycle, Hero of, 213.
 Cycle in Druid circles, 4.
 Cycle of 28 days, 3.
 Cycle, Meton, 4.
 Cycle of Meton Dipalidna, 11th figure, 160.
 Cycle, Siamese, 171.
 Cycle of India, 180.
 Cycles, 653, 746, 763.
 Cycles of 600, pp. 177, 231, 746.
 Cyclo, 515.
 Cyclops, Cyclopes, 337, 363, 423, 464, 512, 513, 514, 515, 517, 642, 643, 792, 821.
 Cyclopæan walls, 625, 626.
 Cyclopean, 422, 422, 513, 516, 582.
 Cyclopean buildings, 363, 512, 513.
 Cynthus, 358.
 Cyprus, 216, 219, 224, 350, 757.
 Cyril, 163, 722, 802.
 Cyropædia, 620.
 Cyrus, 118, 169, 171, 174, 201, 313, 411, 561, 656, 673, 758, 759, 760.
 Cyrus a Messiah, 86.
 Cyrus an Iconoclast, 51.
 Cyrus restored temple, 81.
 Dabistan, 105, 730.
 Dachaunos, 421.
 Dæmon, 325.
 Dæmons, 277.
 Dagdhu, 192.
 Dagon, 153, 409, 432, 637, 638, 641, 646, 656, 836.
 Dalai Lama, 17, 232.
 Damascius, 351.
 Damascus, 48, 120, 124, 125, 704, 832.
 Damnation, 792.
 Dau, 389, 713, 810.
 Danapoor, 539, 737.
 D'Anarville, 25, 270, 321.
 Dancing girls, 404.

- Dancle, 402.
 Daniel, 84, 86, 562, 672, 673, 674, 675, 696, 774, 779.
 Daniel betrayed Babylon, 85.
 Danish-mend, 713.
 Dantzig, 537.
 Danube, 534.
 D'Anville, 337, 581.
 Daonæ, 535.
 Daoud Nagur, 737.
 Daoudpotra, 421.
 Daphne, 361, 412, 537.
 Dar-al-salem, 414.
 Dardanelles, 830.
 Darius au Iconoclast, 51.
 Darkness, 616.
 Dasaratha, 405.
 Datta, 520.
 Dandpoutri, 414, 415, 438.
 David, 354, 401, 419, 423, 427, 432, 641, 765.
 David Nagur, 406.
 David, sons of, 406.
 Davies, 15, 16, 156, 308, 593.
 Davity, 426.
 Day, division of, 757.
 Days of week, names of, 32, 268.
 Days of week sacred to Bull, 268.
 Dead Sea, 301, 417, 438.
 Dea Multimammia, 604.
 Dea Syria, 24.
 Debim, she-bears, 64.
 Decad, 221.
 Decalogue, 289, 789.
 Decans, 6, 227, 315.
 Decapolis, 354, 421.
 Deccan, 421.
 December 24th, 577.
 December 25th, 577, 656.
 Decussated, 789.
 Dec, 463.
 De Guignes, 48, 158.
 Deisul, 463.
 Deity, double nature of, 33.
 Delhi, 25, 432, 721.
 Delos, 358, 631, 787.
 Delphi, 322, 327, 328, 337, 344, 384, 422, 720.
 Delphi, prophecy of, 189.
 Delphin, 810.
 Delphus, 108.
 Delta, 296, 299, 424, 464.
 Deluge, 30, 292, 336.
 Demeter, 758.
 Demigod, 573.
 Demosthenes, 120.
 Dendera, 184, 494.
 Denis, St., 273.
 Dennis, St., 19, 384.
 Denon, 19, 272.
 Deo Calyuo, 363.
 Deo-naush, 238, 319.
 Deo Soli, 325, 669.
 Dera-Ishmael Khan, 421.
 Derceto, 588.
 Derives, 731.
 Desatir, 163, 197, 257, 258, 390, 551, 715, 810.
 Des Prez, 618.
 Destroyer, 35, 121, 126, 330, 791.
 Destruction of matter, 106.
 Deucalion, 274, 332, 352.
 Deus, 705.
 Deva, 154, 330, 429.
 Devaci, 139, 330.
 Deva Nagari, 16, 467, 472, 474.
 Deva-Nahusa, 319.
 Deve Lanca, 309.
 Devil, 51, 98, 262, 521, 791, 792.
 Dewtahs of India, 32.
 Dhan El, 534.
 Dherma Rajah, 255.
 Di, 348.
 Dialect, Syriac, 328.
 Dialects, 22.
 Diamperana, 398.
 Diana black, 332.
 Didymus, 833.
 Diegesis, 320, 787.
 Digamnia, 11, 595, 686.
 Dii obscuri, 760.
 Di-Jana, 349, 350.
 Diodorus Siculus, 44, 214, 235, 239, 318, 320, 321, 324, 359, 364, 407, 458, 485.
 Dionusos, 44, 319, 324, 351, 606.
 Dionysius Exiguus, 174.
 Dionysius Halicarnassus, 579.
 Dioscuri, 760.
 Dipaldenna, 733.
 Dipaldenna, fig. 11, p. 160, 230.
 Dipuc, 540, 760, 785, 788.
 Dis, 348, 536.
 Dis Man, 636.
 Disingenuous translators, 62.
 Disposers, 177.
 Disputed chapters, 283.
 Dissolution of world, 210.
 Diu, 583, 593, 594, 759.
 Dium, 583.
 Diupeti, 330.
 Dius, 594, 595.
 Divan, 630, 732.
 Divespiter, 330, 595.
 Divine Son, 777.
 Divine Spirit, 41.
 Divus, 431.
 Divus Augustus, 44.
 Djainas, 165.
 Djagannath, 145.
 Djebel el berkel, 356.
 Djemchid, 783.
 Djion, 427.
 Djnana, 827.
 Doab, 388, 416, 429, 581, 582.
 Doctrine, Koran, 289, 290.
 Doctrine of Brahmin, 289, 290.
 Doctrine of Buddha, 290.
 Doctrine of Peter, 289.
 Doctrines, identical, 805.
 Dodecans, 6, 183, 227.
 Dodona, 337, 497, 585, 599, 756, 765.
 Dodwell, 330, 537.
 Dogdu, 769.
 Dogs, 724.
 Dolayatra, 797.
 Dolphins, 834.
 D'Om, 502.
 Dome, 590, 591.
 Dominus sol, 323.
 Dom-tree, 742.
 Don, 337, 533, 534, 535, 667, 713, 732, 744, 810.
 Don, wisdom, 533.
 Doncaster, 463, 535.
 Donna Catherina, 664.
 Dood, 432.
 Doonara, 517.
 Door, 652.
 D' Ore, 361.
 Doru, Dr., 422, 735, 736, 741.
 D'Orville, 232.
 Double sense, 577.
 Douleia, 614.
 Doum-tree, 502.
 Dove, Mecca, 424.
 Dove, 22, 113, 341, 346, 361, 397, 502, 529, 646, 647, 698, 756, 804.
 Doves, black, 137, 434, 502.
 Dow, 481.
 Dow on Vedas, 105.
 D'Oyly, 3.
 Druhya, 746, 836.
 Druid, meaning of, 89.
 Drnid oak, 590.
 Druidical, 518.
 Druids, 15, 16, 45, 226, 432.
 Drummond, 3, 25, 71, 135, 185, 200, 214, 228, 239, 264, 279, 311, 317, 325, 341, 355, 369, 370, 379, 423, 455, 458, 467, 477, 489, 528, 587, 660, 700, 740, 771, 835.
 Druschim, 785.
 Druses, 654, 699, 701, 704.
 Dualism, 827.
 Dubois, 261, 267, 377, 809.
 Dubois on Om, 107, 112.
 Dud, 402, 423.
 Dugald Stewart, 776.
 Du Halde, 18, 189.
 Duke of Sussex, 717.
 Duke's Place, 435.
 Dulaine, 724.
 Dun, 534.
 Dunbar, 469, 470, 776.
 Duomo, Milan, 222.
 Dupuis, 25, 43, 50, 97, 122, 149, 184, 237, 240, 268, 270, 313, 314, 307, 344, 345, 352, 525, 533, 576, 676, 703, 752.
 Dura Yoosoof, 421.
 Durna cotta, 230.
 Dwina, 537.
 Dyonisius, 238, 579, 597, 718.
 Eagle, 273.
 Eanus, 350.
 Eartha, 335, 344.
 Earth of earth, 359.
 Easter Sunday, 756.
 East place of worship, 89.
 East wind, 788.
 Ebal, 436.
 Ebal for Gerizim, 83.
 Ecclesiastes, 69.
 Ecclesiasticus, 712, 783.
 Eclectics, 824.
 Eclipse, 174.
 Eclipse of Thales, 655.
 Ecliptic, 185, 203.
 Ecliptic obliquity, 203.
 Edda, 163.
 Eden, 16, 422.
 Eden, tabernacle in, 89.
 Edinburgh Review, 142, 483, 486, 621, 622.
 Edom, 462.
 Edonis, 537.
 Edrisi, 603.
 Education, 826.
 Edwin, 768.
 Eeswar, 586.
 Egbatana, 359, 517.
 Egg, 518.
 Egypt, 19, 25, 253, 267, 319, 337, 344, 360, 418, 479, 602, 632, 769, 817.
 Egypt, mythos of, 207.
 Egyptian cosmogony, 269.
 Egyptian mythology, 444.
 Egyptians, 21, 30, 434, 489, 755.

- Ei, 337.
 Eicton, 125.
 Eidon, 422, 437.
 Eight ages, 268.
 Eion, 337.
 Eklinga, 593.
 El, 71.
 El, Heathen God Sol, 67.
 El-Phtha, 657.
 Eleazar ben Damah, 316.
 Electric, 35, 815.
 Elephant, 243, 760.
 Elephantia cavern, 114, 130, 132, 164, 242, 243, 458.
 Eleusinian mysteries, 266, 589.
 Eleusis, 13, 343, 361, 422, 456, 590, 591, 822, 838.
 Elias, 250, 613, 655.
 Elias, churches of, 200.
 Elijah, 727.
 Elisa, 332.
 Elisha, 651.
 Elizabeth, 426.
 Elk in Dublin, 384.
 Elks, 291.
 Ell-omenus, 422.
 Ellas, 333.
 Ellen, 630.
 Ellipses, 432.
 Elliptic orbits, 357, 562.
 Ellis, 449, 467, 737, 767, 790.
 Ellora, 164, 253, 267, 268.
 Elm, 273.
 Elm-tree, 16.
 Elohim, Aleim, 64.
 Elphinston, 384, 415, 416, 419, 425, 598.
 Elulim, 329.
 Emanations, 41, 73, 159, 802, 813, 814.
 Emblem, 238.
 Emblem. idolatrous, 522.
 Emboli, 337.
 Emendations, 799.
 Emendatores, 450.
 Emeph, 125.
 Emphatic article, 515.
 Empire, Solomon, 772.
 Encratides, 416.
 Encyclopædia, 460, 465.
 Enfield, 780, 805.
 Engaddi, 631.
 English letters, 460.
 Ennius, 13.
 Enoch, 192, 198, 407, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 743, 751, 780.
 Ensoph, 785, 802.
 Epiphanius, 316, 657.
 Ephesus, 332, 810, 811.
 Ephorus, 364.
 Epictetus, 288.
 Epicurus, 895.
 Equinoctial calculation, 191.
 Equinox, 24, 801.
 Eratosthenes, 313.
 Erekoel, 241.
 Eridan, 240.
 Eridanus, 357, 528, 533.
 Erkes, 241.
 Ερος, 335, 499, 503, 524, 572, 589.
 Ερωσ, 623, 804.
 Ηρωσ, 572, 582.
 Erymanthine boar, 594.
 Erynyes, 499.
 Erythra, 567, 576.
 Erythræa, 576, 594, 595, 607, 663, 666, 671, 759, 810, 833.
 Erythræan, 540, 575, 584, 595.
 Erythræan sea, 392, 409.
 Erythræan Sibyl, 664, 748.
 Erythræans, 584.
 Esar, 586.
 Esau, 435.
 Esdras, 774.
 Esdrass, 72, 451.
 Esne, 184, 494.
 Esoteric religion, 113, 276, 280, 325, 338, 380.
 Essenes, 702.
 Esseneans, 304.
 Essenians, 747, 787.
 Esther, 86.
 Estrangelo, 475.
 Esus, 610, 613.
 Eswara-Ekam, 746.
 Eternity of matter, 29, 33, 118, 126.
 Ethiopia, 357, 424, 455, 654, 770.
 Ethiopia Cush, 52.
 Ethiopian Arabia, 52.
 Ethiopian writing, 286.
 Ethiopians, 53, 139, 239, 255, 399, 400, 465, 588, 770.
 Ethiopians from India, 54.
 Ethiopians in Egypt, 54.
 Ethiopias, two, 51, 52.
 Ethiopic letters, 459.
 Etrurians Negroes, 166.
 Etruscan, 1, 8, 48, 113, 181, 205, 209, 224, 307, 350, 351, 455, 476, 515.
 Etruscan period, 206.
 Etymology, 23, 24, 379, 416, 594.
 Eubœa, 362.
 Eucharist, 718, 725, 823.
 Eudes of Brittany, 708.
 Eugubian inscription, 13.
 Eumolpus, 506.
 Euphony, 625.
 Euphrat, 536.
 Euphrates, 357, 759.
 Eupolemus, 83, 329, 545, 761.
 Euripides, 644, 813.
 Europa, bull of, 139, 270.
 Eusebe de Salverte, 764.
 Eusebius, 121, 131, 183, 195, 399, 400, 403, 458, 571, 574, 577, 747, 824.
 Eusebius on Ethiopians, 54.
 Eusofzyes, 407.
 Eustathius on Ethiopians, 54.
 Eutychius, 755, 821.
 Euxine, 294.
 Evander, 375.
 Evangelists, 790.
 Evangelium Eternum, 693, 694, 695, 696, 711.
 Evangelium Infantiae, 130.
 Eva Vau, 221.
 Eve, 523.
 Evil, origin of, in Genesis, 61.
 Evil principle, 706.
 Evoe, 320.
 Evohe, 325.
 Evora, 422.
 Exoteric, 325, 338, 380.
 Ezekiel, 221, 265, 437.
 Ezra, 451, 774, 779.
 353, 355, 366, 371, 394, 409, 475, 505, 678, 679, 707, 753.
 Faber on Sacrifice, 89.
 Faber on shepherd kings, 56.
 Faber on Trinity, 125.
 Faber's age of Phoenix, 199.
 Faber's chronology, 186.
 Faber's Trinity of Gentiles, 278.
 Fabil, 611.
 Fable, 822.
 Fabrette, 374.
 Fakeers, 731.
 Falaise, 170.
 Falasha, 459.
 Fallen Angels, 792.
 Fan, 319.
 Faria y Sousa, 833.
 Fatalism, 799.
 Fate, 813.
 Fates, origin of, 189.
 Fathers, Christian, 628, 680.
 Fathers in India, 232.
 Fathers, the, 794.
 Faustus, 705, 706, 786.
 Fealty, 615.
 Fecit, 796.
 Ferguson, 374.
 Ferishta, 418, 420, 481.
 Feta-Hil, 657.
 Figures, 8, 14, 21, 75, 161, 222, 223, 230, 231, 241, 272, 307, 310, 312, 335, 336, 338, 340, 358, 377, 385, 404, 411, 535, 593, 632, 638, 639, 640, 723, 747, 750, 791.
 Fig-tree, 22.
 Figulus, 187, 233.
 Fileahs, 630.
 Filoquia, 337.
 Finlayson, 639.
 Firdausi, 101.
 Fire God, 628.
 Fire in Jordan, 648.
 Fire worship, 377.
 Fire worshipers of Persia, 93.
 Firmament, 335.
 First Cause, 43.
 Fish Avatar, 661, 777, 808, 836.
 Fish days, 635.
 Fish eaten, 638.
 Fisherman, 823.
 Fishes, 559, 635, 640, 641, 756, 760, 777, 836.
 Fishnu, 640, 641.
 Fitzclarence, 18.
 Fitzclarence on Indian Negroes, 57.
 Flameu, 504.
 Fleece, golden, 333.
 Fletcher, Giles, 426.
 Flood, 27, 293, 373.
 Flood of Noah, 291.
 Flora, 693.
 Florence, 690.
 Flour, 261.
 Flower, red, 261.
 Floyer, 579, 710.
 Foot, Buddah, 829.
 Footmark, 215.
 Forbes, Mr., 106, 133.
 Forgery, 249.
 Forster, 115, 413, 709, 771.
 Fossils, 291.
 Fourmont, 13, 18, 489, 519.
 Foxes, 240.
 Francis, 426, 694, 695, 696, 697, 699, 793, 832.
 Francis, St., 710.
 Franklin, 163, 166, 201, 231, 363, 388, 403.

- Fraud, 492, 545.
 Fraud, Lardner's, 578.
 Frea, 115, 594.
 Freemasonry, 790.
 Freemasons, 304, 519, 652, 716, 717, 720, 723, 767, 816.
 Freemasons' tavern, 591.
 French, 557.
 French Masons, 717.
 Frend, 271.
 Frere, 674.
 Freya, 594.
 Fry, Mr., 174.
 Fulk de Paganel, 505, 763.
 Future state, 785.
- Gab, 296, 446.
 Gabala, 414.
 Gagasmira, 408.
 Gagasmira, 407.
 Gagra, 420.
 Gaia, 346, 430, 606.
 Galatinus, 71.
 Galatoi, 515.
 Gale, 109, 202, 349, 353, 358, 400, 423, 457.
 Gallæus, 576.
 Galli, 404.
 Galvanic, 35.
 Galvanism, 815.
 Gana-put cunda, 420.
 Ganesa, 351, 420, 446, 518, 651, 808.
 Ganesa-dwara, 652.
 Ganga, 357.
 Ganges, 357, 358, 533, 536.
 Gardens, 359.
 Gargarus, 229, 360, 362, 423.
 Gargastan, 346.
 Garonne, 274.
 Garuda, 273, 274.
 Garumna, 274.
 Garzoni, 715.
 Gate, 651.
 Gaul, 16, 516.
 Gauls, 626, 746.
 Gaza, 239, 352, 353, 384, 464, 516, 519, 535, 602, 603, 604, 606, 702.
 Gazamera, 407, 516, 702.
 Gazimera, 602.
 Gbl, 414.
 Gdlim, 65.
 Geddes, 200, 237, 271, 306, 404, 709, 773.
 Geddes, Dr. Alex., on Aleim, 69.
 Geeta, 48, 115, 289.
 Geez, 602, 771.
 Gemara, 812.
 Gemini, 672, 752, 760, 762, 763, 833.
 Gemshid, 390, 707.
 Genealogies, 440.
 Genealogists, 431.
 Generations, 41, 567.
 Generative power, 37.
 Genesis, 24, 30, 33, 39, 41, 60, 97, 182, 323, 380, 430, 464, 468, 478, 521, 785, 791, 807, 811.
 Genesis, Buddhist, 61, 390.
 Genesis, different works, 61.
 Genesis, 1st verse, 49, 73.
 Genesis, 10th chap., 265.
 Genesis, T'eu-u-b'eu, 35.
 Geneva, 300.
 Genetrix, 48.
 Genuæus, 351.
 Gentiles, 446.
 Gentiles copied Moses, 60.
 Geology, 292.
- George, 463.
 George of Trebizond, 197.
 George Street, 354.
 Georgius, 173, 230, 407, 413, 479, 602, 765, 808.
 Georgos, 781.
 Gerar and Asa, 52.
 Gerhard, 697.
 Gerizim, 255, 362, 410, 423, 436, 498, 770.
 Germ, 336.
 German circles, 753.
 German words, 449.
 Gestation, 617.
 Geta, 735.
 Gharipuri, 160.
 Ghengis Khan, 631.
 Gherghistan, 346.
 Ghezni, 736.
 Ghilan, 700.
 Ghost, Holy, 113.
 Ghost, Holy, female, 112.
 Ghosts, 643, 808.
 Giadu, Gioda, Giodu, 407.
 Giants, 343.
 Gibbon, 622, 682, 689.
 Gibelim, 18, 207, 259, 414, 538, 590, 591.
 Gibeonites, 419.
 Gibliu, 414, 700, 819, 822.
 Gibraltar, 16, 299, 300.
 Gihon, 771.
 Gilchrist, 20, 21, 75.
 Gilgal, 360, 423.
 Gillies, 333.
 Giacomo Bartolini, 691.
 Gion, 357.
 Giovanni Laterano, 805.
 Girdlestone, 346.
 Gironde, 274.
 Giza, 296, 297.
 Γνωσις, 518, 657, 704, 817, 819, 826, 827.
 Gnostic, 661, 689, 717, 729, 786, 793, 794, 800.
 Gnostic Christianity, 711, 819.
 Gnosticism, 16, 224, 688, 704, 705, 711, 793, 805, 827.
 Gnostics, 40, 120, 173, 396, 570, 801, 802, 803, 804, 807, 814, 819, 826, 827.
 Goa, 308, 745.
 Goat, 408, 517, 606, 837.
 Goat, Scape, 837.
 God, 43.
 God, a fire, 628.
 God Day, 313.
 God, Fathers on, 94.
 God, Hebrew, Androgynous, 66.
 God of the Jews, 814.
 Goddess, Hebrew, 65.
 Goddesses, 48.
 Gods, all Black, 286.
 Gods, all the sun, 271.
 Gods, fathers of men, 380.
 Gods, Heathen, all one, 49.
 Gods, Hindoo, uncertain, 270.
 Gods, no names, 276.
 Gods, numbers of, 371.
 Gods of Jews, several, 62.
 Gods, unknown, 757.
 Godstone, 346.
 Goguet, 668, 750.
 Golden age, 452, 600, 757.
 Golden Calf, 94, 280.
 Golden Fathers, 600.
 Golden Fleece, 333, 346, 759, 760.
 Gold Mines, 125, 625.
 Good Friday, 756.
 Gopha, 424.
- Gopi, 429, 589.
 Gopies, 510.
 Gorion, Ben, 426, 428.
 Gorius, 48, 307.
 Goropius, Becanus, 428.
 Gosaen, 593.
 Goseyn, 594.
 Goshen, 252, 405, 633.
 Goshen, Shepherds in, 56.
 Gospel, 129, 593, 679, 693, 696, 697, 795, 796.
 Gospel histories, 458, 671, 679, 680, 682, 683.
 Gospel histories revised, 575, 593.
 Gospel, New, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696.
 Gospel of Infancy, 399.
 Gospel of John, 795, 796.
 Gospel of Paul, Got, 269.
 Gotham, 594.
 Gouffier, 829.
 Govindgurb, 516.
 Grabe, 450.
 Graham, 747, 757.
 Grammar, 742.
 Grammars, 453.
 Grandamy's, Father, chronology, 167.
 Grass, 632.
 Great Year, 177.
 Greaves, 296.
 Grebillon, 232.
 Grecian mythos, 281.
 Grecian Trinity, 123.
 Greece, 29, 32, 344, 362, 423, 616, 778.
 Greek, 468.
 Greek mysteries, 525.
 Greek Mythos in Sanscrit, 362.
 Greek names, 360.
 Greek notation, 8.
 Greek philosophers, 31.
 Greeks, 20, 30, 34, 333, 360, 416, 773.
 Greeks, ignorance of, 4.
 Greeks, ignorant, 270.
 Greeks, notation of, 8.
 Gregorian years, 167.
 Gregory, 807.
 Gregory the Great, 559.
 Greilman, 442.
 Grestonia, 581.
 Grueber, 232.
 Gualior, 721, 722.
 Guardafui, 602.
 Guatama, 157.
 Guerin de Rocher, Abbé, 838.
 Guignes, De, 58, 231, 618.
 Guinea, 603.
 Guiniaut, 144, 161, 164, 257, 260, 271.
 Guios, 808.
 Guna, 763.
 Gunpowder, 341.
 Gupta, 424.
 Guptus, 424.
 Guyastan, 346.
 Guyatri, 287.
 Gydélians, 715.
 Guzerat, 422, 519, 582, 584, 752.
 Guzni, 429.
 Gymnosophistæ, 584.
 Gymnosophists, 158, 246, 252, 264, 457, 464, 584, 598, 702.
 Gymnosophists of Egypt from Brahmins, 54.
 Gypsies, 438, 441, 442.

- Habides, 558.
 Hackpen, 225.
 Hadad-ezer, 402.
 Hadadhezer, 519.
 Hadrian, 613, 625.
 Hæmus, 422, 582.
 Hafiz, 288, 730.
 Hag, 518.
 Hagar, 475, 476, 779.
 Hagar, Dr., 259, 355, 391, 423, 424, 472.
 Haggai, 421, 679, 713, 735.
 Hakem, 699, 701, 707, 708, 710, 714, 715, 721, 734.
 Hakewill, 654.
 Hakim, 769.
 Hakim, Bemrillah, 559.
 Hakpen, 518.
 Hales, 63, 175, 185, 659.
 Hales, Dr., 577.
 Halhed, 425.
 Hali-acmon, 582.
 Hallelujah, 329.
 Ham, 45, 111, 315.
 Hama, 45.
 Hamilton, 417, 639, 758, 759.
 Hammer, 8, 12, 590, 700, 704, 710, 712, 716, 717, 718, 830.
 Hamyar, 462.
 Hanbury, 267.
 Hannibal, 257.
 Hanuman, 147.
 Haphton, 702.
 Happiness, 813.
 Hara Hara, 313.
 Hara-ja, 241.
 Hargarizim, Hargerizim, 83.
 Har-gerizim, 389.
 Haris, 587.
 Haris, preserver, 313, 587.
 Harpocrates, 45.
 Harris, 829.
 Harrowgate, 346.
 Hassan, 701.
 Hassan, Sabah, 700, 729, 830.
 Hastings, 106.
 Haughton, 758, 818.
 Haughton, Mr., 236, 472, 477.
 Head of Jove, 75.
 Heart, 146, 572.
 Heathen philosophers exonerated, 50.
 Heathen, revelation to, 316.
 Heber, 406, 429, 439.
 Hebrew, 7, 13, 14, 20, 23, 66, 329, 414, 425, 446, 449, 450, 468, 474, 480, 534, 546, 739, 753, 776, 778.
 Hebrew, Celtic, 709.
 Hebrew, lost, 740.
 Hebrew God, Androgynous, 66.
 Hebrew language, 66, 443.
 Hebrew, Mazoretic, 451.
 Hebrew, oldest language, 443.
 Hebrew Synagogue, 451, 465.
 Hebrew words, 454.
 Heel, 306.
 Helen, 630.
 Helena, 341, 368, 369, 629, 631, 655, 678, 721, 724, 770, 793.
 Helio-archite, 277.
 Heliogabalus, 44.
 Heliopolis, 110, 143, 237, 252, 259, 405.
 Heliopolis, on, 85.
 Heliopolitæ, 351.
 Hellenicus, 136, 344.
 Hellen, 333, 403, 497, 498.
 Hellenes, 332, 341, 342.
 Hellenes, Wisemen, 631.
 Hellenic shepherds, 403.
 Hellenic worship, 361.
 Hellenism, 404, 604.
 Hellenismus, 403.
 Hemero-baptists, 656, 657.
 Hemisphere, Greek and Indian, 334.
 Henry [Henri] Quatre, 242.
 Hephæstos, 344.
 Hephraim, 317.
 Hera, 350.
 Heraclea, 582, 584.
 Herald, 590.
 Herald, Morning, 443, 490.
 Herbelot, 397, 475.
 Hercul, 665.
 Hercules, 44, 142, 144, 148, 184, 236, 237, 238, 241, 322, 352, 525, 594, 691, 760, 792.
 Hercules after Buddha, 149.
 Hercules in Gaul, 1.
 Hercules, labours of, 525.
 Hercules, meaning of, 176.
 Here, 588.
 Heres, 313, 587.
 Heretics, 814.
 Heri, 161, 241, 350, 430, 594.
 Heri-Cristna, 141, 242.
 Heri-cula, 241, 542, 584.
 Hericulo, 584.
 Herman, 471.
 Hermaphrodite, 48, 70, 279, 361.
 Hermes, 12, 162, 269, 317, 355, 431, 721, 802.
 Hermes Trismigistus, 163.
 Hermogenes, 235.
 Herodotus, 48, 60, 171, 266, 267, 296, 300, 320, 407, 425, 432, 434, 458, 585, 604, 772, 773.
 Herodotus' account of Helen, 186.
 Heroes, 44.
 Hero Gods, 620.
 Hero worship, 247.
 Heshmon, 317.
 Hesiod, 183, 196.
 Hesperides, 760.
 Hesselius, 754.
 Hesyclus, 240, 315, 344, 591.
 Hetruria, 187.
 Heuman, 568.
 Hevelius, 175.
 Hevelius' system, 196.
 Heylin, 356.
 Heyne, 376.
 Hierarchy, 239.
 Hierapolis, Ascalon, 361, 497.
 Hierarchy, 161, 745.
 Hieroglyphics, 17, 18, 19, 20, 455, 472, 482, 485, 488, 632.
 Hierombalus, 325.
 Hiero-Solyma, 410.
 Hierosolyma, 405.
 High places, 421, 428.
 Hilaria, 306.
 Hill, 792.
 Himinalah, 30, 33.
 Hindi language, 765.
 Hindoo prophecies, 189.
 Hindoo words, 22.
 Hindoos, 30, 41.
 Hindostanee, 476.
 Hipparchus, 178.
 Hira, 350.
 Historians, credulous, 365.
 History, 281, 822.
 History all a parable, 366.
 History, Bryant's account of, 371.
 History, mythological, 368.
 History, No, 638, 766, 822.
 History not all fabulous, 370.
 History of Rome fabulous, 622.
 Hkme, 708, 811, 812.
 H. M. D., 679.
 Hme, 45.
 Hnikiu, 304.
 Hoare, Sir R., 180, 227.
 Hobbes, 22, 42.
 Holland, Dr., 423.
 Hollis, 586.
 Holy Ghost, 114, 151, 263, 627, 628, 786, 787, 803.
 Holy Ghost, female, 112.
 Holy land, 423, 585.
 Homi, 588.
 Hom-ai, 501.
 Homer, 12, 46, 47, 202, 266, 295, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 449, 454, 470, 508, 536, 542, 552, 649, 773, 830.
 Homer in Egypt, 543.
 Homer's poems, 744.
 Homo, 713, 714.
 Horace de la Pona, 232.
 Horcomosium, 506.
 Horeb, 68.
 Hornius, 391.
 Hornsey mere, 408.
 Horsley, 207, 578.
 Horus, 317, 323, 330.
 Hospitaliers, 711.
 Hostes, 22.
 Hosts, 323, 355, 401.
 Hottinger, 734.
 Houlton, 490.
 Houran, 354, 715.
 Hradana, Hradini, 538.
 Hriniya, 421.
 Hrs, 589, 758.
 Huet, 55.
 Hughes, 575.
 Huli, 25, 261.
 Humber, 302.
 Hu Menu, 125.
 Hur, 817.
 Hurriana, 429.
 Hushang, 766.
 Hutchinsson, 784.
 Hyads, 240.
 Hyde, 4, 103, 341, 396, 533, 565, 649, 752, 765, 791.
 Hygeia, 324.
 Hyginus, 304, 497.
 Hyle, 706.
 Hypostases, 35, 80, 116, 119.
 Hyrcanus, 749.
 I, 350.
 Ia, 344.
 Iaba-diu, 754.
 Iacchus, 312, 320, 362, 402.
 Ia-du, 344.
 Iamboli, 337.
 Iao, 39, 223, 229, 320, 323, 329, 330, 446.
 Iao, solar fire, 51.
 Iaoud, 405.
 Iaw, 229, 323, 602.
 Iasus, 758.
 Iaya, 262, 425.
 Ibis, 315.
 Ice, 530, 531.
 Icons, No. 160, 276.
 Iconoclasts, 43, 51.
 Ictinus, 591.
 Ida, 229, 356, 360, 409, 422, 754.

- Idavrata, 356, 423, 527.
 Identity of Gods, 330.
 Identity of religion of Moses and Magi, 95.
 Idolatry, 339, 520, 522.
 Idv, 344.
 IE, 328, 343, 344, 428, 430, 468, 576, 589, 627.
 Ieo, 326.
 Ieu, 326.
 Ieue, 158, 320, 323, 430.
 Ieue Nissi, 319.
 Ieue, Preserver, 67.
 Ieue, secret, 107.
 IEV, 326.
 Ie victory, 429.
 Igni-cula, 584.
 Ignorance of Ancients, 653.
 Ignorance of European Indians, 838.
 Ihd, Ihd, 392.
 IHV, 223.
 IHΣ, 191, 221, 316, 323, 328, 588, 758.
 II, 259.
 Ila, 356.
 Il-avratā, 335, 356, 401, 759.
 Ilavratā, 364.
 Ileyam, 363, 364.
 Iliad, 46, 363.
 Iliad in Bible, 364, 542.
 Iliou, 202, 295, 364, 365, 422.
 Ilium, 422, 611.
 Illusion, 162, 530, 643, 803, 814, 818, 826, 827, 828.
 IΛυς, 336.
 Images, 47, 375, 376, 377.
 Imaams, 729.
 Immaculate conception, 157, 252, 283, 445.
 Immortality of soul, 791.
 Inachus, 348.
 Incarnation, 804, 805.
 Incarnations, 250, 283.
 Incarnations, Jewish, 198, 201.
 Incarnations renewed, 364, 557, 560.
 India, 30, 234, 596, 602.
 India House, 563.
 Indian Chronology, 407.
 Indian circles, 229.
 Indians, 589.
 Indians in the dark, 809.
 Indra, 230, 231, 246.
 Indra crucified, 231, 330.
 Indus, 357, 424, 461, 810, 811.
 Indus, Ethiopians from, 55.
 Infancy, Gospel of, 131.
 Infant Jupiter, 312.
 Inhmni, 714.
 Inhmnu, 236.
 Initiated, 724, 304.
 Initiation, 304.
 Inspired, 804.
 Installation, 232.
 Intensive, 328.
 Io, 234, 333, 528.
 Ioannes, 705, 770.
 Iod, 17, 231, 516.
 Ioda, 516.
 Iohannes, 689, 704, 705.
 Ion, 332.
 Iona, 5, 389, 409, 423, 429.
 Ioua or li, 385.
 Iōna, 646, 703, 718, 808.
 Iona Vetus, Babylon, 361.
 Ioni, 336, 397, 522, 586, 721.
 Ionian, 332, 342, 361, 439, 456, 502.
 Ionian letters 8, whence, 8.
 Ionian sea, 332.
 Ionic school, 352.
 Ionism, 691, 697, 698.
 Ioni-thus or chus, 195.
 Io Sabboe, 229.
 Ioude, 429, 437, 465.
 Ioudes, 408.
 Ioudi, 401, 414, 415, 417, 418, 589, 761, 831.
 I-Patri, 259.
 Iphigenia, 364, 615.
 Ipsambul, 272, 403, 479.
 Ireland, 590, 761, 769.
 Irenæus, 121, 163, 171, 204, 324, 554, 609, 679, 690.
 Irish, 257.
 Irish Buddhists, 15.
 Irish, Cycles of, 4.
 Irish letters, trees, 13.
 Irish letters, 13, 14.
 Irish, literature of, 12.
 Irish records genuine, 190.
 Irving, 216, 562, 674, 796, 825.
 Is, 532.
 Isa, 274.
 Isaac, 199, 273, 392, 393, 413, 531.
 Isaiah, 64, 167, 170, 171, 445, 562.
 Iscah, 274, 583.
 Ischa, 583, 747, 836.
 Iseion, 812.
 Ishmael, 423, 424, 425, 462, 801.
 Ishmaelians, 698, 721, 770.
 Ishmaelites, 699, 715.
 Ishmaelstan, 424.
 Ishura, 163.
 Isi, Issi, 747.
 Isidore, of Seville, 237.
 Isis, 32, 33, 137, 228, 310, 313, 352, 384, 526, 528, 530, 531, 678, 709, 747, 797, 812.
 Isis, black, 170.
 Isis, names of, 312.
 Islam-nuggur, 419.
 Iso, 163.
 Ispahan, 25.
 Israel, 392.
 Israel Redux, 675.
 Israelites, 395.
 Israelites, Shepherds, 57.
 Ister, 534.
 Isurium, 726.
 Iswara, 326.
 Itala, 111.
 Italy, 47, 432, 613, 623, 624, 778.
 Itziris, 226.
 Iulus, 609.
 Ium, 784.
 Iune, 113.
 Iune, Dove, 112.
 Ixion, 500, 503.
 Iynx, 503.
 Iyodhia, 405.
 Jachin, 821.
 Jack, 607.
 Jacob, 16, 23, 184, 296, 370, 392, 435, 573.
 Jacob, Judicial astrologer, 184.
 Jacob's prophecy, 200.
 Jagan-nath, 765.
 Jaggernaut, 148, 164, 233, 256, 268, 271, 538, 750, 764.
 Jah, 67, 312, 320, 328, 429.
 Jah, God of Victory, 429, 602.
 Jaiu, 350, 351, 624, 808.
 Jain Apostles, 519.
 Jain Esa, 350.
 Jajoohahs, 406.
 Jakuthi Tartars, 125.
 Jalum, 406.
 Jamba tree, 230.
 Jamblicus, 36, 39, 736.
 Jambulus, 5, 12.
 Jamieson, 109, 456.
 Jana, 312, 350, 384.
 Janampatri, 183, 249.
 Janicula, 584.
 Janiculum, 541.
 Janus, 316, 333, 349, 350, 384, 446, 513, 516, 624, 645, 650, 652, 782.
 Janus, Peter, 650.
 Janus, Sol, 651.
 Japan, 112, 115, 338, 431, 799.
 Japanese, 339.
 Japeti, 333.
 Japhet, 332, 349, 502.
 Jasher, 196, 393.
 Jasius, 660.
 Jason, 337, 660.
 Jasus, 333, 810.
 Java, 2, 165, 257, 601.
 Java Deva, 309.
 Javan, 332, 333, 349.
 Jave, 330.
 Jaxartes, 535.
 Jaya Deva, 425.
 Jaypour, 747.
 Jebel, 700.
 Jehid, 413.
 Jehovah, 323, 326, 330, 425, 429.
 Jehovah, destroyer, 329.
 Jehovah-Nissi, 423.
 Jehovah, Sun, 330.
 Jenyns, Soame, 40.
 Jeo, 323.
 Jeffrey of Monmouth, 367.
 Jephtha, [Jephthah,] 615.
 Jephtha's [Jephthah's] daughter, 364.
 Jeremiah, 497.
 Jeroboam, 498.
 Jerom, 158, 457, 664, 747.
 Jerome, 304, 356, 795.
 Jerombalus, 394.
 Jerusalem, 401, 405, 410, 413, 414, 423, 428, 462, 698, 704, 709, 830, 831.
 Jerusalem, building of, 84.
 Jescua Hammasiah, 315.
 Jesse, 427.
 Jesulmer, 405, 408, 412, 429, 684.
 Jesuit, Bouchet, 667, 750.
 Jesuit, Goguet, 668, 750.
 Jesuit, Roa, 670.
 Jesuits, 40, 232, 261, 335, 810.
 Jesuits, fathers in India, 232.
 Jesus, 40, 303, 315, 329, 450, 558, 559, 562, 647, 649, 655, 754, 800, 801, 808.
 Jesus a fish, 636.
 Jesus black, 138, 801.
 Jesus Ben Panther, 315.
 Jesus Jehovah, 330.
 Jesus, Ναζωραῖος, 83.
 Jesus of Nazareth, 163.
 Jesus, Sol, 331.
 Jethro, 342.
 Jeuda, 407, 417, 427, 465.
 Jeudieh, 405.
 Jeve Jeve, 328.
 Jevu, 329.
 Jew, wandering, 654.
 Jewish and Gentile laws the same, 271.
 Jewish Gods, several, 62.
 Jewish Incarnations, 198.
 Jewish language, 775.
 Jewish religion and Gentile, 97.
 Jewish temple, 741.

- Jewish tribe, 432.
 Jews, 32, 386, 387, 425, 431, 435, 509, 589, 602, 615, 740, 751, 771, 774, 789, 802, 820.
 Jews, black, 398, 418, 436.
 Jews, Ethiopic, 459.
 Jews, Indian, 418.
 Jews, origin of, 446, 447.
 JH, 322.
 Jidde, 424.
 Jins, 809.
 Juana, 808, 809, 810, 818.
 Joachim, 676, 693, 694, 697.
 Joan D' Arc, 708.
 Joannes, 655.
 Job, 31, 465.
 Jod, prefixed for sake of a mystery, 71.
 Joel, *Ἰωὴλ*, 49.
 Johanna Southcote, 620.
 Johannes, Antiochenus, 403.
 Johannina, 422, 756.
 John, 117, 362, 540, 560, 646, 647, 649, 654, 657, 658, 703, 737, 795, 796.
 John Baptist, 381, 422, 657, 719, 808, 809, 832, 833.
 John, Dr., 737.
 John, Evangelist, 656.
 John, Gospel of, 832.
 John, Prestre, 809.
 John, St., 705, 801, 803, 807, 808, 809, 810.
 Jonah, 240.
 Jonas, 638, 639, 645, 650, 655, 656, 807.
 Jones, Dr John, 569, 570.
 Jones, illiberality of, 105.
 Jones, Jeremiah, 304, 398, 566.
 Jones on black nation, 52.
 Jones on Canon, 304.
 Jones on Cristna, 129.
 Jones, Sir William, 23, 47, 103, 114, 132, 178, 257, 270, 282, 287, 305, 317, 334, 345, 350, 415, 425, 426, 443, 457, 458, 465, 468, 474, 475, 479, 551, 585, 730, 738, 774, 775, 770.
 Jones, Sir W., on Indian Gods, 50.
 Jones, Sir W., on Indian Negroes, 58.
 Jones, Sir W., on Pentateuch, 93.
 Joppa, 638.
 Jordau, 113, 333, 421, 532.
 Joseph, 461, 502, 646.
 Joseph married the daughter of Poti-pher, 82.
 Joseph and Mary in Egypt, 272.
 Josephus, 166, 189, 227, 357, 387, 412, 415, 427, 566, 773, 782.
 Josephus a partizan, 83.
 Josephus on shepherd kings, 56.
 Joshua, 173, 315, 325, 604.
 Joshua stops the sun, 196.
 Josiah, 761.
 Joudes, 406, 407.
 Joudia, 401, 431.
 Jourdain primitif, 714.
 Jove, 75, 644.
 Jove-crescenti, 593.
 Jubilee, 823.
 Juda, 408, 465, 754.
 Judæa, 772, 775.
 Judæans, 511.
 Judæi, 602, 772.
 Judah, 317, 392, 408, 465.
 Judai, 393, 427.
 Judaismus, 403.
 Jude 605, 720.
 Judia, 215, 309, 774.
 Judicial astrology, 616.
 Jugdes poor, 419.
 Julian, 422, 571.
 Julian period, 194, 495.
 Julian year, 495.
 Julius, 261, 369, 609.
 Jumna, 769.
 Juno, 349, 350.
 Jupiter, 44, 45, 46, 115, 324, 330, 355, 414.
 Jupiter Ammon, 219, 341.
 Jupiter, mother, 49.
 Jurieu, 587.
 Justin, 41, 116, 121, 416, 502, 553, 566, 569, 573, 574, 788.
 Justin kept Sabbath, 89.
 Justin Martyr, 666, 671.
 Justin on identity of Christian and Gen-tilite rites, 100.
 Juvenal, 187, 579.
 Jyadeva, 428.
 Jy-deva, 429.
 Kämpfer, 340, 425, 431.
 Kalama, 422.
 Kalani, 400.
 Kali, 776.
 Kaliya, 147.
 Kali Yug, 165.
 Kaliwakim, 776, 777, 800.
 Kalli-gicum, 762.
 Kalwioluckam, 737, 776.
 Kama, 164.
 Kamaski, 746.
 Kanarak, 757.
 Kanya, 737, 746, 756, 761, 778.
 Kanyia, 388, 430, 431, 517, 540, 583, 586, 589, 591.
 Kasideans, 702.
 Kehetra, 145.
 Kdmim, 812.
 Keltol, 515.
 Kemfer, 207.
 Kennedy, 765.
 Kennedy, Van, 426, 440, 448, 449, 452, 454, 463, 466, 581, 585, 592.
 Kenuicot, 77.
 Kenrick, 599.
 Kerala, 759.
 Kerikala Chola, 760.
 Kersa, 586.
 Kesari, 762.
 Keswick, 227.
 Ketu, 834.
 Keys, 351.
 Khalif, 731.
 Kharuf, 710.
 Khazar, 613.
 Kheser, 613.
 Khret-osh, 754.
 Kiack Kiack, 320.
 Kiakiak, 639, 643.
 Kidder, Bishop, 170.
 King, Edward, 800.
 Kingsborough, 255, 511, 618, 838.
 Kings of Chaldea, 182.
 Kircher, 16, 239, 314, 315, 317, 326, 455, 461, 710.
 Kircher on Trinity, 70.
 Kircher, quotation from, 67.
 Klaproth, 452, 829.
 Klissobora, 422.
 Klissura, 422.
 Klo, 241.
 Klyber, 419.
 Knight, 35, 497, 530.
 Knight, Payne, 607, 702, 703, 706.
 Knights, 705.
 Knolles, 709.
 Knowledge, Aos, 16.
 Know thyself, 29.
 Knox, 488, 718.
 Kolis, 762.
 Kolram, 764.
 Komilmar, 719.
 Komulmar, 411, 591.
 Konx, 253, 343.
 Koran, 289, 415, 426, 698, 701.
 Kouli Khan, 666.
 Kresian Bacchus, 758.
 Krishen, 587, 601.
 Kriti-ka, 756.
 Krs, 587.
 Krusos, 601.
 Ktētōsopher, 444.
 Kumari, 760, 761.
 Kunya, 586.
 Κυριε ελεησον, 587.
 Κυριος, 329.
 Κυρια, 329, 587.
 Kutch, 428.
 Laban, 16.
 Labours of Hercules, 525.
 Labyrinth, 377, 378, 379.
 Labyrinths, 724.
 Lacedemon, 757.
 Lachmi, 734.
 La Croze, 398.
 Lactantius, 113, 204, 544, 569.
 Laertius, 36.
 Laeshmi, 363.
 Lahore, 432.
 Lakhsmi, 273.
 Lalande, 169.
 La Loubère, 662, 760.
 Lama, 17, 161, 223, 230, 231, 232, 693, 701, 764, 808.
 Lama, grand, 809.
 Lamb, 17, 224, 325, 389, 405, 577, 638, 642, 671, 707, 720, 721, 756, 757.
 Lamb of God, 510.
 Lamb, paschal, 261.
 Lambeth, 799, 805.
 Lamed, 273.
 Lamh, 231.
 Lamlem, 603.
 Lanca, 309, 624, 641.
 Landseer, 494, 778.
 Lanfranc, 593, 681, 682.
 Langevin, 170.
 Langley, 580.
 Language, 21, 743.
 Language broken down, 778.
 Language, celestial, 735.
 Language of Copts, 458.
 Language, Turkish, 415.
 Languages, 453.
 Languages identical, 474.
 La Place, 177, 184, 185, 209.
 Lar, 111, 583.
 Larcher, 199.
 Lardner, 567, 571, 573, 578, 611, 641, 671, 787.
 Larice, 422, 582.
 Larissa, 422, 428, 540, 541, 572, 582, 583, 786, 787, 810.
 Lascars, 666, 751.
 Lateinos, 609.
 Lateran, 556.

- Lateran, St. John, 510.
 Latin, 456.
 Latin in India, 410.
 Latins, 2, 20.
 Latium, 45, 240.
 Latria, 614.
 Laurel, 537.
 Laurence, 28, 284, 544, 545, 548, 564, 781, 787.
 Laurentius Lydus, 377.
 Law of Jews lost, 72.
 Lawrence, [Laurence,] 28, 284.
 Laws of Moses differ from those of the Persians, why, 87.
 Lazarus, 441.
 Leake, 337.
 Learning, 777.
 Learning, reprobated, 565.
 Leaves, 14, 16.
 Le—empatic, 273, 325.
 Lebanon, 353.
 Lebtarickh, 187.
 Ledwick, 219.
 Lee of Cambridge, 190.
 Lee, Samuel, 675.
 Leibnitz, 654.
 Lemnos, 378.
 Lempriere, 333, 337, 534.
 Leo X. 314, 689.
 Leogrians, 715.
 Letters, 480, 483, 511.
 Letters, astrological, 16.
 Letters, Cadmus, 9.
 Letters, change of, 23.
 Letters, Ethiopic, 4.
 Letters, Hebrew, 14.
 Letters, Irish, 14.
 Letters, leaf, 17.
 Letters, numbers, 660.
 Leucadia, 422.
 Leucas, 422.
 Leucothea, 304.
 Leuso, 325.
 Levitical ceremonial, 276.
 Leyden, 473, 474.
 Libanus, 797.
 Liber Solis, 44.
 Liberty and Necessity, 29.
 Libraries, 684.
 Libration Equinox, 185, 203.
 Lightfoot, 656, 780.
 Lilly, 339.
 Linga, 38, 335, 336, 347, 389, 395, 404, 427, 517, 522, 563, 586, 645, 683, 721, 797.
 Lingham, 38.
 Lions, 436.
 Literal, 275.
 Lithoi, 38.
 Livy, 374, 621.
 Limbe, 168, 172.
 Loadstone, 341.
 Lobeck, 253.
 Lochman, 733, 734.
 Locke, 22, 29, 114.
 Locris, 362.
 Lodge, 716, 717, 718.
 Logan, 835.
 Logos, 119, 120, 121, 122, 308, 327, 523, 589, 594, 629, 709, 712, 751, 785, 786, 793, 794, 801, 802, 803, 806, 809, 812, 813, 819.
 Logos, Divine Wisdom, 222.
 Logos, rasit, 75.
 Logrin, 367.
 Lombardy, 535.
 Lophos, 409.
 Lord, 62, 329, 583.
 Loretto, 264, 11, 539, 540, 542, 565, 751.
 Lost doctrines, 284.
 Lot, 451, 519, 534, 554.
 Lot's wife, 554.
 Lotus, 228, 307, 317, 339, 340, 355, 359, 446.
 Loubère, 166, 183, 184, 211, 215, 235, 261, 308, 408, 409, 445.
 Loubère, La, 662.
 Loukh, 417.
 Λοξιας, 203.
 Luam, 231.
 Lucian, 199, 364, 539, 570, 581, 634.
 Lucifer, 537.
 Lucina, 350, 594.
 Lucretius, 170.
 Ludi Sæculares, 205, 206, 211, 380, 381.
 Ludolf, 458, 459, 460, 461.
 Luke, 283.
 Lumsden, 620, 621.
 Luna, masculine, 583.
 Lunar Mansions, 308.
 Luvi-solar cycle, 178.
 Lunus, 529.
 Lupanar, 404, 428.
 Lustrum, 206.
 Luther, 557, 562.
 Lux, 323.
 LXX, 325, 333, 338, 342, 386, 480, 494, 545.
 Lyl, 300.
 Lybia, 298.
 Lycophron, 163, 240, 341, 367, 497.
 Lycurgus, 362.
 Lydia, 423.
 Lydian Eclipse, 172.
 Lyons, 538.
 Lysias, 287.
 M, 350, 354, 658, 685.
 Ma, 309.
 Macedon, 125.
 Macedonia, 337, 625.
 Maceonry, 790.
 Machinator, 589.
 Machinator, Jupiter, 123.
 Mackenzie, 160, 749, 750, 757.
 Mackey, 636.
 Maclaine, 696, 698.
 Macrobius, 41, 44, 122, 284, 324, 347, 349, 350.
 Madonna, 305.
 Madras, 469.
 Madré Soleiman, Solyma, 411, 414.
 Madura, 667.
 Madura island, 257.
 Maera, 309.
 Magee, Bishop, 90, (148).
 Magi, 5, 104, 314, 518, 561, 587, 589.
 Magic, 490, 799.
 Magicians, 761.
 Magicians, what, 85.
 Magna, Mater, 340.
 Magnetic, 35.
 Magnetism, 815.
 Magus, 518, 587, 716.
 Mahabad, 707.
 Mahabads, 235, 411.
 Mahabadian, 411, 772.
 Mahabalipore, 256, 295, 508.
 Mahabalipour, 757, 759, 783.
 Maha-barat, 585.
 Mahabarata, 615, 774.
 Mahabarata, 162, 343, 429, 451.
 Mahabeli, Mahabul, 258.
 Maha Deva, 313, 336.
 Ma-hakmah, 809.
 Maha Maria, 308.
 Maharastra, 737.
 Maha Yug, 175, 177, 185.
 Mahavali Gunga, 754.
 Mahesa, 165.
 Mahmud of Ghazna, 741.
 Mahmud of Ghazna, 426, 432.
 Maia, 646, 803, 807.
 Maia Mia, 49, 156, 161, 162, 173, 306, 308, 350, 586.
 Maid, Jupiter a, 48.
 Maimonides, 71, 74, 261, 282, 740, 752.
 Maimonides on allegory and secret doctrine, 98.
 Maimonides on worshiping to the East, 88.
 Mains, 350.
 Mairæ Diæ, 310.
 Mai-Thome, 663.
 Maître, 233, 420.
 Malabar, 398, 507, 542, 584, 596, 665, 759, 760.
 Malalas-Johannes, 414.
 Malays, 2, 432, 442.
 Malcolm, 520, 726, 729, 730.
 Maldon, 834.
 Malea, 758, 810.
 Malela, John, 802.
 Male-pour, 756.
 Malepour, 762.
 Male principle, 343.
 Male Virgin, 49.
 Malliapour, 596, 663, 666.
 Malliarpha, 596, 663.
 Mallum tarn, 534.
 Malwa, 539.
 Mama Deva, 517.
 Mamun-al, 197.
 Man, natural tendency of, 21.
 Manda, 538, 657.
 Mandaites, 656, 713, 714.
 Mandana, 213.
 Manes, 664, 705, 714, 721, 789, 826.
 Mani, 714, 789, 826.
 Mania, 309.
 Manichæus, 49, 158, 396.
 Manichæans, 646, 695, 705, 715, 722, 745, 789, 791, 826.
 Mansions, Lunar, 308, 316.
 Mansions of the Moon, 316.
 Manu, 714.
 Manuscript, in golden casket, 412.
 Manwantara, 395.
 Manwanteras, 179, 411.
 Maplestead, 719, 723.
 Marathus, Julius, 189.
 Marcion, 807.
 Marcionites, 40.
 Marco Paulo, 47.
 Marcus, 602, 603.
 Marcus Aurelius, 17.
 Maria, 162, 305, 646, 697, 698.
 Maria, Beeve, 309.
 Maria Magiore, 501.
 Maria Maia, black, 313.
 Mark Antony, 619.
 Mars, 610.
 Marsden, 48, 442.
 Marsilius Ficinus, 122.
 Marsh, 120, 595, 679, 681.
 Marsh, Bishop, 170, 249, 436.
 Marsh, on Hebrew, 67.

- Marsham, 175, 250, 251, 446.
 Martianus Capella, 178, 191, 287.
 Martin, St., 723, 793.
 Mary, 303, 325, 316, 697, 698.
 Mary's Abbey, York, 784.
 Marys, Maries, three, 310, 593.
 Marwar, 517.
 Masaïel, 317.
 Masius, 715.
 Masonic secrets, 341.
 Masonry, 590, 653, 716, 717, 718, 719, 745, 790, 802, 816, 817.
 Masons, 519, 677, 689, 700, 703, 712, 715, 716, 717, 718, 724, 726, 767, 768, 769, 770, 790, 816, 817, 820, 821, 823.
 Masorites, 318, 452, 460.
 Mass, 590, 591.
 Massacre, Bartholomew, 280.
 Massih, 262.
 Mater Dei, 305.
 Materialism, 813, 814.
 Materialism of ancient fathers, 113.
 Mathematici, 17, 304, 723, 768, 769.
 Maui, 274.
 Matron, Noble of Rome, 619.
 Matter, 795, 805, 814, 827, 828.
 Matter created or not, 126.
 Matter, Mons. 160, 814, 828.
 Matthew, 283, 325, 655.
 Matura, 130, 165, 218, 237, 245, 257, 772.
 Matura Deorum, 142.
 Matura, 242, 252, 388, 391, 405, 428, 436, 480.
 Matura, derivation of, 143.
 Maulavi, 730.
 Maundrel, 830.
 Maurice, 5, 18, 24, 25, 48, 104, 114, 115, 118, 123, 131, 132, 171, 220, 242, 245, 254, 260, 271, 276, 290, 308, 310, 330, 334, 344, 425, 438, 545, 585.
 Maurice on Indian Negroes, 57.
 Maurice on Indian Trinity, 105.
 Maurice on Miracles, 140.
 Maurice on Persian religion, 100.
 Mauritania, 423.
 Maur, St., 593, 682.
 Maya, 308, 314, 350.
 May-day, 24.
 May-day festivals, 32.
 Mayence, 307.
 May-pole, 25, 275, 651, 716.
 Maximus Tyrius, 266, 364, 523.
 Mazorets, 429, 641.
 Mazoretic Hebrew, 451.
 Mazorites, 778.
 Mecca, 338, 418, 421, 424, 425, 462, 463, 583, 645, 685, 698, 703, 742.
 Mede, 204.
 Medea, 359.
 Mediterranean, 294, 300, 301.
 Medway, 406.
 Megalistor, 792, 820, 821, 823.
 Meghasthenes, 194, 238, 400, 434.
 Meithras, 608.
 Melchizedek, 39, 82, 94, 201, 255, 329, 377, 389, 410, 790, 823.
 Melek, 736.
 Μελλον, 346.
 Men, final, 168, 172, 173, 174.
 Membrum virile, 358.
 Memnon, 272, 501, 537.
 Memnon of Virgil black, 56.
 Memnon at Troy, 55.
 Memphis, 299, 356, 516.
 Mendes, 235.
 Meneiadæ, 502.
 Menes, 333.
 Menezes, 398, 665.
 Menu, 234, 235, 236, 247, 258, 279, 293, 333, 425, 508, 644, 649, 713, 714, 758, 818.
 Mercator, 412.
 Mercavah, 264, 818.
 Mercoles, 241.
 Mercury, 1, 241, 269, 308, 309.
 Mercury, son of Maia, 156, 475.
 Mercurius Trismegistus, 49, 122.
 Mere, 408, 604, 605.
 Meres, 534.
 Merkavah, 264, 818.
 Meroe, 158, 356, 403, 423, 461, 584, 603, 605.
 Meropes, 356.
 Meroraphes, 320.
 Meros, 320.
 Merotraphes, 319.
 Meru, 235, 236, 319, 321, 344, 348, 353, 355, 356, 358, 359, 361, 364, 378, 401, 409, 421, 422, 423, 427, 428, 529, 546, 605.
 Merupa, 356, 363.
 Merwa, 423.
 Mesopotamia, 357, 406, 467, 581, 582.
 Messiah, 171, 201, 317, 685, 687, 688.
 Messis, 590.
 Metamorphosis, 817, 822.
 Metempsychosis, 33, 38, 40, 41, 117, 255, 395, 804.
 Metis, 156, 308, 708.
 Metis, Wisdom, 49.
 Μητις, 794.
 Metonic cycle, 4.
 Mewar, 429, 430, 741.
 Mexican Hieroglyphics, 486.
 Mexicaus, 14, 17, 21, 292, 486, 532.
 Mexico, 511.
 Meya, 203.
 Meyur-pura, 663.
 Μια Αρχη, 814, 826.
 Mia Maia, 49.
 Micali, 516.
 Michaelis, 416, 647.
 Michaelis on Esther, 86.
 Michash Kohemoth, 315.
 Microcosm, 594, 703, 757, 781, 821.
 Midian, 403.
 Midianites, 342.
 Midwar, 406.
 Mighty years, 188, 306.
 Migrators, 257.
 Mihr, Mihira, 103.
 Milcomb, 433.
 Miletus, 366, 810.
 Mill, 426.
 Millenary, 659.
 Millennium, 204, 216, 368, 445, 558, 559, 562, 563, 673, 689, 691, 696, 699, 704, 710, 830, 831.
 Millennium did not come, 696.
 Mimra, 523, 709, 751, 785, 802.
 Minataur, [Minotaur,] 758.
 Minatzim, 25.
 Mind, 713, 714.
 Minerva, 234, 313, 337, 338.
 Minerva, black, 312.
 Minerva in France, 272.
 Mingrelian Christians, 838.
 Minos, 333.
 Minus, fourteen of, 410.
 Miuyeian Archemenus, 361.
 Miracle, 373.
 Miriam, 53, 304.
 Mirkond, 699.
 Misery, 813.
 Mishna, 812.
 Mistletoe, 15.
 Missionaries, 286, 560.
 Mistakes of Indian inquirers, 152.
 Mitford, 460.
 Mithra, 35, 44, 45, 48, 116, 163, 226, 267, 311, 319, 351, 707, 791.
 Mithra, Saviour, 119.
 Mithras, 608, 645.
 Mithraic caves, 93.
 Nitr, 226.
 Nitre, 738.
 Mitzraim Sanchoniathou, 137.
 Mn, 309.
 Mocha, 685.
 Mochus, 352.
 Moderatus of Gaza, 221.
 Moguls, 363, 420.
 Mohamed, 415, 425, 426, 427, 462, 583, 678, 679, 683, 684, 685, 688, 689, 691, 693, 697, 698, 709, 710, 726, 727, 741, 764, 782, 808, 831, 833.
 Mohamed Akbar, 244, 249.
 Mohamed, Answers to my Life of, 681.
 Mohamedans, 288, 289, 338, 408, 415, 419, 645, 704, 771, 799, 830, 831, 833.
 Moloch, 60, 433.
 Momphta, 174, 673.
 Monad, 126.
 Mongoles, 286.
 Mongol Tartars, 442.
 Monimus, 125.
 Monkey, 792.
 Monks, 161, 233, 362, 458, 564, 652, 697, 752, 821.
 Monogram, 585, 658, 720.
 Monograms, 224, 445.
 Monsieur, 136.
 Mont Blanc, 294.
 Montanus, 612, 678, 680.
 Monte Santo, 541.
 Montfaucon, 146, 228, 272, 273, 310, 404, 526.
 Moody, Mr., 65.
 Moollah, 729.
 Moon, 32, 33, 50, 345, 526, 528, 531.
 Moon, mansions of, 316.
 Moon, masculine, 531.
 Moon's age, 2.
 Moorcroft, 724.
 Moore, 145, 161, 164, 165, 261, 263, 273, 336, 340, 479.
 Moral doctrines, 286.
 Moral evil, 33, 39.
 Moral good, 39.
 Morals of Gnostics, 827.
 Morality, 287.
 Morality of Jesus, 827.
 Morea, 422, 519.
 Moriah, 344, 362, 409, 423, 427.
 Moriahs, 353.
 Morier, 411.
 Mornay, Philip, 426.
 Morning Herald, 443.
 Morton, 12.
 Mosaic incarnations, 187.
 Mosaic mythos, 280, 633.
 Moses, 12, 16, 19, 20, 23, 39, 182, 280, 324, 333, 403, 435, 465, 487, 667, 669, 771, 773, 784, 790, 802, 817, 818, 825.
 Moses copied Gentiles, 60.
 Moses did not adore fire, 92.
 Moses not the author of Genesis, 61.
 Moses had two wives, 53.

- Moshani Fani, 100, 257, 163, 235.
 Mosheim, 50, 146, 554, 577, 676, 696,
 819, 823, 824, 825.
 Mosque, 830, 831.
 Mother and child, 311.
 Mother, great, 528.
 Mother, Jupiter, 49.
 Moyle, 117, 520, 583, 773.
 Μπρεδ, 172.
 Mptolomeus, 619.
 Msih-al, 318.
 Muin, 174, 273, 659.
 Muller, 340, 829.
 Mullik, 425.
 Multimammia, 70, 173, 310, 830.
 Mummy, 19, 490.
 Munda, 517, 518, 538, 539.
 Mundaites, 540.
 Mundane egg, 266.
 Mundane revolution, 627.
 Mundatta, 520.
 Mundore, 432, 515, 516, 517, 519, 541,
 638, 643, 653, 658, 725, 799.
 Mundus, 360, 605.
 Mundus Cereris, 344.
 Mundus, Kosmos, 627.
 Munster, Earl of, 385.
 Murder of infants, 140.
 Murray, 463, 469, 470.
 Musæum, 339.
 Muse, 627.
 Muses, 515, 591, 615, 627, 629, 669.
 Muses in number, 629.
 Mushir, 425.
 Musnavi, 729.
 Muttra, 165, 237, 238.
 Mycenæ, 363.
 Myndus, 811.
 Myrionymous, 311.
 Myrrha, 304, 314.
 Mysenæ, [Mycenæ,] 411.
 Mysia, 625.
 Mysore, 603, 752.
 Mysteries, 320, 344, 577, 589, 653, 691,
 725, 744, 817, 819, 821, 822, 827.
 Mysteries, Bacchus, 363.
 Mysteries, Eleusis, 361.
 Mysteries in the time of Elizabeth, 644.
 Mysteries, Greek, 525.
 Mystery in Jod, 71.
 Mythology from India, 335.
 Mythology, Greek, 321.
 Mythos, 281, 282, 433, 555, 744, 745,
 748, 778, 799.
 Mythos, Mosaic, 633, 791, 799.
 Mythos of Rome, 207.
 Mythos of Troy, 207.
 Mythos, universal, 627, 799.
 Mythoses, three, 748.
- Nabhi, 338, 720, 832.
 Nabi, 345, 346.
 Nabub, 23.
 Nabouassar, 617.
 Nachmanides, Moses, 75.
 Nadab and Abihu, 92.
 Nadir Shah, 727.
 Naga, 146, 518, 521.
 Nagari, 457, 476.
 Nagur, 406.
 Naida, 404.
 Nairs, 507, 508.
 Nama Amida Buth, 799, 800, 835.
- Nama Sebadia, 758, 776, 777, 799, 800,
 835.
 Names, astronomical, 279.
 Names changed, 386.
 Names disguised, 438.
 Names, mystic, 744.
 Names, new, 354.
 Names of Buddha, 153.
 Names, old, 353.
 Names, repetition of, 713.
 Names to be destroyed, 265.
 Nanda, 131, 267.
 Nandi, 508.
 Nannus, 366.
 Napoleon, 688.
 Narayana, 159, 755.
 Narayana Buddha, 639, 755.
 Narayen, 115, 134.
 Nasus, 601.
 Nat, 812.
 Natagia, 48.
 Natalis Solis invicti, 577.
 Nath-ji, 429, 430.
 Natzir, 540.
 Natziareans, 809.
 Nau, 338.
 Naubanda, 203, 235, 293, 335, 347,
 759.
 Naurutz, 25.
 Nautilus, 345.
 Navarete, 123.
 Nave, 410.
 Navel, 338, 720.
 Navels, 346.
 Naves, 345, 404.
 Navis, 338.
 Nazareans, 656, 657, 663.
 Nazareth, 40, 540.
 Nazireans, 656.
 Nazoreans, 656.
 Nazoureans, 540.
 Neanthes Cyzicenus, 584.
 Nebuchadnezzar, 47, 410, 673.
 Negro, 28, 284, 286, 434.
 Negro God, 446.
 Negroes in India, 58, 59.
 Negropont, 299.
 Nelusthan, 518, 522, 524.
 Neilos, 135, 659.
 Neit, 732, 812.
 Neith, 35, 429, 528, 812.
 Neitha, 528, 539.
 Neithe, 709, 812.
 Nelumbo, 339.
 Nepaul, 230, 246, 346.
 Nerbudda, 421, 538.
 Neritus, 422.
 Nermada, 421.
 Nero, 559, 611, 613, 641.
 Neros, 4, 6, 30, 33, 40, 166, 168, 169,
 179, 183, 184, 209, 213, 228, 238,
 380, 613, 638, 649, 673.
 Neroses, ten, 176.
 Nestor, 631.
 Nestorians, 399, 421, 663, 709, 778,
 809.
 Nestorius, 665.
 Nestus, 754, 761.
 Neuman, 465.
 Neuter gender, no, 329.
 New birth, 790.
 New Grange, 241.
 New names, 406.
 Newport Pagnel, 505, 763.
 Newton, 40, 334, 654.
 New world, 281.
 Nh, 234, 247.
 Niagara, 295, 301.
- Nicene Council, 116.
 Nicephoras, 832.
 Nichols, Bishop, 170.
 Nicolas, 681.
 Nicolo de Conti, 188.
 Nicopolis, 422.
 Niebuhr, 111, 181, 206, 295, 369, 375,
 376, 620, 621, 622, 623.
 Nigidius, 350.
 Nilab, 424.
 Nile, 298, 300, 357, 418, 424, 463.
 Nile, modern, 135.
 Nilus, 44, 357.
 Nimrod, 242, 340, 352, 354, 358, 366,
 380, 409, 410, 536, 558, 602, 629,
 643, 739, 754, 781, 808, 809.
 Nineveh, 214, 655.
 Ninth Avatar, 269, 560, 662.
 Noah, 234, 236, 276, 280, 420, 421,
 519, 526, 548, 626, 639, 649, 714.
 Noah, Janus, 349.
 Noah's system, 196.
 Nobilibus, Robert, 626.
 Nobility of Rome, 619.
 Nonnius, 181.
 Nonnus, 44, 304, 343.
 Norbert, 677.
 North pole, 401.
 North, sides of, 401.
 Northumberland, 535.
 Nose, 340.
 Note of future works, 447.
 Notre Dame, 19, 273, 384.
 Nousaireans, 656, 713.
 Nova Troia, 620.
 Novels, 510.
 Nua Breithe, 790.
 Nubia, 272, 357, 403, 465.
 Numa, 47, 329, 350, 523.
 Numa Menu, 376.
 Numbers, Arabic, 11.
 Numbers, letters, 660.
 Numbers, sacred, 445, 779, 780, 781,
 782, 783, 789.
 Numenius, 36, 37, 203.
 Nurtia, 307, 476.
 Nyaya, 158.
 Nymphæa, 340.
 Nymphæa Magna Incarnata, 431.
 Nymphs, 319.
 Nysa, 319, 321, 423, 528.
 Nyssa, 810.
 Nysus, 422.
- Oannes, 588, 639, 641, 646, 648, 650,
 655, 656, 808.
 Oases, 298.
 Obad, 402.
 Obelisk, 38, 355, 490.
 Obelisks, Egypt, 427.
 Obi, 643.
 Object of book, 510.
 Obliquity, Ecliptic, 185, 203.
 Observations on language, 352.
 Oceanus, 335, 358, 359, 604, 644.
 O'Connor, 460, 779.
 Octavius, 579, 611, 620, 689, 801.
 Octoade, 785.
 Odiamper, 665.
 Odin, 610.
 Odiu, Vile, and Ve, 115, 125.
 Odomantes, 598.
 Œdipus Judaicus, 264, 317.
 Oeuuphis, 109.
 Ogham, Irish, 7.

- Ogygia, 319.
 Old Testament, its character, 96.
 Olen, 766.
 Olive, 253, 372, 373, 421, 427, 428.
 Olivet, 410.
 Olympus, 108, 353, 356, 362, 409, 411, 414, 422, 428, 605, 624, 745.
 OM, 106; 108, 114, 157, 163, 170, 216, 233, 312, 315, 319, 327, 337, 354, 422, 440, 445, 520, 540, 581, 598, 639, 644, 652, 683, 685, 686, 713, 714, 758, 800, 819, 822.
 Oman, 262, 707.
 Omanos, 109, 110, 318, 588.
 Omaaum, 111.
 Omar, 831.
 Omber, 385.
 Ombri, 373.
 Ombrica, 111.
 Ombrici, 456.
 Ombrios, 584.
 Om-di, 431.
 Om-eer, 364, 543.
 Omen, 174, 685.
 Ometo, 156.
 Ommanum, 464.
 Ommanus, 713, 714.
 Omnual, 170, 313.
 Om-nu-al, 673.
 Omologoumena, 546.
 OMIIAΞ, 253, 343.
 Omphale, 335, 652.
 Omphalium, 422.
 Oniphalos, 107, 341, 646.
 Omphe, 337, 343.
 Omphi, 44, 107, 108, 312, 318, 422.
 Om-pi, 108, 318.
 Om-pi, Lhkm, 337.
 Omrah, 715, 721.
 Om Sri Ramaya Nama 800.
 Oms, various, 354.
 Om-tha, 174, 222.
 On, 351.
 On Heliopolis, 85.
 On, meaning of, 109.
 Onatus, 560.
 Onesicritus, 168.
 Ongar, 519.
 Onias, 252.
 Onkelos, 811.
 Onomacritus, 337, 593.
 Onomasticon, 317.
 Oomia, 651.
 Ophion, or Ophioneus, 237.
 Ophites, 517, 521, 522, 791, 792.
 Opinion, a probable, 40.
 Opinion, public, 827.
 Oracle, 805.
 Orb, 462.
 Orb-ia, 462.
 Orbis, 360.
 Ord, 338, 449.
 Order, 796.
 Order, Ionic, 37.
 Ordination, 232.
 Oriental philosophy, 72, 73.
 Orientals, 16.
 Origen, 40, 151, 387, 522, 577, 578, 724, 786, 807, 824, 825.
 Origin of ancient opinions, 33.
 Original Sin, 254, 279.
 Orion, 501, 834.
 Orissa, 268, 613, 753.
 Orme, 434.
 Oromasdes, 16, 35, 38, 117, 121, 706.
 Orontes, 342.
 Orpheans, 589.
 Orpheus, 16, 44, 45, 46, 49, 115, 120, 124, 320, 322, 337, 598, 645, 706, 787, 802, 812.
 Orphic argonauts, 360.
 Orphic hymns, 48.
 Orus, 311, 312.
 Osci, 456, 515.
 Osec, 200.
 Osiris, 35, 44, 112, 117, 120, 135, 145, 162, 266, 310, 314, 319, 344, 351, 384, 526, 678, 782.
 Ossian, 363.
 Otaheite, 14.
 Ottoman Porte, 652.
 Oudanoor, 753.
 Oude, 215, 397, 405, 406, 415, 417, 418, 429, 432, 446, 447, 462, 466, 684, 714, 753, 772, 775.
 Oudipoor, 406, 407, 418, 652.
 Oughers, 715.
 Oujein, 519, 539, 789.
 Ouse, 302.
 Ouseley, 159, 242, 646, 700.
 Ovid, 181, 204.
 Oxford, 384, 385, 450, 724, 833.
 Oxus, 427.
 Oysters, 298, 299.
 Ozim, she-goats, 64.
- P, 222.
 P, 686.
 Pada-Vati, 759.
 Padma, 344.
 Padma Calpa, 175, 182, 344.
 Padus, 536.
 Pæans, 329.
 Pæstum, 432, 433, 563, 586, 625, 777.
 Pagnel, 505.
 Pagus Troianus, 536.
 Pahlavi, 467, 473.
 Pala, 630.
 Palace, 630.
 Palæo Orphano, 337.
 Palæoromaica, 117.
 Palæmyudus, 811.
 Palæsimunda, 596.
 Palæstrina, 516.
 Palatinus, Mons., 518, 542.
 Palee, 517.
 Pali, 457, 467, 473, 481.
 Palibothra, 5, 240, 669.
 Paliputras, 536.
 Palistine, 536.
 Palisimunda, 754, 811.
 Palitana, 515, 541.
 Palladium, 47, 624, 625, 630, 631, 797.
 Pallas, 629, 829.
 Pallatini, 754.
 Palli, 234, 352, 392, 516, 582, 624, 628, 630.
 Palli, origin of, 57.
 Pallini, 752.
 Pallistan, 82.
 Pallistana, 582.
 Pallium, 232, 729, 808.
 Palis, 729.
 Palmyra, 338.
 Palus Mæotis, 299, 534.
 Pamphylia, 409.
 Pamyilia, 314.
 Παν, 785.
 Pan, 44, 643.
 Panaugria, 327.
 Pancrysos, 600.
 Pandæa, 439, 468.
 Pandæan, 443, 774.
 Pandæan kingdom, 242.
 Paudea, 625, 661, 763, 774, 811, 831.
 Pandeism, 438.
 Pandeus, 438.
 Pandion, 438, 439, 440, 468, 667, 763.
 Pandi-maudalam, 438.
 Pandionium, 468.
 Pandu, red or yellow, 441.
 Pandus, 468.
 Pandya, 746, 811.
 Pan-Ionia, 810.
 Pan Ionium, 332, 810.
 Panjaub, 439.
 Panji, 765.
 Pan-Patera, 337.
 Pantænus, 747.
 Pantheism, 36, 37, 440, 707, 813, 814, 815.
 Pantheistic, 770.
 Panther, 315, 316, 325.
 Papias, 121, 163.
 Papyri, 483.
 Papyrus, 15, 19.
 Parables, 441, 814, 822.
 Paraclete, 564, 679, 694.
 Paradise, 357, 358, 425, 427, 428.
 Paran, saints on, 73, 76.
 Parasacti, 734.
 Parasa-Rama, 407.
 Parkhurst, 23, 25, 113, 120, 184, 237, 327, 328, 472, 656, 787, 791, 796, 821.
 Parkhurst approved, 148.
 Parkhurst's fraud, 80, 796.
 Parkhurst ou Smim, 78.
 Parmenides, 122, 785.
 Parnasa, 422.
 Parnassus, 362, 422, 582, 745.
 Parsees, 733.
 Parsons, Dr., 2.
 Parthian coronet, 145.
 Parthians, 587.
 Partridge, 22.
 Parvati, 159.
 Pasagarda, 412.
 Paschal, 335.
 Paschal feast, 256, 261.
 Pasha, 727.
 Passover, 260.
 Pastorini, 708.
 Patera, 367.
 Pateræ, 341, 350.
 Pater Agnostos, 822, 825.
 Patiræ, 646.
 Patriarchs, 380.
 Patricius, 367.
 Patrick, 366.
 Patterini, 745.
 Paul, 571, 573.
 Paulicians, 715.
 Paulites, 755, 796, 825.
 Paulus Divus, 44.
 Pausanias, 47, 265.
 Payen, 715.
 Payne Knight, 25, 124, 216, 217, 339, 363, 484, 489, 524, 607, 648.
 Paxton, 338.
 Peace, religious, 510.
 Pearl, 834.
 Pegu, 320, 639.
 Pelagonia Tripolis, 422.
 Pelasgi, 258, 353, 456.
 Pelasgic letters, 466.
 Pelloutier, 314.
 Peloponnesus, 333.
 Peneus, 422.

- Peniston, 346.
 Penistone, 346.
 Pentateuch, 14, 19, 118, 395, 399, 451, 545, 623, 775, 782, 790, 791.
 Pentateuchian mythos, 276.
 Pentecoste, 680.
 Perfecti, 789, 822.
 Perfection, 708.
 Pergamos, 542.
 Period, Etruscan, 206.
 Period, Roman, 206.
 Persees, 40, 117.
 Persephone, 67, 586.
 Persepolis, 25, 411.
 Perseus, 439.
 Persia, 411, 473, 587.
 Persian and Chaldean account the same, 61.
 Persian Gulf, 829.
 Persians, 32, 791.
 Persians, of the religion of Abraham, 60, 80, 85.
 Peruvians, 17.
 Peryclite, 694.
 Peshito, 416.
 Pessiuuncian stoue, 810.
 Pessinuntian stone, 137.
 Pessinus, 672.
 Petalon, 387.
 Peter, 571, 644, 645, 650, 691, 823.
 Peter Comestor, 780.
 Peter, fine sentiment of, 289.
 Peti, 330.
 Petriswara, 430.
 Petrus divus, 44.
 Phaeton, 535, 539.
 Phallic festivals, 176.
 Phallus, 38, 395.
 Phamenoth, 314.
 Phan, 284.
 Phanacem, 319.
 Phananin, 607.
 Phanes, 228, 500.
 Phanni, 402, 597.
 Phannoi, 603.
 Phaniel, 284.
 Pharaoh, 172, 432, 502, 629.
 Pharisees, 40, 117.
 Phaselis, 409, 412.
 Phen, 4, 169, 181, 199, 500, 587, 607.
 Phenniche, 4, 228.
 Philalethians, 835.
 Philiahs, 630.
 Philip le Bel, 725.
 Philip Mornay, 426.
 Philistines, 352, 516, 754.
 Philo, 123, 124, 227, 709, 785, 790, 806, 815, 816, 817, 819, 820.
 Philo Biblius, 330.
 Philoctetes, 782.
 Philology, 739.
 Philosophers, 22, 29, 72.
 Philosophy, Faber on, 277.
 Philosophy, oriental, 72.
 Philostratus, 54, 321, 457.
 Phinchas, 198.
 Phliasians, 377.
 Phœnici, 422.
 Phœnician coin, 224.
 Phœnician numerals, 8, 24.
 Phœncians, 224, 393, 455, 460, 603, 756.
 Phœnix, 181, 184, 228, 441, 500, 502, 810.
 Phœnix age of Faber, 199.
 Phœnix tree, 285.
 ΦHN or Phnn, 388.
 Phonetic, 484.
 Phornutus, 4, 32, 78, 270, 284.
 Phrabad, 829.
 Phre, 629, 688.
 Phree, Φρη, 143, 223, 228, 608.
 Phrygia, 365, 427, 528, 612, 625, 672.
 Phrygians, 672.
 Phtha, 345.
 Phthas, 657.
 Pi, 312.
 Picus of Mirandola, 75, 172.
 Pierce, Col., 24.
 Pieria, 16.
 Pilate, 562.
 Pilgrimages, 233, 428.
 Pindar, 500, 503.
 Pindus Arg-issa, 422.
 Pi-Om, 318.
 Pisces, 550, 634, 638, 642, 644, 649, 760, 763, 777, 788, 803, 808, 835, 836.
 Pisces Avatar, 634.
 Piscina, 516, 683, 641.
 Pisciculi, 568, 635, 636, 637, 642.
 Pisistratus, 362, 542.
 Pla, 629.
 Placers, 32.
 Placians, 585.
 Plagues of Egypt, 275, 432.
 Planetary bodies, 30.
 Planets, 31, 469, 769.
 Plates, 61, 161, 223, 241, 336, 338, 340, 358, 411.
 Plato, 32, 36, 37, 40, 41, 43, 48, 117, 118, 121, 124, 127, 202, 203, 280, 288, 295, 296, 301, 363, 531, 553, 588, 599, 618, 661, 755, 765, 772, 790, 802, 804, 806, 812, 814, 816, 817, 819, 820, 825.
 Plato's age of Zoroaster, 86.
 Plato's immaculate conception, 150.
 Plato's Prophecy, 189.
 Plato's Trinity, 160.
 Platonists, 816.
 Play, 704.
 Playfair, 3, 244.
 Pliny, 276, 411, 421, 439, 456, 596.
 Pliny, Elder, 8, 13, 439, 596.
 Plotinus, 560.
 Pluche, Abbé, 223, 307.
 Plurality of Godhead, 63.
 Plutarch, 5, 12, 47, 120, 202, 205, 251, 266, 313, 314, 318, 346, 528, 621, 758, 805.
 Pluto, 792.
 Plylæ, 356.
 Plymouth, 754.
 Po, 536, 758.
 Pockocke, 243, 252, 320, 412, 462.
 Poden, 752.
 Poems, Homer's, 744.
 Poitrine, 445, 823.
 Pol, 652.
 Pola, 651, 797.
 Pole, 652.
 Pole, May, 24.
 Pole Star, 401, 652.
 Pollen, 308.
 Pollio, 579.
 Pollux, 762.
 Polydore Virgil, 580.
 Polynesian, 778.
 Polynesian island, 743.
 Pomegranate, 265.
 Pomegranates, 820, 821.
 Pompeii, 343, 432, 489, 492.
 P'Ompa, 361.
 Pompey, 619.
 P-om-philius, 234, 361.
 Pomponius Mela, 320.
 Pontifex Maximus, 617, 618.
 Pontine Marsh, 294, 299.
 Pontus, 408.
 Poouah, 750.
 Poona Gir, 539, 540.
 Pope, 231, 319, 690, 693, 696, 770, 823.
 Popes, 615, 644.
 Porphyry, 5, 32, 46, 60, 102, 120, 121, 134, 162, 260, 263, 319, 325, 346, 363, 392, 394, 526, 573, 592.
 Porphyry on Jewish religion, 102.
 Porphyrogenitus, 535.
 Porte, 652.
 Porter, Ker, 307, 411, 412.
 Portuguese, 666, 745, 750.
 Portus Cresso, 810.
 Poshkur, 516.
 Posidonia, 625.
 Postellus, 396.
 Potiphar, 252.
 Potipherah, 110.
 Potter, 755, 756, 758.
 Pouilly, Mon. De, 621.
 Pout, 770.
 Pownal, 703.
 P. R., creator, 112, 431.
 Pra, 274, 431.
 Præneste, 516.
 Præneste sacrum, 541.
 Pramathasi, 424.
 Prana, 112.
 Pra-Pude-Dsiau, 431.
 Pratrapp, 165.
 Precession, 149, 177, 178.
 Precession of Equinox, 149.
 Precessional Year, 6, 24.
 Predestination, 799.
 Preserver, 35, 38, 126.
 Presidencies in India, 496.
 Preston, 817.
 Prestre John, 654, 657, 809.
 Priapus, 497.
 Priapus, female, 48.
 Prideaux, 288, 396, 436.
 Prideaux on Zoroaster, 91.
 Priest, the, Caiaphas, 562.
 Priest craft, 372, 827.
 Priestley, 113, 124.
 Priest-rule, 372.
 Priests, 372, 466, 474, 475, 545, 557, 827.
 Printing, 233.
 Pritchard, 117, 202, 245, 285, 286, 292, 305, 434, 473, 526, 527.
 Probability, 454.
 Probable opinion, 335.
 Probat, 829.
 Proclus, 36, 46, 48, 119, 333, 364, 528, 709, 816.
 Procopius, 604.
 Prometheus, 230, 274, 620, 644.
 Propertius, 361.
 Prophecy, 545.
 Prophecies, 233.
 Prophecies of the Messiah, 187.
 Proselytist, 589.
 Proserpine, 67, 123, 303, 586, 588, 760, 762.
 Protestantism, 799.
 Protestant missionaries, 560.
 Protestant priests, 271.
 Protogonos, 338.
 Protopapas, 422.
 Proverbs, Rasit, 75.
 Psalms, 576, 784.
 Psalms of David, 93, 112.
 Psyche, 119, 503, 785.
 Pthas, 222.
 Ptolemy, 178, 201, 386, 407, 416, 485, 494, 619, 625, 782.

- Public opinion, 827.
Puck, 785.
Pukhto, 416, 482.
Pul, 651.
Punderpoor, 146, 147, 750.
Pundit, 838.
Punjab, 424.
Purana, 466.
Puranas, 245.
Pushto, 414, 416, 449, 482, 738, 750, 753, 775, 779.
Pyramids, 18, 296, 297, 488, 633.
Pythagoras, 329, 598, 627, 717, 730, 787, 802.
Pythagoras, doctrines of, 7, 36, 39, 40, 41, 43, 89, 97, 103, 109, 125, 127, 150, 168, 210, 211, 221, 252, 329, 469, 553, 562, 563, 598.
Pythagoras, history of, 150, 151.
Pythagoras' immaculate conception, 150.
Pythagoras in India, 150.
Pythagoreans, 264, 376, 588, 748, 816.
- Qdm, 811, 812.
Qdmim, 788.
Q. L., 709.
Quaternere, 699.
Queen of Heaven, 432, 503.
Quindecim viri, 205.
Quintus Curtius, 458.
Quirinus, 322.
Qzir, 590.
- Rabbi Bechai, 261.
Rabbi Meir, 498.
Rabbies, 509.
Rabbis, 14.
Rached, 831.
Rachia, 834.
Rad, 649.
Radba, 429, 516, 589, 627.
Raffles, 752.
Rafzi, 684.
Rainbow, 373.
Raj, 516.
Rajah, 627, 725.
Rajahpoutana, 161, 402, 411, 412, 415, 426, 437, 468, 515.
Rajahpoutans, 520.
Rajah, royal, 402.
Rajah-stan, 468, 589.
Raja-mahal, 737.
Rajapoutana, 770.
Raja-pou-tans, 725, 769.
Raj-palli, 520.
Rajpouts, 401, 405, 416, 417, 418, 425, 426, 628.
Raleigh, 427, 428, 546.
Ram, 130, 224, 318, 319, 336, 671.
Rama, 231, 373, 375, 405, 541, 560, 584, 626, 648, 649, 671, 672, 753, 758.
Rama Buddha, 270.
Rameses, 648.
Ram-head Gods, 266.
Rana, 407.
Rannæ, 405, 407, 408, 416.
Ras, 649, 709, 712, 732, 745, 769, 770, 787, 790, 811, 819, 823.
Raschid, 348.
Rashees, 155, 448, 731, 769.
Rashtores, Rastores, Ratsores, 769.
- Rasina, 801.
Rasit, 73, 75, 122, 264, 265, 338, 348, 511, 564, 709, 712, 785, 786, 787, 793, 794, 798, 796, 797, 798, 827.
Rassees, 614, 684.
Rattores, 769.
Ravenna, 637.
Raymond, 703.
Raz, 725.
Razena, 801.
Recapitulation, 438, 443.
Red cross, 711, 712, 809.
Red Sea, 433, 464, 732, 810.
Regeneration, 126, 591.
Regenerations, 38, 41, 42, 346.
Regenerator, 121, 126, 254.
Regimen, 739.
Regimie, 235, 533, 590, 739.
Regina Cœli, 313.
Regina Stellarum, 307, 313.
Rehoboam, 498.
Reland, 330.
Religion of Persia, 100.
Religion, proper view of, 128.
Religion, universal, 359.
Religious peace, 510.
Remisius, 45.
Renewal of worlds, 33.
Rennell, 298, 424, 425, 426, 427.
Requio, 79, 335.
Reshees, 448, 735.
Resoul, 741.
Rest not known, 51.
Reuben Burrow, 467.
Review, American, 428.
Review, Edinburgh, 621, 622.
Rex Sacrificulus, 628.
Reyshees, 731.
Rha-dannu, 534.
Rhada Krishn, 586.
Rhadiæ, 591.
Rhapsodies, 363.
Rhea, 322.
Rhodes, 810.
Rhone, 300.
Riccioli, 315.
Richard I., 676.
Richardson, 369.
Riddle, 643.
Ridicule, 23.
Ring in Scotland, 385.
Rinnea, 421.
Ripon, 769.
Rishees, 769.
Rites, Romish, 770.
Ritter, 422, 585, 599, 755.
Ritual, 665.
River of the Sun, 588.
River, sacred, 529.
Rivers, Genesis, 427.
Roa, 670.
Robert de Nobilibus, 397, 560, 626, 668.
Robison, 817.
Rocking stones, 378.
Rod of Aaron, 313.
Roe, Sir Thomas, 25.
Roger Bacon, 341, 446, 748.
Roi, 516.
Rollin's opinion, 86.
Roma, 617, 672.
Roma Quadrata, 625.
Roman Calendar, 314.
Roman Emperors, 19.
Roman history fabulous, 621.
Roman Religion, 559.
Romania, 624.
Romans, 178.
Rome, 29, 32, 206, 207, 281, 296, 373, 374, 376, 516, 518, 541, 542, 560, 584, 604, 616, 620, 621, 623, 624, 626, 745, 770.
- Ρωμην, 241, 375.
Rome, Mythos of, 206, 207.
Rome, period of, 206.
Rome, secret name, 584.
Romelia, 625.
Romish atonement, 148.
Romish church, 770.
Romish missionaries, 560.
Romulus, 623.
Rosamond, 378.
Rosary, 224.
Rosen, 477.
Rose of Sharon, 809.
Rosetta Stone, 487, 488, 491.
Rosh, 713.
Rossicrucians, 723, 809.
Rotten ship, 280.
Roum, 626, 672, 810.
Royal Arch, 770.
Royal Pastors, 516.
Royal Shepherds, 518, 520.
Ruh, 112, 113, 120, 121, 306, 813.
Ruins, 328.
Runes, 7.
Russell, Dr., 257.
Rustan, 732.
Rutherford, 334, 345.
- Sab, 716.
Saba, 53, 352, 355, 401, 418, 424, 640, 716, 800.
Saba Hassan, 700.
Sabaoth, 323, 355.
Sabæan, 701, 755.
Sabæans, 355.
Sabasio, 800.
Sabasius, 323.
Sabbath, 88, 716.
Sabbatines, 716.
Sabha, 401.
Saca, 153, 449, 463.
Sacæ, 537, 597, 709, 771, 779, 837.
Saccas, 663.
Sacraments, 665, 718, 790.
Sacrifices not ancient, 90.
Sacrifices, origiu of, 89.
Sacrificulus Rex Sagart, 628.
Saddai, 63.
Sadi, 70, 287.
Sadrass, 295.
Sæculum, 380, 609, 617.
Saga, 701.
Sagan, 722.
Sagax, 722.
Sais, 310, 313, 709.
Sakia, China Buddha, 189.
Sakya, 159.
Saladin, 701, 704.
Salcette, 164, 457, 467.
Sale, 679.
Salivahana, 193, 269, 414, 662, 669, 677, 721, 746, 749, 762.
Salem, 410, 666, 746, 758, 811.
Sallier, 492.
Sallier, Abbé, 621.
Sally, 669.
Salome, 432, 442, 596, 665, 751.
Salome, Mary, 310.
Salt, Mr., 488, 489.
Salisbury, 669.
Salvation, voyages of, 344.
Salverte, 764.
Samach, 173, 232, 665.

- Samached, 173.
 Saman, 765.
 Saman Nath, 642.
 Samanaut, 430.
 Samaneans, 153, 162, 163, 603, 747, 830.
 Samaria, 423, 427.
 Samaritan, 708, 749, 751, 770, 779, 811.
 Samaritan chronology, 193, 195.
 Samaritan Pentateuch, 409.
 Samaritans, 220, 425, 436, 476, 498, 770, 779.
 Samarkand, 3, 281, 308, 462, 546, 701.
 Samech, 413.
 Samen, 602, 765.
 Samim, 78.
 Sami-rama, 352, 496.
 Samos, 543.
 Samson, 200, 236, 239, 381.
 Samuel, 306.
 Sauchoniathon, 35, 325, 329, 336, 352, 355, 391, 394, 413, 587, 785.
 Sanctum Scriptum, 472.
 Sandal tree, 287.
 Sands, 296, 298.
 Sangreal, 792.
 Sanhedrim, 722, 819, 823.
 Sau Pao, 123.
 Sanscrit, 110, 253, 335, 389, 413, 448, 449, 455, 461, 465, 466, 470, 472, 473, 481, 482, 640, 687, 737, 739, 743, 755, 757, 775, 777, 778, 793.
 Sanscrit authors, 362.
 Sanscrit Hebrew, 162.
 Sanscrit in Homer, 362.
 Sanscrit Letters, 12, 52.
 Sanscrit Pelasgic, 12, 16.
 Sanscrit, the same as Latin, 2.
 Santa Maura, 422.
 Saora, 180.
 Sapæ, 593.
 Sapæi, 593.
 Sapientia, 29.
 Saracens, 415, 423, 427, 461, 697, 764.
 Sarah, 387, 531.
 Sarah-iswati, 387.
 Sarasvati, 516.
 Saros, 6.
 Sataspes, 604.
 Sati-avrata, 325.
 Satruu-ja, 583, 813.
 Saturn, 31, 392, 608, 813.
 Saturnia, 584, 813.
 Saturnia urbs, 518, 540.
 Saturn-ja, 518, 540, 583, 584.
 Satya, 175.
 Saul, 415, 418, 419, 740, 741.
 Saurashtra, 408, 515.
 Sava, 424.
 Savary, 130, 339.
 Saviour, 237, 313, 323, 326, 709.
 Saviour, black, 312.
 Saviour, infant, 593.
 Saviour in Wales, 385.
 Saxæ, 449.
 Saxon, 449, 534, 537.
 Saxons, 709, 776.
 Sax-uni, 645.
 Sayle, 463.
 Scala, 413.
 Scaliger, 546.
 Scandinavia, 631.
 Scandinavians, 154, 613.
 Scape Goat, 837.
 Scapula, 580.
 Schegel, 165, 813, 814.
 Schiller, 329, 719.
 Schlegel, 471.
 Scipio, 575, 672.
 Scipio Africanus, 381.
 Scoticus, 712.
 Scotland, 701, 729, 761, 769.
 Scotus, 341.
 Scriptures, 795.
 Scylla, 579.
 Scythia, 415.
 Scythians, 116, 437, 597.
 Scythismus, 402.
 Sdi, 63, 69, 606.
 Sea, Red, 810.
 Seapoys, 243, 267.
 Seba, 406.
 Sebadia Nana, 776.
 Sebadius, 44.
 Seba Rabbi, 261.
 Secania, 316.
 Secret, 689, 691, 819, 820, 821, 822, 824.
 Secret books, 755.
 Secret doctrine, 186, 204, 205, 366, 556, 790.
 Secret doctrine, Maimonides on, 98.
 Secret religion, 556, 637, 647, 790.
 Secret rites, 265, 266.
 Sects, three in India, 838.
 Seculars, 821.
 Seed, 306.
 Seed of the Woman, 640.
 Seely, 253, 267, 268, 270.
 Seeva, 319.
 Seir-Anpin, 661.
 Selden, 44, 135, 280, 320.
 Selene, 527, 678.
 Seleucidæ, 275.
 Seleucus, 359.
 Seleucus Nicator, 382, 400.
 Self-production, 336.
 Semirama isi, 496.
 Semiramis, 237, 321, 359, 361, 365, 398, 496, 497, 499, 669, 753.
 Semitic, 453.
 Seneca, 202.
 Senex de Montibus, 654.
 Sennaar, 307, 354.
 Sepher, Hebrew, 8, 294.
 Sepher, Jetzirah, 124.
 Sephiroth, 17, 75, 124, 265, 326, 784, 785.
 Sephiroths, 802.
 Septuagint, 68, 780.
 Serapis, 45, 180.
 Serapis, temple of, 219.
 Serendib, 428.
 Serendive, 309, 596.
 Serindive, 671, 754.
 Seringham, 658.
 Serpent, 306, 323, 361, 518, 521, 522, 643, 784, 791, 792.
 Serpent bites the foot, 144.
 Serpent's head, 640.
 Servetus, 280.
 Sesostris, 805.
 Sestius, 506.
 Seth, 61, 405, 813.
 Σαυς Σωτηρ, 172.
 Seva, 640, 792.
 Seven-day cycle, 30.
 Seven hills, 624.
 Seven, the number, sacred, 782, 783.
 Seventeen-letter Alphabet, 11.
 Seventy, 779.
 Seventy for seventy-two, 227, 228.
 Seventy-two, 344, 402, 411, 413, 779, 820, 821.
 Shaftesbury, Lord, 133.
 Shah, 727.
 Shakespeare, 785.
 Shall-gramu, 345, 449.
 Shama Jaya, 236.
 Shamnath, 430.
 Shaphoun, 810.
 Sharon Turner, 259, 664, 747.
 Sharpe, 65, 66.
 Sheba, 424, 459, 462, 770, 771.
 Sheep heri, 241.
 Sheep, male, 509.
 Shell, 602, 834.
 Shem, 175, 519.
 Shem's System, 196.
 Shepherd kings, 56.
 Shepherds, 628, 770.
 Shiabs, 684.
 Shibi, 424.
 Shiloh, 200.
 Shin put for Tau by Chaldeans, 54.
 Ship Argo, 160.
 Ship, mystic, 344.
 Ship of Isis, 797.
 Shuckford, 46, 47, 57, 62, 198, 311, 330, 356, 428, 546.
 Shuckford on Ethiopia, 54.
 Shuckford on Sacrifices, 91.
 Shuckford, on shepherd kings, 56.
 Siam, 162, 166, 215, 226, 262, 309, 345, 408, 409, 428, 425, 431, 601, 614, 770, 774, 786.
 Siamese, 171, 201, 309, 408, 475, 505.
 Siamese boys, 505, 763.
 Siamese epocha, 168.
 Sibyl, 427, 563, 564, 565, 566, 574, 663, 666, 671.
 Sibyl of Virgil, 167.
 Sibyls, 519, 540, 634, 635, 637.
 Sibylline oracles, 613.
 Sicilian councils, 827.
 Sicilides Musæ, 515.
 Sidon, 409.
 Sidon, seat of black empire at, 52.
 Sidonians, 395.
 Sidus, 769.
 Sieur, 136.
 Sige, 45.
 Sikhs, 286.
 Simonians, 40.
 Simon Magus, 678, 680, 811.
 Sin, 606.
 Sinai, 280, 354, 422, 423, 704, 797.
 Sinan, 704.
 Sind, 357, 424, 593.
 Sinda, 811.
 Sinda, 583, 593, 596, 598.
 Sindi, 596, 598, 666, 742, 787.
 Sindus, 598.
 Singing men, 275.
 Siutica, 581.
 Sion, 215, 233, 309, 353, 402, 404, 408, 409, 410, 413, 414, 770, 801.
 Sion, Mount of, 405.
 Sir, 136, 424.
 Siris, 44.
 Sir Sirdad, 136.
 Sir W. Jones, 750, 774, 775, 778.
 Siva, 35.
 Sixteen-letter system, 753.
 Smim, 61, 178, 355, 526, 765, 791.
 Swim, placers, 78, 112, 526.
 Smyrean coin, 361.
 Soan, 538.
 Soan, Sir John, 830.
 Soave, 758.
 Socrates, 36, 43, 288, 523, 553, 560.
 Sodom, 464.
 Sofa, 636.
 Sofees, 407, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 827, 830, 831.
 Sol, 192, 313, 669.

- Solar Fire, 33.
 Soleiman, 354, 425.
 Soleimans, *fourteen of*, 410.
 Solimanee, 417.
 Solinus, 199.
 Solomon, 364, 395, 401, 411, 413, 414, 425, 427, 432, 438, 459, 547, 548, 555, 702, 712, 741, 742, 751, 771, 773, 830.
 Solomon, Lemuel, Jedidiah, 352.
 Solomon Mountain, 407, 417.
 Solomon, Temples of, 633, 773.
 Solomon's Temple, 519, 831.
 Solomon's Throne, 417.
 Solon, 283, 661, 782.
 Solstice of Cæsar, 191.
 Solumi, 742.
 Solym, 423, 669.
 Solyma, 405, 410, 428, 519, 810.
 Solymi, 401, 402, 409, 410, 417, 427.
 Solymus, 409.
 Sommono Kodom, 162, 184, 269, 308.
 Sonnerat, 114, 115, 143, 270, 273, 340.
 Sons of God, 619.
 Soulimana, 604.
 Soors, 353, 465.
 Σοφ, 462.
 Sophi, 705.
 Sophi Abraham, 87.
 Sophia, 265, 630, 631, 721, 732, 746, 810, 813.
 Sophia Sancta, 625.
 Sophism, 705, 728, 729.
 Sophites, 598.
 Soracte, 611.
 Soretanum, 760.
 Sortes Virgilianæ, 16.
 Soul of mau, 804.
 Souls, two, 800.
 Sour, 389.
 South America, 292.
 South India, 465.
 Southcote, 620.
 Sozomon, 219.
 Speech, origin of, 739, 742.
 Spencer, 124, 223, 273, 275, 281, 282.
 Spence's Polymetis, 791.
 Sphinx, 267, 311, 506.
 Sphinxes, 311.
 Spineto, 482, 492, 493, 634.
 Spirit of God, 114.
 Spiritus mundi, 122.
 Spon, 575, 786.
 Sprotborough, 520, 583.
 Sr, 112, 337.
 Sri, 765.
 Sri-Rama, 257.
 Stalla, 464, 754.
 St. Amour, 694, 695.
 St. Basil, 807.
 St. Denis, 273.
 St. Francis, 710, 793.
 St. Jerom, 795.
 St. John, 120, 323, 327, 540, 703, 704, 705, 833.
 St. Mary's Abbey, 793.
 St. Maur, 682.
 St. Peter's, 339, 650.
 St. Thomas, 398, 399, 663, 738, 747, 748, 761, 762, 767, 768, 833.
 St. Thomé, 738, 747, 763, 833.
 Stambul, 541.
 Stanley, 29, 732, 755.
 Star, 190, 560, 561, 605, 618, 620, 791.
 Star, wonderful, 190.
 Statues, 312.
 Staurobates, 669.
 Stella Maris, 304.
 Stephanus, 478.
 Stewart, 238.
 Stewart, Dugald, 776.
 Stillingfleet, 393.
 Stirling's Hist. of Orissa, 753.
 Stobæus, 583.
 Stoics, 202.
 Stoic sect, 41.
 Stone, black, 137, 463, 614, 630.
 Stone tower, 771.
 Stonehenge, 225, 275, 384, 463, 725, 733.
 Stonehenge, Buddhist, 59.
 Stones, 801.
 Strabo, 110, 168, 319, 322, 402, 413, 414, 416, 470, 484, 489, 490, 583, 591, 756.
 Strahremberg, 125.
 Strawey way, 317.
 Strymon, 337, 422, 536, 583.
 Stukeley, 53, 180, 227, 303, 313, 316, 462, 524.
 Style of writing, 476.
 Suetonius, 189, 569, 610.
 Suez, 299, 301, 464.
 Sufetes, 728.
 Suffaid, 598.
 Suffaid Coh, 407, 417, 424.
 Suffarees, 407, 424.
 Suidas, 45, 240, 346.
 Suli-Minerva, 669.
 Suman, 350.
 Sumatra, 512.
 Sumnaut, 430, 792.
 Sun, 32, 43, 164, 528, 803, 804, 813.
 Sun Fire, 104.
 Sun in Taurus, 176.
 Sun, prayer to the, 660.
 Sun, river of the, 532, 533.
 Sun, sole deity, 44.
 Sun, Saviour, 325.
 Sun, Shekinah, 33.
 Sun stopped, in China, 197.
 Sun stopped, in India, 197.
 Sun worshiped by Moses, 80.
 Sun's period, 360 days, 6.
 Sunday, 89.
 Sunderbunds, 464.
 Sunn, 793.
 Sup, 462.
 Supererogation, 117.
 Suph, 732.
 Supreme God, 48.
 Sur, 136, 607, 769.
 Sura-seni, 428.
 Suraseni, 142, 240, 423, 461, 830.
 Surastrene, 663, 769, 786.
 Suria, 764.
 Surya, 112, 263, 310, 353.
 Surya Siddhanta, 184.
 Susa, 359.
 Susa Ethiopia, 54.
 Suson, 340.
 Sussex, Duke of, 519, 653, 717, 768.
 Swans, 539.
 Swayambhuma Manu, 430.
 Syama, 837.
 Sybaris, 625.
 Syene, 603.
 Sykes, Dr., 170, 399.
 Sylburgius, 569.
 Sylla, 205, 206, 211, 381, 575, 635.
 Syuagogue, Hebrew, 465, 472.
 Syncellus, 199, 237, 353.
 Synesius, 40, 48, 120.
 Syu-mu, 662.
 Syra-pore, 428.
 Syra-strene, 310, 402, 582,, 584 603.
 Syrastrene, 663, 769, 786.
 Syri, 402.
 Syria, 12, 353, 402, 409, 412, 414, 603, 663, 699, 753, 764.
 Syria Dea, 24.
 Syriac dialect, 328, 449, 460.
 Syrian, 361, 639, 699, 753.
 Syrian Antioch, 359.
 Syrians, 45.
 Syro-Chaldaic, 750.
 System, Greek, Hebrew, Arabic letters, 16.
 System, general, 783.
 System, universal, 520.
 Systems, 22.
 Tabernacle in Eden, 89.
 Table of letters, 9.
 Table of letters, explanation of, 10.
 Tacitus, 16, 188, 350, 569, 575.
 Tad, 465.
 Tadcaster, 369.
 Tadjik, 465.
 Tadmor, 338.
 Tahmuras, 755.
 Taibaca, 662.
 Tait, 728.
 Takhta lu Solyma, 412.
 Taliesin, 16.
 Talmud, 604, 787, 812.
 Talut, 546, 740, 741.
 Tam, 738, 753, 833.
 Tamarus, 754.
 Tamas, 760, 765.
 Tam-eios, 754.
 Tamiras, 757.
 Tammuz, 70, 584, 596, 599.
 Tamnutz, 237, 584.
 Tamul, 467, 470, 482, 667, 705, 737, 740, 752, 753, 771, 775, 776, 779, 800.
 Tamuls, 705.
 Tamus, 584, 762.
 Tauuz, 664, 666, 671, 705, 720, 752, 755, 756, 762.
 Tanais, 337, 534, 732.
 Tanga Tanga, 125.
 Tangiers, 423.
 Tangore, 667, 764.
 Tanistry, 713.
 Tanks, 641.
 Tapana, 537.
 Taprobana, 595, 596.
 Tarauis, 154, 590, 607, 705.
 Targum, 709, 811.
 Targum, Jerusalem, 73, 76.
 Targum, Smim, 78.
 Targums, 429, 430, 462, 751, 785, 792.
 Tarns, 534.
 Tarquin, 575.
 Tartars, 339, 437, 536, 714, 764, 771.
 Tartary, 3, 415, 418, 426.
 Tat, 702.
 Ta T, 221, 235, 269, 309, 465.
 Tata-noor, 753.
 Tatars, 713.
 Tatian, 41, 364.
 Tan, 222, 269.
 Tau for Shin by Chaldees, 54.
 Ταυ σημεϊον, 220.
 Taurobolia, 607.
 Taurus, 24, 25, 164, 176, 215, 238, 256, 268, 437, 751, 763.
 Taut, 269.

- Taylor, 39, 333, 816.
 Taylor, the Platonist, 333.
 Taylor, Rev. R., 320, 568.
 Taylor, Robert, 629, 659, 787, 816.
 Taylor's, Calmet, 638, 816.
 Taylor's, Diegesis, 308.
 Tbe, 346.
 Tecte Solomon, 419.
 Telescope, 228, 341.
 Telinga, 750.
 Telmessus, 412, 413, 810.
 Telugu, 737.
 Templars, 590, 673, 689, 690, 700, 702, 704, 705, 710, 711, 719, 720, 721, 723, 768, 770, 789, 790, 809, 830, 831, 833.
 Temple churches, 719.
 Temple, Jewish, 741.
 Temple of Solomon, in Cashmere, 405.
 Temple of Solomon, size of, 438.
 Temples, 703, 711, 831.
 Temples of Egypt churches, 272.
 Temples of Solomon, 405, 438, 742, 772, 773.
 Templum, 703, 757.
 Ten, 17.
 Ten mouths, 612, 617, 712.
 Ten months' birth, 212.
 Ten months' child, 212.
 Ten Neroses, 284.
 Ten Plagues of Egypt, 260.
 Ten, a sacred number, 17.
 Tenth Avatar, 560, 708.
 Terebinthus, 722, 723.
 Ter-ia, 422.
 Ter Magnus, 123.
 Termessus, Termissus, 409, 810.
 Terminus, 269.
 Terputty, 147.
 Tertullian, 218, 570.
 Testament, 755.
 Tetragrammaton, 212, 588.
 Teuisco, 703.
 Teut, 115, 534, 702.
 Teut-tat, 309.
 Teutates, 260.
 Teutones, 704.
 Teutonic, 702.
 Teutonic knights, 700.
 Tèu-u-bèu, 35, 37, 336.
 Teve-lanca, 309.
 Teve-Pat, 662.
 Tewkesbury, 572.
 Tha, 125.
 Thabor, 426.
 Thales, 352, 511, 655, 673.
 Thamanim, 755.
 Thamas, 433.
 Thames, 754.
 Thammuz, 755.
 Thamnath, 237.
 Thamnias, 237.
 Thamnuz, 237.
 Thamuz, 584.
 The Jehovah, 326.
 Theba, 336, 527, 797.
 Theban Hercules, 242.
 Thebes, 164, 322, 348, 356, 360, 475, 527, 755.
 Theueru, 412.
 Theodoret, 49, 343.
 Theodoric, 632.
 Theodotus, 416.
 Theophrastus, 260.
 Theory of the author, 270.
 Therapeutæ, 324, 747.
 Theseus, 620.
 Thessaly, 362, 402, 572, 602, 703, 756.
 Thetis, 644.
 Thevetat, 309.
 Thibet, 30, 232.
 Thigh, 320.
 Thiod-ad, 309.
 Thirlby, 569.
 Thisbi, 606.
 Thomas, 235, 398, 584, 596, 599, 756, 757, 763, 768, 786, 809, 833.
 Thomas, Archdeacon, 222.
 Thomas, St., 663, 705, 738, 745, 746, 748, 752, 755, 808, 833.
 Thomé, St., 738, 746, 763, 768, 833.
 Thonovis, 721.
 Thor, 115, 163, 607.
 Thorus, crown of, 145, 149.
 Thoht, 19, 269, 755.
 Thrace, 44, 299, 582, 593, 598, 616, 625, 788, 811.
 Thracian coast, 16.
 Thre, 607.
 Thucydides, 337, 370.
 Thunder, 273.
 Thyatira, 810.
 Tibet, 30, 115, 230, 305, 348, 372, 409, 693, 701, 710, 745, 724, 765, 770.
 Tien, 429.
 Tigranes, 364.
 Timæus, 48.
 Time, 77, 813.
 Time, ancient division of, 6.
 Timotheus, 45.
 Titans, 713.
 Tobba, 462.
 Tod, Col., 161, 343, 403, 407, 408, 411, 412, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 432, 433, 439, 468, 473, 514, 515, 516, 517, 519, 541, 586, 591, 593, 604, 640, 652, 684, 719, 766, 777, 797.
 Tolad al, Al tolad, 358.
 Tolerating spirit, ancient, 50.
 Tolly, 358.
 Tomb, Noah, 418.
 Tom Thumb, 616.
 Tongues of fire, 628.
 Tooke, 22, 534.
 To Or, 804, 813, 814, 815, 816.
 Tonsure, 412, 458.
 Townsend, 362, 369, 469, 478.
 Town, Tun, 771.
 TR, 659.
 Traditions, 351, 414, 812.
 Trajan, 489.
 Transfiguration, 817, 822, 824.
 Travancore, 764.
 Tree of life, 623, 791.
 Trees, allegories of, 17.
 Trees, names of letters, 13.
 Trent, 302.
 Triad, Gentile, 126.
 Triads, German, 310.
 Tribes of India, 384.
 Tricala, 422.
 Tricephalus, 163.
 Trichinopoly, 423.
 Triglaf, 123.
 Trilochan, 106, 513.
 Trimighty, Saxon, 123.
 Trimurti, 35, 38, 62, 115, 162, 233, 279, 348, 584, 599, 640, 725, 745, 764, 791, 803, 804, 812, 818, 819, 826, 827.
 Trinity, 35, 36, 37, 42, 62, 100, 106, 116, 119, 121, 122, 125, 126, 331, 553, 599, 784, 805, 812, 820, 826, 834.
 Trinity of Brahma, 160.
 Trinity, double, 804.
 Trinity, Egyptian, 117.
 Trinity, Indian, 117, 118, 127.
 Trinity, Jewish, 71.
 Trinity of Plato, 627.
 Trinity, Orphic, Mithraic, 100.
 Trinity, Pantheistic, 123.
 Trinity, Persian, 114.
 Triumph, 361.
 Triomphé, 624.
 Triophthalmos, Zeus, 106.
 Trioptolemos, 431, 513.
 Tripati, 147.
 Tripeti, 667, 750, 758.
 Tripetty, 667, 738, 750.
 Triple inscription, 489.
 Tripods, [Quipos,] 17.
 Tripolis, 651, 652, 810.
 Tripoly, 360, 365, 423.
 Triune doctrine, 802.
 Triune God, 826.
 Trivicrama, 431.
 Trivicramaditya, 819.
 Troas, 365.
 Trogus, 409.
 Troia, 363.
 Trojan refugees, 365.
 Trojan war, 363.
 Troy, 360, 362, 368, 422, 428, 464, 542, 552, 624, 754, 799, 830.
 Troy in Egypt, 364, 365.
 Troy in Wales, 377.
 Troy, meaning of, 365.
 Troy, mythos of, 207.
 Troys, various, 365.
 TPZ, 580.
 TT, 221.
 TTL, six hundred and fifty, 221.
 Tuct Soliman, 372, 411, 413, 415, 419, 771, 772.
 Tuct Soleimon, 819.
 Tudela, 426, 427, 554, 701, 830.
 Tndela, Benj., de, 426, 427.
 Tun, 771.
 Tunnel, Nile, 493.
 Tur, 607.
 Turks, 414, 415, 437, 465, 623.
 Turner, 232, 259, 409, 457.
 Turner, Sharon, 664, 747.
 Tuscan system, 209.
 Tuscans, 330.
 Tusci, 373, 515.
 Tucte, 425.
 Tucti Gemshid, 411.
 Twelve, 801.
 Twelve, the number, sacred, 781.
 Twins, 664, 752, 753, 756.
 Tybur, 374.
 Typho, 813.
 Typhon, 35, 317, 405.
 Tyre, 704, 705.
 Tyrins, 363, 513.
 Tzar, 610, 618.
 Tzetses, 135, 592.
 TZR, 618.
 Uanabhreit, 393.
 Udaya-pur, 407.
 Udaya-dit, 517.
 Ultra-piorum, 283.
 Ulysses, 366, 517, 519.
 Umber, 408, 535.
 Umberland, North, 111.
 Umbilicus, 338, 720.
 Unitarians, 331, 646, 805.
 Universal history, 29, 327, 427.
 Universal word, 322.
 Upanishads, 245.

- Upham, 383, 563, 733.
 Ur, 593, 596, 667, 754, 761, 762.
 Ur-ii, 429, 596.
 Ur of the Chaldees, 429, 591, 592, 593, 596.
 Urania, 24, 754.
 Uranus, 528.
 Urbs, 605.
 Uri, 817.
 Uria, 753, 761, 765, 786.
 Uriaia, 592, 593.
 Urim and Thummim, 834.
 Urotait, 280.
 Urriana, 715.
 Urus, 624.
 Usher, 174, 295, 369, 436, 494, 675, 722.
- Vada-vati, 759.
 Vaddahs, 754, 765.
 Vaicontha, 130.
 Valentia, 362, 375, 385.
 Valentinian, 782, 807.
 Valentinians, 16, 40.
 Vallancey, 7, 14, 17, 159, 180, 228, 242, 363, 367, 369, 370, 393, 429, 443, 461, 475, 566, 586, 594, 597, 601, 650, 784, 811.
 Valmuc, 615.
 Vami Nagari, 164.
 Van Kennedy, 12, 364, 426, 440, 448, 449, 452, 454, 463, 466, 481, 581, 585, 592, 765.
 Van Pout, 269.
 Vans, 6.
 Varaha, 469.
 Varaha Calpa, 175, 176, 182, 469.
 Varahamira, 248.
 Varro, 205, 206, 327, 579.
 Vasques de Gama, 666.
 Vasu-deva, 139, 330.
 Vasus, 262, 263, 629.
 Vates, 766, 767.
 Vatican, 556.
 Vatican palace, 572.
 Vau Eva, 221.
 Veda, 114, 466, 472, 511.
 Veda, date of, 105.
 Vedah, 626, 765, 775, 777, 808.
 Vedanta-sava, 426.
 Vedas, forged, 244, 397.
 Veii, 384.
 Venus, 309, 350, 529, 583, 594, 760, 797.
 Venus Aphrodite, 49, 594.
 Venus, black, 137, 312.
 Venus, Crescent, 529.
 Verbum caro factum, 121, 129.
 Vermuyden, 302.
 Vespasian, 189, 281, 407.
 Vesta, 306, 640.
 Vesta E_gia, 32.
 Vestal Virgins, 312.
 Vettius, 205.
 Vettius Valens, 607.
 Vicrama, 669.
 Vicramaditya, 188, 193, 560, 614, 669, 684, 698, 763.
 Vicramarca, 195.
 Victor Tunuensis, 682.
 Victory, God of, 429.
 Vina, 589.
 Vincent, Dr., 363.
- Vincent of Beauvais, 780.
 Vinder, 477.
 Virgil, 309, 542, 565, 575, 579, 610, 614, 615, 617, 689, 752, 788, 799, 835.
 Virgil, quotation of, 14, 15, 16, 17, 45, 188, 205, 209, 514, 515, 565, 575, 579.
 Virgin, 139, 307, 313, 697, 698, 760.
 Virgin, black, 312.
 Virgin, passage of, 314.
 Virgini parituræ, 170, 314.
 Virgo, 308.
 Virgo Deipara, 315.
 Virgo paritura, 170, 310, 314, 593.
 Visard, 613.
 Vishnu, 35, 638, 640, 641, 836, 837.
 Vishnuvites, 836, 837.
 Vitala, 624.
 Viterbo, 541.
 Vitruvius, 591.
 Viturba, 541.
 Volney, 57, 133, 179, 200, 239, 240, 290, 357, 360, 446, 511, 587, 674.
 Voltaire, 289, 329, 668.
 Volterra, 516.
 Von Hammer, 700, 704.
 Voni-tza, 422.
 Vossius, 320.
 Vrihaspati, 206, 225, 260.
 Vrii, 428, 429.
 Vrij, 428.
 Vultures, 205, 206.
 Vyasa, 244, 248, 553, 787.
- Waddington, 267, 356.
 Wales, 605.
 Wales, 'Troy in, 377.
 Walmsley, 708.
 Walpole, 337.
 Walsh, 615.
 Waltire, 225.
 Walton, 436, 501, 640, 740, 779.
 Warburton, 18, 276, 590, 791, 792.
 Ward, 156, 245, 345, 426.
 War of Troy, 362.
 Wars of India, 332.
 Wars, religious, 332.
 Water, 529.
 Web, Carteret, 416.
 Wells on Ethiopia, 53.
 Welsh, 16, 451.
 Wen, 309.
 Wetherby, 369.
 Whale, 240.
 Whigs, 787.
 Whiston, 329, 330, 357.
 Whitby, 535, 835.
 White, Joseph, 571.
 Whitley, 835.
 Whiter, 20, 21, 22, 431, 758, 767.
 Whiter on Al, 65.
 Whiter on B. D. Buddha, 155, 156.
 Wilberforce, 426.
 Wilford, 175, 188, 215, 238, 240, 253, 257, 274, 286, 335, 348, 349, 352, 353, 356, 363, 392, 400, 401, 420, 421, 456, 458, 466, 473, 481, 538, 669, 721, 763.
 Wilford, on Buddha, 57.
 Wilkins, Bishop, 780.
 Wilkins, Dr., 114.
 Wilson, 403, 465, 472, 737, 738, 746, 749, 760, 763, 765, 771, 776.
- Window, 477.
 Winkleman, 513.
 Wisard, 613.
 Wisdom, 24, 41, 173, 234, 235, 250, 308, 428, 444, 518, 533, 615, 629, 658, 699, 709, 731, 755, 766, 768, 777, 783, 784, 785, 786, 791, 796, 802, 806, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 818, 819, 827.
 Wisdom an hypoostasis, 81.
 Wisdom, Αρρη, 74.
 Wisdom, Μητις, 49.
 Wisdom of Buddha, 157.
 Wisdom of Solomon, book of, 783.
 Wisdom, searchers after, 34.
 Wise, 250, 822.
 Wiseman, 613.
 Witchcraft, 277.
 Witnesses, 316.
 Witsius, 568.
 Wittlessea mere, 408.
 Wittoba, 143, 145, 146, 147, 750, 756, 764.
 Wives burnt, 583.
 Wives of Thrace, 583.
 Woden, 115, 158, 164, 246, 752.
 Wodensday, 269.
 Woes, 367.
 Wolga, 427, 537, 613.
 Wood peeled for sacred fire, 92.
 Woosack, 630.
 Words, Hebrew, 454.
 Worship to East, 88.
 Worsley, Israel, 115.
 Wrangham, 331.
 Writing, Ethiopian, 286.
 Writing, magical, 466, 743.
 Writing, masonic, 743.
- X, 221, 218, 234, 350, 720.
 Xaca, 231, 463.
 XH, 221, 223, 234.
 Χρεισος, 568.
 Χρης, 580, 585, 586, 588, 758, 759, 785, 786, 787, 788, 825.
 Χρησμοισ, 219, 585.
 Χρησος, 226, 337, 382, 568, 572, 582, 801.
 Χρησοι, 378.
 Χρητος, 580.
 ΧΡΣ, 452, 580, 788.
 Χρυσος, 337, 600.
- Ya, 627.
 Yacob, 736.
 Yadavas, 344, 392, 458.
 Yadu, 263, 330, 344, 392, 429, 430, 587, 746.
 Yadu B'hatti, 428.
 Y—Agni, 667.
 Yahouh, 322.
 Yahuda, 392.
 Yai, 533.
 Yajna, 260, 389, 446, 584, 718.
 Yajni, 640, 667, 707, 721.
 Yamana, 423, 428.



ANACALYPSIS

*An Attempt to Draw Aside the
Veil of the Saitic Isis; or an
Inquiry into the Origin of
Languages, Nations
and Religions*

OF THIS EDITION OF ANACALYPSIS
ONLY THREE HUNDRED AND FIFTY
SETS HAVE BEEN MADE AND NUM-
BERED, THIS SET BEING NUMBER

288

ANACALYPSIS


*An Attempt to Draw Aside the
Veil of the Saitic Isis; or an
Inquiry into the Origin of
Languages, Nations
and Religions by*

GODFREY HIGGINS, Esq.

F. S. A., F. R. Asiat. Soc., F. R. Ast. Soc.
of Skellow Grange, near Doncaster

Res Verbis, et Verba Accendunt Lumina Rebis

VOLUME TWO

NEW YORK  MCMXXVII

MACY-MASIUS PUBLISHERS

ANACALYPSIS, BY GODFREY HIGGINS,
WAS FIRST PUBLISHED IN LONDON,
THE FIRST VOLUME APPEARING IN
1833, AND THE SECOND IN 1836. THIS
EDITION, PRINTED IN NEW YORK
IN 1927, IS THE FIRST COMPLETE
REPRINTING SINCE THAT TIME,
AND IT FOLLOWS EXACTLY THE COM-
PLETE TEXT OF THE FIRST EDITION.

PREFACE

THE *first* volume of this work was finished in June, 1833, although the Title, for the sake of uniformity, bears the date of 1836. The *second* volume was commenced; and it was the Author's intention to have proceeded to its completion. But, having attended *The British Association for the Advancement of Science*, held that year at Cambridge, he wrote thence to his printer, stating, that he was labouring under severe bodily affliction; that he should endeavour to reach home as speedily as possible; and adding, as it were prophetically, that he should *never leave it again, till he was conveyed to his grave*. So deeply interested, however, did Mr. Higgins feel in the completion of his work, that he wrote frequently—alternately expressing hope and doubt of his recovery. Having made what he deemed necessary arrangements for placing the manuscript in the hands of his appointed editor, he continued to devote his attention to it, till a few days previous to his decease. This occurred on the 9th of August. 1833.

After Mr. Higgins's interment, his only Son and Executor wrote to say he was directed to forward the copy, that the printing might be proceeded with, and expressing his desire to carry his Father's wishes fully into effect. Here it may suitably be stated, that, at the sole expense of Godfrey Higgins, his son, this posthumous volume of the Author's is published.

The Friends and the Literary and Scientific Associates of the Author may have felt surprised that this publication has been so long delayed. The delay has been unavoidable: for, although Mr. Higgins had made preparations for the progress of the work, had his life been spared, yet when the manuscript was placed in the hands of another, many parts of it appeared to require curtailment, or omission, to avoid repetitions. The doubts of the Editor might have been removed immediately had he been able to submit them to the Author.—As numerous quotations had been made, it was necessary for the Editor frequently to go to the British Museum to collate them with the originals. His distance from the Museum, the number of books often required for a single sheet, and the time

unavoidably consumed in finding them, sometimes occupied the greater part of a day, without the object being fully accomplished; for it sometimes happened, that quotations had been made from works which could not be found even in that great establishment: and, at certain periods of each month, the Editor's attention was fully occupied by the incidental duties of his profession. During those periods, the work was delayed, as no part of the manuscript was placed in the hands of the compositor till it had been carefully examined, in order to supply references to the *first* volume, or to preceding sheets of the *second*—some of which had not been, and many of which could not be, supplied by the Author. Delays have also occasionally arisen from the Editor's inability to attend to the work in consequence of indisposition. Suffice it to say, that the publication of the volume has not been retarded by Mr. Higgins, who has uniformly evinced an anxiety to see his Father's wishes realized.

In supplying references to the *first* volume, it was sometimes found, that the Index, though copious, was not so specific as was desirable, as subjects alluded to under a given name, could be found only by referring to many pages appended to that name. To obviate this inconvenience, a more detailed Index is given with this volume; and it is hoped, that nearly every subject or opinion contained in it may be found by seeking it under its appropriate head.

The reader may possibly feel somewhat disappointed, if he peruse the entire volume carefully, that the promise made (in p. 145) by the Author, that he would "exhibit, in a future book, the Christianity of Jesus Christ, from his own mouth," has not been fulfilled so amply as he anticipated. The probability is, that had the Author's life been spared, he would have left no pledge unredeemed. He may, however, have thought, that what is contained in the concluding page was sufficient. At all events, neither the Author's Son nor the Editor felt justified in attempting to supply what may, perhaps, be regarded as an omission. They esteemed it their duty to allow the Author alone to speak for himself. His views respecting Jesus Christ and his religion are stated explicitly in various parts of the volume. These views will doubtless excite astonishment in some, and displeasure in those who, while they deny *infallibility* to the Pope, write, and speak, and act, as if they possessed that attribute. To the honest and intelligent inquirer after truth, there can be nothing really offensive in the statement of opinions directly opposed to his own, if those opinions are honestly propounded. If the Author's statements respecting many of the rites and doctrines of the endowed and unendowed sects of Christendom can be shewn to be groundless, numerous advocates of those rites and doctrines will, without doubt, speedily appear in their defence. Truth can lose nothing by fair discussion.

The Author having given, in the Preface to the first volume, what he designates a Portrait of himself, it is deemed unnecessary to enter into any further particulars. The following obituary notice may, however, appropriately be added, as an unbiassed testimony to the Author's worth, and as expressive of the opinion entertained of him by his fellow-countrymen in the neighbourhood of his residence.

“ Friday morning, August 16, 1833, the late Mr. Higgins.—It has been our painful
“ duty to announce, in our obituary of this week, the death of a much esteemed and re-
“ spected gentleman, Godfrey Higgins, Esq., of Skellow Grange. As journalists, we
“ feel that Mr. Higgins has long occupied too large a space in the public eye to be per-
“ mitted to slide silently into the grave; while we are, at the same time, conscious of
“ our inability to do justice to the claims of the neighbour we have lost. Mr. Higgins
“ was, in early life, an assiduous and able magistrate; quick to discover the right, and
“ firm and fearless to promote and to maintain it; and his indefatigable exertions in the
“ detection and correction of the great abuses then existing in the management of the
“ York Lunatic Asylum, and the formation of another and very extensive establishment
“ for the care and protection of pauper lunatics at Wakefield, will be monuments of his
“ public spirit, and perseverance, and philanthropy, which many, once visited by the
“ privation of human reason, (that severest of human afflictions,) will have reason to be
“ grateful for long after the present generation shall have passed away. Retiring from
“ a regular attention to magisterial duty, Mr. Higgins, for some years preceding his
“ death, had devoted a considerable portion of his leisure to antiquarian research—
“ travelling much in the pursuit and cultivation of his favourite study; and publishing
“ from time to time, his discoveries and constructions in works interesting to the man
“ of science, and of value to the public; while, as a moral and political writer, his pro-
“ ductions were numerous and important; possessing much of originality and inde-
“ pendent feeling, and always having the increasing happiness and improved condition
“ of his fellow-creatures for their object. Being accustomed to think for himself—
“ (taking what he considered reason and good sense, more than the rules of the schools,
“ for his guide)—and to write and to speak what he thought, his sentiments and opi-
“ nions have by many been admired and adopted; whilst by others—perhaps less candid
“ and liberal than he was—they have been impugned and assailed with acrimony. Yet
“ were their motives never called in question. They were admitted by all to have their
“ fountain in a manly, honest heart; nor could they fail to be acceptable in the sight of
“ that Being whose eye expands itself over all the thoughts and transactions of man-
“ kind; and appreciates, and registers, and will reward them, not according to conse-
“ quence, but intention. Be the sentiments and opinions we allude to founded in truth
“ or in error, they at least united in the instance before us, to form the honourable, the
“ punctual, the hospitable, the cheerful, and kind-hearted gentleman; and it will be
“ long, very long, ere it can be the province of the *Doncaster Gazette* to report the
“ decease of a neighbour more deservedly and deeply respected and regretted.”

ADVERTISEMENT

THE Author lived to revise only the first *four* sheets of this volume. Apprehending that his life was drawing to a close, he wrote to his printer, expressing a wish that he would edit the remainder of the work. From so responsible an office the printer would have shrunk, had not the Author informed him that the manuscript was so far arranged, that, with proper attention, he would be able to complete the volume. Whether Mr. Higgins's confidence was well-founded, must be left to the judgment of the reader.

Two injunctions were laid on the appointed Editor,—that he should *not* send out the proof sheets to any literary friend; and that, in any instance of a difference of opinion, he should append *Editor* to the note. The *first* injunction is respectfully urged on the kind and candid consideration of the reader, in excuse for the *errata*, which, it is lamented, are numerous. On the *second* injunction, the Editor begs to remark, that he has scrupulously endeavoured to leave every opinion of the Author's as he found it; and that, sustaining the twofold office of Printer and Editor, he has reluctantly expressed any dissent from the views of the Author. One note, especially, the Editor wishes he had not inserted—that in p. 122, as it was written in ignorance of the Author's opinion, subsequently expressed (pp. 131, 132), respecting the book of The Acts. It will be obvious from other notes, that the Editor views the character and doctrines of Paul in a different light from that in which the Author regarded them. It will, therefore, it is hoped, not offend or shock the philosophical reader, when he finds it added, that the Editor avows his firm conviction of the divine mission, the death (by crucifixion), the resurrection, and the ascension to a state of immortality, of *JESUS of Nazareth*.

The respected Author, could he speak from the grave, would not, the Editor is confident, disapprove of this frank and conscientious avowal. Mr. Higgins was, indeed, as he claimed to be considered, *a philalethean*; and he was too liberal and too generous to deny to his Editor the right of expressing his love of that which *he* regards as *the truth*. By the great majority of Christians the Author's opinions will doubtless be considered as very remote from "the truth as it is in *Jesus*;" but when *HE* shall return to judge the world in righteousness (an event which the Editor gratefully anticipates), *HE* will determine who most inadequately appreciated his nature and office—those who believed him *a good man*, but not a divinely commissioned prophet; or those who endeavoured to invest him with the attributes, and to place him on the throne, of his eternal and ever-merciful FATHER.

THE EDITOR.

Homerton, June 4, 1836.

CONTENTS

ANACALYPSIS

BOOK I. CHAPTER I

SACA—Saxons 1

CHAPTER II

Georgius—Scala 5

CHAPTER III

Judæan Mythos in Egypt—Menes. Noah—Cheres—Abraham Tulis—Joseph—Grecian History a Travesty—Language of Egypt—Deisul Voyage of Salvation 10

CHAPTER IV

Lord Kingsborough on Mexico—Malcolme—Mexican Mythos the same as that of the Old World—Humboldt and Spineto—Chronology and Cyclic Periods—Towers of Mexico and Babel—Jewish Language and Mexican Rites—Cross and Crucifixes—Immaculate Conception. Female Principle—Humboldt—Bochica, Peruvian Rites, &c.—The Ass and Horse. Races of Men—China. Tibet. Spanish Policy—Laws of the Mexicans—Easter Island—Last Avatar expected—Tod on Tibet. Island sunk. Jewish Mythos—General Observations 21

BOOK II. CHAPTER I

Christian Religion not New—The Carmelites Pythagoreans—Pontifex Maximus—Seven Sacraments. Eucharist—Baptism—Christening—Confirmation. Baptism of Bells—Ordination—Marriage—Extreme Unction—Purgatory—Auricular Confession 42

CHAPTER II

Revenues—Monks and Nuns—Mitre—Zone—Cassock—Praying Standing—White Surplice. Tithes paid. Tonsure practised. Crosier, &c.—Candles, Incense—Processions. Images. St. Abraham—Festivals—Epiphany. St. Denis, &c.—Bambino at Rome. Dedicating Churches, &c., &c.—Bulla. Agnus Dei. Angels. Dæmons—Sunday, Dies Solis. Various Customs 76

CHAPTER III

Bethlehem, Birth of Jesus Christ—Birth, Death, and Resurrection of all the Gods—Passover—Lamb of God—Gentile Crucifixion—Jesus Christ was not Crucified—Jewish Incarnation—Pythagoras—Observations 95

BOOK III. CHAPTER I

LETTERS

Origin of Letters—Moon's Period—Names of Letters—Boucher—Dr. Wait on Sanscrit—Cycle of Fourteen—Thoth—Om. Homer—Targums—Dr. Young. Sol—Joseph, Proteus. Stalls—Solomon. Sindi. Peter—Cryptography, Indian—Vowel Points—Acrostic. Anagram—Metathesis. The Number Nine—Arabic Letters—The God Xangti—'Eσ, μσ, εσ—Signets—Sigma Tau—Adam. Genesis 147

	Page
CHAPTER II	
Dis Mariebus—Systems of Letters—Last Avatars. Mohamed, &c.—Names of the Gods of the Week—Chinese Writing—Abacus and Nabathean Alphabet—Java—Northmore's System—Von Hammer's Book. Saxons—Bacchus. Janus. Ogham—Rhyme. Bards. Fates. Veds—Chinese—Immaculate Conception of Saca—Pallium—Apocrypha—Deisul—Hammer's Arabic Book . . .	203
CHAPTER III	
Roma. Flora. Pushto—Allegory of the Flower continued—General Observations—Allegories—Allegories continued—Retrospect	238
BOOK IV	
FEODAL OR FEUDAL TENURE	
Universal Pontifical Government—Religion of Tibet—Chartres' Stone—The Linga—Island of Iona—Feodal or Feudal Tenure—Gavel-kind—Frank-al-Moign—Lands in Demesne—Burgage Tenure—Tenure by Knights' Service—Origin of Monks and Nuns—Land Tax of India—The Scythians—The Arabians—Mythic Divisions of Countries, with their Officers—Trade, Craft, Ras or Caste—Cathedrals, &c., were Druidical, then Roman, Temples—Ings Lands—Allodial Lands—History of the Island of Ii, or Iona, or Icolmkill—Ceylon—Cal—Vitrified Forts of Scotland—Mystery, Wittenagemote—The Scandinavians—German Rossicrucians—Di-Om, D'Om, Domus, Om—Ceres, Bethlehem—Chivalry—Sea Kings, Runes—Golden Age	258
BOOK V. CHAPTER I	
Object of the Mythos—Book of Enoch on the Earth's Axis—Noah and Ships of the Ancients—Cause and Extent of the Flood—Change of the Earth's Axis—Flood of Ogyges—Inachus—Comets held to be Planets—Seven-Day Cycle and Length of Year—Whiston on Year of 360 Days—Whiston on Length of Antediluvian Year—Whiston on Comet of 1680—Comet of 575½ Years' Period the Cause of the Flood—Periods of Comets—Encke's Comet—Drs. Gregory and Halley on Whiston's Theory—Dr. Keill on Whiston's Theory—Comet of 575½ Years continued—M. Arago on Comets—Lexel's Comet—Genesis, in Substance, found in many Countries—Agency of Comets—Digression on Gas, Spirit, Inspiration, the Soul—Comet and Flood resumed—The World's History renewed—Early History a Mythos—Barasit and Mercavah	309
CHAPTER II	
Cæsar—Alexander—Gengis Khan—Akbar—Napoleon—Supreme Pontiff—Races of Man. Black Gods—Trinitarian Doctrine of Genesis. Jewish Polity. Priesthood—Supreme Priesthood . . .	343
CHAPTER III	
Niebuhr on Pontifical Government in Italy—Patriarchal Government in China—Mohamed—Pontifical Government—The Assassins—Niebuhr on Landed Tenures renewed—Confederated States under Pontifical Government. Letters and Population	371
CHAPTER IV	
Microcosm—Atoms—Chinese Microcosm—The World, &c., divided into Three—Sacred Numbers—Mercavah and Caaba—Measures of the Ancients—Etruscan Agrimensores. Templum. Mount Gargarus. Cor. Cardo. Agrimensores. Termini—The Britons—The Saxons—Tithes resumed—The Athenians—Division into Castes, into Three, &c.—Archierarch, Sanhedrim, Amphictyons—Religious Dances. Poetry. Music	397
CHAPTER V	
Microcosm continued. Vedanta and Nyaya Philosophy or Doctrines—Nature of the Microcosm—Pythagoras on Numbers. Cycles—Mythology. Patron and Client. Colonies. Isopolity. Numa Pompilius—Symbolic and Alphabetic Writing—Adoration of Animals. The Onion. Crêst—The Ancile of Numa. Cyclic Mythos. Clemens Alexandrinus. Ancient Mysteries. Baptism, the Eucharist, &c. Doctrine of the Ancient and Modern Χρησ—Bailly, Buffon, &c., on Birth-place of Mankind. Former Heat at the Poles. The Mythic-Cyclic-Microsmic System. What has happened may happen again. Illusion	427
CONCLUSION	446

ERRATA ET CORRIGENDA

- Page 3, line 1, for 'Scythiæ,' read *Scythæ*.
 line 3, for 'que,' read *quæ*.
 line 24, for 'la même,' read *le même*.
 line 25, for 'ils en suivra,' read *il s'en suivra*.
 line 26, between 'n'ont eu' and 'la philosophie,' insert *pour*.
 line 29, for 'sufferait,' read *suffirait*.
 65, line 24, for 'sacres,' read *sacrées*.
 75, line 29, for 'accurrit,' read *occurrit*.
 102, line 22, for 'Zelmissus,' read *Telmissus*.
 107, line 22, for 'deficire,' read *deficere*.
 108, line 25, for 'religione,' read *religioni*.
 109, line 4 from the bottom, for 'grounds,' read *crowns*.
 122, omit Editor's note, and see bottom of p. 131 and top of p. 132, for the Author's opinion of the *The Acts*, and reference to Evansou's *Dissonance*.
 127, line 5, for 'constantialia,' read *substantialia*.
 135, line 8, dele 'the,' before holy Cali.
 136, line 8, for 'κυκλοπες,' read *κυκλωπες*.
 138, lines 8, 9, for '5 × 10 = 60, and 60 × 10 = 360,' read *5 × 12 = 60, and 60 × 5 = 300*.
 144, line 13, for 'secomd,' read *second*.
 164, line 14, insert *ce* between 'C'est que.'
 169, line 33, for 'Fostia,' read *Fortia*.
 170, lines 10, 11, for 'Αυκιηρη and ΓΑΡΨΑΣ,' read *Αυκιηρης and ΓΡΑΨΑΣ*.
 172, line 29, for 'Pope,' read *Pape*.
 line 32, for 'veillies' and 'rassemble,' read *veillées and rassembla*.
 196, line 3 of note, for 'Fostia,' read *Fortia*.
 220, line 11, for 'had been,' read *has been*.
 259, line 32, for 'des ses,' read *de ses*.
 line 7 from bottom, for 'imprement,' read *imprimèment*.
 273, line 8, for 'Sotland,' read *Scotland*.
 277, line 18, for 'in preces,' read *in pieces*.
 287, line 31, for 'which rese,' read *which rose*.
 301, line 18, for 'convert,' read *convent*.
 309, line 7 of contents, for 'Lexall's,' read *Lexel's*.
 309, lines 2 and 3, } for 'Floods of Ogyges and Inachus, read *Flood of Ogyges. Inachus*.
 314, line 1,
 311, line 5 from the bottom, for 'SGINS,' read *SIGNS*.
 333, line 37, for '2920,' read *2926*.
 336, line 23, for 'coporeal,' read *corporeal*.
 345, lines 5 and 4 from the bottom, for 'Rammensium' and 'Rammenses,' read *Ramnensium and Ramnenses*.
 350, line 24, for 'créés,' read *créées*.
 352, first note, for 'Assiat,' read *Asiat*.
 366, last line, for 'henious,' read *heinous*.
 371, in note 4, for '2 Kings xxiii., &c., &c.,' read *2 Kings xxiii. 6, &c.*
 372, line 6 of note 2, for 'de Saques,' read *des Saques*.
 385, line 7, for 'de saintes' read *des saintes*.
 386, line 4 from the bottom, for 'Egypté,' read *Egypte*.
 391, line 3, for 'passé,' read *passée*.
 400, line 21, for 'three son,' read *three sons*.
 406, line 4, for 'furnish,' read *furnishes*.
 411, line 38, for 'Godyean,' read *Gordyeaan*.
 426, line 26, for 'cords,' read *cordes*.
 437, last line of text, for 'οψς,' read *οψ*.

ANACALYPSIS

BOOK I

CHAPTER I

Saca—Saxons

I SHALL in this Chapter submit to my reader some observations relating to the ancient Sacæ of Tartary or North India. These observations will be of importance in the discussion of the Origin of Letters, which will be contained in a future Book; and also of the first importance in the two following Books, the object of which will be to shew, that a real, not a poetical, age of gold—an age of learning, peace, and civilization—once existed; and that this was under the rule of a sacerdotal caste or order which governed the whole world, and which originated the feudal system. I shall also shew, that all the sacred numbers and cycles were intimately connected with, and indeed partly arose out of, a microcosmic theory, named by Plato in his *Timæus*, which was a part of the secret doctrine of Genesis; and the whole of this I shall also shew was intimately connected with the feudal system. I fear the extracts from Georgius will be found by many of my readers tedious; but as proofs of my system, from an unwilling witness, they are of the first importance, and cannot be dispensed with.

We have seen, (Vol. I. p. 153,) that one of the most common names of Buddha was Sacya (the name of the Lama of Tibet) and Saca, and Saca-sa. From this name of Buddha it was that the tribes who inhabited an extensive country east of the Caspian Sea and north of Tibet, were called Sacæ. (Vide Ptolemy.) This was the hive whose castes are yet found in the West, called Saxons, having, as Dr. Geddes says, the Hebrew language.¹ They were the Belgic Suessones of Gaul;

¹ From Dr. Wait I learn that there are an IMMENSE number of Chaldee roots to be found in the Sanscrit lists of Dhatoos. (See *Class. Journal*, Vol. XVI. p. 213.) These Chaldee roots are Hebrew roots also, and are, I have no doubt, in a very considerable degree, the origin or base whereon the Sanscrit was built. We shall see in a future Book that they were of the old Tamul language, or at least the vernacular tongue of great numbers of people occupying the country of the Tamuls at this day, and are called by them Pushto, the same as the language of Western Syria: indeed, a close attention to what has been said in Vol. I. Book X. respecting St. Thomas and the Tamuls, must have shewn a high probability of this already. But I shall return to this in my book on the Origin of Letters.

The Sanscrit Dhatoos are *datta*—things given or granted or assumed, on which other things are built—the roots of the language. The word is what I call Sanscrit Latin.

one of their capitals was Soissons :¹ they were called Sausen by the Welsh, Sacon by the Scotch, and Sassenach or Saxsenach by the Irish. They are the people said by Herodotus to be the same as the Scythians.²

Dr. Scheller maintains the whole of Europe to have been occupied by the Saxons before the arrival of the Celts.³ But they were, in fact, both tribes of the same people. Scythians, Celts, Saxons, were successive castes or swarms from the same hive. If there were any difference, it was merely in the time of their arrival in the West. But it is probable that they were only different names for the same people; as the Britons are called English, Scotch, Welsh, Albanians, Caledonians, Cambrians, &c. The difference in their dialects is only what would naturally arise in unwritten languages, in the space of four or five hundred years.

They were castes or swarms sent out in succession, from a great and excessively populous hive in Tartary or North India—the country of the thousand cities of Strabo. They were exactly like the tribes sent out from Britain in modern times—at one time to America, at another time to Africa, at another time to Australia. They were the subjects of the only civilized nation on the earth. They took with them every where their manners, government, language, religion, and allegiance to their supreme head, as our colonies all retain their allegiance to the mother country. They at first nowhere found any of their own high caste, none in fact but such persons as we found in America—Aborigines, as we call them. They met with no resistance; but, by degrees, as the world became peopled with the successors of previous tribes of their own countrymen, and land scarce, wars for possession began to arise. This I shall discuss, however, in my next Book.

The word Saca is the same as the Hebrew word שָׂכָה *ske*, imaginari, and scio, *to contemplate*,⁴ and the Greek γινωσκω—in short, *mind*, constantly confounded with wisdom. The Sciakam of Georgius is probably Sa-ca-akim. The root is שָׂכָה *sk*, whence came שָׂכֵל *skl*, wisdom,⁵ and our skill. Saca is sax; and sakl or skl, or skill or cunning or knowledge or *scientia* or wisdom, in any art, is X or Xaca, KL, which means the cal or wisdom of X; and KL is X=600, L=50,=650: and the KL-di is the origin, in its most remote degree, of the Calidei or Chaldeans. I promised this explanation in Book XI. Chap. I. Sect. 1; Callidè (wisely), cunning, king, incarnation of wisdom or cunning. The origin of the root sk and kl, I shall shew when I treat of the Origin of Letters. I have no doubt that this root is, in fact, the same as the שָׂגָה *sg*, whence come שָׂגָה *sg* and the Latin *sagio*,⁶ and *saga a witch*, and *sagacitas*, *præsagio*—English, *sage*, *sagacious*, *presage*; ⁷ and the Roman officer called *sagart*, who was the sacrificer, and the Hebrew *sagan*, the assistant or adviser of the high priest. From this came the word שָׂלֵט *slt*, *Scalit*, the name given to Joseph in Egypt, and the meaning of which, I apprehend, was *wise man*.⁸ Joseph was called a saviour; and this word is the same as *salus*, *salutis*. (Vide Book X. Chap. V. Sect. 6.) The barbarian who marched from the North and plundered Jerusalem, was a Scythian, or Tat-ar or Tartar; he was called Shesach.⁹ This is nothing but Saxon or Sassenach. Tat is a name of Buddha.

Mohamed was called a Saca or Saceswara, as well as a Vicramaditya. These are all merely descriptive epithets. And from the fact named above we find the reason why the Mohamedans spared the statues of Buddha in India. It strongly confirms the doctrine of the secret religion of the Mohamedans. Mohamed was thought to be a renewed incarnation of divine wisdom, and of course of Buddha, in his tenth avatar.

¹ Probably town of the *Sawones*, softened to Soissons.

² Guerin de Rocher, Vol. I. p. 152.

³ Foreign Quart. Rev., July 1831, p. 224; and Vallancey, Coll Hib. Vol. V. pp. 12, 23, 34, 49, 181, 182.

⁴ Parkhurst, p. 733; vide Littleton's Dict.

⁵ Parkhurst, p. 734.

⁶ See Cicero, de Divinat. Lib. i. Cap. xxxi.

⁷ Vide Parkhurst in voce.

⁸ Vide Guerin de Rocher, Vol. I. p. 119.

⁹ Shishak, 2 Chron. xii. 7—9.

Abrah. Ortelius en ses *Synonymes et Thrésors Géographiques Scythiæ, a Persis Sagæ, ut Mela habet, vel Acæ ut Plinius, Solinus, et Eustathius scribunt Scythia Saga est in originibus Catonis, que circumferuntur.*¹

In the time of the Pharaohs the Egyptians had a class of persons called Sages or *wise men*.²

Considering that Saca means Buddha the God of Wisdom, I cannot much doubt that the Irish Sagan, a priest, the Scandanavian Saga, the Hebrew *גב* *sgn, noble or great man*, are all the same. "The heathen Irish had their Sagan, like the Tyrians and Chaldæans. Berosus gives the epithet of Sagan Ogygisan to Noah. The Sagan Cohenia was the Aristites Sacerdotum, i. e. primarius Sacerdotum post summum.³ Sagan Babyloniorum sive Chaldæorum vox, a quibus ad Hebræos transivit."⁴ The Cohenia is the Hebrew word for a priest—a Cohen; and it is not unlikely that the Chaons, who are said by the Indians and Persians to have erected the Druidical circles, had their names from this word. I think it probable, also, that the Cohen had a near relation to the *Kan*.

Vallancey says, from some author whose name he does not give, but I suspect from Georgius, "In Indiis Xacæ religio per omnes fere earum regionum populos latissimè funditur: tempus quo Xaca vixerit, incertum est, plures sunt ex Europæis scriptoribus, qui floruisse velint Salomone in Judæa regnante: non idem est et Xaca novus, i. e. Apollonius Tyaneus, qui floruit A. D. 60. (T. 161.) Xacam eundem esse ac Buddum, La Crosius aliique non dubitant Xacæ nominis origo à Saca Babiloniorum et Persarum numine repetendo. Tibetanorum litera scribitur Sachia, quod idem est cum Sechia Sinensium (T. 21). Les Japonois se disent originaire du pais, ou il est adoré sous le nom de Budhu, et de Sommona-cadam."⁵ Bailly, p. 200, says, "Le Xaca des Japonais, le Sommona-chutana, du Pegu, le Sommona-kodam de Siam, le Butta des Indiens, ne sont qu'un seul et même personnage, regardé ici comme un Dieu, là comme un législateur—si j'ai bien prouvé que Butta, Thoth et Mercure ne sont également que la même inventeur des sciences et des arts: ils en suivra que toutes les nations de l'Asie, anciennes et modernes, n'ont eu la philosophie et pour la religion, qu'un seul et même législateur placé à leur origine. Alors je dirai que ce législateur unique n'a pu aller partout dans l'Asie, ni en même tems parceque, sans doute, il n'avait pas d'ailes: ni successivement parceque la vie d'un homme ne suffirait pas aux voyages. L'existence de ce peuple antérieur est prouvée par le tableau qui n'offre que des débris, astronomie obliée, philosophie mêlée à des absurdités, physique dégénérée en fables, religion épurée, mais cachée sous un idolatrie grossière." From what my reader has seen in the tenth Book, I think he can have little or no doubt that the débris here alluded to, refers to the refined and beautiful system of Wisdom there developed.

There is scarcely a corner of the globe where the doctrines of Wisdom may not, as a mythos, be found. My learned friend Eusèbe de Salverte⁶ has clearly proved that, by the Sagas of the Scandinavians, the books of Wisdom are meant—the word Saga being the same as the French *sagesse* and the Latin *sagax*.

From the same author, p. 395, it appears that the Razanæ or Razanui can be nothing but children of Ras or Wisdom.⁷ Thus it is evident, that to speak of the Sacæ or Saxons was the same as to speak of the Buddhists. It was the general name, as we call many sects of Catholics

¹ Claude Duret, Hist. des Lang. p. 513.

² Abbé de Rocher, Vol. V. p. 173.

³ Jer. xx. 1.

⁴ Buxtorf; Vall. Coll. Hib.

⁵ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. Part I. p. 162.

⁶ Essai sur les Noms, Vol. II. pp. 373, 375, 381, 385.

⁷ In the list of names given in p. 408, most of them are in reality Hebrew; for instance, Aretia for *earth* is Aretz, Arsa, the Sun, *חורש hrs*, &c.

or Protestants *Christians*. From this their sacred books were called Sacas or Sagas, as we call the books of the Indians Vedas or Bedas, or, in fact, Buddhas or books of wisdom. This all agrees very well with the learned language of Cashi-Mere or Cashmere having been Chaldee; and it accounts for Dr. Geddes' having found their language to be Hebrew. The Norwegian kings were called *Haquin*. This is but Hakim or חכם *hkm*; and the substitute for the Jewish high priest was a Sagan. Closely allied to these is the Hebrew root קשף *ksp* an enchanter.¹ קשף *ksp* is literally two words, and means קש *sp*, *wise*, and כ *k* as, that is, *as* a wise person. Refer to Vol. I. pp. 733, 734, to my explanation of Lokman.

Anciently all priests were physicians, and were called Hakim: (as physicians are yet called in the East:) but this word always conveyed with it a sacredness of character. This is all in keeping with their Gods—Odin, Woden, Thor; with the Budwas Trigeranos in Wales, and the Old Man Budda in Scotland; all these came with the first or the second tribe of Saxons to the north of Germany and to Britain.

Strabo says,² "ALL the tribes eastward of the Caspian Sea are called Scythic: the Dææ next the sea, and the Sacæ more eastward: but every tribe has a *particular name*; all are nomadic." It is inattention to this which causes all our confusion. We have here the Clans of Scotland, and the Tribes of Bedoween Arabs. The Sacæ, pronounced in Sanscrit like our Sak-hæ,³ have made in Asia irruptions similar to those of the Cimmerians: thus they possessed themselves of Bactria, and the district of Armenia, called after them Sacasena. This word, I believe, is only Sacas-ana, *country of Sacas*. I have no doubt that when nomade tribes were driven out of the lands which they loosely settled, they passed, like the Israelites from Egypt, through countries occupied by other tribes, in search of new habitations, till they could go no farther; then a desperate struggle took place for the possession of the extreme country: thus Saxons arrived in Germany and Britain, from countries the most remote.

It appears from a note of Dr. Geddes's on the word *create* in the first verse of Genesis, to be seen in his Critical Remarks on that passage, that my view of this subject is supported by the book of Wisdom, Justin Martyr, and Origen. He also shews that a passage in the book of Maccabees, which has been supposed to oppose my doctrine, has been wrongly translated. He also shews that in the Scoto-Saxon dialect the word ברא *bra* still retains its original signification; and, in a note, he says, he hopes he shall one day be able to prove that almost all our genuine Saxon words are either Hebrew, Chaldee, Arabic, or Persic. I am very sorry the Doctor did not live to carry his intention into effect, which I am sure he could have done. I shall return to the Saxons again in a future Book, and give their history, which will be found to be of the very first importance.

¹ See Frey's Hebrew Lex.

² Lib. xi.

³ Tod's Hist. Raj. 59.

CHAPTER II

Georgius—Scala

1. IN the extracts which I shall now give from Georgius will be found much useful information, which I think will not be thought long or unnecessary by those who read for information and not merely for amusement. The following passage justifies what I have said: “Gjam-phel sapiens “mirificus, quasi חכמ (hkm), Syr. Kam, פלאי (plai) Peli, vel Giam פלא (pla) Pele, SAPIENTIÆ “miraculum, aut etiam Arcanum.”¹ Here we have in the Gjam the Iao, the Wisdom, and the Pala, or the Pallium, or Pallas, or Minerva, all united. A little before he says, “A Syris, Chaldæis ea vox “Gnos derivari potuit. Syris enim Ganes idem est ac ostendit et demonstravit. Hinc Indorum “Ganessa SAPIENTIÆ Deus. In Sota vero, teste Castello גניסי gnisi, γνωσις, “notitia.”² Again he says, “Profecto Gnios cum superaddito nota ω, quæ est indicium magni “alicujus arcani, eadem ipsa est Græca vox γνωσις, gnosis, agnitio.”³ IE, in Syriac Io, was the God of Wisdom or Knowledge. In Hebrew letters Io was written יו io; this, as the Hebrew letter o was corrupted into ng, was the origin of the gnios. The God of Wisdom was the spiritual fire. He was Agni. Write this in the Syriac or Pushto dialect, but the Chaldee letter, and we have יוא ioa, the last letter being emphatic, the Io.

Georgius says,⁴ “Pho-tha Sinica voce dictus Budda.” (This Pho-tha is evidently the Phtha or Thas of Egypt.⁵) “Jah, quod additur, JAO interpretor, magnum scilicet, et ineffabile illud Dei “nomen ЈЕHOVA à Gnosticis et Basilidianis corruptum, et in Jao improbo ingenio mutatum. Si “cognita fuissent Tyrboni nomina magica, quæ Budda preceptor Manetis invocare solebat, inter “ea fortasse reperiretur JAO. Nam et apud Paganos nomen hoc Dei sanctissimum erat. Quod “quidem eruditibus omnibus compertum est. Fewardentius et Galassius animadvers. in S. Irenæi “libros factum putant ex Hebr. יא Ja cum addito o, JAO. Samaritani, teste Theodoreto et adno- “tatore Grabio in eundem Irenæum, Jabe (here we have the Jave or Jove) illud appellasse dicun- “tur, Judæi vero Aia Aja, quod est Hebraicè יא ie Jah, Tibetice pariter Jah. In his igitur voci- “bus PHOTA-JAH, nominatus cernitur XACHA tamquam magnus ille Lhamarum, et Bonsiorum “DEUS BUDDA.”⁶ In the Aja here named may be the origin of the Aje-mere treated of in Vol. I. pp. 405, 407, 408, &c., and in the whole passage there is a confirmation of several other sugges- tions of mine in the former part of this work.

Georgius,⁷ without having the slightest suspicion of the nature of my theory, states his opinion that the Kam-deva is derived from, or is the same as, the חכמ hkm or wisdom of the Chaldee. It is very certain that, if my theory be right, every deity resolves into the Sun; each one of their names, either directly or indirectly, ought to have the meaning of wisdom.⁸ Kam פלא pla, sa- pientia.

Was not Ερωσ often used as the name of Venus as well as Cupid? In like manner Kanyā, the name of Cristna, was also the name of the Zodiacal sign Virgo.⁹ Ερωσ read anagrammatically is

¹ Georgius, Alph. Tib. p. 750.

P. 749.

² P. 748.⁴ P. 745.³ Vide p. 747.⁵ Ibid. p. 746.⁷ Ibid. III. p. 728.⁸ See also *ibid.* 750.⁹ Bentley, p. 202.

nothing but *rose*, from which Jesus was called the Rose—the rose of Sharon—of Is-uren. And from this came the Rossi-crusians.

The Cabalistic Jews often insert the *jod* or prefix it to words, as they say, for the sake of a mystery; but in reality for the same reason that the Irish Bishop writes his name X Doyle. This practice admitted, I believe that C-ama was both Cupid and Venus, Cama and Cama-deva, כמה *kme*, desiderare, amare,¹ and was in fact C or X-ama. See pp. 760, 761, and Appendix to the first volume. Cuma was the same, as was also Kumari or Komari on Cape Comarin, near which ruled the Xamorin or Zamorin, or Semiramis. Was Comarin the Coma-Marina? I believe that Cæsar was X-æsar—Tzar, whence the female Tzarina. I believe that ΙΧΘΥΣ, as I have formerly said (Vol. I. p. 636), is I-IXΘΥΣ: and that in like manner also Mama is M-ama; that Momptha is M-Omptha; that Mia is M-ia or M-ie. I is the tenth letter of the new alphabet, and M is the tenth letter of the sixteen-letter alphabet. Then 'i in the Hebrew notation answers to the X in the Etruscan, Oscan, or Latin, which we have seen stands both for 10 and 600. This is like the Samech, which is the Mem final. As the Samech it is 60; as Mem final, 600. The Ξ called Xi, is 60, X *Chi*, 600. The Hebrew װ *ss* is six—Greek ΕΞ εξ six; the aspirant breathing, as in other cases,² being substituted for the sibillant letter, which, however, is found in the Latin, Saxon, and English, *six*.

Iodia is Ayoudia. I suspect that the Ad of Rajahpoutana and Western Syria, and Hadad, is Iad, or I-hadad; that IE is Io y' *io* of Syria; that God, Chod, is Od, Hod.³ In all the cases above, the I, the X, and the M, are monograms prefixed for the sake of mystery, as we constantly see the X prefixed to sentences when not used as a letter, in our religious books of the middle ages; and as Romish priests still use it.

The Iod is a point, the Centre is a point, every thing tends to the Centre.

The word Sacra. I believe is found in the Hindoo word *Para-sacti*. The Tibetan language has no B. Para is ברא *bra*, creator. *Sach* is, in the Egyptian language, *flamma*, and Ti is Di, sacred, holy. Georgius⁴ says, Para-sacti is “excellentissima virtus, &c., primam emanationem “Dei; Flammam fluentem a Deo.” But I do not doubt that it was also *akme* or *hkm*. In fine, it is *divine wisdom*.⁵

Parasakti, Adisakti, Devaki, and Parakta, have all the same meaning. Para or Ad, and Devaki, mean the Deity, and sakti a *flame*.⁶ These are also the same as Bavani and Mama-ja. Sometimes Parasakti is masculine, sometimes feminine. Sakti is also the same as *verbum* and *sapientia*.⁷ Chati, I am persuaded, is the same as Sacti, and is the Hebrew חטה *hte*, and in English means *heat*. Substituting, as Parkhurst says was very common in the Hebrew, the װ *s*, the sibillant letter for the aspirate ח *h*, the word would become sati. I am quite satisfied we have here, or in the word just now named, Sci-akham, the meaning of the Sacra or Xaca, and that it means the Logos, the Sapientia, the Ras.

Parasakti, like Semele, the mother of Bacchus, was combustam in æthereo igne.⁸ She was consumed in the flames of her son. This is the assumption of the blessed virgin, which took place in the autumn, when the constellation of Virgo disappears, and is rendered invisible by the solar rays.⁹ But Para-sacti was Lachmi, and Lachmi was nothing but L'hkm, *the wise*.

“Ex his, quæ mecum inter viam communicarunt laudati PP. Cappucini e Tihetanis Missionibus reduces, protinus intellexi fam arcto et inseparabili vinculo apud eas gentes duo hæc, *litteras*

¹ Georg p. 728.

² Parkhurst, p. 776.

³ But Georgius (Alp. Tib. p. 685) has shewn, Ad or Adad or Hadad, in Syria, to be Buddha.

⁴ P. 97.

⁵ Ib. p. 98.

⁶ Ib.

⁷ Ib.

⁸ Ib. p. 102.

⁹ Vide Dupuis.

“ et *superstitionem*, inter se cohærescere, ut alterum sine altero nec pertractari, nec cogitari quæat. Ut enim video, quem admodum defluunt radii à natura solis, sic litteras ab ipsa Dei substantia defluxisse concipiunt. Simile quiddam de Vedam Bramhæ, deque *Atzala Isureni* libro, opinantur Indi.”¹ The truth of the observation respecting the close connexion between letters and superstition cannot be denied, and thus this beautiful invention, which ought to have been the greatest blessing to mankind, has been, till lately, its greatest curse. But if at first it forged the chain, it will break it at last.

On the Tibetan alphabet Georgius says, “ Aliud quid longe majus atque præstantius de litterarum suarum natura, ac dignitate Tibetani opinantur. Iestas uti prodigiosa quædam munera e cœlo demissa venerantur: Deoque *Sapientiæ Giam-Jang* tanquam auctori, et artificii principi referunt acceptas.” When I consider the *Deoque Sapientiæ*, the name of the country Achim, the Pushto in North and South India, the evident Judæan mythos in both, I cannot help suspecting that the Deus Giam-Jang is the God or Iao of Siam or Sion, in the country of Judia, adjoining to the present Nepaul and Tibet. The close connexion between letters and superstition, noticed by Georgius, tends materially to support my opinion, that letters were at first mythical and magical, and we know that they were every where supposed to emanate from the Deity. Georgius explains the word Tangut to mean *Dominus Cæli et Terræ*. If the *T* be a nominal prefix, the a=æ, ng=y, u=ï, thus *Aou*. Tangut is the name of God in Peru. Georgius then goes on to explain that Ti-bet is *Ti-bot*, or *Ti-bout*, or Ti-Boutta, or Di-Buddha.² He adds, “ Hoc vero recta oritur à gentili *Pot-Jid*, quo certo nomine non ante famosi Buttæ tempora insigniri ea natio cœpit.”³ Tibet is called Potyid by Sir W. Jones.⁴ He makes an important observation on the nature of the Tibetan language,⁵ which appears to be in a great measure Monosyllabic, and thus tends to prove its antiquity. He then goes on to state that *Jid* is a cognomen of Buddha, and means Unicus or Unigenitus;⁶ and that it is the “ *Jehid* Phœnicium, aut Ihido Syrum.” (It is, in fact, Ii-di.) He confirms almost all which I have before given from Creuzer respecting Buddha. On the name of Xaca, he says it is called, in the Tibetan language, *Sciakham*. That is, I suppose, the *Sci-akham* or *Hakim*, just now treated of.

I suspect that the Phœnician Jehid or Iid, is nothing but the Chaldee II of the Targums, with an abbreviation of the Deus, Dis, Deva, and means the God Ii.

The Deity Isan and Isuren of India was the Isis of Egypt. The name came from the Hebrew יִסוֹ *iso*, with the Tamul termination in *en*, Isur-en. This deity is the same as Mahadeus and Mahadeva. It has generally four arms, and is often seated on the Lotus. Fire is its peculiar emblem. It has three eyes. It is also often carried on a BULL. One of its epithets is Hydropism.⁷ This is the Greek ἵδωρ and Ἰσις, and connects it with the refined doctrine of water, which approaches to something very near to the spiritual fire and the hydrogen of the moderns. It is adored under the form of the Linga, or Priapus. It is Pluto, the Egyptian Amenti and the *Giam Indicus*. It is Brahma and Tehiven. “ *Dominus humidæ naturæ et origo sacrorum fluminum*,” the Giam Indicus—judex universorum. From the word Giam comes, I suspect, the Ganga or Janga. Finally, Georgius says, “ Sol est Isuren, qualis erat Osiris apud Egyptios.”⁸

It is said of Mani that he left a book of paintings. In one of the apocryphal Gospels Jesus is said to have been the son of a Dyer or a Painter, another of a Potter, in *the four* of a Carpenter, and in all of an Artificer. Georgius says, “ Verum non opus est multis, ut ostendam orientales

¹ Georg. Alph. Tib. præf. p. ix.² Alph. Tib. p. 16.³ Præf. p. 10.⁴ Asiat Res. Vol. III. p. 10.⁵ P. 11.⁶ Ib. p. xi.⁷ Georg. Alph. Tib. p. 156.⁸ P. 155.

“ omnes uno eodemque nomine *Pictorem, Tinctoremque* vocare. Vide Castellum in צכע (*zko*). “ Quum vero *Arteng* dicimus, eoque designamus *Librum* picturarum Mani, (quia, ut inquit Renaudotius, figuris peregrinis, et ignotis refertus erat,) intellegere *debemus Librum eo sensu, quo intelligunt Brammhane Vedam, et Tibetani Cid sive Cioch*. Nempe, ut *Vedam* est Bramha, “ et *cid Xaca*, ita *Arteng* est ipse Mani, *virtus, emanatio Patris luminum, ejusque Filius, et anima* “ dans et accipiens formas, ac figuras omnes in eo portentoso mysteriorum libro contentas.”¹ Here we find Brahma and Buddha both having the meaning of the word *Book*. Here is confirmed what I have before said that *Veda* is *Beda* or *Buddha*. The book of the Manichæans was called *the treasure*, and being a *Veda* would be *a treasure of Wisdom*. Bacchus is called Liber, בכה *bka* and תות *tut*, which in Chaldee mean *Morus*, the name of the *Morea* of Greece.² The *Morus* or *Mulberry-tree* is a very mystical plant; it is said to be *sapientissima arbor*. It was probably thus designated because it had the same name as the God of Wisdom. Brahma is the same as Brahaspati, who is worshiped the same day as Suarasuoti, (*Sara-iswati*), the *Dea scientiarum*: from this, Georgius says, he thinks the word Brahma came to mean *Scientia*. The truth is, wherever *Scientia* is found, *Sapientia* may be written.³

We have seen, in p. 320, that the natives of Siam call their God Iach Iach, the Greek Iacché. Now, is it not possible that in the Tibetan language this may be the Siakhim, the aspirated חכמ *hkm*—and this Siak and Iacch the same? Parkhurst says, the aspirate breathing is constantly substituted for the sibillant letter.⁴ This would make *Saca Iaca*. The festivals of Bacchus in Greece were called *Iacæa*.⁵

“ At Typhon ab eodem Plutarcho ex Phrygiis literis dicitur filius Isaacci Ισαακ τῷ Ἡρακλῆος “ ὁ Τυφῶν, Isaacci, quem genuit Hercules, filius fuit Typhon.”⁶ May Isaac, the son of Hercules, who was *Cristna*, who was *Samson*, have come from צש *iso*, *to save*, and *Xaca*, or from I and *Xaca*, or from צש *iso* and חכמ *hkm*? Either of these etymons is strictly in keeping with the remainder of the mythos.

Brahma is said to have been the inventor of Hymns and Verses, and the Brahmins are not permitted to *recite* but only to *sing* the Vedas. To account for this they have a story of Brahma, like Jupiter for the love of Leda, being turned into a swan. When he was about to be killed by Iswara, he sung hymns and verses to her praise, to pacify her. From this came the story of the musical singing of swans when they are about to die.⁷

Brahma carries a book as an emblem. This was because he was the first emanation or divine Wisdom, and the Wisdom contained in the *Veda* or book of Wisdom came from him. Hence, in Greece, Bacchus or Brahme was called Liber.⁸

I think, from a passage in Georgius, the real origin of the meaning of the term Judah or Juda,—the religion or the name of the tribe may be discovered,—of the tribe or religion which Eusebius said existed before the time of Abraham. He observes, that Buddha is called *Jid*, which is the same as *Ieoud*, who was the son of Saturn, and that it is merely an epithet, meaning *Unigenitum*. Hebræis est יחיד (*ihid*) *Iehid* Isaacci epithetum.⁹ Gen. xxii. 2.¹⁰ Now I think this shews that the tribe were followers of the *Unigenitum*, in short, of the *Logos* or *Buddha*, who was the only-begotten of his Father.

¹ Tib. Alph.² Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. Part i. p. 265.³ Georg. p. 114.⁴ In voce צש *ss*, II p. 776.⁵ Vide Hermes Scythicus, p. 136.⁶ Georgius Alph. Tib. p. 26.⁷ Vide Georg. Alph. Tib. p. 110.⁸ Ib. p. 114.⁹ Bocharto.¹⁰ Georg. Alph. Tib. Sect. xi.

Again Georgius says,¹ “Brevi, Xaca *Jehid*, *Ihido*, and *Ihid*, (quod est insigne cognomentum et attributum *Buddæ*, *Butæ*, sive *Boto* in vernaculâ voce *Tibeti Pot-Tit*,) *Poto* scilicet, seu *Boutta* “Unigenitus aut Primogenitus.” He had before shewn that *Jehid* was *Juda*; hence we come to the fact, that the tribe of *Isaac*, *Ihid*, or *Judah*, was a tribe of *Buddhists*.

2. The *Scala* or *ladder*, formerly alluded to in Vol. I. p. 413, I believe signified a chain or ladder of transmigration, by which the soul climbed up to heaven,² and that *Scala* or *Sacala* is *Xaca-clo*, and came to mean a ladder, or the ladder of the Mount of *Solyma*, or *Peace* or *Salvation*, from the ladder of metamorphoses or regenerations. The system of regeneration is exactly that of a ladder. The dream of *Jacob*, with the seventy-two angels ascending and descending, the mysticism of which no one will deny, alludes to this: the *Xaca-clo* is the series of ten regenerations, which the *Brahmins* taught that every human being passed through. In the names of *Sicily* we have, first, *Siculia*, as it is called by *Virgil*, which is *Xaca-clo-ia*; this was *Buddhist*. The next was, *Trina-cria* or *Trina-crios*—the *Triune Aries*; this was *Crestism*.³ In Vol. I. pp. 813—816, I represented the double trinity and the system of emanations to form a chain, the last link of the first forming the first link of the second; and thus the whole system, beginning at the *To Oy*, formed a chain or a ladder from the highest to the lowest.

Is it possible that the veneration for *Apes* may have taken its rise from a word of the ancient language—the *Chaldean* misunderstood? *Georgius* says,⁴ “*Simia* Arabicè בראם *bram*, *Boram*, “*Africanis* ברם *brm*.” It is well known to all *Indian* scholars, that *Cristna* is said to have invaded *Ceylon*, accompanied by an army of *Monkeys*, by whose means he conquered it; and we are told that this is the belief of the country. The simple fact was, that the sectaries of the *Crest*, the *Brahmins*, invaded it, and the whole arises from the identity in the *Indian* language of the words for *Brahmin* and *Ape* or *Monkey*. In this manner numbers of little mythoses have arisen in all parts of the world. In a similar manner arose the mythos of *Bacchus's grapes*. The word for *grape* in *Greek* is Βοτρυς, this is a corruption of *Buddha*, and *Bacchus* was *Buddha*, and *Buddha* was *Wisdom*; whence the *grape* in *Latin* is called *race-mus*—evidently the *Hebrew* *Ras*, *wisdom*, and the Παξ, the stone of the grape.

Salivahana is also called *Saca*.⁵ In *Bali* they have a period called the year of *Saca*.⁶

The *God* in the temple on the mountain of *Lawuh*, in *Java*, is called *Sukuh*.⁷ This is the mountain of *L'Awu* or *THE Ieo*, and his name *Saca*.

The large temples in *Java* are built without cement in the joints, in the *Cyclopæan* order of architecture—all the stones mortised together.⁸

We are constantly told by all travellers, that the *Lama* of *Tibet* is adored as *God*. But in this I do not doubt that our travellers permit their prejudice and bigotry to blind them. If he be considered to be the *Supreme Being*, how came the *Tibetians* to have a most magnificent temple to *Buddha*, at *Lassa*, the place of the *Lama's* residence? of which a ground-plan is given in *Georgius*.⁹ The fact is, the followers of the *Lamb* at *Rome* elect their *Vicramaditya* or *Grand Vicar* from themselves, generally choosing the most imbecile of the college for the *God* upon earth, as he does call, or used to call, himself. The followers of the *Lamb* in *Tibet* have found it better to select an

¹ Sect. cxxiii.

² Vide *Georgius Alph. Tib. Ap. iii. p. 678*.

³ From this idea the division of any given space into equal parts, and probably from the decimal notation, ten parts, was called a *Scala* or *Scale*.

⁴ *Alph. Tib. p. 28*.

⁵ *Crawford, Hist. Ind. Arch. Vol. I. p. 300*.

⁶ *Ibid.*

⁷ *Ib. Vol. II. pl. 18*.

⁸ *Ib. p. 199*.

⁹ *Sect. cxliiii. p. 406*.

infant, whom they educate. The same reason operates in both conclaves. In each, a similar cause produces a similar effect,—an imbecile Lama.

The whole of what we have seen respecting Sacca and the Saxons, must be considered as a preparation for an inquiry into a Pontifical government, (to be developed in the future books,) which was brought with the feudal system to England and Europe, long before the time of Cæsar. It will be found useful also in considering the origin of letters.

CHAPTER III

Judæan Mythos in Egypt—Menes. Noah—Cheres—Abraham Tulis—Joseph—Grecian History a Travesty—Language of Egypt—Deisul Voyage of Salvation.

I now beg my reader to recall to his recollection the multitude of fragments of the Christian and Jewish mythos which, in his reading, he must have found scattered about Upper Egypt. I beg him to look at and read the accounts of my Figures 27 B and 35. These things are all disguised or instantly put out of sight by the assertion, that they are the remains of the Gnostic or Nestorian (that is, as the learned Nimrod says, the Buddhists) Christians. The existence of the mythos, which I shall now exhibit, in Egypt, easily accounts for and explains all these hitherto inexplicable remains of the Jewish and Christian mythos, on the ancient temples in Upper Egypt and in Nubia. As might be expected, the prejudices of education have operated on the learned German Heeren, to blind him to the Jewish and Christian mythos; but yet, in one instance, the truth involuntarily creeps out. He says, "Another field opens itself here for divines, if they would like "to compare the religious notions of ancient Thebes with the descriptions given by the Jews of "their sanctuaries, the tabernacle, the temple, and the sacred utensils.

"This is not the place for a comparison of this kind: but how many things described in the "Scriptures do we find in these engravings! the ark of the covenant (here carried in procession), "the cherubim with their extended wings, the holy candlesticks, the shew bread, and many parts "of the sacrifices! In the architecture itself a certain similarity is instantly recognised, although "among the Jews every thing was on a smaller scale."¹ In his maps the temples of Meroe, in several instances, appear built in the exact cross-form of our churches.

The observation of Heeren, I shall now shew, has been confirmed by a very learned Frenchman, the Abbé Guerin de Rocher. But my reader will be kind enough to observe, that although the similitudes pointed out by Heeren, amount to almost a proof of my theory, they, in a similar manner, amount almost to a proof of the falsity of the Abbé's theory, which will now be explained.

After finding the Judæan mythos, the mythos which Eusebius asserts existed before Abraham, in North and South India, in Syria, and in China, it would have been very singular if it had not been found in Egypt. This singularity has been proved not to exist by the Abbé Guerin de

¹ Heeren, on Egypt, Vol. II. p. 297

Rocher, who has undertaken to shew, in his work called *Histoire des Temps Fabuleux*, that the history of Egypt, detailed by Herodotus, Diodorus, Suidas, Manetho, &c., is not a true history of Egypt, but a mere travesty of the history of the Jews; and however much I may differ from him, both generally and in many particulars, yet I think he has proved his case, so far as to shew, that the two were, in many instances, substantially the same, as they ought to be, if they were nothing but a repetition of the same mythos; but which they could not possibly be, and be at the same time both true histories of countries, as he very justly observes. All this tends strongly to prove that Herodotus was really the father of history, the first real historian: all the works before his, being mere mythoses, founded on the traditionary, unwritten stories of each country, detailed by the priests for the purpose of religion, not of history.

It is necessary to observe, that the Abbé does not pretend to shew merely that parts of the Egyptian history agree with and dovetail into such parts of the history of the Jews as relate to respective periods, but that the Egyptians have taken the Jewish history, and have travestied it (to use his word) to form a new history. Between these two my reader must perceive that there is a mighty difference. Had he shewn the former, he would indeed have greatly strengthened the Jewish history as a history, but the latter is another matter.

The Abbé has exhibited so much skill and ingenuity in discovering the meaning of several parables called parts of the Egyptian history, that I have no doubt whatever, if he had been unfettered by religious prejudice, he would have made out the whole mythos. The discoveries he has made did not arise from his abstract love of truth, but merely from a belief that it would enable him the better to defend his own religion and the interests of his order.

He supposes that the history of Egypt was completely lost by the natives, in the course of the period when the Persians possessed it, after the conquest of it by Cambyses. Nothing but the excess of religious prejudice could have induced any one to believe, that, in the short time during which the Persians possessed Egypt, all knowledge of their ancient history, and of their history at that time not properly ancient to them, should be completely lost by the natives, and also that they should all of them have been so totally devoid of understanding, as that they could not make up a story of their own to pass off as a history of their country, but that they should be obliged to go to the little distant mountain tribe which Herodotus could not discover, said to have been driven out of their country several hundred years before, to borrow their history, by a travesty or transfer of which they made up a history for themselves¹—not using the names of their own kings, but actually names out of the history of the distinct mountain tribe just alluded to? The Abbé has been attacked in no very measured or very fair terms by several of the philosophers, on account of his etymologies and other little matters; but he has been very ably and successfully defended. His opponents do not appear to have touched upon the absurdity of the theory to account for these travesties, or historic parables. As all party writers do, they laid hold of exceptions—they seized on and exposed particular points, but the general whole, which they ought to have attacked, they left untouched. In fact, the Abbe overthrew all their previous doctrines, and not having the least idea of any universal mythos, or other cause, to account for the undeniable effect pointed out by him, they could give him no reasonable answer, though the general absurdity of the cause which he assigned, or the way in which he accounted for the effect, was evident enough. They ought candidly to have admitted the fact of the identity of the histories of Genesis and of Egypt, and have said, “We admit the identity you contend for; we cannot

¹ Why did they not go to their obelisks, which M. Champollion has found covered with their histories? Why? but because M. Champollion has discovered nothing!

“ deny it; but the reason which you assign for the identity appears to us absurd, and we cannot admit it: there must be some other reason for it, which is yet unknown.” This would have been candid; but instead of this, as defeated parties usually act, they had recourse to ridicule, misrepresentation, and clamour, and endeavoured to poh-poh him down.

The Abbé says, “ Je commence par les temps fabuleux des Egyptiens, depuis Ménès, leur premier roi, suivant tous leurs historiens, jusqu’ au temps où l’ Egypte soumise aux Perses, devint une province de leur empire. On verra, par un rapprochement soutenu de toute la suite des règnes, et des faits de chaque règne, que cette histoire répond à l’ histoire sainte, depuis Noé, le père de tous les hommes d’ après le déluge, jusqu’ à la fin de la captivité des Juifs à Babylone: et que ce n’ est même qu’ un extrait suivi, quoique défiguré, de ce que l’ Ecriture elle-même nous apprend de l’ Egypte dans cet intervalle; en un mot, que tout ce qu’ Hérodote, Manéthon, Eratosthène et Diodore de Sicile nous racontent de l’ Egypte jusqu’ à cette époque, n’ est, aux descriptions pres, qu’ une traduction, à la vérité, pleine d’ erreurs et de fautes grossières, que les Egyptiens s’ étoient faite ou procurée des endroits de l’ Ecriture qui les regardent, et dont ils s’ étoient composé une histoire; c’ est le sujet de trois premiers volumes que je présente au public.”¹ This is a very different matter from having taken parts of the Jewish history, to fill up the lacunæ in the corresponding parts of their own history.

The Abbé’s assertion that, in the time of Menes, the first king, whose name was, in fact, the same as that of Noah, Egypt was a marsh, with the exception alone of the district of Thebes, which comprised all Upper Egypt, that is, that it was covered with water, is in exact accordance with what I have said in Vol. I. pp. 291, &c., and 336. He afterward shews that the history of Thebes is a travesty of the history of the flood of Noah and of the Ark. That the same particulars are in both the histories,—that from Thebes the doves went out,—that the name Thebes for that city and the ark are the same,—that at Thebes an immense ship was built, and that the first men and animals of the present world came out from Thebes, &c., &c. But I will now give to my reader, an extract from the work of Mons. Bonnaud,² one of the Abbé’s defenders, in which, abstracted from the Abbé’s book, he places by the side of each other the History of Herodotus and of Genesis, which will serve to give a general idea of the nature of the Abbé’s work better than any description which I can write.

Debutons par l’ arche de Noé, laquelle s’ appelle en Hébreu *THEB*, que les Egyptiens ont prise pour le ville de *Thèbes*; nous verrons en suite l’ histoire de Jacob travestie par eux en celle de Sésostris, roi conquérant. Tenons-nous-en pour le moment à ces deux morceaux que l’ auteur de l’ *histoire véritable* a dévoilés.

HISTOIRE D’ EGYPTÉ.

1. Ménès est celui qui regna le premier des hommes.

HISTOIRE SAINTE.

1. Noé, dont le nom en Hébreu est *Né* ou *Mnée*, son dérivé, qui signifie *repos*,³ est le père commun de tous les peuples: c’ est dans l’ Ecriture le premier homme qui règne dans un sens après le déluge: puis qu’ il se trouve le chef et le souverain naturel de tout le genre humain réduit alors à sa famille.

¹ P. xliii.

² Vol. V. p. 6. Histoire Des Temps Fabuleux, Tome V. 8vo. à Paris. Par L’ Abbé Guérin de Rocher. Chez Gautier et Frères, et Co. 1824.

³ M, en Hébreu est une lettre servile au commencement du mot. J’ ai cru que, pour me mettre plus à portée des lecteurs qui ignorent les langues anciennes, il convenoit d’ écrire en lettres ordinaires les mots Hébreux dont il m’ a fallu faire un fréquent usage, vu la nature de l’ objet que je me propose de discuter. Ceux qui seroient curieux de vérifier ces mots de la langue Hébraïque, peuvent recourir à l’ *histoire véritable des temps fabuleux*.

2. Du tems de *Ménès* toute l'*Egypte* n'étoit qu'un marais à l'exception du seul *nome* ou canton de *Thèbes*, c'est-à-dire, qu'elle était tout inondée.

3. Les habitans de *Thèbes* se disoient les plus anciens des hommes.

4. À *Thèbes* fut construit un grand navire de près de trois cents coudées de long.

5. Hérodote dit que deux colombes s'étoient envoyées de *Thèbes* en différentes contrées.

6. Les animaux, suivant les Egyptiens, furent formés d'abord dans le pays de *Thèbes*.

7. *Ménès* apprit aux peuples à honorer les Dieux et à leur faire des sacrifices.

8. *Ménès* fut le premier à introduire le luxe de la table.

9. Les habitans de *Thèbes* se vantoient d'avoir été les premiers à connoître la vigne.

2. Du temps de *Noé*, non seulement l'*Egypte*, mais la terre entière fut inondée par le déluge, et ce *nome* de *Thèbes*, qui seul ne l'étoit pas, c'est l'*arche* qui se sauva du déluge. *THEBE* ou comme on prononce *THEBAH*, est le mot constamment employé dans le texte Hébreu pour signifier *arche*.

3. *Thbe* ou *Thebah* (l'*arche* de *Noé*) renferma en effet dans son sein les pères de tous les hommes, et par conséquent les plus anciens de tous, à dater du déluge qui fut comme un renouvellement du genre humain.

4. La *Thbe* ou la *Thebah*, l'*arche* de *Noé*, avoit trois cents coudées de longueur.

5. *Noé* fait envoler une colombe par deux fois de sa *Thbe* ou de son *arche*, pour s'assurer, avant que d'en sortir, que la terre a été desséchée.

6. L'*Ecriture* dit que tous les animaux furent renfermés dans l'*arche*, et en sortirent, *Thbe* en Hébreu signifiant l'*arche*, voilà comme tous les animaux sont sortis de *Thèbes*.

7. *Mnée* autrement *Noé* au sortir de l'*arche* éleva un autel au Seigneur, dit l'*Ecriture* et offrit des holocaustes sur cet autel, par conséquent, des sacrifices.

8. *Noé* après le déluge eut la permission expresse de se nourrir de la chair des animaux.

9. *Noé* en sortant de l'*arche* (*Thbe*) fut le premier qui planta la vigne.

That the two stories are closely connected no one can doubt: but the Abbé's theory, that the Egyptian is a travesty of that of the Jews, to which the Egyptians had recourse in consequence of the destruction, by Cambyses, of all their records, receives a terrible blow from an observation which he makes in the next page—that the same history is told of the Grecian Thebes as is told of the Thebes of Egypt. The consequence of this the Abbé does not perceive, viz. that it is totally incredible that they should both be the same, without a common cause, and this could not be the conquest by Cambyses, because he never conquered the Grecian Thebes. In fact, it overthrows the Abbé's whole system; but it confirms mine beautifully, viz. that the stories are all one common mythos, in all countries disguised in the dress of history. Accident could not possibly be the cause.

The Abbé's observation, that the word used for the name of Thebes is exactly the same word as that used to describe the ark of Noah, again overthrows the whole of his system: for the ancient city of Thebes destroyed by Cambyses, and sung of by Homer, under the name of *Thebes*, could not have had its name given by the priests about the time of Herodotus, which is what the Abbé's system requires. The very great antiquity of the names of the cities of Thebes in Egypt and Greece, as proved by Homer, takes from under the edifice erected by the Abbé every part of its foundation. It is not credible that one or both these cities should have this name given as a substitute for the real history lost in Cambyses' conquest, though there can be no doubt that the history of Genesis and of Herodotus are the same.

3. I have observed, Vol. I. p. 602, that the kings of Egypt, whose names ended in *cheres*, were renewed incarnations of the *Χρης*, *mitis*. On these kings the Abbé says, "Mycérinus, successeur de Chéphren ou Chabryis, appelé par Diodore, Menchérinus ou Chérinus; par Eratosthène,

Caras ou Ocaras ; par Manéthon, Men-cheres, et de quantité d'autres noms terminés en cerès ou cherès, sans compter ceux qui ne le sont pas ; roi plein de douceur, de religion et d'équité, qui rend au peuple opprimé la liberté de sacrifier, qui le soulage dans ses maux, qui se rend recommandable par son extrême exactitude à rendre la justice : qui va jusqu' à satisfaire à ses dépens, ceux qui se plaignent de ses jugements : qui est condamné par l'oracle à *mourir avant le temps* ; qui prend le parti d'errer dans des lieux solitaires, où il se fait éclairer la nuit, comme le soleil l'éclaire durant le jour" ¹ I think few persons will fail to see in this early chres or *Χρης*, the prototype of a later one. The same mythos is here, and this cannot be disputed. We have here in the *mourir avant le temps*, the person crucified in Egypt of the Apocalypse. The Abbé after this proceeds to shew, that the Cheres was Moses, but this only tends to strengthen the proof that Moses was an Avatar, ² a Messiah, a divine incarnation, saving his people, in fact a *Χρης*. Amidst the blunders and confusion of the different historians of Egypt, it is easy to see here, the *Christian* mythos ; even the name *Χρης* is found in the word *Cheres*, ³ one name of what is called by Manetho the second dynasty, consisting of three kings, *Ilas*, Sethenès, Chères, ⁴ evidently the mistaken Tripety. And we must not forget the infant Orus, and the Virgo paritura.

4. The Abbé finds Abraham in Binothis, whom he asserts to be *Bn-Thré* בן-תררה *bn tre*, or Ben-Therah, son of Terah. This Binothis he shews was said by Manetho to be succeeded by a king called Tulis. Binothis is said to have established the first queen in Egypt, or to have first given to females the honours of Royalty. This queen was Sarah, whose name when changed from *Sarai* meant, instead of a queen or princess, *the* queen. After Binothis, Manetho puts *Ilas* or Tulis ; but this person the Jews and Arabs make to be the ravisher of Sarah. The different historians, all ignorant of the true state of the case, confound the parties ; but they are all evidently here. The word Tulis means *ravisher* in the Hebrew and Arabic. ⁵ Thus Tulis or *Ilas* was the stealer or ravisher of Sarah, the sister of Abraham. The history of this Tulis, as given by Suidas, is very remarkable. ⁶ He says, "Thulis reigned over all Egypt, and his empire " extended even over the ocean. He gave his name to one of its isles (Ultima Thule). Puffed " up with success, he went to consult the oracle of Serapis ; and, after having offered his sacrifice, " he addressed to him these words : ' Tell me, Oh, master of Fire, the true, the happy par excel- " lence, who rulest the course of the stars,—tell me if ever there was before one greater than I, " ' or will ever be one greater after me.' The oracle answered him in these words : ' First God, " ' afterward the Word, and with them the Holy Spirit : ⁷ all three are of the same nature, and " ' make but one whole, of which the power is eternal ; go away quickly, mortal, thou who hast " ' but an uncertain life.' Going out from the temple he was put to death by his own countrymen " in the country of the Africans." (*Αφρων*.) ⁸ But the most remarkable part of this story is, that the word Tulis means *crucified*, תלה *tle*, suspendit : תלוי *tlui*, suspensus, crucifixus. Here in the country of the Africans—in Egypt we have again *the crucified* of the Apocalypse. Thlui is the name given by the Jews to Jesus Christ, ⁹ meaning *the crucified*. Serapis, the God consulted, was regarded as the Saviour of Egypt. ¹⁰ I have little doubt that Serapis was put to death as well as Osiris, but that he was crucified. It was under his temple at Alexandria that the cross

¹ Histoire Des Tems Fabuleaux. Tome V. p. 136.

² The word Avatar is probably *abba-tur*, a renewal of father, Tur.

³ P. 300.

⁴ P. 297.

⁵ Ib. p. 298.

⁶ See, for the answer of the Oracle to Sesostris, Vol. I. p. 805.

⁷ Πρωτα Θεος, μετεπειτα Λογος, και Πνευμα συν αυτοις.

⁸ Ib. p. 403.

⁹ Ib. p. 306.

¹⁰ Ib. p. 309.

was found when it was destroyed by one of the Roman Emperors. We cannot forget that Serapis was considered by Hadrian and the Gentiles to be the peculiar God of the Christians.

The Egyptian history is evidently a garbled, and, in many respects, a confused misrepresentation of the same history or mythos as that of the Jews; the Abbé attributes this misrepresentation to the ignorance of the Egyptians in the Jewish language, but who, on the contrary, must have been well acquainted with it, as appears from their names of men and places, which are almost all Hebrew. It is much more probably attributable to the ignorance of the four Greek authors, who evidently betray their ignorance in a variety of ways, and indeed confess it. But the fact that they are, at the bottom, the same mythoses or histories cannot be doubted. Here, then, we find the reason why the Jewish prophet, Isaiah xix. 18, says, that the true God *should* be adored, or *was*¹ adored at five temples in the land of Egypt; and here we find the reason of the pictures of the Judæan mythos in Egypt in several of my groups of figures, and of the Judæan names of towns, mountains, and districts, which I have before pointed out, and here we find the meaning of the expression in the Apocalypse, the *Lord crucified in Egypt*.²

But it is a very important observation which I have to make in addition to this, viz. that the text (Isa. xix. 18) does not only say, as our Bible renders it, that one shall be called the city of destruction; but it also says, that one shall be called the city of the Ers, *הָעִיר אֲשֶׁר לְאֶרֶץ e-ers*, or THE SUN,³ or the Saviour—according to the Arabic *حرس* *to save*. Here we have proof of several of my theories. Here we have the *Xρης*, the Chres, the Ceres, the *Ερος*, the Eri, and Heri, and Hari of Arabia, all identified with the Sun, and with the Preserver and Destroyer. And here we have the Hebrew *הָרִים ers*, the origin of the Sanscrit, Eri or Heri, *Saviour*.

Of late I have never closely examined a text of the Bible which has not brought to my mind an assertion of the Tamuls, that their ancient sixteen-letter sacred book had five meanings. I am quite certain that I shall be able to shew—to prove—that every letter of the Hebrew had four, and I think probably five, meanings. I request my reader to consider well the different meanings of this word, *הָרִים ers*, as an example. I have lately begun to have some suspicion, that it was with a reference to this mystery, that several of the Hebrew letters were what we call similars, but that they were originally identicals. This will be scouted,—poh-pohed down, by every Christian and Jewish Hebraist with whom I am acquainted, for I do not know one who is not afraid of too much being discovered. I never speak to any one of them upon these subjects, without finding all their eloquence instantly in requisition, either to shew that I have made no discovery, or to shew that it is quite out of the question that any should be made; but never do I find them take the other side, and endeavour to clear up doubts or remove difficulties.

To return to my subject: although there are many things in which I cannot agree with the learned Abbé Guerin de Rocher, I maintain that he has made out his case, that the history of Genesis, from Noah to the captivity, is to be found substantially in the history of Egypt, which he calls travestied, or, as he says, one taken from the other. Then here we have to all appearance a history in the time of Herodotus, which is, in fact, no history at all; for if it is merely a copy or travesty of the history of the people of Syria, it cannot be a history of the people of Egypt. Here, then, we have a most striking fact to support my doctrine, that we have really nothing of the nature of a true history before the time of Herodotus. And here we have Herodotus searching for history in Egypt, deceived by a mythos, the same as a mythos in Syria: and, if it were not a

¹ Here is a double reading *יהיו* *ieiu* and *יהי* *iei*, so it may be either, There shall be, or There have been. See Pagninus.

² See Vol. I., p. 694, note 3, where, for Rev. ii. 8, read Rev. xi. 8.

³ Vide Gessenius in voce.

mythos, what could induce the priests of Egypt to have given Herodotus a story in which Abraham, Sarah, and the other persons, in the Syrian history, were actors, as Egyptian history? Why did they not give the history, or the greatest part of it, correctly, as we have it in Genesis, instead of travestying it? Of course, the Abbé takes as much of the histories as is enough for his purpose, omitting all the remainder; but we can have no difficulty in finding the remainder of the mythos of North and South India, in the death and resurrection of Orus and Osiris. The Abbé observes,¹ that the different histories are confused, but that certain of the kings are but repetitions of Moses; that is, reincarnations of the Saviour. They are merely renewed incarnations—of course as we have found them in India—all having a family likeness.²

I have often suspected that our LXX is not the work which Ptolemy caused to be made from the Hebrew or the Samaritan, but is a translation from the sacred books of the five temples of Egypt referred to by Isaiah. Now if we suppose the sacred books of the Jews to refer, and to have been admitted by them to refer, to an *Eastern Ayoudia* in their secret doctrines, they would not permit this to be publicly known. Of course, when the writings became public, they would be believed, generally, to refer to no other place or places than those in Western Syria; and immediately all persons answering to the description of the Jews, of any of the temples scattered about the world, would be believed to belong to the religion of Western Syria. I am now calculating upon these secret books being kept secret at all the other temples of Solumi. (At Telmessus, for example.) Of course, if they had sacred books containing this mythos, I suppose in every case they would be accommodated to the respective localities, as we have found them in India, near Cape Comorin, and as they were in Western Judæa, and as by and by we shall find the *Xp̄ns*-ian mythos was in vast numbers of places, all over the world.

The reason why I have suspected our LXX, is to be found in the excessively great variation which may be perceived between it and the Hebrew—much too great, I think, to be accounted for, by the unintentional corruptions of Origen, with his obelisks and asteriks. May not the sole difference at last, between the Jews at the respective temples of Solomon and other Gentiles, be found in the Jews being a sect of iconoclasts, and keeping to this dogma or doctrine, when it was lost sight of by other nations; in consequence of which their religion ran into all kinds of absurdities, from which that of these temples continued free? I think this is worthy of consideration. Since I wrote the above I have been told by a learned Jew, that my suspicion respecting the LXX has been proved to be well founded, by an author of the name of De Rossi, who is noticed in Louth's Preface to his Translation of Isaiah.

5. The Abbé de Rocher shews that several kings are copies of Abraham, several of Joseph, several of Moses, &c., and that Joseph was the Proteus of the Egyptians and Greeks. He observes that Joseph was called a saviour, and this, from the peculiarity of his story, would be of no consequence; but the Abbé artlessly observes, which is indeed of great consequence, that St. Jerom calls Joseph *Redemptor Mundi*—here evidently letting the secret of the mythos escape him. The Abbé was not aware of the consequence of shewing that Moses and Joseph are repeatedly described, by different persons, particularly the latter, as a saviour. He had no knowledge of the new incarnations. Both Moses and Joseph are appellative terms, made into proper names. This raises a probability that the same history was told to the people every 600 years; and if the art of writing were not known by them, it is not surprising that they should have believed it.

¹ P. 138.

² In Egypt there was a Cashmouric district, that is, District of Cashmere.—Spineto's Lectures on Hieroglyphics, p. 87.

Eutychius says,¹ that the first city built by Noah was Thebes, which he called Thamanim. This is strongly confirmatory of the theory of the Abbé de Rocher, and of my system, that the whole mythic history has been in Egypt; but, as we might expect, accommodated to its local and other circumstances.

I beg my reader to look back into our own history for six hundred years, and consider what we should know of it, if we had not possessed the art of writing.

There have been a hundred and seventeen different theories, to account for the difficulties in the Egyptian history.²

Speaking of the Egyptians, it is said by another learned Abbé, the Abbé Bazin,³ that the words *I am that I am*, were on the front of the temple of Isis at Sais, and that the name esteemed the most sacred by the Egyptians was that which the Hebrews adopted, Y-HA-HO. He says, it is variously pronounced: but Clement, of Alexandria, assures us, in his *Stromatis*, that all those who entered into the temple of Serapis, were obliged to wear on their persons, in a conspicuous situation, the name of *I-ha-ho*, or *I-ha-hou*, which signifies *the God eternal*. From this, I think, we may fairly infer, that the Egyptians were of the same religion, in its fundamentals, as the Jews. An attentive consideration of the passage of the book of Esther, where the Persian idolaters are described as being put to death, will, I think, justify me in saying, that it affords grounds for the opinion, that they were the same. The book of Esther appears to have been part of the chronicles of the kings of Persia, adopted by the Jews into their canon, evidently to account for their feast of Purim.

Herodotus was in Egypt about four hundred and fifty years before Christ, and Alexander conquered it about three hundred and fifty years before Christ, which was the time when the Greeks first began to have any influence there. After their conquest of it nearly the same thing happened to it which happened to Carthage, after it was conquered by the Romans. Its history was lost, except the tradition that it had been previously conquered by the Persians: the reason of this was, because there was no history, the art of writing history had not been invented. But there was this difference between Carthage and Egypt,—the latter continued a nation, the former did not. These circumstances account for the loss of the particulars of the Egyptian history, but not for the loss of general great events, easily transmissible by memory.

My reader must recollect, that the example which I have given him of Thebes and Noah, constitutes but a very small part of the *rapprochements* (as the Abbé calls them) which, in fact, relating to Egypt alone, fill three volumes. It is selected as an example, not because it is the most striking, but because it happens to be the first, and one of the shortest.

6. But the Abbé Guerin de Rocher is not content with shewing that the Egyptian only travestied the Holy Scripture; he goes much further. He says,⁴ “Je crois pouvoir, en effet, montrer assez clairement, et par la signification des noms, et par les principaux traits des caractères, et par la suite des faits, quoique souvent altérés, que ces premiers personnages de l’histoire sainte sont devenus autant de rois ou de héros, dans les temps fabuleux de l’histoire profane, et surtout dans les poètes de la Grèce, et de là vient que les héros d’Homère, malgré les altérations du paganisme, conservent encore une si grande simplicité.”

Again, speaking of the comparison between the history of the Architect of Rhamsinites and the testament of Jacob, he says,⁵ “On ne me croiroit pas sans doute, vu le peu de ressemblance, si je

¹ See Vol. I. p. 755.

² Guerin de Rocher, Vol. I. p. 167.

³ Translation from his MS. by Henry Wood Gandell, printed for North, Paternoster Row, 1829, p. 130.

⁴ Vol. II. p. 15.

⁵ Vol. II. p. 379.

ne faisois un rapprochement assez sensible pour opérer la conviction. Je ne ferois pas ce dévoilement, si je ne le regardois comme une preuve décisive, que les Egyptiens, pour composer leur histoire, ont réellement traduit, et très-mal traduit, les endroits de l'Écriture qui ont quelque rapport à l'Égypte: cela servira du moins à constater de plus en plus sa véritable antiquité: ce sera en même temps un exemple frappant de la manière pitoyable dont l'ignorance et l'aveuglement des païens, et du peuple même réputé le plus sage parmi les païens, ont altéré ce qu'il y a de plus respectable et de plus sacré, car c'est un des chapitres les plus intéressants qui se trouvent dans l'histoire sainte.

“ Ce travestissement une fois constaté, nous servira encore à en rendre d'autres moins incroyables: car les mêmes personnages dont il s'agit dans ce chapitre, se trouvent aussi travestis dans l'histoire fabuleuse de la Grèce, où ils sont devenus les principaux héros de la guerre de Troie, sous les mêmes noms traduits en Grec, avec les mêmes traits distinctifs de leurs caractères, et le même fond des principaux faits, comme je le ferai voir dans la mythologie Greque, ou je montrerai en même temps quelle est la guerre de l'histoire sainte, entreprise pour une femme, qui est devenue pour les Grecs la guerre de Troie: et quel est le morceau poétique de l'Écriture qui a servi de germe à l'Iliade d'Homère, comme les Grecs eux-mêmes l'ont équivalement reconnu avant moi, sous des noms traduits dans leur langue.”

Speaking of the Greeks he observes, that the meaning of the word Noé נח *nuh* in Hebrew is *quiès* and *requies*, (vide Gen. v. 29,) and that “ Le nom de Deucalion se forme naturellement en Grec du mot Δευκος, suavitas, dulcedo, qui signifie douceur: comme le nom de Sigalion, Dieu du Silence, se forme de Σιγη, silentium, que signifie silence. Δευκος *Deucos* a pu avoir ses dérivés comme Σιγη a les siens — Σιγηλος, Σιγαλεος, &c. Voilà donc Deucalion qui, par son nom même, se retrouve être Noé.”¹ He shews that the story of the stones, by which Deucalion and Pyrrha repopled the earth, is only a mistake arising from the Hebrew word בנימ *bnim*, filii, having been confounded with the word אבנים *abnim*, lapides.² He then shews, that Noé is found in a similar manner in the Nannacus of the Phrygians, who is said, by Suidas, to have *foreseen* the flood, and in consequence to have collected and saved his people in a sacred asylum. This reminds me that one of the Sibyls placed Ararat in Phrygia: that is, placed a mount of il-avarata, of God the Creator, in Phrygia. All this tends to shew the mythos to be universally spread over the world. Nannacus foreseeing the flood, reminds me also that Enoch says, that Noé foresaw it — learnt from the moons or planets, that the earth would become inclined, and that destruction would take place. But this I shall discuss hereafter.

Again, Mons. Bonnaud says, “ Mais si chaque trait de ses dévoilemens aura de quoi surprendre, que sera-ce, quand l'auteur de l'histoire véritable entreprendra d'expliquer comment les Grecs ayant imaginé leurs temps héroïques d'après nos livres saints, en ont emprunté ces noms illustres par les deux plus grands poètes qui aient jamais existé, les noms d'Ajax, d'Enée, de Diomède, d'Agamemnon, de Ménélas? L'on verra que ces noms ne sont tous que les traductions de ceux des enfans de Jacob, Ruben, Siméon, Lévi, Juda, Dan, Issacar, Zabulon, &c., que les Grecs ont rendus dans leur langue, tantôt avec une exactitude littérale, et tantôt avec des altérations grossières, découverte assurément très-heureuse et si singulière, quelle paroîtra un paradoxe incroyable: découverte féconde, elle nous révélera un mystère que jusqu'ici l'esprit humain n'avoit pas même soupçonné. En effet, quelle sera la surprise de toutes les nations cultivées par le goût de la belle littérature, quand, par une suite de dévoilemens des héros de la Grèce, copiés sur les noms

¹ Vol. I. p. 174.

² Ib. p. 175. The Abbé says, that Jameson, in his *Spicelegia*, has proved all the Egyptian proper names Hebrew.

des chefs des douze tribus d'Israël, M. l'Abbé de Rocher fera voir que la guerre de Troie, cette guerre, dont le fracas a retenti jusqu'au bout de l'univers: cette guerre, dont la célébrité propagée d'âge en âge, et perpétuée de bouche en bouche depuis tant de siècles, a fait placer cet événement mémorable au rang des grands époques de l'histoire: cette guerre de Troie, chantée par un Homère et un Virgile, n'est dans le fond que la guerre des onze tribus d'Israël, contre celle de Benjamin, pour venger la femme d'un Lévitte, victime de l'incontinence des habitans de la ville de Gabaa;¹ qui fut prise par les autres tribus confédérées, à l'aide d'une ruse de guerre, et qui fut à la fin livrée aux flammes par les vainqueurs."²

I confess I should have liked very much to see the Abbé attempt the Grecian history, as he has done that of Egypt. The striking marks of resemblance between parts of the Iliad, and of the names in it, and the fabulous history of Greece, to names and to parts of the Sacred Writings, has been observed thousands of times, and for this no reason has yet been assigned, having even the slightest degree of probability—unless the doctrine of a common and universal mythos in an universal language, as proposed to be proved in this work, be considered to possess such probability.

I think it expedient here to add some observations from another learned Abbé respecting the Grecian Bacchus. In Bacchus we evidently have Moses. Herodotus says he was an Egyptian, brought up in Arabia Felix. The Orphic verses relate that he was preserved from the waters, in a little box or chest, that he was called *Misem* in commemoration of this event; that he was instructed in all the secrets of the Gods; and that he had a rod, which he changed into a serpent at his pleasure; that he passed through the Red Sea dry-shod, as *Hercules subsequently did*, in his goblet, through the Straits of Abila and Calpe; and that when he went into India, he and his army enjoyed the light of the Sun during the night: moreover, it is said, that he touched with his magic rod the waters of the great rivers Orontes and Hydaspes; upon which those waters flowed back and left him a free passage. It is even said that he arrested the course of the sun and moon. He wrote his laws on two tables of stone. He was anciently represented with horns or rays on his head.³

We see Bacchus, who in so many other particulars is the same as Moses, is called *Misem*, in commemoration of his being saved from the water. Gessenius, in his explanation of the word Moses, says it is formed of $\mu\omega$ water and $\sigma\eta\varsigma$ delivered. I can find no Greek $\mu\omega$ for water in my Lexicons. But *Misem* may be the Saviour—*yw iso*, the Saviour σm . And when I recollect all that I have said in Vol. I. pp. 530, 531, respecting the sacredness of water, and what Mr. Payne Knight has said of the derivation of the word Ice, and that Bacchus was Isis and Omados, I cannot help suspecting that there is another mystery under this name, which I cannot fully explain.

We have found the Mosaic mythos in China, in North India, and it was found in South India by the Jesuits: then, according to the Abbé, Genesis must have been travestied in all these places, as well as in Egypt and Greece. This circumstance raises another insurmountable objection to the Abbé's theory, but it supports mine.

¹ "Il est remarquable, en effet, qu'en Hébreu le mot Gabaa, qui veut dire un lieu élevé, a le même sens que Pergama, en Grec, qui est aussi le nom qu'on donne à Troie."

² "Mons. l'Abbé dit, que la guerre de Troie est prise de la guerre des Tribus, racontée à la fin du Livre des Juges. Ce morceau de l'Écriture est le dix-neuvième et le vingtième chapitre du Livre des Juges."

³ Abbé Bazin, by Wood Gandell, p. 158. This ought to have come in another part of the work, but like many other passages it was not copied till the other parts were printed.

My reader will probably recollect that I have formerly shewn that the Rev. Dr. Joshua Barnes published a work to prove that Solomon was the author of the Iliad.¹

The idle pretence that because the Egyptians had lost their own history they had recourse to that of the Jews, is at once done away with by the Abbe's observation respecting Thebes, and that all the same history is to be found among the Greeks as among the Egyptians. I feel little doubt that it was the discovery by the priests that this fact overthrew the Abbé's theory, and led to consequences of a very different nature, which prevented him from keeping his promise, to shew, in a future work, that the Greek and Latin history was the same as the Egyptian, and not the dispersion of his papers in the Revolution: but this I most exceedingly regret. His success in the case of Deucalion and Nannacus makes it probable that he could have performed his promise if he had thought proper.

7. The learned writer, in the Edinburgh Encyclopædia, whom I have several times before quoted, says,² "By the description above translated, (the passage of Clemens relating to hieroglyphics,) it plainly appears that the sacred character of the Egyptians was entirely different from the hieroglyphic: and by this consideration we are in a good measure justified in supposing, as we have done all along, that the sacred letters of the Egyptians were actually the Chaldaic. The inscriptions on the obelisks, mentioned by Cassiodorus, so often quoted, were certainly engraved in the sacred character; and the character in which they were drawn was that above-mentioned. If the sacred letters were Chaldaic, the sacred language was probably the same."

It is a very remarkable circumstance that we should here find the old Hebrew or Chaldee language, for they were both the same, to be the oldest used in Egypt. Did the Egyptians change their language, out of compliment to those pastors or shepherds whom they permitted to reside in a corner of their country, and at last expelled? The fact was, I have no doubt, that the language was the ancient Coptic, which was Hebrew or Chaldee. I do not speak of the forms of the letters used, because these were changed by caprice every day; nor, indeed, of the written language; for it must have been a Masonic secret. I cannot doubt that 1000 years before the captivity, the Chaldee, the Hebrew, the Syriac, and the Coptic, were all the same languages.

The case of the five dialects of the Celtic, namely, the Scotch, the Manks, the Irish, the Welsh, and the Cornish, is exactly similar to that of the Egyptians named above. The natives of these places do not now *generally* understand one another, but yet no one can doubt that they did all understand one another a thousand or twelve hundred years ago, and that they are merely dialects of the same Celtic language.

In the epithet *cheres*, borne by many of the kings, we have clearly the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma\eta\rho\iota\omicron\nu$ or $\chi-\rho\sigma\tau$ = 600; T or X=300 σ =200 ρ =100=600. In the later Ptolemies the Crestologia is shewn in their names—Soter, Philadelphus, &c. $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ was but an epithet, *mitis*, *benignus*, applied to the divine incarnation—to the person inspired by the Holy Ghost, and possessing the crown by divine right.

8. I beg that my reader would now reconsider the circumstances, that we have found a repetition of the same mythos of Moses, &c., &c., in several countries; *secondly*, that the voyages of salvation or processions about the country, or Deisuls, as they were called in Britain, are found in most countries; and, *thirdly*, that it appears probable, from the practice of the Roman Church in scenically representing all the acts of the Saviour in the course of every year, that these pro-

¹ See Vol. I. p. 364.

² Art. Phil. S. 73.

cessions or relations of the Mosaic history in the different countries, were originally nothing more than the scenical representation of the first mythos, which probably arose originally in Ayoudia, and in process of time come to be believed by the people who performed them. This scenical representation arose before the knowledge of letters, and was invented in order to keep the scheme from being lost; and I think it not at all unlikely, that the whole vulgar mythos of an incarnated person was a parable, invented by the philosophers for the purpose of keeping their refined and beautiful doctrines, and their cycles and astronomy, from being lost. I can imagine nothing so likely to answer this intended end, before letters were invented.

It seems probable that there was the same multiplication of the mythos in Egypt in the different districts, which we have found in Greece and other countries; and, that the reiteration of the different Moseses, Josephs, Chereses, in dynasties, was nothing but the repetition of the different incarnated Saviours for the same sæculum in different parts of the country. They have often been thought to have been contemporaneous sovereigns, by different authors. This exactly suits my theory. We know they had the voyages of salvation the same as in Greece. When Egypt was divided into small states, each would have its Saviour, its voyage of Salvation, or Dei-sul, or holy procession, its Olympus, Meru, &c., and its mythos of an immaculate conception, crucifixion, resurrection, &c., &c.: but when it became united under one head, it would have, as we read, one for the whole country, which annually made a procession the whole length of the Nile.

I now request my reader, before we proceed to any other subject, to reflect well upon what we have found in the Abbé's work. Let him think upon the two cities of Thebes, or the ark from which pigeons were sent out, and from which all animals and men descended, &c. Let him remember Hercules three days in the Dag, and Jonas three days in the Fish. Let him remember Samson's likeness to Hercules. Let him remember Iphigenia and Jephthah's daughter, &c., &c., &c., and then let him account, if he can, for these things, in any other way than that which I have pointed out.

CHAPTER IV

Lord Kingsborough on Mexico—Malcolme—Mexican Mythos the Same as that of the Old World—Humboldt and Spineto—Chronology and Cyclic Periods—Towers of Mexico and Babel—Jewish Language and Mexican Rites—Cross and Crucifixes—Immaculate Conception. Female Principle—Humboldt—Bochica, Peruvian Rites, &c.—The Ass and Horse. Races of Men—China. Tibet. Spanish Policy—Laws of the Mexicans—Easter Island—Last Avatar Expected—Tod on Tibet. Island Sunk. Jewish Mythos—General Observations.

1. I MUST now draw my reader's attention to perhaps the most curious of all the subjects hitherto discussed, and that is, the history of Mexico and Peru. It might be supposed that these, of all nations, were the least likely to afford any useful information respecting the system or mythos which I have been unveiling; but they are, in fact, rich in interesting circumstances, that have

hitherto been totally inexplicable, but which are easily explained on the hypothesis, that there was, in very early times, an universal empire governed by a learned priesthood.

Many months after the Anacalypsis had been in the press, Lord Kingsborough's magnificent work on Mexico made its appearance. This will account for the manner in which I have spoken of Mexican hieroglyphics in the first volume. My reader will readily believe me when I say it was with great pleasure I discovered in every part of that work circumstances which can only be accounted for on the theory laid down by me, and which therefore confirm it in a very remarkable manner. His Lordship's difficulties are very striking: the language of the Jews, their myths, laws, customs, are every where apparent. This his Lordship accounts for by supposing that in ancient times colonies of Jews went to America from Alexandria. But this by no means accounts for the difficulty, because the Trinity, the Crucifixion, and other doctrines of Christianity, are intermixed with every part of the Jewish rites, which must be accounted for; therefore, to remove this new difficulty, he is obliged to suppose that Christian missionaries, in the early times of the gospel, found their way to America. Now admitting this to have taken place, its insufficiency to account for the various incomprehensible circumstances, if not already, will very shortly be clearly proved. The South Americans had not the knowledge of letters when the Spaniards arrived among them, nor did they know the use of iron. These facts are of themselves almost enough to prove, and really do prove, when combined with other circumstances, that the Jewish customs and doctrines could not have been carried to them from Alexandria, as above suggested, or by modern Christians, who would have instantly set them to digging their mountains;¹ but, on the contrary, these facts prove that the colonization must have taken place previously to the discovery of iron by the natives of the old world, long before Alexandria was built;² and this agrees very well with their ignorance of the use of an alphabet. The two facts exhibit the myths in existence at a period extremely remote indeed. For, the identity of rites, such as circumcision, &c., found in India, Syria, Egypt, and South America, puts the great antiquity and identity of the mythoses out of all doubt.

2. David Malcolme, in his book called Antiquities of Britain, (which is so ingeniously contrived that it cannot be referred to by chapter, number, page, or in any other way,) gives the following passage as an extract from Salmon's Modern History:³ "St. Austin, speaking of the notion some entertained of another continent, he says, 'It is not agreeable to reason or good sense to affirm, that men may pass over so great an ocean as the Atlantic from this continent to a new-found world, or that there are inhabitants there, all men being descended from the first man Adam.'" Now this shews that, from the time of Christ to the fourth century, when this African bishop lived, but then resided at Rome, there had been no colonization. It was impossible to have taken place without his knowledge, and this absolutely proves the truth of the existence of the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ -ian mythos before the time of Christ.

The jealousy of the Pope and the court of Spain, in keeping all strangers away from South America, even to the extreme length, for many years, of excluding their own bishops and secular clergy, and permitting no priests but Dominicans and Franciscans to go thither, is accounted for. The clear and unquestionable doctrines of Judaism and Christianity, which must have existed before the time of Christ, evidently overthrew all their *vulgar exoteric* doctrines, whatever they

¹ Mexico is one of the few places where native iron is found, (see Vallancey's Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 422,) and it lies in masses on the sides of their mountains in the greatest abundance.

² According to the Arundelian marbles, iron was not found out till 188 years before the war of Troy. Ibid.

³ Vol. 28th, but the first concerning America, Introd. Part 4th and 5th.

might do with the *esoteric* or those in the conclave. Lord Kingsborough says,¹ “But one solution offers itself from all the difficulties and mysteries which seem to be inseparable from the study of the ancient monuments, paintings, and mythology, of the Mexicans; and that is, the presence of the Jews in the new world.” Had his Lordship said the *Judaic mythos*, he would have been right; for nothing can be more clear than that it is all substantially there, and most intimately mixed, actually amalgamated, he might have added, with the Christian.

3. The similarity between the Jews, Christians, and South Americans, is sufficiently striking; but there is yet something to me still more so, which is, that several of the doctrines which I have advocated in this work, unknown to the vulgar Jews and Christians of this day, are to be found in Mexico. Their Triune God, their Creator, is called by the names Yao and Hom. Lord Kingsborough says,² “Hom-eyoca, which signifies the place in which exists the Creator of the universe, or the First Cause, to whom they gave the name of Hom-eteuli, which means the God of three-fold dignity, or three Gods, the same as Ol-om-ris; and by another name, Hom-eican, that is to say, the place of the Holy Trinity, who, according to the opinion of many of their old men, begot, by their word, CIPATENAL, and a woman called X-UMIO.”

In the Hom-eyo-ca, when joined with the other circumstances, I cannot but recognize the Om and Ai— \aleph ω γ om-ia, place of Om. And again, in Hom-ei-can the Aom-iao-ania, the place or country of the Self-existent ($\tau\eta$ ie) Hom, who is called the Trinity. And what are we to make of the Hom, the Father of the WORD, by the Logos?

The Father of the American Trinity is called Om-equeturiqui, ou bien Urago-Zoriso; le nom du Fils est Urus-ana, et l'Esprit se nomme Urupo.³ Here the Om of North India, the Urus or Beeve, and the *pi-ruh*, that is, *the ruh*, are very distinct. These have evidently not come from modern Christianity, but from the ancient system in the most ancient of times. Teutle is repeatedly said to mean $\Theta\epsilon\omicron\varsigma$ or God. Sahagun says the Mexicans had a God, the same as Bacchus, called Ometeuchtli. Here is clearly Bacchus by his name of Ομᾶδιος ,⁴ who was called $\text{ΤΗΣ} = 608$, which was the name of Jesus Christ, called *the desire of all nations*—the Om-nu-al of Isaiah. Here, in the Teut, we have not only the $\theta\epsilon\omicron\varsigma$ of the Greeks, but we have the Teut-ates of the British Druids, and the Thoth of Egypt, and the Buddha of India under his name Tat. But it is expressly said, in several other places, that the God was called Yao. How can any one doubt that here are the remains of an ancient system? How can any one believe that the Jews would carry all these recondite matters to Mexico, even if they did go at any time, and that they would amalgamate them all together as we have them here?

The Mexican history gives a long account of their arrival in Mexico, from a distant country, far to the West. The stations where the colony rested, from time to time, during its long migration, which took many years, are particularly described, and it is said that ruins of the towns which they occupied are to be seen in several places along the coast. I think it is evident that this migration from the West is merely a mythos; the circumstances are such as to render it totally incredible. In principle it is the same as that of the Jews, but accommodated to the circumstances of the new world.

It really seems impossible to read Lord Kingsborough's notes, in pp. 241 et seq., and not to see, that the mythos of a chosen people, and a God conducting them after long migrations to a promised land, (attributed by the Spanish monks to the contrivance of the Devil,) was common to Jews, Christians, and Mexicans. I think it seems clear, from p. 186, that Mexico or Mesi-co was the Hebrew מְשִׁיחַ *msih*; then it would be *the country of the Messiah*: or it might equally be the

¹ P. 82.² Pp. 153, 156, 158.³ Ibid. p. 410.⁴ Ibid. Vol. VI. p. 197.

country of the leader, whom we call Moses, of the people whom we have found in Western Syria, in South India, and *Cashmere*. His Lordship shews, that the word Mesitli or Mexico is "precisely the same as the Hebrew word משיח *msih* or משה *mse* or anointed," and that one of these Gods should sit on the right hand of the other, p. 82. In the next page he says, "the full accomplishment of the prophecy of a saviour in the person of Quecalcoatl has been acknowledged by the Jews in America." He says, p. 100, "The temptation of Quecalcoatl, the fast of forty days ordained by the Mexican ritual, the cup with which he was presented to drink, the reed which was his sign, the morning star, which he is designated, the *teepatl*, or stone which was laid on his altar, and called *teotecpatl*, or divine stone, which was likewise an object of adoration; all these circumstances, connected with many others relating to Quecalcoatl, which are here omitted, are very curious and mysterious!" *But why are they omitted* by his Lordship? The pious monks accounted for all these things by the agency of the Devil, and burned all the hieroglyphic books containing them, whenever it was in their power.

This migration of the Mexicans from the West,¹ is evidently exactly similar to the *Exodus* of the Israelites from Egypt. The going out with great noise and clamour is a part of the mythos. Nimrod has shewn that it is to be found among the Greeks in their Bacchic festivals, and also among the Romans: see his second volume, article Populi Fugia.² The meaning of the mythos I cannot even suspect, and the nonsense of Nimrod about Babel and the horrors of Gynæocracy give no assistance. But the fact of the similarity of the histories proves that it really is a part of the mythos, that is, that a Regifugia and Populifugia is a part of the mythos.³

On the religion of the Hindoos the Cambridge Key says,⁴ "The pristine religion of the Hindus was, I think, that of the most pure and ancient *Catholic faith*, and the religion of the enlightened few still continues such. They have worshiped a saviour, as the Redeemer of the world, for more than 4800 years. The religion of their forefathers they brought with them from the old world and established it *in the new one*. They believe implicitly in a Redeemer, whom they consider as the spirit that moved on the waters at the creation, the God that existed before all worlds." We shall find this the Mexican faith.

The God who led the Mexicans in their migration, was called *Yao-teotle*, *God of Armies*—*Yao* being said to mean army or victory—the very meaning given to it by the Jews; and, Sanscrit scholars tell me, also by the Indians.⁵ *Teo* is said to be *Θεο* or *Deo*, and *tle* a mere termination; but, as I have stated in Vol. I. p. 221, the TTL is T=300, T=300, L=50; and TT is, in fact, the Tat or Buddha of India. *Teotle* is the same as תלת *tlt*, and means 650, which, as emblem of the Trinitarian God, came to mean *three*. I believe also that this has a connexion, in some way, with the תלד *tlld*, probably originally תלת *tlt* or תולד *tulad*, the male organ of generation. I believe that from this comes our word *Lad*. *Teotl* is the Supreme and Invisible Being.⁶ The Tat is the name of the Tartars, who are as often called Tatars, and I am persuaded that the famous Titans were properly *Tat-ans*. Many reasons for these matters will be added hereafter.

Gen. Vallancey says, the earliest Irish history begins with Kartuelta,⁷ which is the same as the Indo-Scythian Cear-tiutli, that is, Kaesar or Cæsar, grandson of Noah, on the banks of the Cas-

¹ Vide Lord Kingsborough, Vol. VI. p. 237.

² P. 370.

³ I much fear I shall greatly offend the very learned person who calls himself Nimrod, of whose honour and sincerity I have no doubt; but I am quite certain, if he would consult a friend or two, he would find that he gives way to superstition in a manner very unworthy of so fine a scholar and so learned a man. His work is called *Nimrod*, in four volumes, 8vo., and is sold by Priestley, London.

⁴ Vol. II. p. 72.

⁵ P. 244.

⁶ Miss Williams' Humboldt, p. 83.

⁷ Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 21.

pian, 300 years after the flood. Here I suspect that we have the Cæsar of Indo-Scythia, or of the Caspian, joined to the Mexican Tiutli or Teotli.¹

4. In p. 216, Mr. Humboldt treats of a nation called Xochimileks. This must be Xaca-melech, or, I should rather say, (considering all the other circumstances which we have seen relating to the Rajahpoutans and Royal Shepherds,) *Royal Saxons*, for I much suspect they were all the same people. The Marquess Spineto, in his Lectures,² has quoted a person called Carli as having deeply studied the origin of nations and languages, and who, he says, has asserted that the Egyptians peopled America. He particularly notices a word as being held sacred among the Egyptians and in the Pacific ocean,—it is *Tabou*. But this is nothing but Bou-ta read anagrammatically, or, in fact, in the old Hebrew fashion. The High Priest of the North American Indians was called Sachem. I think we have here both the Saga and the Akme,³ and also the Sciakam, which we have before noticed in Tibet. The dignity of sacrificer was supreme and hereditary, like a feudal title. His title was Papa, his dress scarlet, with fringes as a border.⁴ This exactly answers to the Sagart and Rex Sacrificulus of the ancients. The fringes of the Mexicans were fixed to the four quarters of their garments, as a sacred ordinance, precisely like those of the Jews;⁵ and it is only fair to suppose, as they were similar in one respect they should be so in another, and have been descriptive of the number 600.

5. Boturini says, “No Pagan nation refers primitive events to fixed dates like the Indians,” meaning the Americans. “They recount to us the history of the creation of the world, of the “deluge, of the confusion of tongues at the time of the tower of Babel, of the other epochs and “ages of the world, of their ancestors’ long travels in Asia, with the years precisely distinguished “by their corresponding characters. They record, in the year of Seven Rabbits, the great eclipse “which happened at the crucifixion of Christ our Lord; and the first Indians who were converted “to Christianity, who, at that time, were perfectly well acquainted with their own chronology, “and applied themselves with the utmost diligence to ours, have transmitted to us the informa- “tion, that from the creation of the world to the happy nativity of Christ, five thousand, one “hundred and ninety-nine years had elapsed, which is the opinion or computation of the “LXX.”⁶

One of their periods is 4008 years B. C.,⁷ another 4801.⁸ Their fourth age, the editor says, according to the Mexican symbols, lasted 5206 years, and the early Christian converts made it out 5199 years.⁹ This was evidently the computation of 5200 years of Eusebius. The period of 4801 is the sum of the eight ages of the correct Neros, $8 \times 600 = 4800$. The Mexicans are said to be great astrologers.

The Mexicans believed that the millenium would commence at the end of some cycle of 52 years— $4 \times 13 = 52$; and they concluded each of these periods with deep lamentations and terrors, and hailed with corresponding joy the moment when the new cycle had commenced, which shewed that they had a new 52 years’ lease. This was exactly the case with the lamentations for the death of Osiris, Adonis, &c., and his resurrection from the tomb. The new cycle having commenced, the danger had past. At first, I doubt not, this was only every 600 years; afterward, with the increasing uncertainty of the ends of those periods, and also with the increase of superstition, the festivals of Osiris, &c., came, for the sake of security, to be celebrated every year.

Lord Kingsborough says, ¹⁰ “Christians might have feared the return of every period of fifty-

¹ See Basnage, for a kingdom of the Jews in the East called *Cosar*, Cæsar, B. vii. ch. i., and B. viii.

² Pp. 199, 200.

³ Pownall on Ant. p. 190.

⁴ Lord Kingsborough’s *Mex* Vol. VI. p. 69.

⁵ *Ib.* p. 77.

⁶ *Ib.* p. 176.

⁷ *Ib.* p. 174.

⁸ *Ib.* p. 175.

⁹ *Ib.* p. 176.

¹⁰ *Ib.* p. 5, *note*.

“ two years as being nearly the anniversary of the age which Christ had attained when he was crucified, and of the great eclipse which sacred history records, and which (since profane history is silent respecting it) it is very remarkable how the Mexicans should have become acquainted with.”

The first pair were called Huehue.¹ Quecalcoatle disappeared at the end of fifty-two years, at the great festival in Cholula.² Here is the Aphanasia.

Mr. Humboldt gives nearly the same account. He says, “ At the end of the fifty-two years they had a grand festival, when all lights were extinguished, and after crucifying a man, they kindled a fire by the friction of the wood of the Ivy on his breast, from which they were all lighted. It was their belief that the world would be destroyed at the end of one of these cycles, and as soon as this fire was kindled and the critical moment past, which assured them that a new cycle was to run, they indulged in the greatest joy.” He shews that they new-cleaned and furnished all their houses and temples, precisely as was done by the ancient Egyptians, and, he might have added, as is also done by the Romish church at every jubilee.³ He shews that the Mexicans had convents of Monks precisely like the Tibetians and the Romish church. After this, Humboldt states, that M. La Place, from a careful examination, had come to the conclusion, that the Mexicans knew the length of the Tropical Year more correctly than Hipparchus, and almost as correctly as Almamon;⁴ and he shews, from various astronomical circumstances, that they must have had a close connexion with Eastern Asia and its cycles.

Humboldt says, “ This predilection for periodical series, and the existence of a cycle of sixty years, appear to reveal the Tartarian origin of the nations of the new continent.”⁵ He then states, that the cycle of sixty years was divided into four parts. “ These small cycles represented the four seasons of the great year. Each of them contained 185 moons, which corresponded with fifteen Chinese and Tibetan years, and consequently with the real *indications* observed in the time of Constantine.”⁶ Here we see the identity accounted for of the chronological periods stated above by Lord Kingsborough, with those of the old world, as corrected by the two Cæsars with the assistance of the Chaldæans of the East. On this I shall have something very curious in a future book.

Mr. Niebuhr says, “ What we call Roman numerals are Etruscan, and frequently seen on their monuments. But these signs are of the hieroglyphic kind, and belong to an earlier mode of symbolical writing, *in use before the introduction of alphabetical characters.*”⁷ They resemble the Aztekan in this, that they represent objects individually. They were of native origin, at the time when the West, with all its primitive peculiarities, was utterly unknown to the East,⁸ at the same period when the Turdetani framed their written characters and literature.”⁹

“ Here also a phenomenon presents itself, which fills us moderns with astonishment, viz. an exceedingly accurate measurement of time, and even in the cyclical year, *quite, quite in the spirit in which the early Mexican legislators conducted the chronology*; portions of time measured off from periods of very long duration, determined with astronomical precision, and without regard to the lunar changes. Besides these, the Etruscans had a civil lunar year, which the cyclical only served to correct.....But there is something remarkable, and not to be lightly disre-

¹ Lord Kingsborough's Mex. Vol. VI. p. 198.

² *Ib.* p. 199.

³ Humboldt Res. Conc. Mexico, Ed. Miss Williams, Vol. I. pp. 226, 380, 382, 384.

⁴ *Ibid.* p. 392.

⁵ *Ib.* Vol. II. p. 128.

⁶ *Ib.* p. 133.

⁷ How extraordinary that this author should stop here and not make the least attempt to ascertain what this symbolical writing was! It will be my object, in a future book, to supply the deficiency; but I beg my reader to recollect the admission of this learned man.

⁸ What a mistake!

⁹ Strabo, III. Cap. ii. p. 371, Ed. Sylb.

“garded, in the affinity between the wisdom of the ancient West and the science, at one time perhaps more widely diffused over that hemisphere, *and of which the Mexicans still preserved the hereditary, though probably useless possession, at the time when their country was destroyed.* This deserves more attentive consideration, since the discovery of an analogy between the Basque and American languages, by a celebrated scholar, Professor Vater.”¹ In these observations we surely have a very extraordinary confirmation of my theory. If the Romans calculated by a period or *sæculum* of 120 years, they would come to the same conclusions as if they took the 60 or 600, and in this we see why the Mexican and Roman periods agreed in the time of Constantine and Eusebius. They would not have agreed before the time when the solstice was corrected by Sosigenes the CHALDÆAN. They would have varied more than 500 years. This we shall refer to in a future book, when it will be understood, and something exceedingly striking will be unfolded.

Humboldt says, the Mexicans hold that, before the flood, which took place 4800 years after the creation² of the world, the earth was inhabited by giants. One of them after the flood, called Xelhua or the architect, built an immense pyramidal tower which was to reach to heaven—but the Gods offended destroyed it with lightning. Here is a complete jumble of the ancient mythology: the 4800 are the eight cycles before Christ. The architect is the Megalistor or the name of God made into the giant, and is X-al-hua, *the self-existent X*. The tower is the exact model of the tower of Babel, as given in our old histories. After its destruction it was dedicated to Quetzalcoatl, *the God of the Air*. This is Saca, or Indra, whom we found crucified in Nepaul. (See Vol. I. p. 230.)³ The Mexicans chaunted the word Hululæz, *which belonged to no Mexican dialect*, to the honour of their Gods.⁴ This is evidently the Allelujah of the Greeks and Hebrews, and the Ullaloo of the Irish.⁵

6. It is said that after the deluge sacrificing commenced. The person who answers to Noah entered an Ark with six others, and that soon after the deluge his descendants built the tower of *Tulan* Cholula, partly to see what was going on in heaven, and partly for fear of another deluge, but it was destroyed by thunder and lightning. The story of sending birds out of the ark, the confusion and dispersion of tribes, is the same in general character with that of the Bible. His Lordship says, “In attempting to explain how the Indians could have become acquainted with events of such remote antiquity, coeval with the foundation of the earliest monarchies, it would be absurd to suppose that their annals and native traditions extended backwards to a period unknown to Egyptian, Persian, Greek, or Sanscrit history.”⁶ Absurd as it may be to suppose this, their hieroglyphic annals evidently do thus extend backwards.

His Lordship says,⁷ “The difficulty of comprehending the plan of the tower of Belus, given by Herodotus, vanishes on inspecting the plans of the Mexican temples. The turrets in the great temple, described in p. 380, were 360 in number.” Up to the temple Cholula were *ciento y veinte gradas*. The brick base of the tower of Chululan, which remains, and was built

¹ Niebuhr, Hist. Rome, Vol. I. p. 92, Ed. Walter.

² I think when my reader has seen a few of the following pages he will be convinced that there must here be a mistake of the translator, and that the words *after the creation of the world* ought to be *before the Christian æra*. The space 4800 is about the time of the eight cycles from the entrance of the Sun into Taurus, and when (as I shall shew in a future book) a flood probably took place.

³ Williams, Vol. I. p. 96.

⁴ Ibid.

⁵ I have no doubt that the Ullaloo of the Irish, with which they *wake* their dead friends, was originally an invocation to the Deity to be merciful to their souls.

⁶ Vol. VI. p. 117.

⁷ Ib. p. 279.

in order to escape another flood if it should come, is eighteen hundred feet in circumference. It is said to have been destroyed by a stone from heaven.¹ It is pyramidal. Humboldt says it is hollow.² I have little doubt that the word *Chol* has been XL=650—a monogram, which it may be remembered is found in the oldest catacombs at Rome.

Teocalli is the name of the temple of Cholula; this is said to be the house of Teocalli. This is evidently *teo* or God *Cali*. *House of God* is precisely the Hebrew style.

The word Cholula is thought by Lord Kingsborough to be a corruption of the word Jeru-salem. He thinks the same of a place called Churula;³ but I suspect that they were identical. At Cholula is the very large temple, with the very celebrated pyramid, which is said to be a very close imitation of the temple of Belus or tower of Babel.⁴ A room in one of the pyramids of Cholula had its ceiling formed like the temple at Komilmar, of over-hanging stones.⁵

In Volume XXI.⁶ of the Classical Journal will be found some interesting remarks of Mr. Faber's on the close similarity between the pyramid on the mountain Cholula of the Mexicans, and the tower of Belus. That one is a copy of the other, or that they are both taken from some common mythos, cannot possibly be doubted. This being premised, I would ask my reader whether he can doubt a moment, that the well-known deity *Omorca* of the Chaldæans⁷ is the *Hom-eyo-ca* of the Mexicans? Thus we have not only the mythos of the Greeks in Bacchus, of Christianity, of Judaism, of Tartary, and of North and South India in Mexico, but we have the very oldest mythos of Babylon. How came this mythos of Babylon in Mexico? Did it go by China? I think my reader, when he considers all these circumstances, must see that my theory of one universal empire and mythos will explain all the difficulties, and that it alone can explain them.

Mr. Humboldt, after shewing that the tower at Cholula was in every respect a *close imitation* of that described by Diodorus and Herodotus at Babylon, both in its form and in the astronomical uses to which it was applied, states, as if it was not doubted, but a settled fact, that it was built after the time of Mohamed.⁸ At this time the tower of Belus had for many centuries been in ruins, and its country a perfect desert. This at once shews that no dependence can be placed in Mr. Humboldt's speculation on this subject,—for surely no one will credit the recent date of this work, supposing even that it were built by emigrants from Egypt or from Chinese Tartary. In that age, after the time of Mohamed, what should induce either Jews or Christians to expend an immense sum in money or labour to build a tower of Babel, in Mexico or any where else? After the description of the Mexican pyramidal towers, Mr. Humboldt goes on to state, that there are similar pyramidal towers in Virginia and Canada, containing galleries lined with stone. He states the temple of Xochicalco accurately to face the four cardinal points,¹⁰ to be built of stone beautifully wrought, but without cement—each stone in form of a parallelopiped.

The Mexicans' large temple, placed on a conical hill, called Xochicalco, meant, as they say, *house of flowers*. This is Xaca and Calx, Calyx, which meant Rose.¹¹ The hill was excavated into large caves,¹² wonderful to behold, when it is considered (as it is there observed), that the Mexicans had no iron. An observation is made by M. Dupaix, that the Mexicans are now quite ignorant of the meaning of their proper names.¹³ In p. 71, it appears that the temple at Mexico

¹ Vol. VI. p. 196.

² Ib. p. 174. This Tower is in Plate XVI. See ib. p. 192.

³ P. 34.

⁴ Vide Class. Journal, Vol. XXI. p. 10.

⁵ Williams's Humboldt, p. 91.

⁶ Pp. 10, 11.

⁷ Named in Class. Jour. Vol. XX. p. 186.

⁸ Ib. p. 100.

⁹ Ib. 102.

¹⁰ Ib. p. 110.

¹¹ Lord Kingsborough's Mex. Ant. p. 430.

¹² Ib. p. 431.

¹³ Ib. p. 432

is, in substance and fact, called the temple of Cihnathe, C being pronounced like S, and thus making *the temple of Sin* or *Sion*, which will be explained in the book on letters. Lord Kingsborough calls it Sinai or Sina.

I feel little doubt that one of the first names of God, in the first written language, for reasons which I shall give when I explain the Origin of Letters, in all nations, languages, and times, would be $\text{ד} di$, *divus*, with its variety of forms: the next, perhaps, would be descriptive of 360. This might be described in various ways, as $\text{TLI}-\text{T}=300$ $\text{L}=50$ $\text{I}=10=360$. The meaning of these three numbers would be the glorious orb we daily behold, the Sun and God. For reasons which I shall assign, I suppose *Di* was the *first* and the prevailing name of God during many generations. Afterward, when astronomy so much improved that the knowledge of the Neros of 650 was acquired, the name $\text{TTL}=650$ was adopted as his name, and we have it in Mexico, (where *figures* were known, but not *syllabic letters*,) in the name of the Deity *Teotle*. The periods shew how far, at the time in which they branched off from Asia, the knowledge of the system had extended. Their period from the creation to Christ, of 5200 years, embraces the eight ages of their cycle: their TTL , $\text{TEOTLE}=650 \times 8=5200$, corresponding with the period of Eusebius. In India, the name 360 fell into disuse and was lost, and was probably superseded by the words $\text{Titlu}=666$, $\text{TTL}=650+\text{IU}$ or $\text{i U}=16=666$, and, at last, by the number now used, $\text{TT}=600$. I know not how I could have invented any thing more in accordance with my theory than that this Mexican God should have this peculiar, appropriate name, had I set my wits to work for the purpose of invention. "Teotl signifies, in the Mexican language, both the Sun and an Age; and "the image of the sun, surrounded with rays, was the symbol of the latter."¹

Mr. Fred. Schlegel has observed,² that the word *atl* or *atel* is found in the languages of the East of Europe; that it means *water*, and that its symbol has found its way into the Greek alphabet in the letter Mem, in the undulating shape by which water is meant— μ ; that it is also in the Phœnician and most western nations. It is in the *Estoteland* of Greenland, which is, I suspect, di-ania-estotel; and I also suspect that it is the symbol of the centre letter and of water, because it is the symbol of fluid of any kind. I think this leads to the meaning of our word Land, L'-ania-di—the holy country.

7 Almost all persons who have written respecting the Mexicans, have observed the similarity of their language to that of the Hebrews. This and many other strange things the monks admit most unwillingly, and attribute to the devil. Las Casas said that the language of Saint Domingo was "corrupt Hebrew."³ The Caribbees have the word *Neketali*, meaning *dead*; in Hebrew $\text{קָטַל} qtl$: *Hilaali*, *he is dead*; in Hebrew $\text{הָלַל} hl$: *Kaniche*, *a cane*; (sugar;); in Hebrew $\text{קָנָה} qne$: *Eneka*, *a collar*; in Hebrew $\text{עֹנָק} onk$.⁴

Las Casas wrote an account of the Mexicans, in which (we are told) he states his belief that they are descended from the Jews.⁵ This account, by his desire, was never published. But why should he object to its being known that the Mexicans descended from the Jews? The reason is very evident: it was because he saw it was ridiculous, and he did not believe it himself. This book is in the Academy of History at Madrid. It was examined a few years ago by the Government, but it was not thought proper to publish it.⁶

Lord Kingsborough gives the following passage:⁷ "Las Casas' persuasion that the Indians were "descended from the Jews is elsewhere mentioned: but as the words, 'Loquela tua manifestum

¹ Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 157.

² Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 283.

³ Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 7.

⁴ Notes on Miss Williams's Humboldt, Vol. II. p. 222.

⁵ Anc. Univ. Hist. Vol. XX. p. 161.

⁶ Ibid.

⁷ Ib. p. 7, note.

“te facit, were discovered, with some other reasons tending towards the same conclusion, by Torquemada, in some private papers containing the will of Las Casas, at the same time that great weight must be attached to so solemnly recorded an opinion, it cannot be said that that learned prelate was guilty of any indiscretion in promulgating it: but the contrary is proved, by the proviso which he made respecting the publication of his history,—that it should not be printed till fifty years after his death, and then only if it appeared good to the superior of his order, and for the benefit of religion; but that in the intermediate time no layman or young ecclesiastic was to be permitted to read it. The work has never been published: and Don Martin Fernandez de Navarrete says, that when it was referred some years ago to the Academy of History at Madrid, to take their decision respecting its publication, they did not think it convenient.” I now learn that permission has been given to Lord Kingsborough to copy it. The secreting practice is found to answer no longer. The old proverb applies, “Omne ignotum pro magnifico est.” I shall be surprised if any thing important be found in it, as much as I should have been to have heard, that the French found many diamonds at Loretto when they got there, or secret learning in the Vatican Library when they got to Rome.

David Malcolme, in his Essay on Ant. of Brit., says, “Take it in the sense of Wytfleet, thus, p. m. 12, which in substance amounts to this, &c., when the Spaniards were in the magna insula Indice Hayti: When the bell rung for evening prayers, the Spaniards, according to custom, bowed their knees, and signed themselves with the cross. The Indians did imitate them with great reverence, falling down on their knees, and joining their hands together, (rather, as I think, for imitation than for any other reason,) though there are several who think, that the Indians had the cross in veneration long before the arrival of Columbus. Gomara, Book iii. Chap. xxxii. tells, That St. Andrew’s Cross, which is the same with that of Burgundy, was in very great veneration among the Cumans, and that they fortified themselves with the cross against the incursions of evil spirits, and were in use to put them upon new-born infants; which thing very justly deserves admiration. Neither can it be conceived how such a rite should prevail among savages, unless they have learned this adoration of the cross from mariners or strangers, who, being carried thither by the violence of tempests, have died or been buried there, which without all doubt would have also happened to that Andalusian pilot who died in the house of Columbus, unless he had been very skilful in sea affairs, and so had observed his course, when he was hurried away with the force of the storms: it is very credible that many of those who are generally reckoned to have been foundered at sea, did really meet with accidents of this kind. But the *Accusamilenses* bring another reason of adoring the cross, and which seems nearer truth, to wit, That they had received by tradition from their forefathers, that formerly a man more glorious than the sun had passed through these countries and suffered on a cross.” Here we have the mythos clear enough in Hispaniola.

The Rev. Dr. Hyde, speaking of the priests of Peru, takes occasion to say, “*Nam populi simplicitas et sacerdotum astutia omni ævo omnique regione semper notabilis.*”¹ No wonder the University of Oxford refused to print any more of his manuscripts. He was speaking of a virgin of Peru, who was pregnant by the sun. The Reverend Doctors of Oxford did right not to publish his works while he lived, and to destroy his manuscripts when he died.² He ought to have been burnt himself—*Omnique regione*, indeed!!!

Acosta says, that the Americans adored the sea, under the name Mammacocha. I believe this was the Marine Venus Mamma כעכאב *cochab*.³

Cap. iv. p. 123.

¹ Vide Toland’s *Nazarenus*, Chap. iv., and *Bibliog. Brit.*

³ Lord Herbert, p. 149.

The Mexicans baptized their children, and the water which they used they called the *water of regeneration*.¹

The Mexican king danced before the God, and was consecrated and anointed by the high priest with holy unction. On one day of the year all the fires were put out, and lighted again from one sacred fire in the temple;²—the practice of the Druids. Lord Kingsborough³ shews, that the Messiah of the Jews is foretold to have an ugly or a marred countenance, and that the Mexican Quecalcoatle is said to have had the same. At the end of October they had a festival exactly answering to our *All Saints* and *All Souls*.⁴ They call it *the festival of advocates*, because each human being had an advocate to plead for him. Thus we have this festival throughout modern Europe, in Tibet, and in the ancient festival of the Druids' Saman in Ireland, and in Mexico. There is the story of the rebellious angels and the war in heaven.⁵ This is not from our Pentateuch.

9. The Peruvians had a festival called *the festival of Capacreyme*, in the first month of their year, called Rayme.⁶ Acosta supposes this was contrived by the Devil in imitation of the Passover. It may be observed, that all the acts of worship are directed avowedly to the Sun. The Mexicans sacrificed human victims, which Lord Kingsborough⁷ has shewn was practised by the Jews, who were, according to his Lordship's account, horrible cannibals

Georgius shews that the God Xaca was constantly called Cio;—this was the Xiuh-tecutli or God of Fire, or God of Years, or the Everlasting One, of the Mexicans.⁸ Volney⁹ says, the Teleuteans are a Tartar nation.

Buddha was Hermes, and Hermes was Mercury, and Mercury was the God of Merchants, and Buddha was Xaca, and Saca and the Mexican God of Merchants was Yaca-tecutli.

In the history of the Aztecks of Mexico, we find much respecting one Coxcox saved on a raft, in a great flood. Now when I consider that the Mexicans are so closely connected with North India, and that their accounts are all preserved by a mixture of hieroglyphics and unwritten tradition, I cannot help suspecting that this Coxcox ought to be Sasax or Saxas.

Nagualism is a doctrine known in America, (Naga is נָחָשׁ *nhs*, softened or corrupted, and the Hag of England,) where the serpent is called *Culebra*; this is Colubra; and the followers of it are called Chivim; these are the Evites, or Hivites, or Ophites. Eve is חַוְוָה *hvia* or חַוְוָה *hiva*.¹⁰

The Mexicans had a forty-days' fast in memory of one of their sacred persons who was tempted forty days on a mountain. He drinks through a reed. He is called the Morning Star, &c., &c. This must be the same person noticed before (p. 24) to have had a reed for an emblem. As Lord Kingsborough says, "These are things which are very curious and mysterious."¹¹

The inhabitants of Florida chaunt the word Hosanna in their religious service, and their priests were named Jouanas.¹²

Sina is the ancient name of China. I suspect Sina, and Sian or Siam, are the same word. The God of Hayti was called Jocanna, the c is evidently instead of the aspirate in Johanna.¹³

One of the temples has the name of Cihuateocalli—that is, I suppose, temple of Cali, the God of Sina or Sian.¹⁴

Lord Kingsborough says,¹⁵ the Mexicans honour the cross. "They knew them (the Chiribians,

¹ Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 114.

² Ib. p. 144.

³ Ib. p. 167, note.

⁴ Ib. p. 101.

⁵ Ib. p. 401.

⁶ Ib. p. 305.

⁷ Ib. p. 328.

⁸ Ib. p. 392.

⁹ Ruins, Notes, p. 198, and Asiat. Res. Vol. III. p. 358.

¹⁰ See Vol. I. p. 523.

¹¹ Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 100.

¹² Ib. p. 71.

¹³ Ib. p. 98.

¹⁴ Ib. p. 71.

¹⁵ Ib. p. 4.

“or Chiribichenses, which name differs from that of Chibirias, the mother of Bacab,) honour the cross.”

The Incas had a cross of very fine marble, or beautiful jasper, highly polished, of one piece, three-fourths of an ell in length, and three fingers in width and thickness. It was kept in a sacred chamber of a palace, and held in great veneration. The Spaniards enriched this cross with gold and jewels, and placed it in the cathedral of Cusco.¹ Mexican temples are in the form of a cross, and face the four cardinal points.

Quecalcoatle is represented in the paintings of the Codex Borgianus nailed to the cross.² Sometimes even the two thieves are there crucified with him.³

In Vol. II. plate 75, the God is crucified in the Heavens, in a circle of nineteen figures, the number of the Metonic cycle. A serpent is depriving him of the organs of generation. In the Codex Borgianus, (pp. 4, 72, 73, 75,) the Mexican God is represented crucified and nailed to the cross, and in another place hanging to it, with a cross in his hands. And in one instance, where the figure is not merely outlined, the cross is red, the clothes are coloured, and the face and hands quite black. If this was the Christianity of the German Nestorius, how came he to teach that the crucified Saviour was black? The name of the God who was crucified was Quecal-coatle. I suspect this was Saca, or Xaca, or Kaca—the Coatle (or God).⁴ The mother of Quecalcoatle is called Sochi-quetzal; may this be mother of Xaca?⁵ Sochi, or Suchi-quecal is both *male* and *female*.⁶

In pp. 71, 73, of the Codex Borgianus, the burial, descent into hell, and the resurrection, are represented.⁷

In one of the plates the God is crucified on a mountain. I suspect that this is Prometheus.

10. The Immaculate Conception is described.⁸ This is also described in Torquemada's Indian Monarchy. The Mexican word *Dios* meant God, and he was called *ineffable*.⁹

The Immaculate Conception is described in the Codex Vaticanus.¹⁰ The Virgin Chimalman, also called Sochiquetzal or Suchiquecal,¹¹ was the mother of Quecalcoatle. Sochiquetzal means *the lifting up of Roses*.

Eve is called Ysnextli, and it is said she sinned by plucking *roses*. But in another place these roses are called *Fruta del Arbor*.¹² The Mexicans called the Father Yzona, the Son Bacab, and the Holy Ghost Echvah. This, they say, they received from their ancestors.¹³ The Lakchmi of India is called *Chri*. (Lakchmi is L'Achm; Chri is Χρης.) These are the same as the Mexican Centeotl, i. e. *Cen-teotl*; ¹⁴ and Centeotl, is Can or Cun-teotl,—the Cunti, the name of the female generative principle in India.

The Mexican Eve is called Suchiquecal. A messenger from heaven announced to her that she should bear a son, who should bruise the serpent's head. He presents her with a rose. This was the commencement of an Age, which was called the *Age of Roses*. In India this is called the *Age of the Lotus*, the water rose. Upon this it may be observed, that if this had been a

¹ Vega, Book ii. Chap. iii.

² Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 166.

³ Ibid.

⁴ Ib. p. 173.

⁵ Ib. p. 175.

⁶ Ib. p. 176.

⁷ Ib. VI. p. 166.

⁸ Ib. p. 65.

⁹ Ib. p. 68.

¹⁰ Ib. pp. 175, 176.

¹¹ This is really our Sukey, and the Greek ψυχη. It comes from the language of the Tartars, Tatars, the Sacæ or Saxons, the language of Tanga-tanga or Tangut.

¹² Mex. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 120.

¹³ Ib. p. 165.

¹⁴ Humboldt, Ed. Miss Williams, Vol. I. p. 221.

N. B. This was the *last* sheet revised by the Author—a short time before he died.

Papist forgery. the *woman* and not the *seed of the woman* would have bruised the head. It may also be observed, that if this had come from the Western part of the old world, since the time of Constantine, it would certainly have had the woman and not the seed of the woman. All this history the Monkish writer is perfectly certain is the invention of the Devil.¹ Torquemada's Indian History was mutilated at Madrid before it was published.² Suchiquecal is called the Queen of Heaven. She conceived a son, without connexion with man, who is the God of Air. This is the immaculate conception, and the God Indra, whom we found crucified and raised from the dead in Nepaul. The Mohamedans have a tradition that Christ was conceived by the smelling of a rose.³ The temples of Quetzalcoatle were round. He was the inventor of temples in this form.

In the thirty-sixth chapter of Marco Paulo, an account is given of the sacrifice, in the province of Tanguth, a little North of Nepaul, of a Ram of a year old, which is said to be offered as a ransom for the Child. The same is practised among the Chinese.⁴ Torquemeda says,⁵ "Two things are very remarkable: the first is, that the parents of the children should have sold them, and given them voluntarily for sacrifice: the second, that the sale itself should have taken place on the second day of this month, (February,) at the very time that we, who are Christians, celebrate the festival of the presentation of the Virgin without spot, in the temple of Jerusalem, holding in her arms her most blessed child, the Son of God, whose life was sold for the sin of the first woman who existed in the world, carrying him to present and make an offering of him, manifesting, as it were to God, the sacrifice which was afterwards to be accomplished on the tree of the cross."⁶

11. Mr. Humboldt has written much respecting the Americans. It is a remarkable circumstance that it should never have occurred to him, that the ignorance in the South Americans of the use of letters and iron, were decisive circumstantial proofs of their very great antiquity, and their very early separation from the stock of the old world; but this great antiquity he considers proved from a variety of other circumstances. He says, "It cannot be doubted, that the greater part of the nations of America belong to a race of men, who, isolated ever since the infancy of the world from the rest of mankind, exhibit in the nature and diversity of language, in their features and the conformation of their skull, incontestable proofs of an early and complete separation."⁷ Except in the article language he is quite right.

Malcolme shews that Tautah in the American language means Father; in Irish, Dad; Welsh, Tad or Taduys; Armoric, Tat; Cornish, Tad and Tas; Scotch, Dad; St. Kelda, Tat; and in Guatimala, Tat; in Old Italy, Tata; in Egypt, Dade; in Greek, Tetta; in Old English, Daddy.⁸ The American Taut-ah is the Indian Tat.

After shewing at great length that the Mexicans must have had their mythology from Asia, East of the Indus, Mr. Humboldt⁹ observes, that he finds among them neither the Linga nor any of those figures with several heads and hands which characterize the paintings and figures of the Hindoos. But he distinctly admits that he finds the doctrine of repeated regenerations in cycles.

¹ Ant. of Mex. Vol. VI. p. 177.

² Ib. p. 179.

³ Ib. p. 176. This was the *water rose* or Lotus. He was the Rose of Sharon, that is, he was the Rose of Ishuren, or the God of the country where the language is called that of Posh or Push—the *flower*.

⁴ Ib. note, Marsden.

⁵ Monarquia Indiana, Vol. II. p. 251.

⁶ Ant. of Mex. Vol. VI. p. 201.

⁷ Researches in S. America, by Humboldt, Vol. I. pp. 249, 250, ed. Miss Williams.

⁸ Dr. Malcolme's Letters.

⁹ Humboldt's Res. Vol. II. p. 36, ed. Miss Williams.

Now this again seems to confirm my hypothesis, that they migrated from the old world so early as to be before these corruptions, early as the Linga was. And it has induced me to review the early history of Buddhism, and to make me *suspect* that, in its early works, the Linga is not to be found, and that it only came into use when the division between the followers of the Linga and Ioni began to arise, which caused the horrible civil and religious wars, noticed in my former volume, pp. 332, &c.

12. The founder of the Peruvian nation was called *Bochica*, the son and emblem of the Sun. He was high priest of Soga-Mozo (here we have the Saga).¹ His wife was called *Chia*, (*Chia* is nothing but *Eva* corrupted,) Isis, or the Moon: he was described with three heads. Here, I think, are the Buddha and Trimurti of India. His priests were called Xequés and Zagues.² (These are Xacas, or Sagas, or priests of Wisdom.) Humboldt says, "The form of Government given by Bochica to the inhabitants of Bogota is very remarkable, from its analogy with those of Japan and Thibet. The Incas of Peru united in their person the temporal and spiritual powers. The children of the suu were both priests and kings.....The Pontiffs or Lamas, the successors of Bochica, were considered as heirs of his virtue and sanctity. The people flocked in crowds to offer presents to the high priests, visiting those places which were consecrated by the miracles of Bochica."³ In a very particular and pointed manner this Bochica is said to be white or albus. This reminds me that the Sibyl pronounces the *white* sow of Alba to be *black*. Alba means white: was Bochica Alb or LB=L=50, B=2=52? He had a peculiar cycle of 13 years, and another of four thirteens or 52. This looks as if there was some reference to our astrological instrument, called playing cards, which certainly came from North India. This does not seem so wonderful when we consider that we have just found their cycles the same as the indications of Constantine. What is the Romish Alb?

The Peruvians believed in one Supreme Being, the Creator of Heaven and Earth, called Virachocha and Pachacamack,⁴ who had *revealed to them his religion*.⁵ The Mexicans called their great God Yao *INEFFABLE*; ⁶ and represented him by an Eye in a Triangle. The cross was every where adored.⁷ The Mexicans expected a Messiah.⁸ Their history of the flood is almost a close copy of that of Moses.⁹ Their baptism¹⁰ in the presence of witnesses is almost the same as that of the Jews and Persians, and in the same manner they named their children and offered them in the temple. They had the custom of sacrificing the first-born, the same as the Jews, till it was done away by Abraham or Moses. They had also the right of circumcision. (Refer to Vol. I. Book X. Chap. VI. Sect. 13, p. 724.)¹¹ Their temples were in the form of a cross, and faced the four cardinal points.¹² Their language has many Greek and Hebrew words in it.¹³ They practised auricular confession.¹⁴ They have a sacred and select word like the Indian *Om*, which is never spoken; but what it is, I do not find mentioned.

13. The union of the Jewish and the Christian mythos in one system, instead of their division into two systems, at once proves that they cannot have been brought to Mexico at different and distant periods. Had this been the case, there would have been two religions, as in all other cases, in opposition to one another. It is a wonderful circumstance, that the Jews coming from the city of Egypt built by Alexander, should have forgot to bring with them the knowledge of

¹ Humboldt's Res. Vol. II. p. 108, ed. Miss Williams.

² Ant. of Mex. Vol. VI. p. 164; Lord Kingsborough calls him the Mithra or Osiris of Bogota.

³ Humboldt's Res. Vol. II. p. 109, ed. Miss Williams.

⁴ Antiq. of Mex. Vol. VI. p. 365.

⁵ Ib. p. 128.

⁷ ⁶ Ibid.

P. 141.

⁸ P. 115.

⁹ P. 117.

¹⁰ Pp. 45, 47.

¹¹ Pp. 67 and 115.

¹² P. 96.

¹³ Pp. 115, 116.

¹⁴ P. 115.

letters and iron; and still more wonderful, that the Christian monks coming in a later day should have had equally bad memories. All that was necessary was, for those Jews to have told these skilful smelters of metals, that by melting the lumps of their native iron in a wood fire they would get iron and steel.

The identity of the Mexican and Chinese or North Indian mythoses being unquestionable, attempts have been made, in several periodical publications, to account for their similarity by supposing, that the Mexicans were colonies fleeing from the arms of Mohamedan or Tartarian conquerors. But the writers do not tell us how the Jewish and Christian doctrines came to be found in America, mixed most intimately together, and also with the idolatry of North India and Greece. Other writers contend, that these colonists were Mongol or Tartar conquerors, who, not contented with the conquest of China, conquered America also. But this leaves all the great difficulties I have stated above unremoved. It is a most wonderful thing that these Tartarian heroes did not take with them the knowledge of iron or letters: and that they, being Mohamedans, should convey the Christian religion to the Mexicans instead of that of Mohamed!

It is also wonderful that they should take with them the knowledge of the Horse and the Ass, though they did not take these animals themselves—pictures of them being seen every where mixed with their other hieroglyphics; and, what is still more, as the reader will instantly see, mixed most intimately with the Judæan mythos,—a hero mounted on an ass or a horse, sometimes carrying a *sword*, sometimes a *cross*. It is impossible, on viewing them, not to recollect the procession of Jesus Christ on the ass, into Jerusalem. The mythoses are evidently identical, but their variations shew that they are not copies. Though they have plenty of pictures of the horse, the animal, be it observed, noticed in the Revelation, they have no knowledge of the elephant or camel. But these were not in the Revelation; were no part of the mythos. They have no sheep, but they have an animal like it, which they call Llama or Lamb.¹

No part of the Mexican hieroglyphics is more striking than the exhibition of the *horse* or *ass*,² (for some are doubtful,) animals totally unknown in a state of nature to the Americans. I refer to the plates' figures. Faria y Sousa, the Jesuit, says, that when the Portuguese arrived in the Azores they found the statue, cut on the side of a mountain, of a man on horseback wearing a cloak, his left hand on the horse's main, his right pointing to the West, with an inscription on the lower rock but not understood.³

It is necessary to observe here, that tribes, both of Negroes and bearded men, were found in South America.⁴

The Codex Vaticanus, Volume II., is marked 3738. The plates in it are numbered to 146, but the explanation goes only to plate 92, in either English or Spanish. The explanation purports to be in Volume VI. p. 155, of Lord Kingsborough's work. My reader has only to look to the figures of the crucifixes which I have given, Fig. 12—14; and to reflect for one moment upon the admitted anxiety of the Spaniards and the Popes to keep the knowledge of these things from the European world, to see why the explanation of the Codex Vaticanus ends with plate 92. The remainder has, no doubt, been suppressed to avoid the necessity of giving an explanation of the crucifixes.

We every where meet with the Mexican divine names ending in *tle*, as Teotle, that is, Deo or God *tle*. It has been observed by Lord Kingsborough, *as well as by almost all the Spanish authors*, that the Mexican language is so full of Hebrew words as to be almost Hebrew. We have

¹ Antiq. of Mexico, Vol. VI. p. 361.

² [Is this indisputable? Do not the accompaniments of the *rider* bespeak a Spanish origin? Yet, is not the Author's opinion supported by the testimony of Faria y Sousa? *Editor.*]

³ Vol. I. p. 19, Eng. Ed.

⁴ Antiq. of Mexico, Vol. VI. pp. 290, 291.

seen the God every where crucified and suspended from the Cross. We have found the sacred animal the Llama¹ or sheep. We have found the mythos of the crucified Saviour. We have found every thing at last to centre in the Sun. The word *tle* is confessed not to be understood by the Mexicans, nor by the Spaniards, who call it, for that reason, merely a termination. All these matters considered, I think it may be the same as the word טלה *tle* or טלא *tla*, the Hebrew name of the sign of the Zodiac, *Agnus* or *Aries*.² In Hebrew it means, when spelt with the tau, תלה *tle*, *hanged* or *suspended*. See Fig. 14. I believe it meant *crucified* by *hanging on a cross*. It was originally Buddha, as noticed before in Sect. 3, p. 24. For the same reason that the word meaning 650 was applied to him, it was in succession applied to the God of wisdom, to the Lamb—his second emblem, and to the crucified God Cristna.

14. All the Mosaic history is to be found in China according to Mons. Paravey, in which he only repeats what was before pointed out by Bergeron, De Guines, &c. The Chinese historians relate that one of their ancient despots endeavoured to destroy their old records, but that a copy of their history, called the Chou-king, escaped. That book treats of the terrestrial paradise, its rivers, waters of immortality, its admirable trees, fall of the angels and of man, and the *appearance at that moment of mercy*; also of the sabbath, confusion of tongues, the manna in the Wilderness, the Trinity; and of the Holy One in the West, who was incomprehensible and one with the TIEN. It states that the world cannot know the Tien except by the Holy One, who only can offer a sacrifice acceptable to the CHANG-TI.³ The nations are waiting for him like plants for a refreshing shower. The Tien is the Holy One invisible, and the Holy One is the Tien made visible and teaching men. All this was taught by Confucius five hundred and fifty years before Christ. Ancient inscriptions state the Jews to have come into China about the time of Confucius. This is probably the arrival of a colony or doctrine of a new incarnation going to them from the Western Ayoudia. The secret doctrine of the renewed incarnations seems, by being misunderstood, to have operated with them precisely as it did with the Indian and Tibetan neighbours, for they are of the Tibetan or Buddhist faith, into which all these doctrines dovetail perfectly. These facts and many more are detailed from different authors by the learned Nimrod, Vol. III. p. 510. All these things good people, like Nimrod, suppose were taught to the Tartars and Chinese by the lost tribes of Samaria. Those tribes are most useful people; they account for every difficulty. In the East, in the West, in the North, in the South, they are always ready at hand. Here is all the Jewish and the *Christian mythos* amalgamated precisely as it is in Mexico, in Tibet, North India, and South India, all carrying with it proofs of its almost universal prevalence or dissemination. But notwithstanding that we find remnants of this mythos every where, the actual character of which cannot be doubted, yet in the respective countries where they are found, the system is obsolete; they are remnants of an almost forgotten system. They every where carry traits of the system of regeneration or of the cycles recorded in the old Druidical circles or Cyclopæan monuments, found along with them, the origin of which is acknowledged to be totally unknown. There cannot be any doubt that they have all flowed from the same fountain; have the same origin; and the only question will be, whether they flowed from the kingdom of the West, which Herodotus could not find, and Alexander thought it not worth his while to notice, or from the kingdom of Ayoudia of India, with its capital probably, as appears from its ruins, once the largest in the world—a city larger than London, the capital of an empire more extensive than Europe. (See Vol. I. p. 438.)

There is scarcely a page of Lord Kingsborough's work which does not exhibit proofs of the

¹ Le Lama.

² Barret on the Zodiacs, p. 10.

³ In the Chang-ti, *Ch* is the I aspirated; *ang* is a, o, *ɣ* *eo*; *Ti* is Di, the whole, *Di* Iao.

anxiety of the Spanish government to suppress the information which I have just now detailed, and which does not also shew that it comes to us through the medium of the most unwilling of witnesses.¹ Every contrivance which was possible was resorted to in order to prevent its arrival in Europe; and this accounts for the extraordinary and systematic opposition to the admission of strangers into New Spain. All people likely to be intelligent, such as physicians, persons suspected of heresy, &c., were prohibited from going thither. The reason assigned by the Spanish government was,² that they were prevented going that they might not create disputes and prevent conversions. The author of the notes to Lord Kingsborough's book³ says, that he believes that the Jews colonized America, and held it for one thousand years, and that they introduced (as it must have been along with their own) the Christian rites into the religion of the Mexicans, *who had never heard of Christianity, to shew their hatred of Christianity, and to turn it into ridicule*; and, that it was for this reason that they established the Christian doctrines along with those of the Jews, such as the resurrection, ascension, &c. The passage is so extraordinary, that I think the writer must have meant it for a joke.

The close connexion between the Americans and the old world was long ago seen, notwithstanding all the exertions of the Spaniards to keep mankind in the dark, and fruitless endeavours were made by Grotius and others to find a cause for it. An account of them may be seen in Basnage.⁴ It is there observed, that one of the districts has a German name—Estoteland; that the name of a young sheep is Lam; that one of their Gods is called Theut, and one of their kings Theuch, evidently the same name; that their great Creative Principle is called Pachacama; (Pi-akm-cama, that is, Pi-Acham, *the wisdom of divine Love*;) that they baptize their children in the form of the cross, and have a notion of the Trinity; that they adorn their idols with the cross and mitre; that they have a kind of Eucharist; that virgins, consecrated to the God, make effigies of paste and honey, which they consecrate with much ceremony, and afterward distribute to the people, who believe they eat the body of their God. The people of North America were thought by Penn to have an unaccountable likeness to the Jews, and the Massagetæ were thought to be found in Massachusetts.

Tibet is called Tangutia. This is evidently *ia tangut*, the country of Tangut. The close similarity of the Trinitarian and other doctrines of the Tibetians to those of the Romish Christians we have seen. It is surely a very extraordinary thing to find the Peruvian triune God called *Tanga-Tanga*—evidently the same as the God of Tibet, both in name and character.⁵

15. In Vol. VI. p. 79, the Mexican courts are shewn to have had exactly the same number of judges as those of the Jews; that their sacred numbers were exactly the same; and that both nations kept fasts for exactly the same number of days. Lord Kingsborough says, "the common law of every state in Europe has been confessedly modelled after the Mosaic law."⁶ This is a very important observation, and I think its truth will not be disputed; but I think there is no other way of accounting for it than to go to my primeval nation. The common law in most states is evidently older than Christianity. We are told that St. Augustin brought Christianity into this island in the year 596; but was there no Christianity in the time of Constantine or before? Lord Kingsborough says, "the affinity between the Mexican and the Hebrew laws is greater than between the latter and those of any nation with which we are acquainted."⁷ They circumcised with a stone knife, the use of which was expressly ordered.⁸ It is remarkable that the circumcision of

¹ Antiq. of Mex. Vol. VI. pp. 111. et seq.

² Ib. p. 268

³ Ib. p. 283.

⁴ Book vi. Ch. iii.

⁵ See Parsons' Rem. Jap. pp. 206, 219, 220; also Georgius, Alph. Tib. p. 9.

⁶ Antiq. of Mex. Vol. VI. pp. 271, 272.

⁷ Ibid. p. 272.

⁸ Ibid. p. 273. The Abyssinian Christians practised circumcision and abstained from Pork, *ibid.* p. 274.

the Jews should have been performed with a knife made of stone, which is emphatically noticed in the Bible.¹

16. Easter Island is situated in N. L. 27° 5' W. L. 109° 46' : it may be considered to be a part of America. The most remarkable curiosity in this island is a number of colossal statues. On the East side of the island were seen the ruins of three platforms of stone-work, on each of which had stood four of these large statues ; but they were all fallen down from two of them, and one from the third : they were broken or defaced by the fall. One was fifteen feet long and six feet broad over the shoulders : each statue had on its head a large cylindric stone of a red colour, wrought perfectly round. Others measured nearly twenty-seven feet, and upwards of eight feet over the shoulders : and a still larger one was seen standing, the shade of which was sufficient to shelter all the party of Captain Cook, who reports this, from the sun. The workmanship is rude, but not bad, nor are the features of the face ill formed : the ears are long, according to the distortion practised in that island, and the bodies have hardly any thing of a human figure about them. How these islanders, wholly unacquainted with any mechanical power, could raise such stupendous figures, and afterwards place the large cylindric stones upon their heads, is truly wonderful ! It is observed that the most probable conjecture is, that the stone is factitious. The island is about ten or twelve leagues in circumference,² and must be in the Gulf of California. But see Cook and Forster's Voyage, March, 1774. The *Encyclopædia Londinensis* says, the names of the two statues left standing are Dago and Taurico. Here we have Dagon and Taurus—Surely nothing can be more curious than these statues. Who placed them here ; and when were they set up ?

17. Every one must remember the accounts of the perfect horror with which the unhappy Mexicans viewed the first horses, which the Spaniards took over to their country. This I will now account for. It appears from Lord Kingsborough's book, &c., that they had all the mythos which has been so fully explained, of the old world,—the immaculate conception, the crucifixion, the resurrection after three days, the expectation of the return of their crucified Saviour, &c., &c. Every Indian inquirer knows that the last Avatar was always expected by the people of Java to come mounted on a white horse. Now, in several of the Mexican hieroglyphic pictures, though their owners knew nothing of the horse, an animal, which might be either a horse or an ass, is painted. In these same pictures, the other parts of the mythos, the crucifixion, &c., are described. From this it is evident, that although they were not able to convey the horse over the sea, yet they could convey every part of the mythos ; the result of this was, that when the Spaniards arrived in flying machines, or machines propelled by the winds,—on the wings of the wind,—across the boundless ocean, or from heaven,—their commander mounted on the unknown animal, described in their ancient pictures to be that on which the promised God was to come ;³ and, carrying in his hand thunder and lightning, with which he destroyed his enemies at miles distant from him, he was believed to be the last Avatar. Lord Kingsborough gives a very interesting account of the effect which this superstition or belief had upon their conduct—taking away from most of them, from devotion, all wish to resist their God, mounted on his horse and surrounded by thunder and lightning—and from others, through fear, all power : thus giving to their cruel enemies an easy victory. I cannot conceive it possible to devise any thing more conclusive of the truth of my whole system than this. All this accounts for numbers of circumstances relating

¹ See Exod. iv. 25 ; Josh. v. 3 ; and Ant. of Mex. Vol. VI. p. 187.

² *Encyclopædia Brit.* art. Easter Island.

³ The effect which the death of the first horse had on the Mexicans has been thought very extraordinary and unaccountable. It is now easily explained : by the destruction of the immortal, celestial animal they were in part undeceived.

to the conduct of Montezuma and his people, which have hitherto been utterly unintelligible. And I think it seems evident, that if the miscreants from Spain had really understood their own case, they would have had nothing to do but to have quietly taken possession of the whole empire as its last Avatar and newly-arrived God.

Well, indeed, might Peter Martyr, Las Casas, and Torquemada, be puzzled with the horse, the actual horse of the Revelation, in a country where the people had not the knowledge of the animal, or indeed of any animal of the old world. Instead of accepting the possession of the empire peaceably offered to them, by a most absurd and extraordinary mistake, the Spaniards determined to terrify the people by ill usage, the account of which is given in the Antiquities of Mexico.¹

18. Col. Tod² states the mountains above Tibet, the highest ridge of Asia, to be called Andes—these must have been in the countries of Tungusians. It is impossible on reading this not to recollect the Andes and the Tanga-Tanga of Peru; and it is equally impossible to attribute this paranomasia and the other circumstances already described to accident. To account for this I look into ancient histories, and I adopt the first rational and philosophical cause which is recorded, and without difficulty I find it in the communication formed by the island of Atlantis of Plato; for the subsequent submerging of such an island or continent is neither improbable nor irrational,—but, when the attendant circumstances are considered, a dry historical fact, carrying probability on the face of it. It is no more improbable than the effects we see produced by volcanoes every day. It is neither impossible nor improbable that when the Atlantis sunk, something of the same kind should have happened in the Northern Pacific Ocean.

The legend of the sinking of a very large island is now well known in China and Japan, and in both places an annual festival is kept to celebrate the escape of an excellent prince called *Peiruun*.³ I cannot help suspecting an identity of mythos or an identity of fact. I apprehend, if the whole or a great part of the Polynesian Islands constituted the highest grounds of a large continent which sunk, the effect would be, when the sinking took place, to raise up the waters so as to drown all the inhabitants, and after a short time to subside, and leave the points of the mountains dry as islands. After all, a great difficulty must be allowed to exist, in all speculations on this subject, arising from the fact, that there are none of the animals of one continent found in the other. See Vol. I. pp. 293, 294, for M. Cuvier's opinion on this part of the subject.

The Mexicans, in their histories, as already stated, say they arrived in their present country from the West. They always persist most strenuously that it was from the West they came; and they describe towns on the coast where they remained, for many years, in their progress to their present situation, the ruins of which, they assert, are yet to be seen. They say they came across the sea from another country. Now, was this Atlantis or not? It is very desirable that the remains of the towns should be sought for.

Lord Kingsborough has gone to an enormous length in proving that the Mexican rites, ceremonies, &c., &c., were almost precisely the same as those of the Jews, and that they must consequently have been brought by the Jews to Mexico. But one most important observation offers itself on this: *We* possess what we believe to be the knowledge of all the Jewish rites, history, &c., &c., in Syria; but this is not the way all these things are known by the Americans. All the things said to have taken place in Western Syria, both with Jews and Christians, are said to have been acted in America, and the case, in a great measure, is the same in India and China. There is the same standing still of the sun, the same populifugia, the same deluge and persons saved in a ship, the same immaculate conception, the same crucifixion and resurrection; but they were all in the American country, not in Syria. Now, it is very improbable that if the Jews of Western

¹ Vol. VI. p. 343.

² Annals and Antiq. of Rajast'han, Vol. I. p. 44.

³ Kæmpfer's Japan, Vol. II. Append. p. 13; Fab. Orig. Pag. Idol. Vol. II. p. 180.

Judæa or of Moses had gone in a body from their old country, they would ever wish or permit their history to be located in the new one, towers of Babel to be built, waters to be passed, or places to be shewn where the sun stood still. Nothing can account for all this except that, in all countries, including among them Western Judæa, it was the figurative description of the renewed Avatars.

It seems to me that the mythos which I have shewn to have universally prevailed, accounts in a satisfactory manner, with one exception, for all the difficulties. Parts of it we have seen every where; a small part of it in one place, and a small part in another, but all, including the Jewish, the same mythos. The discovery of the same system in America, as that in South India, in North India, in Tibet, in Western Syria, &c., proves that at some extremely remote æra the same mythos must have prevailed; and the variations which we find, whilst at the same time the general character is preserved, are what we may naturally expect would arise as time advanced. What we have now are the débris of the system.

19. We must recollect that the neglect to teach the Mexicans the arts of writing and making iron, cannot be attributed merely to a few stray mariners and fishermen blown across the ocean. The knowledge of the Americans, if carried to them at all in later times, must have been carried by regular colonies from Greece, who taught them the rites and name of Bacchus; of colonies from Syria, who taught them all the minute parts of the Judæan mythos; of colonies from Tartary and China, who taught them the knowledge of the mythoses of those countries; of colonies from Europe, who taught them modern but not Papist Christianity.¹ Is there a human being so credulous as to believe that all these colonies or parties of migrators, following one another time after time, should have omitted to convey the knowledge of iron and letters? I am sure no person will be found to believe this: then what are we to believe, but that one great and learned race held all these doctrines, as taught by me, in a period of the world when the intercourse between the old and new worlds was easy compared with what it is at at this time?

The one exception alluded to above is the difficulty of accounting for means by which the system reached America. To meet this, may we not have recourse to the formerly-named island of Atlantis, of the submersion of which we are informed by Plato, and which, I suppose, almost connected the two worlds? It was probably so near both, that, in the frail boats of those days, colonies could pass, but in which the large animals could not be conveyed. Of course this submersion must have taken place, and cut off the communication between the two worlds before the knowledge of letters and the use of iron.

It cannot be believed that if ever the Mexicans had been told of the existence and use of iron, *excellent refiners and smelters of metals as they were*, that they would not instantly have obtained it from their mountains, where it is found in its native state. I shall be asked, How they could pass in any great numbers, without the means of conveying the Horse, the Cow, the Sheep? For, if the two worlds were nearly connected by an intermediate island or islands, the passage of the animals would have taken place. I admit the force of the argument in its fullest extent; as I do the difficulty of accounting for the extraordinary fact, that there were none of the animals of the old world in America. However, at last, an intimate connexion between the two worlds must be admitted to have existed, and to have existed before the knowledge of iron or letters, in the countries the Mexicans came from.

Some persons have thought that the Americans were colonies who passed by the North, where the continents join, or nearly join; and, to the question, why they had not the horse?—it may be replied, that if the natives of Tartary or China emigrated by the North, in the neighbourhood of

¹ The seed bruising the head, not the woman.

the Arctic circle, as it must have been by that route, there is reason to believe that the horse could not have been conveyed through this cold climate, perhaps could not have lived there. It is said that the North-east of Tartary is too cold for this animal ; and that there are none there. If we admit this, then we may suppose that the migration took place from China, where the Hebrew language was spoken, and where the Hebrew and Christian system flourished, as it has before been shewn to have done in a very early period. ¹ And if the emigrants went from China, we may thus account for their going without taking with them the knowledge of syllabic writing. If we suppose a body of Japanese or Chinese, amounting only to a few thousands on their arrival in Mexico, after journeying for forty or fifty years, we may readily suppose that they would increase to two or three hundred millions in five or six hundred years, in that fine soil and climate. But suppose we account for their ignorance of letters, and the want of horses, cows, &c., in this manner ; this will not account for the ignorance of iron, and at the same time for the knowledge of the mythoses of all the nations which I have just now enumerated : and, satisfactorily to account for this, I am convinced we must ultimately go to my hypothesis, which naturally and easily explains the difficulties.

Lord Kingsborough's work is unquestionably the most magnificent ever undertaken by an individual. It is, indeed, an honour to his order and to his country. The bringing together into one view, by means of Lithographic copies, the different manuscripts, from different and distant countries, will prove, indeed has already proved, of the greatest importance to science, and must greatly aid the philosopher in his inquiries.

¹ Sect. 14, p. 36.

BOOK II

CHAPTER I

Christian Religion Not New—The Carmelites Pythagoreans—Pontifex Maximus—Seven Sacraments. Eucharist—Baptism—Christening—Confirmation—Baptism of Bells—Ordination—Marriage—Extreme Unction—Purgatory—Auricular Confession.

I. I SHALL now proceed to complete the proof of the truth of the doctrine of Ammonius Saccas, by shewing that every part of the VULGAR Christian religion is the same as that of the vulgar religion of the Gentiles ; that there is nothing new in the Roman Catholic religion ; that, in short, it is Reformed or Protestant Gentilism.

The reader has now seen that several of the most important doctrinal parts of corrupt modern Christianity are nothing more than scraps of the Heathen mythologies of various kinds taught by different nations, long previous to the Christian æra. He has seen the immaculate conception, the incarnation, the trinity, with its various hypostases, and the crucifixion and resurrection, on all of which I have yet much, which is very important, to produce. But, *first*, I think it expedient to shew where a great number of the forms and ceremonies of minor importance came from. It is more than probable that every part has been copied from some former religion ; that no part of what has been really the system of the Christian priests was invented originally for their use. To tradition it is indebted for every doctrine and rite which it possesses, though to fraudulent and dishonest practices it is chiefly indebted for their establishment. This will be said to be a severe and unjust sentence against the priests ; but I am supported in my charge against them of systematic falsity and fraud, by some of our first divines—Burnet, Mosheim, &c. In the very early ages they not only practised it, but they reduced it to system ; (I allude to Origen's *Œconomia*;) they avowed it ; and they justified it, by declaring it to be meritorious if in a good cause. I repeat, it was justified by the highest divines in the church—openly practised—I believe was never disavowed by any Pope, Council, or authorized body ; and, as I have proved in this work, is continued by Archbishops to this day, who just practise as much fraud, as the improved state of the human mind will tolerate.

I must say of Christian priests and their histories what Nimrod¹ has said on another class of persons : “ It is difficult to estimate facts delivered under circumstances which deprive the testimony of all moral value ; where falsehood is not an accident but a property of the speaker's character, and is not the error of a moment or the crime of an individual, but an organic system.” The system of fraud is yet continued in the Protestant Church of England : for one instance of which, I produce what is called the Apostles' Creed, which purports to be the composition of the Apostles, (as the Nicene Creed purports to be the composition of the Council of Nice, and the Athanasian Creed, the composition of St. Athanasius,) when it is well known to every

¹ Vol. II. p. 494.

Bishop on the Bench, that however true it may be, it was not composed or written till long after the death of all the Apostles: by whom, or when, or where, it was written no one knows; but the people are deluded into a belief, that it is not the work of a council or individual, like those of Nice or St. Athanasius, but of the collective body of the elect companions of Jesus Christ.

Now if we reflect upon the contents of the last book, and consider that all the esoteric doctrines of the Orientals and of the tribe of Ioudi or Jews, and of Plato and the Heathens generally; were at the bottom the same; we shall not be surprised at finding the Lama of Rome adopting such of the forms and ceremonies of his Heathen predecessors as he thought consistent with its restoration to what was, in his opinion, its primeval purity—what he considered its corruptions being left out.

The Rev. Robert Taylor, in his *Diegesis*, has undertaken to shew that what Protestants have maintained to be the corruptions of Christianity were the origination of it: and that the early Christians were nothing but Egyptian Essenes or Monks, and that the Gospel histories were extracts or compilations from the secret writings of these persons. To support this assertion, he has given a translation of the sixteenth chapter of the second book of Eusebius's *Ecclesiastical History*, in which the early Christians are most clearly proved to have been the Monks called Essenes. That the Gospel histories are not originals, has been admitted by all divines I believe, who have, or who wish to have, any character for learning. Reasoning after the manner of the German divines—Semler, Lessing, Niemeyer, Halfeld, Eichhorn, Michaelis, &c.,—the learned Bishop Marsh has put this out of all doubt. In his *Notes on Michaelis*, he has discussed it at great length. Whether the Gospel histories were copied from the Essenean Scriptures may yet admit of doubt, but certainly Mr. Taylor has shewn that all the ecclesiastical polity of the Christian is a close copy from that of the Esseneans, or I should say, Carmelites, according to the account in Eusebius, when honestly translated. Their parishes, churches, bishops, priests, deacons, festivals, are all identically the same. They had Apostolic founders; the manners which distinguished the immediate apostles of Christ; Scriptures divinely inspired; the same allegorical mode of interpreting them, which has since obtained among Christians, and the same order of performing public worship. They had missionary stations or colonies of their community established in Rome, Corinth, Galatia, Ephesus, Philippi, Colosse, and Thessalonica, precisely such, and in the same circumstances, as were those to whom St. Paul addressed his letters in those places. Long before Mr. Taylor wrote, I had written my opinion that the Essenes were not Christians, but that the Christians of the Pope were Essenes.¹ All the fine moral doctrines which are attributed to the Samaritan Nazarite, and I doubt not justly attributed to him, are to be found among the doctrines of these ascetics; but they are found unalloyed with the pernicious, demoralising nonsense,² which St. Paul and some of the fathers of the Romish Church obtruded into their religion, and into what they were pleased to call, though to miscall *his* religion: and a great part, and the worst part of which, has been retained by Protestants. If the opinion be well founded, that their Scriptures were the originals of the Gospel histories, then it will follow almost certainly, that they must have been the same as the Samaneans or Gymnosophists of Porphyry and Clemens Alexandrinus, and their books, which they were bound by such solemn oaths to keep secret, must have been the Vedas of India; or some Indian books containing the mythoses of Moses and Jesus Christ: and this opinion, the striking similarity between the

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 81—84.

² May not this harsh opinion have originated in a too vivid recollection of the *doctrines* deduced from the writings of St. Paul, by both ancient and modern polemics? *Editor.*

histories of Buddha, Cristna, and Jesus, seems strongly to support. The Gymnosophists, it may be remembered, we have found in great power in the isle of Meroe, in Upper Egypt, giving laws to the kings.¹ This is the most reasonable scheme which I have been able to devise to account for the identity of the history of Jesus and Cristna: and this seems to be confirmed by Mr. Taylor.

Benj. Constant says,² "En général, on n'a pas, à ce qu'il nous paraît, assez considéré la ressemblance du clergé Chrétien avec les institutions hiérarchiques des peuples du Nord. Cette ressemblance est si frappante, même dans les détails, que les ordres religieux en ont tiré la conséquence qu'ils descendaient des Druides. Un historien de la communauté des Carmes appelle les Druides *sanctos druides*, *Eliæ filios*, *fratres nostros* et *prædecessores* (Hist. Carmel, Ordin. I. 1, 4). Si vivendi genus et observantias regulares seriò discussis, dit un autre écrivain, reperies veros fuisse (Druidas) Carmelitas."

In the course of my studies I have turned my attention, in a very particular manner, to the Essenes, and it was my intention to have had a much longer chapter than I have given relating to them in this work, but the learned and ingenious Deist, the Rev. Robert Taylor, has superseded me. It is of no use merely to rewrite the substance of what he has written respecting them in his *Diegesis*, and written better than I could do it. The Romish Church, I believe, maintains that the Essenes and the Carmelites were the same order of men. Of the truth of this I have no doubt. Pythagoras is allowed to have been an Essenean, and he dwelt or was initiated into the order on Carmel. Pope Gregory the Great invited the Carmelites from Syria and Egypt to Rome, and founded two most splendid and beautiful monasteries of the barefoot and the calceated orders; and at that time he abolished their old rule, and gave them a new one. With the assistance of a most respectable friend, an Augustinian monk of the name of Rice, at both the times when I visited Rome, I applied to the librarians at the monasteries, and endeavoured to obtain a sight of their old rule, by which they lived before the time of Gregory, which they acknowledged that they possessed, but of which, after having first promised it, they would not permit me to have the inspection. Within the cupola of St. Peter's is a colossal statue of the prophet Elias, under which is the inscription, *Universus Carmelitarum Ordo Fundatori suo S. Eliæ Prophetæ erexit A. MDCCXXVII*. I believe if he were not the founder he regulated the order. But its first regulation, I think, may be found in the sixth chapter of Numbers.³ A slight attention will satisfy any reader that Moses was then regulating an order brought from Egypt, not instituting a new one. They were called Nazarites. Jesus Christ was called a Nazarite, not a Nazarene. It is odd enough that our learned Grecians should not see, that *Ναζωραϊος* does not mean Nazarene, but Nazarite: had it meant Nazarene it would have been *Ναζαρηνός*. He was a Nazarite of the city of Nazareth or of the city of the Nazarites.⁴ At that place was the monastery of Nazarites or Carmelites, where Pythagoras and Elias both dwelt, *under Carmel* the vineyard or Garden of God.

2. But the Romish Christ was something more than this. He was a renewed incarnation of Divine Wisdom. He was the son of Maia or Maria. He was the Rose of Sharon and the Lily of the Valley, which bloweth in the month of his mother Maia. Thus, when the angel Gabriel gives the salutation to the Virgin, (see hundreds of very old pictures in Italy,) he always presents her with the Lotus or Lily. Mr. Parkhurst says of the lily,⁵ "Its six-leaved flower contains within it *seven* apices or chives, i. e. six single-headed ones and one triple-headed one, in the midst—emblems of the five primary planets and of the moon, and the triple-headed chive or

¹ Vol. I. p. 356.

² Thèse Théolog soutenue à Beziens, en 1682; Const. Vol. II. p. 112.

³ Verses 13—21.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 540, 656, 657.

⁵ In voce *lily*, V.

“ style in the midst, of the sun in the centre of this system.” Here, I think, in this Lily we have a very pretty emblem of the trinitarian sun, the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, in the centre of his system. And where did this Lily grow? It was in Carmel, the Garden or Vineyard of God, that this Nazir was found at Nazareth. But Nazir or Natzir means a flower, and that flower the Lotus or Lily; and it grew in the Valley of the Garden of God. My reader may think this very mystical, but let him turn to the Bible and read the account of the Lilies and Pomegranates in the temple of Solomon, on the high-priest’s dress, and in the Canticles and works of Solomon, where may be found the loves of Christ and his church, as our Bibles, in the heads of their chapters, call them. I request him also to refer to what I have said in Vol. I. pp. 339, 340, respecting the Lotus or Lily.

The Carmelites are in a *very peculiar manner* attached to the worship of the Virgin Maria, more particularly than any of the other monastic orders. In Egypt they dwelt, as Eusebius says, on the borders of the lake of *Maria*, and in Upper Egypt the Gymnosophists, that is, the Indian philosophers, were found in the island of Meroe. This, in the old language without points, would be the same as Maria. It was near this place that Dr. Wilson found the temple with the history of the flight of Joseph and Mary in it, *depicted with the greatest truth and precision*, noticed before in Vol. I. p. 272. Now this being considered, I think it raises a presumption that there was some foundation for the story of Jesus, or some other person for whom he has been substituted, fleeing from a tyrant who wished to kill him, and who may have been dedicated, as Samuel was by his parents, and who may, therefore, have become an object of jealousy to the tyrant, and of attention to Eastern astrologers, who might know that the period was ending, as Virgil knew it at Rome, and that a new protecting Genius would come to preside over the new age; and in consequence these astrologers, kings, might come to offer him their gifts—kings of the Mithraic order of the Magi, (vide Tertullian,) like our kings at arms of the order of heralds, not kings of nations. In the book of the office of the Carmelites, which I bought at Clarendon Street monastery and chapel in Dublin, Mary is called *Maris Stella, Mother of our Maker*, and the *glorious Virgin of Mount Carmel*. She has forty-three names, the exact number which I counted under her statue at Loretto. The Gospel of the Egyptians in the office is expressly acknowledged in the following words, the heading of a prayer: *The falling down of the Egyptian idols at the approach of the Son of God*. And the Sibyls are quoted. Dr. Walsh, in his lately published Travels, says, that the Greeks call her *Dei-para* and *Panayia*. This last word is worthy of observation; it is not unlike the *Pandæa*, the daughter of *Cristna*.

Thus far I had written when the fact of the island of Meroe having its name from mount Meru, and also from the name of the Virgin, occurred to me as something singular, and I was for the first time induced to apply to my Hebrew Bible for the mode of spelling Mount Moriah; and there, behold! I find it is *Maria*—מריה *Mrie*. When formerly I discussed the meaning of the Meru of India, (Vol. I. pp. 355, 356,) I observed, that its meaning was not known; but now I think we have found it, in the name which we found in Siam—*Maria*—and it is the Mount of *Maria*, or of *Maia*—called also, in Western Syria as in Pegu, Zian, and, as Josephus says, converted¹ into Jerusalem, which, he also says, was built by Melchizedek, and that it was before called Salem. All this probably happened after Abraham sanctified it by the Yajna sacrifice of the Lamb.

Mr. Taylor goes so far as to suppose that our Gospel histories are the very Scriptures of the Therapeutæ or Essenes much corrupted: but I think in this he must be mistaken, and that they are what the learned Christians of the Manichæan sect said of them, and what they have every

¹ Lib. vi. Cap. x.

appearance of being, viz., a collection of traditions or histories, made by such men as Papias, Hegisippus, &c., in their travels, taken from the Essenean school, which they found among the devotees at the Essenean settlements above named, and to which St. Paul addressed his letters. They were probably part of their Scriptures. Strangers would probably not succeed in obtaining the whole, but only detached parts, which had become known out of the monasteria—out of the crypts. And it seems almost certain from their titles—Gospel according to Matthew, &c., and other circumstances, that they were never originally intended to be the actual writings of the Apostles, but only on account of what it was believed that they had taught respecting Jesus. Thus they are rescued from the charge, otherwise plausibly brought against them, of being forgeries. They are, in fact, what their titles call them, accounts of the doctrines which Matthew or Luke was supposed to have taught respecting Jesus; but anonymously of course. But of this I shall have much to say hereafter. This scheme seems to me to dovetail into all the other historical accounts. We know Pythagoras was one of the Essenes or Therapeutæ, that he got his learning and morality, identically that of Jesus, either in Egypt or on Mount Carmel, where he long resided,¹ or in Babylon, or still more to the East. Indeed, it seems to supply the only connecting link wanting, between the East and the West.

Certainly the fact noticed by Mr. R. Taylor, that Philo described the Essenes before Christ was born, and that Eusebius has shewn that those very Essenes, so described, were Christians, at once proves that the Christians of his sect were not the followers of the man who lived and preached in the time of Tiberius. I do not see how the evidence of Eusebius is to be disputed: besides, his evidence is confirmed by the work of Philo, which we have and can refer to, in its general character and account of the Essenes, and which completely bears out Eusebius.² Between the accounts of Philo and Josephus,³ I think there will not be found a greater variation, than under the circumstances may be expected. The order may have considerably changed between the time of Philo and Eusebius, and as it was his object to shew that they were Christians, we may safely give a man, who had no regard for truth on other occasions, credit for a little freedom of expression, to say the least, on this.

The early Protestants, having taken a dislike to monastic institutions, have exerted all their ingenuity to persuade their followers, that the monastic order did not arise until about the year 300, when they pretend it was instituted by one Antonius. Their object in fixing on so late a date is, by this means, to strengthen their argument that, from the lateness of its origin, it cannot be an uncorrupted Christian institution, but that it was one of the numerous corruptions of *the scarlet whore of Babylon*, as they courteously call the Romish Church.⁴ The falsity of this is at once proved by the fact, that Origen, who was born about the year 180, emasculated himself, which shews in what estimation celibacy was held in his time. In order to be a monk, it was not necessary, in his day, to attach himself to any order of monks, because there was then only one order. But the account given of him by the learned Gale is quite enough to shew what he was.

¹ Taylor's Translation of Jamblicus, Chap. iii.

² These Essenean Christians were probably Χρησται.

³ In the works of Philo not a word is said about Jesus Christ, nor about his works. (Bryant on the Logos, p. 17.) But he treats at large on the Logos. Philo appears often to have visited Jerusalem. It has been proved, against Mangey and others, that he lived at the time of Christ. When Philo speaks of being old, though he refers to himself at the time of writing, he is describing the embassy to Caligula many years before.

⁴ For they never hesitate to employ the weapons of abuse and sarcastic ridicule against their opponents, which if any person retorts upon them he is instantly sent to Newgate or some other prison for three or four years.

“ He gave the first lines to all mystic theology, by turning all scriptures, even the most plain, into allegories, according to the Platonic mode.—He was the first founder of *monastic life*, *abstinences*, and *austerities*. He emasculated himself, that is, extinguished virility, thereby to preserve chastity. He understood those precepts of our Lord, against having two coats, shoes, and making provision for the morrow, in a literal sense, as belonging to all Christians: and thence affected voluntary poverty, as the monks of Egypt, his successors. He abstained from necessary food, as the Pythagoreans and Popish monks: whereby he endangered his health. He affected superstitious sanctity and severities, abstaining from necessary sleep, lying on the ground, &c., as monks.” In addition to the above list of errors, Mr. Gale, as descriptive of another error, adds the following sentence, a lamentable proof of the pernicious effects of what is called religion, even upon the greatest learning and talent: “ *He held human merits, and justification by works, placing man’s satisfactions, tears, contrition, and other good works, as the causes of remission of sins.*”¹ It is quite shocking to think into what pernicious absurdities the corrupt or doubtful passages in those books have drawn even both good and learned men, as the examples of both Origen and Gale prove.

Bochart against *Veron*,² says, “That the law or canon of celibacy is the doctrine of devils, 1 Tim. iv. 1, 3, which was well nigh established throughout Paganism, when Christ came into the world. There were some priests who castrated or gelded themselves, as those of Cybele, or of Phrygia, who were called Galli and Archigalli: and the Megabyzes or Megalobyzes, priests of Diana at Ephesus, and the Therophantes at Athens. In brief, the celibacy of priests was in such esteem among the Pagans, that *Æneas*, in *Virgil*, (*Æn. Lib. vi.*) passing through the Elysian fields, which they made to be paradise, saw no other priests there, but such as had passed their life in celibacy. There has been also a number of philosophers who have contributed to this error. This was one of the superstitions which Pythagoras brought out of Egypt, whence returning unto Greece, he forbade marriage to those of his sect, and constituted a cloister of nuns, over which he placed his daughter. Plato held the same opinion, as also Heraclitus, and Democritus, and Zeno, the prince of the Stoics, who never approached to a woman. By which,” says Gale, “It is apparent that Antichrist’s prohibition of marriage and monastic constitutions or canons are but *αποκρισις*, an imitation of the Pagan celibacy and monastic rules: that the Popish nuns are but imitations or apes of the Pythagorean nuns.”³

The Pythagoreans were divided in their colleges into *novices* and *perfect*. They affected a superstitious silence; they enjoyed all things in common; they called their college *Κοινοβιον*, a community, as the monks and nuns call theirs *Cœnobium*. They had their fasts the same as the Egyptian priests, and the Carthusians and Præmonstrants. They had the same white garments. They had the same severities or discipline, mortifications, and purifications. They were divided into contemplative and active, the same as the Egyptian priests and the monks.⁴

The great and striking similarity between the doctrines of the Essenes, of Jesus, and of Pythagoras, amounts almost to proof of the identity of the systems.

Pythagoras maintained the existence of one Supreme God, the immortality of the soul, and a state of future rewards and punishments. These sentiments were common to him and almost all the ancient philosophers. He probably believed in the existence of a great number of created

¹ Gale’s Court of Gent. Vol. III. Book ii. Chap. i. pp. 134, 135.

² Part iii. Chap. xxv. S. 4, Art. 1.

³ Gale’s Court of Gent. Vol. III. Book ii. Chap. ii. Sect. 9, p. 212.

⁴ See *ibid.* Sect. 1, pp. 150, 151.

beings, superior to man in their natures and attributes, but in every way inferior to God their Creator. Under different names they answer exactly to the angels of the Brahmins, the Magi, the Jews, the Essenes, and the Christians. The morality which he taught was in a very high degree refined and good. In it is to be found, I believe, every doctrine for which the Christian religion has been so much celebrated by its admirers. The truth of this assertion may be seen in almost every page of Jamblicus's *Life of Pythagoras*. The examples are far too numerous to recite here.

Pythagoras taught, and his followers maintained, the absolute equality of property, all their worldly possessions being brought into a common store. They separated themselves from the rest of mankind, and lived in buildings called monasteria or monasteries, and were themselves called *Κοινοβιοι* or Cœnobites. By this name of Cœnobites they are said to have been known at Crotona in Italy, which might induce a suspicion that monasteries were founded in Italy much earlier than has been generally supposed.¹ Before proselytes were admitted into the society they were obliged to keep a long silence, and to serve a tedious noviciate; and they took the three celebrated vows, *tria vota substantialia*, taken by all monks, of chastity, poverty, and obedience. His followers ate no flesh meat, nor drank wine, and though he sacrificed to Apollo or the Sun at Delos, it was at the altar where no blood was shed, and with thanksgivings only. He held the doctrine of the Metempsychosis, the same, or nearly the same, as it was held by the Brahmins, the Persians, many of the Greeks, the Manichees, and many of the early orthodox Christian fathers.

His followers were divided into two classes, one called Pythagoreans, the other Pythagorists. The former only had their possessions in common, and are what answer to those amongst the Christians called elect or perfect—who were, in short, the monks and nuns. They rose before daylight, and though strictly worshippers of one God, they always paid a certain adoration to the sun at his rising. Pythagoras, as well as his disciple Plato, considered the soul to be confined in the body as a certain kind of punishment, and that old age was not to be considered with reference to an egress from the present life, but to the beginning of a blessed life in future.²

Of all the Greeks, I apprehend Pythagoras was the most learned. It cannot be supposed that he would spend so many years in Egypt, Phœnicia, and Babylon, in study, without knowing the languages of these nations. He is said to have been the person who discovered the demonstration of the forty-seventh proposition of the first book of Euclid, which, if true, was of itself sufficient to immortalize him. But I am rather inclined to think that he discovered it not by meditation, but by travel amongst the nations of the East, who understood and who taught him the true theory of the motions of the earth and planetary bodies, and who, I believe, understood the qualities of the loadstone,¹ the art of making gun-powder, telescopes, &c., &c., and who were far more learned than the Greeks were at any time. I believe the Greeks were as inferior to the oriental nations in real learning, as they were superior to them in poetry and the fine arts.

I beg the reader to look back to what has been said (Vol. I. pp. 150, &c.) respecting the circumstances related of Pythagoras in the early part of his life, to the same also in the life of Cristina, &c. (ibid. pp. 129, et seq.) and, coolly divesting his mind, as far as possible, from prejudice, and from all angry feeling, caused by his early opinions being rudely assailed, consider whether it be possible that such similarity in two histories could take place by accident. I beg

¹ Jamblicus's *Life of Pythag.* by Taylor, Chap. v. p. 18.

² Vide *ibid. passim*.

³ See Parkhurst's *Lexicon*, Cooke on *Stonehenge*, Stukeley's *Stonehenge*, and *Palaographia*, and Drummond in the *Classical Journal*.

him to ask, whether it be possible that the effect could be produced by any cause except that of one copying after the other—that of the later copying after the earlier. Thomas Burnet says, ¹ “Refert Alexander de Symbolis Pythagoricis, Γαλατῶν και Βραχμανων ακηκοεναι τον Πυθαγο-
“ραν.² Hos igitur Galatarum Philosophos, Druidas, audivit, non docuit, Pythagoras.” That Pythagoras was a Carmelite see Mosheim.³

Mr. Maurice seems to consider it of great consequence that the immaculate conception of Jesus by his mother, a virgin, is very different from the birth of Cristna, who had seven or eight elder brothers. But he overlooks the fact that Jesus is said to have had almost as many.⁴ Now this seems to me of very little consequence. I do not suppose that one story was exactly copied from the other—that at any time a copyist or transcriber went to the Hindoo books and systematically extracted what he thought necessary to form a new religion. No, indeed! I consider the account of the Manichæans to be the truth—that these books were formed from scraps of traditions collected by the early fathers, some here, some there, as they happened to find them in their journeys, which it is well known that they took into the Eastern countries, in search of the true Gospel. Thus some parts would be as we find them—Indian, some Persian, some Egyptian, &c., &c., jumbled together, forming, after undergoing the corrections which I have before described, the mass which we now possess—after all their corrections in a considerable degree confused and irreconcilable. Thus we find that from India came the murder of the innocents, &c., &c.; from all quarters of the Heathen world came the Trinity, the execution of the Saviour, the Lord Sol, the Iao, born at the winter solstice, triumphing over the powers of hell and darkness, and rising to light and immortality at the vernal equinox; from the Egyptian, and perhaps Eleusinian, mysteries, the worship of the Virgin and Child; and, from the history of the Pythagoras, the immaculate conception, and the several particulars which the reader has seen, are common both to him and Jesus, in the early parts of their lives.

That the Christian Hellenistic Jewish fathers should have searched for the origin of their religion in the East, will not surprise any one who observes that the Greeks found in the same quarter all their astronomy and their mythological fables, as may be seen well developed every where in the Hist. Hind. by Mr. Maurice.

On the subject of the Essenes, who were nothing but Pythagoreans, Thomas Burnet says, “Huic dissertationi de Judæis finem imposuero, venit mihi in mentem Essenorum sive Essæorum, pervetustæ, celebrisque olim sectæ, apud Judæos: qui priscorum Philosophorum speciem præ se ferebant, ipsosque Brachmanas institutis et vitæ ratione imitari videbantur.⁵ Horum meminerunt authores varii. Plinius, subridens, ex pœnitentibus et pertæsis humanæ vitæ cœtum illum compositum ait, neque unquam defecisse per aliquot annorum millia, licet αγυνον και ασυνησιαγον. ‘Gens sola, inquit, Esseni, et in toto orbe, præter cæteras, mira. Sine ullâ fœminâ, omni venere abdicata, sine pecuniâ, sociâ Palmarum. In diem ex æquo conve- narum turba renascitur, frequentantibus, quos vitâ fessos, ad mores eorum fortunæ fluctus agit. Ita per sæculorum millia (incredibile dictu) gens æterna est, in quâ nemo nascitur. ‘Tam fœcunda illis aliorum vitæ pœnitentia est.’ Argutè dictum si minus verè. Horum philosophorum vivam imaginem depinxit Philo Judæus: vitamque eorum exhibuit, illi simillimam quam duxerunt olim in Paradiso innocui parentes: et nos iterum ducturi sumus, Deo volente, in novâ terrâ futurâ. Onerosum esset totum Philonis de hâc re sermonem adducere: sed, quod

¹ Arch. Phil. Cap. ii. p. 8, 4to.

² Clem. Alex. Strom. Vol. I. p. 304.

³ Hist. Vol. III. Cent. XII. Ch. ii. p. 75.

⁴ Matt. xiii. 55, 56; Mark vi. 3.

⁵ Josephus, cont. Ap Lib. i

“ hoc spectat maximè quid de philosophiâ senserint, ita paucis enarrat. ‘ Philosophiæ partem
 “ Logicam, ut parandæ virtuti non necessariam, relinquunt verborum captatoribus. Physicam
 “ verò, ut humano captu majorem, rerum sublimium curiosis : eâ parte exceptâ, quæ de exis-
 “ tentiâ Dei, rerumque ortu, philosophatur. In morali autem se strenuè exercent,’ &c. Pauca
 “ habent, ut vides, in philosophiâ naturali, sed gravissima, capita : de Deo nempe, mundique
 “ ortu. Sed quâ ratione mundi originem exposuerint, aut quatenus à Mose discesserint, non
 “ indicat Philo. Neque plura suppetunt, quod sciam, apud authores, Essenorum dogmata
 “ physica : modò ea adjunxeris, quæ, ex illorum mente tradit Josephus, de animarum immorta-
 “ litate et futuris paradisis. Reliqua in suis libris sacris, quorum ille meminit,¹ occuluerunt :
 “ et quærenda sunt maximè apud Brachmanas. Apud Brachmanas dico : cùm illorum esse prò-
 “ paginem Essenos, ex Clearcho notarit Josephus.² Ità enim Clearchum intelligo, non Judæos
 “ in genere, sed scholam Essenicam derivatam esse à Brachmanicâ. Quod ex cognatis moribus et
 “ institutis non malè arguitur.”³

This passage of Burnet’s suggests several very important observations. I was not a little gratified to find that the close relation between the Hindoos and the most respectable of all the Jewish sects, of which I have not the slightest doubt that Jesus Christ was a member, that of the Essenes, had been observed by this very learned man almost a hundred years ago, before the late blaze of light from the East had shone upon us. What would he have said had he lived till now ? I think from the *tria vota substantialia* being common both to the Essenes and the Samaneans of Porphyry, there can be no doubt that the latter were correctly oriental Essenes.—Their history must have been well known in the time of Pliny : and his observation of their continuance *per millia sæculorum* decidedly proves their existence, if proof were wanting, long before the time of Christ ; therefore they could not be merely Christian monks. They could be no other than Sophees.

I cannot help entertaining a suspicion that the Samaneans of Porphyry and Clemens Alexandrinus, the Buddhists or Brachmans, as they were called, the Chaldæans, confessed by Burnet to be only a sect,⁴ the Essenes, and the Druides, were, in fact, all orders of monks. Perhaps they were originally one order, but in long periods of time split it into separate communities, as we have them in Europe—but all having the same vows of chastity, poverty, and obedience—vows which, in fact, reduce all monks to one order or genus.

“ Constat autem apud has gentes (*Celtas*) viguisse ab omni ævo philosophos, sive hominum
 “ ordinem, nomine, studiis, et vitæ instituto, à vulgo, aliisque distinctum. Dicti sunt ab omnibus
 “ Druidæ vel Druides : Semnothei etiam ; aliisque nominibus, quæ nil faciunt ad rem nostram,
 “ distingui solent.”⁵

Epiphanius says that there were TWENTY heresies before Christ. It is curious, and there can be no doubt that there is much truth in the observation, for most of the rites and doctrines of the Christians of all sects existed before the time of Jesus of Nazareth.⁶

It is the policy of the present Christians to reduce the number of heresies as much as possible. But the fact cannot be disputed, that what were called Christian heresies existed in great numbers before the birth of Jesus of Nazareth, as asserted by Epiphanius and Philaster, and quoted generally with approbation by Eusebius : although he differs from them in some points, particularly as to which of the sects preceded Christianity. It seems singular enough, however, that these good people do not perceive that it proves the actual existence of two Christianities.

¹ Bel. Jud. Lib. ii. p. 12.

² Cont. Ap. Lib. i

³ Arch. Phil. Cap. vii. pp. 69, 70, 4to.

⁴ Arch. Phil. Cap. iv. p. 20.

⁵ Ib. Cap. ii. p. 7

⁶ See Lardner’s Hist. Her. Book i. Sect. 5.

But I think my reader who recollects what has been said of the youth of Larissa in the first volume,¹ will not be much surprised at this.

The conduct of the first Christian Emperor Constantine, was very singular. He was both Christian and Pagan. He affected to be descended from Helen the female generative principle, he kept the Heathen festivals after he turned Christian, and when he built his new city he placed it on seven hills, making it as near as possible a second Ilium or new Rome, and dedicated its church to the holy Sophia. I have little doubt that if we could get to the bottom of the subject, we should find proof that he affected to be a renewed incarnation, the Paraclete promised by Jesus, the tenth Avatar, and the renewer of the empire of ancient Rome, in the last cycle. But it must be recollected that we are here in the very centre of the æra of frauds, of every kind, and that he, that is, his church, was able to destroy, and did destroy, every thing which it did not approve. It could corrupt what it pleased, and we scarcely possess a single writing which it ordered to be destroyed, which is a sufficient proof of its power to effect its wicked designs. Constantine was, in fact, both Pagan and Christian; and his church, as I will now prove, was more an union of the two, than a substitution of one for the other.

3. I shall now proceed to shew, that the remainder of what, in modern times, are called the rites of the church of Jesus of Nazareth have nothing to do with him, and are only figments of the old Gentile religion, and I shall begin at the head, the Pontifex Maximus.

The Roman Pontifex Maximus was called *King of the Age*.² This was the same as Cyrus, *Αἰων των αιωνων*. As endowed with a portion of the *holy spirit* he was God. Thus in him resided a portion of the divinity on earth. It was from these mysticisms that the power of both the ancient and modern chief priests was derived. How this Pontifex arose I shall shew in a future page, along with the origin of feudal tenures, and I conceive it will not be the least interesting part of my work.

Tertullian calls the Pontifex Maximus KING OF THE AGE. This is *Βασιλευς αιων των αιωνων*—King of the Cycles. Dionysius of Halicarnassus assures us, that the Pontifices Maximi had a sovereign authority in the most important affairs, for to them was referred the judgment of all causes which concerned sacred things, as well those in which individuals were concerned, as those of the public. They made new laws on their own authority, as new occasions called for them. They had the care of all sacrifices, and generally of all the ceremonials of religion. They had also the jurisdiction of all the officers employed in the affairs of religion. They were the interpreters of the prophecies, concerning which the people were used to consult them. They had power to punish at their discretion those who failed to execute their commands, according to the exigency of the case; but were themselves subject to no other person, and were not obliged to render an account either to the senate or to the people. When the high priest died his place was filled by the choice of the college, and not by the senate or people.³ All this is strictly papistical.

Alexander ab Alexandro says,⁴ That the sovereign Pontiff was elevated in honour above all others. The people had as much veneration for his dignity as for that of the king's. He had his lictors and guards, his peculiar chair and litter, the same as the consuls: he alone had the power of ascending to the capitol in a chariot. He presided and ruled in the sacred college over all the other pontiffs: the augurs, the priests, and the vestal virgins, all obeyed him: he had the power of chastising them at his pleasure. He governed according to his pleasure all sacred things.

¹ Pp. 571—573, 582, 583, 786, 787.

² Basnage, Book iii. Chap. xxiii.

³ Dion. Halicar. Ant. Rom. Lib. ii.; also Livy in his Life of Numa, Lib. i.

⁴ Genial. Dierum, Lib. ii.

He ordered on what altars, to what Gods, by what hostiæ, victims, on what days and in what temples the sacrifices should be made: he fixed the feasts and the fasts, when it was permitted to the people to work and when it was forbidden. If this be compared with the Papal powers it will be found in every thing to agree. The Canonists maintain that the Pope is not subject to any human law; that he cannot be judged either by the emperor or by the clergy collectively, neither by the kings nor by the people; that it is necessary to salvation to believe, that all creatures are subject to him; that as the Sun is said to be lord of the planets, so the Pope is the father of all dignities.¹

Innocent the Third called himself Vicarius Jesu Christi, successor Petri Christus domini, Deus Pharaonis, citra Deum, ultra hominem, minor Deo, major homine.² Platina, in his Life of Paul the Second, says, "I and others being cited before the Pope appealed to the judges, when regarding me with furious eyes, he said, 'How dare you speak to me of judges? Ne sais-tu pas que j'ay tout le droit dans le coffret de ma poitrine? I speak the word and each quits his place according to my will. I am Pope: it is permitted to me to chastise or to approve of all others according to my will.'" This is confirmed by Baronius in his remonstrance to the city of Venice.³ "Whence comes it," he says, "that you dare to judge the Judge of all, whom no council legitimately assembled has dared to judge; him from whom the universal counsels take their authority, and without whose fiat they cannot be general councils or be legally convoked, nor the canons which they ordain have any authority?" In short, Baronius shews that the conformity of the modern to the ancient Pontiffs, called kings of the sacred affairs, is as close as possible, even to the most trifling things, such as not being expected to salute any person or to uncover his head, but that he was used to wear the same purple robes as kings, and a crown of gold on his head.

As I have shewn, the Pontiffs had the power of regulating all festivals, and, in short, the whole calendar. Thus Julius Cæsar, in quality of Pontifex Maximus, reformed the calendar, and in the same manner it was reformed again by the Pontifex Maximus—Pope Gregory the Thirteenth.

Cicero, concerning the Pagan Augurs, says, "No order of true religion passes over the law concerning the description of priests.

"For some have been instituted for the business of pacifying the Gods."

"To preside at sacred ceremonies.

"Others to interpret the predictions of the prophet.

"Not of the many, lest they should be infinite.

"But that none beside the College should understand those predictions which had been publicly recognized.

"For augury, or the power of foretelling future events, is the greatest and most excellent thing in the republic, and naturally allied to authority.

"Nor do thus I think, because I am an augur myself; but because it is absolutely necessary for us to think so.

"For, if the question be of legal right, what is greater than the power to *put away* from the highest governments *their right of holding counsels*[councils?] *and issuing decrees; or to abolish them when holden?* What more awful, than for any thing undertaken, to be done away, if but one augur hath said otherwise?

"What more magnificent than to be able to decree, that the supreme governors should resign

¹ Extrav. de Concess. III. Præb. C. Sedes Apost. in Glossa Dist. 19, c.

² Nimrod, Vol. III. p. 508.

³ Judicium Universorum.

“ their magistracy? What more religious than to give or not to give the right of treating or transacting business with the people? *What than to annul a law* if it hath not been duly passed,—and for nothing that hath been done by the government, either at home or abroad, to be approved by any one, without their authority?”¹

The present Roman hierarchy is an exact copy of the hierarchy of the Gentiles, as it is also given by Plutarch, and I have no doubt it originally came to the Etruscans from the Ombri and the Eastern nations. Gale says, that “ The Romans made Romulus a Flamen; which was a sort of priesthood so excelling in the Roman sacred things, (witness the Apex,) that they had only three Flamens instituted to the three Gods: the Diale to Jupiter: the Martiale to Mars: the Quirinale to Romulus. Ludovicus Vives on this place, explaining what this Flamen dedicated to Romulus was, tells us, ‘ That among the orders of priests, Numa Pompilius made some, which he called Flamens: whose chief ensign was a *HAT*, as the bishops now, wherein there was a thread of white wool: whence they were called Filamines, from *fila lanæ*.’—This Apex, the Romans gave to none but their chiefest priests, as now the Mitres. So Lucan, *Et tollens Apicem generoso vertice flamen*.” Here, as Gale says,² very truly, is the bishop, the proto-flamen, and the mitre is the *apex*; and to complete the parallel, there is the Pontifex Maximus in each case—the Pope assuming to himself that epithet of dignity in his public titles. The hat of the flamen is the hat of the cardinal in his scarlet robes: but I shall say more on this hereafter.

The Pontifex Maximus had under him a regular gradation of priestly officers, precisely like those of the Pontifex Maximus of the moderns—the Pope. He had, in the first place, his college of high-priests, of whom his council was composed, with whom he deliberated concerning important affairs. To answer to this, the Pope has his cardinals. The Pontifex Maximus had also persons called highnesses,³ who answered to the Primates, the Archbishops, and the Bishops: he had also lesser ones, who answered to the Parsons and Curates of the Pope, and were called *Curiones*, whence comes our word *Curate*. He had also a number of Flamens, that is to say, (Prestres,) priests, who assisted in the offices of the church as at this day.⁴ The Abbé Marolles confesses the conformity, including the Vestals, who are the Nuns.

The ancients had an order of priests called Parasiti or Parasites. These answered correctly to our modern chaplains.

At first the Pontifex Maximus did not interfere with secular affairs; this was, I suppose, after the expulsion of the kings who were priests; but, by degrees, he encroached on the secular authority, till, in the time of Cæsar, he had become so formidable that the Dictator found it necessary to take the office himself, and thus he acquired possession, by the union of the secular and ecclesiastical authority, of absolute and legal power; and the emperors, as may be seen from coins, after Cæsar, were both Pontifices Maximi and Emperors.⁵ The popes followed most closely the footsteps of their predecessors. At first, they did not meddle with secular concerns, but acknowledged the supremacy of the Emperors, and themselves as vassals; but after the death of Constantine the First, pleading a gift from him of the kingdom of Italy, they assumed the

¹ De Legibus, Lib. ii. 12, apud R. Taylor's Dieg. pp. 140, 141.

² Court of Gent. Vol. III. Bk. ii. Ch. ii. pp. 224, 225. ³ Blond, Rom. Triumph. Lib. ii. p. 31. ⁴ Mem. de Mar.

⁵ The early kings of Rome were both kings and priests, and when they were abolished a chief priest was retained with reduced power, but which he was constantly endeavouring by all means to increase. This will be explained in a future page.

crown, which they yet affect to wear, never yielding up their pretension to it; for they hold the same doctrine as the Protestant Church of England—that *Nullum Tempus occurrit Ecclesiæ*.

The alleged gift of Italy by Constantine, is said by Protestants to be false. I am inclined to believe it true: for nothing could be too bad for such an unprincipled devotee to execute, at the point of death, that he fancied would save his soul from damnation, which he was conscious he deserved. On the Papal authority Innocent III. said, "*Ecclesia sponsa non nupsit vacua, sed dotem mihi tribuit absque precio preciosam, spiritualium plenitudinem et latitudinem temporalium. In signum spiritualium contulit mihi Mitram. In signum temporalium dedit mihi Coronam. Mitram pro sacerdotio, Coronam pro regno, illius me constituens vicarium qui habet in vestimento et fœmore suo scriptum, Rex Regum et Dominus Dominantium.*"¹

The Roman Pontiff had the name of Papa, which is the same as the natives of central Asia gave to their principal God Jupiter, as may be seen in the fourth book of Herodotus. He was also called the **SOVEREIGN** Pontiff, which was the title that the Pagans gave to their chief priest.

The Popes on ascending the throne always assume a sacred name. This is an exact imitation of antiquity. All kings were anointed, to render them sacred; and on this occasion I believe they always assumed a sacred name, which had generally, perhaps always, an astrological allusion. The high-priests were anointed for the same reason both among the Jews and Heathens. This is the Etruscan baptism with the Holy Ghost. It is expressly declared to be so in the case of priests. Though Octavius dared not to assume the title of king, he, as high-priest, assumed the sacred title of Augustus—an Egyptian title given to the Nile—as his predecessor, Julius, had assumed the title of Cæsar, the name of the God Mars. This is an exact imitation of the practice of the Hindoo kings, and, indeed, of that of all opulent persons in India who take a sacred name from one of their Gods. This is the custom which has destroyed all ancient history by rendering it impossible to know where history ends and where religious fable begins.

Sextus V., in his bull of excommunication of Henry of Navarre, in 1585,² claims to possess power as successor of St. Peter from the Eternal, above all the princes of the earth, and to have power to punish them for their breaches of the laws.

The Emperors, as Roman Pagan pontiffs, claimed the same power and exercised it, as delegates of the person described by the $\Upsilon\text{H}\Sigma$ 608—until the last age should arrive. They established the claim attempted to be set up by Antiochus, by Sylla, and by Scipio Africanus. At last, Nero claimed to be the Tenth Avatar. Infinite have been the pains of the priests to conceal these things, but I flatter myself they have failed.

It is unnecessary to point out to the reader how very near, in the middle ages, the Popes were in succeeding in their claim to the disposal of all kingdoms. This is a fact. We shall see in a future page the foundation on which this claim rested. By skilfully interfering between the Royal brutes and their oppressed subjects, they had very nearly succeeded, with the acclamations of the people, in establishing their power. Then Europe would have been precisely in the situation of Tibet at this moment.

The Roman Emperors and the Pontifices drew imposts from all the nations of the world. The Pope, in like manner, had his Peter's pence, under which name all Europe paid him tribute. It was the policy of the Roman Emperors to make the Latin tongue the common language of all nations; the Popes desired the same thing—which was the secret reason for their wishing the service always to be in Latin, the language of the See.

It was permitted by the Emperors for any one to kill those who were devoted to the infernal

¹ De Coronat. Pot. Serm. III.

² M. Mezeray reports this bull in the Life of Henry III. p. 367.

Gods ; this was exactly imitated by the Popes who granted leave to any person to kill those who were excommunicated. The Emperors and Pagan Pontiffs had habits and shoes of purple ; their senators were clothed in the same colour, which they call *trabea*. The Pope has the same habit and the same shoes, as may be seen in the book of sacred ceremonies.¹ The Cardinals, who compose his Senate, and whom Pius II. called Senators of the city of Rome, are also clothed with purple.²

When a Pope is crowned, a triumphal procession takes place from the Vatican to the Church of the Lateran, during which the new Pope throws money to the people, precisely as the Emperors of old were accustomed to do in the processions on their coronation. As the Emperors and Pontiffs were accustomed to send to their allies, as an acknowledgment of their good offices, a baton of ivory, a painted robe, or similar trifling presents ; so the Popes send to kings and princes sometimes a rose, sometimes gloves, and sometimes a sacred sword, or an Agnus Dei.

The Emperors had the title of God, Deus or Divus. Virgil, in his first Eclogue, so calls Octavius, and Suetonius, in his Life of Domitian, says,³ he wished when his commands were sent to his lieutenants, that the words, *The Lord our God commands it* should be used. The same, nearly, was attributed to the Pope.⁴ “As there is only one God,” says he, “in the heavens, “so there ought to be one God only on earth.”⁵ Du Perron, in his letter of thanks to Pope Clement VIII. for his promotion to the rank of Cardinal says, “*I have always revered your beatitude as God on earth.*”

Aurelius Victor tells us, speaking of Diocletian, that the Roman Emperors and Pontiffs were adored by the people.

The last excess of baseness required by the Emperors Caligula and Heliogabalus was, the kissing of the foot. This every one knows is done continually to the Pope. Their modern followers say, that they do not kiss the *foot* but the *cross*, which is embroidered on the shoe. A mere idle subterfuge. Why is not the cross placed in some more honourable situation ? The same reason would excuse them for kissing a place of still less reverence, which might be named ; but it would hardly be thought respectful to place the cross there.

But the kissing of the toe was of much older date than the times of Caligula and Heliogabalus ; Julius Cæsar, in quality of Pontifex Maximus, held out his foot to Pompeius Pænus to kiss, in a a slipper embroidered with gold, *socclo aurato*.⁶ This was the practice of the Arch Druid in Gaul.⁷

As many of the Emperors were models of every virtue, so it cannot be denied that many of the Popes were most excellent men : but that the parallel might be complete, as many of the Emperors were the most detestable of characters, so it cannot be denied that they were fully equalled by some of the Popes in profligacy of every kind.

The title of Pontifex Maximus is strictly *Heathen*. When the Pope is elected, he is borne in great state to the high altar in St. Peter's, on which he is placed, and where he receives the adoration of all the Cardinals.⁸ This is a close copy of the same practice of the Heathen to their high-priest.⁹ And it appears that Martin IV. was addressed, “*O lamb of God, who takest away the sins of the world, grant us thy peace.*”¹⁰ The very words used in their service by the Carnutes of Gaul, as we shall soon see.

In the ceremonies of initiation into the mysteries of Samothrace and Eleusis, the novice was

¹ Lib i. Cap. vi. Sect. 1.

² Vide Lips. Lib. iv. Cap. ii. de Admir. seu de Magni. Rom.

³ Cap. xiii.

⁴ See Froissard, Tome IV. Chap. x.

⁵ Deor. I. part. Dist. Cap. xcvi. satis eviderter.

⁶ Clcl. Spec. Etym. Vocab. p. 104.

⁷ Ibid.

⁸ Vide Eustace's Travels.

⁹ Priestley's Hist. Corrup. Christ. Vol. II. pp. 295, 329 ed. 1782.

¹⁰ Ib. 330, 331.

placed on a throne, and the initiated formed a circle and danced round him to a sacred hymn which they sung.¹ In one of the spurious Gospels, as they are called, Jesus and his apostles, are said to have performed a similar ceremony after his last supper. When the Cardinals advance *in a circle* to the adoration of the Pope, placed on the chair of St. Peter, and when again every Sunday they *draw up in a circle* round him, and go down on their knees to him, they do but repeat this ceremony. And, I think, that although the novice, after the performance of this ceremony, was not in reality the Pope, or head of the fraternity, yet for the sake of admitting him to the highest of the mysteries, he was supposed to have filled the office; he was admitted to have filled it for a few minutes—performing some act of authority whilst so elevated. I have reasons for this which I shall not give. In the ancient mysteries this was called *θρονωσις* or *θρονισμος*. In imitation of this our bishops are enthroned—the rite is called the enthroning. One of the hymns of Orpheus is called *θρονισμοι*.

We are in the habit of abusing Octavius and his people for calling him Divus, Augustus, &c. He was not called *father* of his country until late in life. I believe this title of father of his country, or of *Αἰων τῶν αἰωνῶν*, was given to him because he was really thought to be the father of the future age, the Genius of the Ninth Sæculum—the Cyrus of his day. And if we consider the happy state of the world during his long reign, no man ever lived to whom the title could be more plausibly given.

I suppose no person can have paid much attention to the European history of the middle ages without having observed many circumstances relating to its Popes which have not been satisfactorily accounted for. Among them stands pre-eminent the Papal claim of supremacy over the temporal and Germanic imperial authority. The Emperors claimed to be successors of the Roman Emperors, calling themselves kings of the Romans and Cæsars; and if the house of Hapsburg should ever breed a Napoleon, (a thing not much to be feared,) I have no doubt that the claim would be instantly renewed to all the dominion ruled by Augustus. To their claims as Emperor or Embratur,² the Roman Pontiff acceded, but to nothing more—only as Emperor or Dictator. To the authority of the Pontifex Maximus of the ancient Romans, the Pope had succeeded; and that power, in the time of Augustus, had obtained, in fact, the sovereign sway. The triple mitre or crown of the Pontiff had, to all intents and purposes, risen above the single crown of the king. Jesus of Bethlehem, who was foretold by all the Prophets, had come, as Buddha and as Cristna had come, and had, through the medium of St. Peter, transmitted his authority to the head of the Catholic or universal church, which was received with dutiful submission by the Great Constantine, its eldest son. In the person of Octavius Cæsar the offices of Pontifex Maximus and Emperor or Dictator were united, therefore he legally possessed all power. In the person of Constantine,³ by his surrender of part to the Pope, they became divided, and he surrendered that power, which he only held as delegate, into the hand of its rightful owner, the successor of St. Peter, the head fisherman (as the Pope called himself) of Galilee. But he claimed to be Pontifex Maximus, not Pontifex Magnus, which brought the whole world under his sway. The grounds and nature of this claim, and the general character of the mighty empire which flourished beneath it in a former time, will be described at large in a future book. The claim of the Popes to supernatural knowledge, is not in reality so monstrously absurd, as at first it seems to be, if every thing were supposed (as I have no doubt it was) to occur in each cycle, as it had done before. As the Supreme Pontiff knew the

¹ Creuzer, Liv. v. Ch. ii. p. 320.

² Niebuhr, ed. Walter, Vol. I. p. 64.

³ Whose grand equestrian statue stands, as it ought to do, in the portico of St. Peter's, guarding the entrance to the temple, but not in the temple—the first servant of the living God within.

history of the cycle, he could tell what would happen in any part of it. This was the theory, and he might easily account for his own ignorance or his knowledge not being equal to that of his predecessors, as saints account for want of power to perform miracles,—his own want of faith or his own or the general decay of piety. Excuses of this kind are never wanting to devotees. The Pontifex Maximus carried the crosier, as may be seen on the medals of the high-priest Julius Cæsar, and by law his person was sacred, and his life could be forfeited by no crime. The assassin's dagger was the only resource.¹ It is perfectly clear that the mitre in ancient Rome had obtained the supreme power. Fortunately the power of the sword saved the Western world from the fate of Tibet. It was before observed (Vol. I. pp. 691, 692), that when the French possessed Italy, they examined the chair of St. Peter, and found upon it signs of the Zodiac. There is also a published account, written by a Roman of eminence before the time of the French invasion, which states, that the same thing was observed, and much discussed, on the chair being formerly taken down to be cleaned. The Zodiac had been forgotten, or the chair would not have been again taken down. This is the chair of St. Peter with its Zodiacal chain, on which the Pope is supposed to sit to rule the empire of his *first* crown, of the planets, which I named in my last book. It must not be forgotten that his triple crown is emblematical of his *three kingdoms*. The illustrious Spaniard did not err far when he said, that the life of Jesus was written in the stars.

Irenæus was Bishop of Lyons. He was one of the first fathers of the church who suffered martyrdom, and generally accounted one of its most eminent and illustrious early writers. He was an Asiatic, but was sent as bishop to Gaul. He founded or built a church in that country. This church is yet remaining at Lyons, though in the course of almost 2000 years no doubt it has undergone many alterations. On the floor, in front of the altar, may be seen a Mosaic pavement of the Zodiac, though a considerable part of it is worn away. This, like the chair of St. Peter, I have partly discussed before—Vol. I. pp. 19, 20, and 690. Persons who do not look deeply into these matters are easily blinded by being told, that it is the remains of an old temple. But Irenæus had no power to get possession of Roman pagan temples. The pretence is totally void of foundation. The style of building, its records, &c., all shew that what its priests say is true, viz. that it was built by Irenæus. On many other churches, which never were Roman temples, both in Britain and elsewhere, similar marks of the esoteric religion, which I have partly unfolded, may be seen. Nothing of this kind is more striking than the Pagan Sibyls seen in many places, particularly surrounding the Casa Santa at Loretto, the most sacred of all the shrines of the *black God*—where, in the affected poverty of a cottage, and amidst gold and diamonds without measure or number, I saw him sitting enthroned.²

I entertain a strong suspicion that if we could fairly get at the secret of the Vatican, we should find it held, that, in ancient times, there were several high-priests or vicars of God upon the earth, but that they were all united in the person of Jesus of Bethlehem, who passed down his power by St. Peter to the Popes, who inherited his undivided power over the whole world. From their adoption of the rites of the Roman Pontiff, and of Jesus, of Cyrus and Cristna, and of the Trojan priests, who, in fact, were the predecessors of those of Rome, I think they were disposed to admit several branches, all centering in Jesus, or perhaps in the last and *tenth*, the Popes. This is correctly the doctrine of the Lama of Tibet. Though the human body of the Lama dies, he is be-

¹ R. Taylor's *Dieg.* pp. 141, 142, *note*.

² The riches of this temple were carried away and dissipated by the priests to prevent the French from getting possession of them, when they overran Italy in the great revolution war. But since the restoration, *in this age of light*, in proportion to the time they have increased faster than ever they did in the age of darkness.

lieved to remove to some new body, not to die. It is with a view to this part of the mythos that the pedigrees are so carefully given in the Old and New Testaments, which are called *testaments*, because they are witnesses to the legality of this claim. But all this will be explained in a future book.

4. Having shewn the identity of the *ancient* and *modern* Roman Pontifex, I shall proceed to the celebrated Seven Sacraments of the Romish church, and first to that of the Eucharist.

The first information we have respecting the sacrifice or offering of *bread* and *wine* is in Genesis xiv. 18, 19, “*And Melchizedek, king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine : and he was the priest of the most high God. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of [by] the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth.*” There seems no doubt that this king and priest was of the religion of the Persians, of Brahma, of Mithra, and of Abram, as professed at that time. The Mithraic sacrifice and the payment of tithes are strong circumstances in favour of this opinion. It is not improbable, if Abram left his country to avoid the abuses and idolatry then beginning to prevail, that he should have come to dwell where his religion was not yet corrupted. We know that the religion of the Magi did become corrupted ; and it was reformed before the time of Cyrus and Daniel by a man called Zoroaster, or Abraham Zoradust. The Rev. Dr. Milner, Bishop and Apostolic Vicar, says, “It was then in offering up a sacrifice of bread and wine, instead of slaughtered animals, that Melchizedek’s sacrifice differed from the generality of those in the old law, and that he prefigured the sacrifice which Christ was to institute in the new law from the same elements. No other sense than this can be elicited from the Scripture as to this matter ; and accordingly the holy fathers¹ unanimously adhere to this meaning.”²

St. Jerom says, “Melchizedek in typo Christi panem et vinum obtulit : et mysterium Christianum in Salvatoris sanguine et corpore dedicavit.”³

It is no little confirmation of this opinion, that we find Jesus Christ in the New Testament represented as a priest after the order of Melchizedek.⁴ To account for this, divines have been much puzzled. If it be admitted, (and I think it will be difficult to be denied,) that the religions of Melchizedek, of Abram, Mithra, and Jesus, were all the same, there will be no difficulty in explaining the passages in the Epistle to the Hebrews respecting Melchizedek. Jesus was correctly a preacher or priest of this order or religion. The early Christians found the ancient legends, traditions, and circumstances ; but probably their connexion was as little known to them as to their successors, the Cyprians, Augustins, &c. However, I cannot well be told that this connexion between the bread and wine of Melchizedek and the Christian eucharist is merely the produce of a fertile imagination, as I am supported, according to Dr. Milner, by the ancient fathers of the church *unanimously*.

The temple of Jupiter, without statue, on Mount Carmel, where Pythagoras⁵ studied philosophy, was the temple of Melchizedek, as Eupolemus witnesses.⁶

For a long time violent and even bloody feuds took place among the Christians respecting the celebration of what we call Easter,—the festival, in fact, of the goddess Eostre or the Saxon or Sidonian Asteroth or Astarte.⁷ In fact, two separate and distinct things as they were then become, even if they were identical in their origin, were confounded together. These were the

¹ St. Cypr. Ep. lxiii. ; St. August. in Ps. xxxiii. ; St. Chrys. Hom. xxxv. ; St. Jerom, Ep. cxxvi. , &c.

² Milner, End Rel. Cont. Let. 40, p. 56.

³ Bryant on Philo, p. 275.

⁴ Heb. vii. 1, 10, 11, 15.

⁵ Who was a follower of that religion of which Jesus of Nazareth was.

⁶ See Vol. I. p. 39, note, pp. 82, 94, 329, 389, 790, 823.

⁷ Bower, Hist. Popes, pp. 27—37.

Jewish Passover and the sacrifice of bread and wine of Melchizedek; and, in the early ages of Christianity, they were still observed by the Persians or the followers of Mithra. The ignorant devotees found a tradition of Jesus keeping the Passover on the *fourteenth* day of the moon, of the first month; they also found traditions of Jesus being declared to be a priest of the order of Melchizedek. They also found among them, or at least among such of them as derived their descent from the Gentiles of Mithra, the sacrifice of Bread and Wine or Water. The mystical and figurative expressions attributed to Jesus they construed literally, and thus came the *real presence*. But their hatred of the Jews would not permit them to acknowledge it to be the Jewish Passover, and therefore they changed it from the day on which it ought to have been celebrated—the *fourteenth*—to the day on which, by no possibility, it could have taken place, viz. the Sunday afterward—the supposed day of the resurrection of Jesus. After many centuries, when the Protestants arose, they seem to have been most exceedingly puzzled to know what to do with this rite; but at last they settled it as we have it now, excluding the sacrifice, and construing the words attributed to Jesus litera-figuratively, but keeping it still on the Sunday, the hatred towards the Jews having at that time suffered no abatement. I have used the compound word litera-figuratively to endeavour to express the nonsense of the Protestants, who say, that the words *flesh* and *blood* are figurative, but still that, as flesh and blood, they are *verily and indeed* taken. The straightforward doctrine of the Romish church may be false and shocking, but it is not, like that of the Protestants, mere contradictory nonsense. I beg that I may not be accused of speaking irreverently of the rite itself, for it is, in my opinion, in its primitive simplicity as used by Jesus Christ, without exception the most beautiful religious ceremony ever established in the world.

The whole of the ancient Gentile and Druidical ceremonies of Easter or the Saxon Goddess עשתרת *Ostrt*, or Eostre of the Germans, is yet continued over all the Christian world.¹ This festival began with a week's indulgence in all kinds of sports, called the carne-vale, or the taking a *farewell to animal food*, because it was followed by a fast of forty days. An account of this, of Shrovetide, of Ash Wednesday, &c., &c., may be found in Cleland's Specimens;² but his explanation is not very satisfactory, and he is in several instances mistaken. But I suspect in those countries where the God was feigned to be cut in pieces, as Bacchus on Mont Martre, and Osiris in Egypt, and the limbs scattered about, the forty days were the days passed by Isis or the Mænades in mourning for them and in searching after them.³ Amidst the great mass of other matters in which the identity of the rites and ceremonies of the Gentiles and of the Christians are shewn, the explanation of the origin of this rite is not very material, and I have not taken much pains about it. But its existence over all the North of Europe long before the time of Christ cannot be disputed.

The celebration of the Eucharist by the followers of Mani, and by some other of the early sects, affords a striking trait of identity between the religion or gospel of the Persians or the Magi, and that of Jesus. Certainly, the nonsense which devotees will talk, or which devotees will believe, is almost incredible. But yet it is quite incomprehensible to me how any set of persons or sect (if they were immediate, or in a direct line, descendants from Jesus Christ, and if the account in the gospel histories be true) can admit the institution of the Lord's Supper, and take the cup with water, instead of wine, the nature of the liquid being considered not a trifle or of little consequence,

¹ See Bochart, Vol. I. p. 676; Anc. Univers. Hist., Vol. XIX. p. 177; Parkhurst, in voce.

² P. 89.

³ I suspect the first part only of Lent was devoted to mourning, the last three days only being spent in the search, when long processions took place, and ended with finding the whole God on Easter Sunday, or on the fourteenth day. In all the churches in Italy, during these forty days, the icons of the Virgin are covered with a black crape veil.

but a matter of the first importance. How is it possible for any sophistry about abstemiousness to persuade a person above the rank of an idiot, that after Jesus had taken the cup with wine as described in our gospel histories, the rite ought to be celebrated by his followers, not with *wine*, but with *water*, as was the case with the Manichæans, the Encratites, Nestorians, and others? ¹

The real state of the case I apprehend to be this: Christians in different countries found various accounts and practices with respect to this matter. The Judaizing Christians considering it a species of passover (Christ is called the Passover of the Christians ²) or paschal supper, naturally described the cup to contain *wine*, after the manner of the Jews in their passover; and we, who adopt their gospels, take it with wine. On the contrary, the Manichæans and many of the other Eastern sects, who, in fact, had their gospel directly and immediately from the Persian Magi, took this rite with water instead of wine. The eucharist of the Lord and Saviour, as the Magi called the Sun, the second person in their Trinity, or their eucharistic sacrifice, was always made exactly and in every respect the same as that of the orthodox Christians, except that the latter use wine instead of water. This bread-and-water sacrifice was offered by the Magi of Persia, by the Essenes or Therapeutæ, by the Gnostics, and, indeed, by almost if not quite all the Eastern Christians, and by Pythagoras in Greece and Numa at Rome.

The Ebionites or Nazarenes were unquestionably the most immediate and direct followers of Jesus. They were resident in Judea; they are acknowledged to have been among the very earliest of the sects of Christians. As uncertain as tradition is, it is difficult to believe that, in less than one hundred years after the death of Christ, they should not have retained a correct tradition of this rite, if they had really received it from him, and if there had been any certainty on the subject. They are described as a very low, poor, ignorant race of people. They are said to have had a written gospel. Some persons have supposed the gospel of Matthew to have been theirs. But I think the very circumstance of their having used *water* instead of *wine* is sufficient to prove that this cannot be true.—All these circumstances afford traces of the existence of this rite among the Persians long before the man Jesus of Judea is said to have lived.—The moderns have not known what to make of the rite. In the service of our Edward the Sixth, water is directed to be mixed with the wine. This is an union of the two; not a half measure, but a double one. If it be correct to take it with *wine*, then they were right; if with *water*, they still were right; as they took both, they could not be wrong. ³

The Persians had a rite called the festival of Saka, Sakea, or Sakia, which M. Beausobre has shewn was probably the Manichæan Eucharist or Love Feast. He observes, ⁴ that Cyril in calling it *Ischas* has probably meant to travesty the word Saka. *Ischas* or *Ischa* was the name of both Sarah the wife of Abraham and of Jesus. ⁵ Most likely it merely means *the Saviour*; but it pretty nearly identifies the name of Jesus with that of Buddha. To the word Saka and its origin or corruptions, I shall return by and by.

According to Justin's account, the devils busied themselves much with the Eucharist. After describing in several places that bread and wine and *water* were used in the Christian rite, he says, "And this very solemnity too the evil spirits have introduced into the mysteries of Mithra; for you do or may know, that when any one is initiated into this religion, bread and a cup of water, with a certain form of words, are made use of in the sacrifice." ⁶

¹ Clemens Alex. and Epiphanius; Dupuis, Vol III. pp 85, 325, 4to.

² 1 Cor. v. 7.

³ Dr. Grabe's notes upon Irenæus, Lib. v. Cap. ii.

⁴ Liv. ix. Ch. viii. p. 729.

⁵ See Vol. I pp. 583, 747, 836.

⁶ See Reeves's Justin, and notes on Sect. lxxxvi. The followers of Tatian used no wine, only water, in the Eucharist. Mosh. Hist., Cent. 2, Ch. v. S. ix.; see also Cent. 2, Ch. iv. S. xii.

Hyde says, "De Tinctione, de oblatione panis, et de imagine resurrectionis, videatur doctiss. de la Cerda ad ea Tertulliani loca ubi de hisce rebus agitur. Gentiles citra Christum, talia celebrabant Mithriaca quæ videbantur cum doctrina *eucharistiæ* et *resurrectionis* et aliis ritibus Christianis convenire, quæ fecerunt ex industria ad imitationem Christianismi: unde Tert. et Patres aiunt eos talia fecisse, duce diabolo, quo vult esse simia Christi, &c. Volunt itaque eos res suas ita comparasse, ut *Mithræ mysteria essent eucharistiæ Christianæ imago*. Sic Just. Martyr, p. 98, et Tertullianus et Chrysostomus. In suis etiam sacris habebant Mithriaci lavacra (quasi regenerationis) in quibus tingit et ipse (sc. sacerdos) quosdam utique credentes et fideles suos, et expiatoria delictorum de lavacro repromittit, et sic adhuc initiat Mithræ." ¹ From a quotation of Gorius, it seems the *modern* as well as the *ancient* fathers have recourse to the very satisfactory agency of the devil, to account for these things.

Our catechism says, that the sacrament of the Lord's Supper was ordained for the continual remembrance of the SACRIFICE of the death of Christ; and, that the outward part or sign of the Lord's Supper is bread and wine. It then goes on to say, that the inward part or thing signified is *the body and blood* of Christ (thing signified!), which are *verily* and *indeed* taken, and received by the faithful in the Lord's Supper. It then concludes by saying, that the souls of those who partake of this sacrament are to be refreshed by the body and blood of Christ, as their bodies are by the bread and wine.

A very learned and ingenious clergyman of the Church of England, Mr. Glover, ² has said, "In the sacrament of the altar is the natural body and blood of Christ *verè et realiter*, verily and indeed, if you take these terms for spiritually by grace and efficacy; but if you mean really and indeed, so that thereby you would include a lively and moveable body under the form of bread and wine, then in that sense is not Christ's body in the sacrament really and indeed." And thus he sophistically explains away the two plain words *verè* and *realiter*. How is it possible, without the grossest abuse of language, to make the words *verily* and *indeed* mean spiritually by grace and efficacy? However, his ingenious sophistry does not affect my argument, as all I undertake is, to shew that this rite is more ancient than Christianity—and this cannot be disputed.

When the reader has duly considered all the other circumstances which I have brought together respecting the religions or doctrines of Mithra, the Esseneans, Pythagoreans, Jesus, &c., he will not deny the strong probability that the sacrifice of the Mass, or of *bread and wine*, as is asserted by the Romish Apostolic Vicar, ³ Dr. Milner, has descended even from the remote time of Abraham.

The Mass of the Romish Church is of the very first importance in their religion. The word Mass, it has been said, is taken from the ceremonies of Isis, in which, after the ceremonies and the other mysteries were ended, the people were dismissed, by the Greeks, with the words *Λαοις ἀφ᾽εσσις*, which mean, *the people may retire*; that the Romans, in the same ceremonies, used the words *Ite, Missio est*; (see Apuleius de Missio;) and, that the Missio, by corruption, has become Messe or Mass. ⁴ This is very unsatisfactory. I believe the meaning of the Mess or Mass is nothing but the Latin name for corn or bread, and that to the expression *Ite, Missio est*, a word for *finished* was originally added or is understood, or has been by degrees dropped. ⁵ Of

¹ De Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. iv. p. 113.

² Remarks on Marsh's Comp. View, p. 102.

³ The Vicars Apostolic, I understand, receive episcopal ordination, but have more power than ordinary bishops. Dr. Alexander Geddes, whom I have often quoted, sustained the same rank.

⁴ Apul. Lib. xv., de Asino aureo; Pol. Virg. Cap. xii.

⁵ In Yorkshire, on the festival of St. Thomas, wheat is given to the poor, and it is eaten not *ground*, but boiled whole, called *frumenty*. This is the sacrifice of the Messis or Mass.

the descent of the Mass, or the sacrifice of bread and wine, from Melchizedek, I have had frequent opportunities of speaking.¹ And I have shewn that this sacrifice was common to many ancient nations. M. Marolles, in his Memoirs,² quotes Tibullus, in the fourth elegy of his third book, where he says that the Pagans appease the Divinity with *holy bread*—*Farre pio placant*; that Virgil, in the fifth book of the *Æneid*, says, they rendered honours to Vesta, with *holy bread*.

Vestæ

Farre pio et plenâ supples veneratur acerrâ.—Lines 744, 745.

He adds, that the words of Horace, *Farre pio et saliente micâ*, relate to the same thing, and that Tibullus, in the panegyric to Messala, wrote that a little cake or a little morsel of bread appeased the Divinities. *Parvaque cœlestes pacavit mica*. As I have before repeatedly observed, the sacrifice without blood was ordered by Numa Pompilius, and practised by Pythagoras. It may be remarked, in passing, that the term to *immolate*, which is used for sacrifice, may come from the Latin word *mola*, which was the name that the Pagans gave to the little round bits of bread which they offered to their Gods in this sacrifice. The Mass is also called the Host. This word means a host, a giver of hospitality, and also an enemy, and the host of heaven, and is the name of the harbour of the city of Saturn-ja or Valencia or Roma, Ostia.

The Romans celebrated, on the 22nd of February, the feast of Charisties or Caristies or Charistia. From the character of this festival, I have a strong suspicion that the name was a corruption of the ancient Chrest, *Xp̄is* and *Ερω̄ς*. Creuzer³ says, “This was a family or domestic feast, which the Roman religion exhibits in its aspect most moral and amiable. It followed several days of mourning for departed friends. The oldest of the family, he who first in the order of nature would go to increase the number of those who were already gone, reunited all its members at a feast of love and harmony; when the object was to reconcile all differences among the members of it.” As M. Creuzer observes, “it shews beautifully that the ancients did not separate the contemplation of the future from present joys. The day was sacred to Concord and the Lares, and finished the old and began the new year.” And it must be acknowledged that nothing more beautiful could well be imagined.—From this Charisties comes our Charity and Caritas, not exclusively in the sense of giving to the poor, but in that of brotherly love as used by Paul. And here we have among the oldest of the ceremonies of Italy, the Eucharist or *ευχαριστια* of the Christians.

Valerius Maximus⁴ says, “Convivium etiam solenne *majores* instituerant: idque *Charistia* appellaverunt, cui præter cognatos et affines, nemo interponebatur: ut si qua inter necessarios querela esset orta, apud *sacra* mensæ, et inter hilaritatem animorum, favoribus concordiæ adhibitis, tolleretur.”⁵ Cleland shews that this festival was in use, as we might expect, among the Celts and Druids.⁶

This festival in Hebrew was called *קִיּוּם* *qum*, a feast, communion.⁷ From this comes our communion.

Similar to the Italian Charistia was the beautiful and simple rite of the Jews, of breaking bread and drinking with one another at their great festivals, in fact of celebrating the sacrifice of bread

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 718, 725, 823.

² P. 215.

³ Livre cinquième, Ch. iii. p. 456.

⁴ Lib. ii. Cap. i. Sect. 8.

⁵ That *bloody* sacrifices were not used in the earliest times is an opinion supported by Sophocles; Pausanias, de Cerere Phrygialeusi; by Plato, de Legibus, Lib. vi.; and by Empedocles, Lib. de Antiq. Temp.

⁶ Spec. Etymol. Vocab. p. 111.

⁷ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 224.

and wine so appropriate to Jesus, the priest of the order of Melchizedek, which was converted in a later day into a horrible mystery. When a Jew has broken the bread and partaken of the cup with his fellow, it is considered that a peculiar and brotherly affection is to subsist between them for the next year; and, if there had been any previous enmity, this ceremony is considered the outward sign (of an inward, spiritual grace), that it no longer exists. In all Jewish families, after their paschal supper, the bread is always broken, and the grace-cup is tasted and sent round by the master of the house. It is described as one of the last actions of Jesus, when he had reason to believe that his enemies would proceed to violence against him, and is in strict keeping with what I am convinced was the beautiful simplicity of every part of his character and life. The reader will please to observe that when I speak thus of Jesus Christ, I give no credit to the improper conduct ascribed to him, or to the fact of his having taught the immoral doctrines ascribed to him in the gospel histories¹ of the different sects of his followers, so inconsistent with his general character.

Jesus is made to say, "This is my flesh," "This is my blood." If we take these words to the letter, they were evidently not true. The articles spoken of were neither his flesh nor his blood. Then it is surely only consistent with candour to inquire what meaning could be given to them, agreeable to common sense and the meaning of this, at that time, *ancient* ceremony. This, I think, will be found in the fact which we all know, that he abolished among his followers the shocking and disgusting practice, at that time common, of offering sacrifices of flesh and blood, so well described by the Rev. Mr. Faber, and at that time still practised upon grand occasions among the Druids or Chaldees, and Romans, even to the length of offering human victims.—It seems not unlikely that we have only part of the speech of Jesus, that its object was the abolition of that disgusting and atrocious practice, and that his speech had reference to it. *Speaking as he did*, or is said to have done, *always in parables*, he might readily use the figurative expression in reference to something which had passed before against bloody sacrifices: and at that time he might use the words, *This is my body, and this is my blood, which I offer*; i. e. This is *my* offering of body (or flesh) and blood, and no other. It was the offering of Melchizedek and of Pythagoras, his predecessors, and, probably, originally of all nations. The bread was always broken, and is yet broken, in the ceremony, and given as a token of remembrance, precisely as he used it. *Eat this in remembrance of me*. How could any words be more natural? This agrees very well with what he is made to say in the Gospel of the Nazarenes: "I came to abolish sacrifices, and unless ye cease to offer sacrifices, the wrath of God shall not cease from you."²

The whole paschal supper was a festival of joy and gladness, to celebrate the passage of the sun; and, after the family had eaten, the remainder was given to the poor, along with such other matters as the elect or chapter could spare; for I apprehend the *κοινωνία*, or *community of goods*, was confined at first to the lodge, to the seventy-two; and perhaps the Eucharist was at first taken by only the twelve *elect* or *perfect* in the mysteries. The probability of these matters must be left to the reader. The evidence is not very clear, though the probability is strong. This seems to me to be a rational explanation of the words, and is consistent with the general character of Jesus—the character of the priest after the order of Melchizedek. It dovetails well into the historical fact of no sacrifice of animals having ever taken place in his religion, and with the Gentile histories. And when he was founding his religion on the Mosaic system, there does seem

¹ Probably some of the *spurious* gospels; for, happily, on the testimony of the *canonical* Gospels—uncontradicted by respectable profane history—even *unbelievers* have concurred with the Author in paying a tribute of respect to "the beautiful simplicity of every part of the character and life" of JESUS CHRIST. *Editor*.

² J. Jones on Canon, Pt. II. Chap. xxv. Art. 12, p. 275.

to require an explanation of the reason why the *ordained* sacrifices were abolished. Here we see the reason why the Melchizedekian sacrifice was restored, or declared to be enough, without holocausts or even partial *burnt-offerings*.

Besides the Charistia of the Romans, as above described, there must have been some other ceremony very similar, or some sectaries must have held opinions from which the modern Romish priests have copied their Transubstantiation, as we find the doctrine alluded to by Cicero. The Rev. R. Taylor, in his answer to Dr. Pye Smith,¹ says, "There is a passage in Cicero, written "forty years before the birth of Christ, in which he ridicules the doctrine of transubstantiation, "and asks, how a man can be so stupid as to imagine that which he eats to be a God? Ut illud "quo vescatur Deum esse putet?"

The ancients always washed before they sacrificed, says Eustache upon Homer,² and Hesiod forbids any wine to be offered to Jupiter with unwashed hands.³ And Virgil tells us, that Æneas, even though the city was on fire, durst not touch the Gods to save them, till he had first washed his hands. In the ritual of the Romish church it is said, *Sacerdos sanctam eucharistiam ministraturus procedat ad altare lotis prius manibus.*

It was the custom of the Pagan priests to confess before they sacrificed, demanding pardon of the Gods and Goddesses. Numa ordered this to be observed by the Romans, not esteeming the sacrifice *good*, unless the priest had first cleared his conscience *by confession*. The Romish priests are expected to do this before they celebrate the Mass.⁴

Numa ordained that the priest who made the sacrifice should be clothed in white, in the habit called an *alba*.⁵ This is the alb which *he* carries who celebrates the Mass. Above the alb, Numa ordered the sacrificer to carry a coloured robe, with a pectoral or breast-plate of brass, which is now often changed into gold or silver. This is what is called *chasuble*. The priests use also a veil, with which they cover the head, called *amict*. All these ornaments were introduced by Numa. They are also most of them found among the Jews.

The turnings and genuflexions of the priests, and their circular processions, were all ordered by Numa.⁶ The last were also the Deisuls of the Druids. Du Choul has shewn,⁷ that the custom of having the Mass in the morning was taken from the Egyptians, who divided the time, like the Romish church, into prime, tierce, and sexte.

The Pagans had music in their temples, as the Romish devotees have in their churches. Galien says, they have no sacrifice without music.⁸ I shall add no more on this subject here, but I shall resume it in a future Book. I shall then try to penetrate to the bottom of this, which I am persuaded is one of the most profaned of the mysteries.

5. The next rite which I shall notice is that of Baptism.

That the ceremony of baptism is older than the time of Jesus is evident from the Gospels;⁹ but

¹ P. 111.

² In II. i.

³ Hist. Operum et Dier.

⁴ Du Choul, p. 270.

⁵ Alex. ab Alex. Lib. iv. Cap. xvii.

⁶ Du Choul, p. 275; and Pol. Virg. Lib. i. 5, Cap. xi.

⁷ P. 309.

⁸ Gal. Lib. xvii. de Off.; Scaliger, Lib. i. Poet. Cap. xlv. ; Strabo, Lib. x. ; Arnob. Lib. vii.

⁹ The Author makes no reference in proof of this assertion; and, whatever may have been the practice of the followers of Zoroaster or others, there is no satisfactory evidence deducible from either the Old Testament or the Gospels, that Baptism was practised by the Jews prior to the ministry of *the* Baptist. The Author, however, like many other writers, both Advocates and Opponents of *baptism*, probably overlooked the difference between βαπτισμοι (washings, *auto* or *self*-cleansings) and βαπτισμα, which is never used in the N. T. in the *plural*; or, perhaps, he recollected the question of the Priests and Levites to John, "Why baptizest thou then, if," &c.? (John i. 25.) On which it may be remarked, that the pronoun *thou*, which is often regarded as emphatically contrasting John with others who had previously baptized, is not *emphatically* expressed in the original. It is simply, *Τι εν βαπτίζεις*; not *Τι εν βαπτίζεις Συ*; *Editor*.

how much older it may be, it is impossible to ascertain. It was a practice of the followers of Zoroaster.¹ Hyde says, “Pro infantibus non utuntur circumcissione, sed tantum baptismo seu lotionem ad animæ purificationem internam. Infantem ad sacerdotem in ecclesiam adductum sistunt coram sole et igne, quâ factâ ceremoniâ, eundem sanctiorem existimant. D. Lord dicit quod aquam ad hoc afferunt in cortice arboris Holm: ea autem arbor revera est Haum Magorum, cujus mentionem aliâ occasione supra fecimus. Alias, aliquando fit immergendo in magnum vas aquæ, ut dicit Tavernier. Post talem lotionem seu baptismum, sacerdos imponit nomen à parentibus inditum.” After this Hyde goes on to state, that when he comes to be fifteen years of age he is confirmed by receiving the girdle, and the sudra or cassock.

The Holm or Haum here spoken of by Hyde, is the Phœnix or Phoinix or Palm-tree, called by Burckhardt and Buckingham, in their Travels in Asia, the Dom-tree—the tree of the sacred OM.²

“De-là vint, que pour devenir capable d’entendre les secrets de la création, révélés dans ces mêmes mystères, il fallut se faire régénérer par l’initiation. Cette cérémonie, par laquelle, on apprenoit les vrais principes de la vie, s’opéroit par le moyen de l’eau qui avoit été celui de la régénération du monde. On conduisoit sur les bords de l’Ilissus le candidat qui devoit être initié; après l’avoir purifié avec le sel et l’eau de la mer, on répandoit de l’orge sur lui, ou le couronoit de fleurs, et l’Hydranos ou le Baptiseur le plongeoit dans le fleuve. L’usage de ce Baptême par immersion, qui subsista dans l’Occident jusqu’ au 8^e siècle, se maintient encore dans l’Eglise Greque: c’est celui que Jean le Précurseur administra, dans le Jourdain, à Jesus-Christ même. Il fut pratiqué chez les Juifs,³ chez les Grecs, et chez presque tous les peuples, bien des siècles avant l’existence de la religion Chrétienne: c’est encore une de ces anciennes cérémonies que Dieu sanctifia pour le bien des hommes. On vient de voir qu’elle en fut l’origine, dans les tems qui précédèrent celui où le Baptême devint un Sacrement. Les Indiens continuent à se purifier dans les eaux du Gange, qu’ils regardent comme sacres.”⁴

M. Beausobre has clearly proved that the Manichæans had the rite of Baptism, both for infants and adults, in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. He has satisfactorily proved the falsity of St. Augustine upon this point; but, indeed, nothing which Augustine says against the sect whom he deserted and betrayed, is worthy of any credit whatever. M. Beausobre⁵ says, “Mani had more than one reason for administering baptism to infants. This custom not only served to confirm his opinion, that corruption is in nature, and comes to man by nature, but in this he conformed to the custom of the Magi, from which he deviated as little as he possibly could. This was the way to give them a taste for his religion. The ancient Persians carried their infants to the temple a few days after they were born, and presented them to the priest before the sun, and before the fire, which was his symbol. Then the priest took the child and baptized it for the purification of the soul. Sometimes he plunged it into a great vase full of water: it was in the same ceremony that the father gave a name to the child. When the child had arrived at fifteen years of age, he was presented again to the priest, who confirmed him by giving him the robe called the Sudra and the Girdle. These were the symbols or the sacraments of the promises that he made to God to serve him according to the religion of the Persians.” The reader sees that Mani is said to have deviated as little as possible from the rites of the Magi. This is true enough. In fact, the Evangelion of Zoroaster, of the Romish Jesus, and of Mani, were all precisely the same in principle, and very nearly the same in all their ceremonies. The

¹ Hyde de Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. xxxiv. p. 406.

² See Vol. I. p. 742, note.

³ See Editor's note ut sup.

⁴ D'Anc. Res. Vol. I. p. 292.

⁵ Liv. ix. Ch. vi. Sect. xvi.

variation was not more than might be expected to arise, from distance in situation, in time, and from difference of languages and nations.

Dr. Hyde says,¹ “Et postea anno ætatis xv^o, quando incipit induere tunicam, sudra, et cingulum, ut religionem ingrediatur, et ille in articulis fidei versatur, à sacerdote ei datur confirmatio, ut, ab eo tempore, inter numerum fidelium admittatur, et fidelis esse reputetur.” If this account of Dr. Hyde’s be correct, which I believe no one ever doubted, it is impossible for any person to be so blind as not to see, that these three extremely important and vital ceremonies of the Christian religion—Baptism, Christening, and Confirmation—were nothing but rites of the religion of the Magi, of Mithra, or of the sun.

Upon this subject Justin says,² in Section lxxxii., “The devils no sooner heard of this baptism spoken of by the prophet, but they too set up their baptisms, and made such as go to their temples and officiate in their libations and meat offerings, first sprinkle themselves with water by way of lustration; and they have brought it to such a pass, that the worshipers are washed from head to foot before they approach the sacred place where their images are kept.” On the above the Rev. Mr. Reeves makes the following note: “That such mock baptisms were set up by the contrivance of the Devil in the Gentile world, we find not only asserted by Justin, but all the primitive writers, and particularly by Tertullian, *de baptismo*. Certe ludis Apollinaribus et Eleusiniis tinguntur, idque se in regenerationem et impunitatem perjuriorum suorum agere præsumunt. Thus were men initiated into the mysteries of Eleusis, and he who initiated them was called Ὑδρανος, *the waterer*, Ὑδρανος ὁ ἀγνισης των Ἐλευσινιων.³ Thus again we learn from Tertullian, that they initiated men into the rites of Isis and Mithra, Nam et sacris quibusdam per lavacrum initiantur Isidis alicujus aut Mithræ,⁴ the chief priest of that Goddess, (as Apuleius describes his own initiation,)⁵ leading the party to be initiated to the next bath; where, having first delivered him to the usual washing, and asked pardon of the Goddess, he sprinkled him all about, and bringing him back to the temple, after two parts of the day were spent, placed him before the feet of the Goddess.”

Mosheim shews, by many sound and ingenious arguments, that the rite of baptism was an old ceremony of the Israelites long before the time of Christ.⁶

After baptism they received the sign of the cross, were anointed, and fed with milk and honey.⁷ Dr. Enfield asserts, that baptism was not used by the Jews, but only by the Samaritans.⁸ If this be true, (but I know no authority for it,) it instantly makes a Samaritan of Jesus Christ. I do not think the Doctor would have liked this.

John the Baptist was nothing but one of the followers of Mithra, with whom the deserts of Syria and the Thebais of Egypt, abounded, under the name of Essenes. He was a Nazarite; and it is a curious and striking circumstance that the fountain of Ænon, where he baptized,⁹ was sacred to the sun. Though he be said to have baptized Jesus, yet it is very remarkable that he established a religion of his own, as is evident from the men who came to Ephesus, and were there converted from his religion to Christianity by St. Paul.¹⁰ This religion is not extinct, but continues in some parts of Asia, as we have formerly noticed, under the names of Mundaites, Nazoreens, Nazoureens, or Christians of St. John.¹¹

¹ De Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. xxxiv. p. 406.

² See his Apology, Sect. lxxxvii. xcvi. xcvi. ci.

³ Hesych.

⁴ De Bapt. Cap. v.

⁵ Milesi, ii. citat. a Seldeno de Success. ad Leg. Hæbr. Cap. xxvi.

⁶ Com. Cent. I. Sect. vi.

⁷ Mosh. Hist. Cent. II. Ch. iv. Sec. 13. See Dupuis, sur tous les Cultes, Vol. III. p. 325.

⁸ Hist. Phil. Vol. II. p. 164.

⁹ John iii. 23.

¹⁰ Acts xix. 1—7.

¹¹ Vol. I. pp. 540, 657, 808.

Michaelis¹ states it to be his opinion, that these men, Iohnists as they are now called, were Essenes. In my article on the Essenes this is proved clearly enough. I have no doubt that John was an Essene, as well as Jesus.

Matthew (iii. 11) makes John say, "I, indeed, baptize you with water; he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire."

"I, indeed, have baptized you with water; but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost."—Mark i. 8.

"John answered, saying, I, indeed, baptize you with water; but, he shall baptize you with the *Holy Ghost*, and *with fire*."—Luke iii. 16.

In some parts of Scotland it is a custom at the baptism of children to swing them in their clothes over a fire three times, saying, *Now, fire, burn this child or never*. Here is evidently the baptism by *fire*. When the priest blowed upon the child in baptizing it, in my presence, in the baptistery at Florence, was this to blow away the devils according to the vulgar opinion, or was it the baptism by air—*Spiritus Sanctus*? Priests profess to communicate the *spiritus sanctus*.² The baptism by *fire* and *water* was in use by the Romans. It was performed by jumping three times through the flame of a sacred fire, and being sprinkled with water from a branch of laurel. Ovid says,³

Certe ego transilui positas ter in ordine flammæ,
Virgaque roratas laurea misit aquas.

This is still practised in India.⁴ "From old Grecian authorities we learn, that the Massagetæ "worshiped the sun; and the narrative of an embassy from Justin to the Khakan, or Emperor, "who then resided in a fine vale near the source of the Irtysh, mentions the Tartarian ceremony "of purifying the Roman ambassadors by conducting them between two fires." Jones on the Language of the Tartars.⁵

The Etruscans baptized with *air*, with *fire*, and with *water*; this is what is alluded to many times in the Gospels.⁶ If the words Ghost, *spiritus* in Latin, *πνευμα* in Greek, and *רוח ruh*, in Hebrew, be examined, they will all at last be found to resolve themselves into the idea of *air* or *breath*—which gave the first idea of the soul of man. Thus we say, the breath departed from a man, or his soul left him—he gave up the ghost, *spiritus*. This may give a low or mean idea of the state of science; but I have no doubt that in its infancy the breath of man was supposed to be his soul. When it was the breath of God, of course it was the holy ghost or spirit. This is perfectly in keeping with the materialism, the anthropomorphism of the letter of Genesis, of Moses, and of all other nations. When Jesus communicated the Holy Ghost, he breathed on his disciples.

In plates 172, 173, 174, &c., Gorius gives examples of the baptism of the ancient Etruscans, in the rites of Mithra or Isis, by water, air, fire, and blood. The ancient Etruscans were thought by many to be a colony which escaped from Egypt when the shepherd kings conquered that country. The identity of the worship of ancient Etruria and Egypt makes this not unlikely.

6. In Tab. clxxii. Gorius gives two pictures of ancient Etruscan baptisms by water. In the first,

¹ Marsh's Mich. Vol. VI. Ch. xv. § iv. pp. 82, 87.

² See Protestant Ordination Service, [and the Petition (to the House of Lords, August 5, 1833) of the Rev. Charles N. Wodehouse, Prebendary of Norwich, for an alteration of this and other parts of the Liturgy. *Editor*.]

³ Fasti, Lib. iv. ver. 727.

⁴ Vide Maurice's Ind. Ant. Vol. V. p. 1075.

⁵ Asiat. Res. Vol. II. p. 31, 4to.

⁶ See the references ut supra.

the youth is held in the arms of one priest and another is pouring water upon his head. In the second, the young person is going through the same ceremony, kneeling on a kind of altar. Gorius says, "Solemnem apud Etruscos baptismatis traditionem per manus sacerdotis, aliis sacris ministris adstantibus, additis modulationibus, precibus et carminibus, ceterisque ceremoniis, quas mox indicabo, nemo alius certe, quam diabolus, nequissimus humani generis hostis, exco- gitavit docuitque: qui, ut insanas gentes, divinæ lucis expertes, in sui servitium et obedientiam miserandum in modum captivaret, lustrandi complura genera, aëre, aquâ, igne, sanguine, alias- que februationes monstravit, ut Deum divinæ legis conditorem sapientissimum æmularetur. Callidissimas ejus artes ita aperit Tertullianus.¹ *Diabolus ipsas quoque res sacramentorum, in idolorum mysteriis æmulatur, tinguit et ipse quosdam, utique credentes et fideles suos, expiationem de LAVACRO repromittit, et sic adhuc initiat Mithræ: signat ille in frontibus milites suos: celebrat et panis oblationem,*² *et imaginem resurrectionis inducit, et sub gladio redimit coronam. Quid? quod et summum pontificem in unis nuptiis statuit? habet et virgines, habet continentes. Ceterum si Numæ Pompilii superstitiones revolvamus, si sacerdotii officia et privilegia, si sacrificalia minis- teria et instrumenta et vasa illa sacrificiorum et piaculorum, et votorum curiositates consideremus nonne manifeste Diabolus morositatem legis Mosaicæ imitatus est? Addo etiam, Etruscos, com- pluribus seculis ante Numam Pompilium, non solum in usu habuisse BAPTISMA, verum etiam sacram χειροτονίαν, nam Etruscæ Antistitæ manus imponunt iis, quos initiant, ut alibi osten- dam, adlato Etruscæ vrnæ anaglypho opere. Constat enim, initiatos complura probationum genera experiri debuisse, antequam sacris Deorum, ac præsertim ΜΙΤΗΡÆ, admitterentur quæ mox considerabimus."*

The following are copies of the two Etruscan inscriptions on the monuments above alluded to :

In the middle of the second, a letter seems to be wanting.

These Etruscan monuments would have been ascribed to the ancient Christians if the Etruscan inscriptions had not rendered this impossible. In this manner I have no doubt whatever, that great numbers of Gentile monuments of antiquity have been adopted by modern Christians.

From these ancient Etruscan monuments it is evident, that the practice of baptism was common long before the birth of John or Jesus, in the ceremonies of Isis, of Mithra, and of the Eleusinian mysteries; and from the passage in Tertullian,³ it is evident, that it was not merely a similar ceremony of washing. The words regenerationem et impunitatem perjuriorum suorum (the actual word *regeneratio* used in our order of baptism) prove, that the doctrines as well as the outward forms were identically the same. It appears also from the former part of the quotation, that the practice of sprinkling with holy water, both by the Greek and Romish churches, was used by the Etruscans, and was only a continuation of their ceremony. On the festival of All Souls, at Florence, the monks went round their cloisters and monasteries, in the presence of the author, sprinkling

¹ De Præscript. adv. Hæret. Cap. xl.

² The ceremony of baptism was mostly accompanied with the sacrifice of *bread* and *wine*.

³ De Bapt. Cap. v. quoted in p. 66.

the walls, &c., &c., with holy water, as described by Tertullian to be the practice of the ancient followers of Mithra.

Apuleius also shews, as above stated, that baptism was used in the mysteries of Isis. He says, "Sacerdos, stipatum me religiosa cohorte, deducit ad proximas balneas : et prius SUBTO LAVACRO traditum, præfatus deum veniam, purissimè CIRCUMBORANS abluit."

Mr. Maurice shews that purgations or lustrations by water, and holy water, were equally used by the Jews, Persians, Hindoos, and Druids of Britain.¹ Potter, in his Antiquities, proves that every ancient temple had a vase, filled with holy water. This was called a Piscina, and was probably the Bowli of India, noticed in my first volume.²

The child is taken to the priest, and is named by him and blessed, &c., before the sacred fire, being sprinkled with holy water, which is put into the bark of a sacred tree called *Holme*.³

7. The giving of a name to the child (as indicated by the parents to the priest), the marking of him with the cross as a sign of his being a soldier of Christ, followed at fifteen years of age by his admission into the mysteries by the ceremony of confirmation, or the sacred *χειροτονια*, or imposition of hands, the same as in our ceremonies, prove that the two institutions are identical. But the most striking circumstance of all is the regeneration—and consequent forgiveness of sins—the being born again. This shews that our baptism in doctrine as well as in outward ceremony, was precisely that of the ancient Etruscans. The *χειροτονια* is evidently the same ceremony as the admission of our priests into orders, as well as the ceremony of confirmation or admission to church membership. In each case, by the *χειροτονια*, a portion of the Holy Spirit is supposed to be transferred from the priest to the candidate. I beg my reader carefully to read our baptismal service. This *χειροτονια* is the baptism by the Holy Ghost. Christian Baptism was called *Λατρον παλιγγιννεσιας*, the laver of regeneration,⁴ and *Φωτισμον*, illumination.

It is a curious circumstance that not one word can be produced from the New Testament in support of *infant baptism*; every thing adduced in its favour from that authority being a violent and forced implication. Bellarmine is obliged to admit, that *infant baptism* is contained in Scripture "in universali" though not "in particulari."⁵ This is an excellent example of a modern tradition—that is, of a tradition set up since the writing of the gospel histories—a doctrine, a sacrament, forgotten by the Evangelists and the authors of the Epistles, but discovered since, by their more enlightened followers!

8. I must now notice a branch of the Christian baptism of exquisite beauty. I must confess that my favourite Pagans, as they will be called, can produce nothing equal to it. And this is the baptism of BELLS. It is peculiar to the Western part of the world, though somewhere or other, but where I cannot recollect, I have read, that there is a similar ceremony in China.

We are told by Mr. Maurice that bells were sacred utensils of very ancient use in Asia. The dress of the high-priest of the Jews on the most sacred and solemn occasions was trimmed with bells and pomegranates. Calmet⁶ tells us, that the kings of Persia, who were both priests and kings, had their robes trimmed with pomegranates and bells. This almost identifies the Jews and Persians. Mr. Maurice states that bells are used in the ceremonials of the pagodas of India to frighten away the evil spirits or dæmons, who are supposed to molest the devotee in his religious exercises, by assuming frightful forms, to distract his mind from the performance of his

¹ Maur. Ind. Ant. Vol. VI. p. 216.

² Herbert's Travels, p. 58, fol. 1665.

³ Glover's Answer to Marsh, p. 140.

⁴ P. 516, note 2. and pp. 638, 641.

⁵ Note to Reeves's Justin Martyr, p. 99.

⁶ Dict. word *bell*.

duty. He says, "The vibration of the sacred bell, however, was ever heard with horror by the malign demons, who fled at the sound, while the air being put in motion by it, became purified of the infection which their presence imparted. From Asia, it is probable that the bell, with a thousand concomitant superstitions, was imported into Europe, and mingled with the rites of a purer religion. Every body knows its importance in the catholic worship; the ceremony of anathematizing with bell, book, and burning taper: and the thrilling sound of the dreadful passing bell, which not only warns the devout Christian to pray for the departing soul of his brother, and to prepare to meet his own doom, but drives away, said the good Catholics of old time, those evil spirits that hover round the bed of the dying man, eager to seize their prey, or, at least, to molest and terrify the soul in its passage into eternal rest."¹

The bell probably not being known to the Lacedemonians, they used instead of it a kettle-drum. This is stated to be used at the death of their king to assist in the emancipation of his soul at the dissolution of his body;² evidently our passing bell.

"Pope John XIV., about the year 970, issued a bull for the baptizing of Bells, 'to cleanse the air of devils.' The baptizing of Bells was only permitted to the Bishops suffragan, because it was of a more principal kind than that of infants: priests and deacons could baptize them.

"The tongue of the baptized Bell made the ears of the affrighted demons ring with 'Raphael Sancta Margereta, ora pro nobis'—these prayers are on bells at St. Margaret's Mount in Cornwall.

"In Luther's time the princes of Germany complained to the Legate, 'that, at the time of baptism, godfathers of the richer sort, after the Suffragan, take hold of the rope, sing together, name the bell, dress it in new clothes, and then have a sumptuous feast.'³

During the French Revolution, four of the bells of the cathedral of St. Louis, Versailles, were destroyed. On the 6th of January, 1824, four new ones were baptized. The "King and the Duchess D'Angoulême were sponsors. The inscription varying the name and number on each is—'Je suis la première de quatre sœurs, qui ont été offertes à Dieu, &c. J'ai été bénite, &c., et nommée Marie par sa Majesté Louis XVIII., Roi de France et de Navarre, et par S. A. R. Madame, Fille de Louis XVI., Duchesse d'Angoulême,'"⁴ &c.

"The four sisters were suspended in the centre of a platform, under a square canopy of crimson silk, with broad gold fringe, and surmounted with plumes of ostrich feathers. The eldest wore a superb petticoat of embroidered gold brocade, over another of silver tissue, festooned at the bottom, and fastened with white satin rosettes, so as to exhibit the end of the clapper, peeping out beneath. The others were arrayed in plain gold brocade over a silver tissue. During the ceremony no splendours in the grand ceremonials of the church were omitted. A white satin ribbon being passed from the iron tongue of each bell to the hand of the sponsors, they gave a smart pull for each response, and the sisters each time answered, 'Amén.'⁴ *Ah, happy France, which possesses a family so alive to the comforts of our blessed religion!!! AND STILL HAPPIER BRITAIN, THE SWORD OF WHOSE ENEMY IS WIELDED BY SUCH A FAMILY!!!* A. D. 1830.

9. It cannot be shewn, perhaps, that the Persians had the same forms for the ordination of their priests as those now used by the Christians; but they had all the remainder of the hierarchical system, as Dr. Hyde has shewn; whence it is fair to conclude, that they had also the forms of orders, the *χειροτονια*, though, from the lapse of ages, &c., it cannot be satisfactorily

¹ Maur. Ind. Ant. Vol. V. p. 904.

² Schol. in Theocrit. Idyll. ii. ver. 36; see Mr. Knight, p. 167.

³ Gravam. Cent. German. Grav. 51.

⁴ Hog's Hist. Cornwall, p. 470.

proved. Had it not been for the casual mention of some other of the Persian customs by the early fathers, we should have known nothing about them. Therefore, it must be left to the reader to judge for himself, when he has considered what Dr. Hyde has said, whether there may not transpire enough to justify him in inferring from the large part of the system which has come down to us, that the remaining small part existed formerly, though the evidence of it be now lost. This must not be considered as a solitary instance taken by itself, for in that case it would certainly amount to nothing; but it must be considered conjointly with all the other circumstances of striking similarity, indeed of absolute identity, of the two religions. The practice of the *Χειροτονία*, in the case of Confirmation, raises a strong suspicion, that it would not be wanting in the more important matter of Ordination.

Hyde¹ says, “Et quidem eorum sacerdotium ferè coincidebat cum eo Judæorum, in quo erat unus summus sacerdos, et deinde plurimi sacerdotes atque Levitæ. Hoc autem excedebat hierarchica Persica, (quamvis Christum præcesserat, magis cum Christianâ coincidens,) in quâ præter sacristanos,² erant sacerdotes, et præsules et archipræsules, qui hodiernis Christianorum presbyteris, et episcopis, et archiepiscopis correspondent. Adeò ut ecclesiæ Christianæ amicis pariter et inimicis fortè novum et inopinatum videbitur in Persiâ reperisse constitutionem ecclesiasticam prope 3000 abhinc annis fundatam, quæ tam pulchrè coinciderit cum subsequente hierarchiâ Christianâ. Hocque non sine numine factum, sc. Persas olim ordinasse idem quod postea Christus et Apostoli ejus, in plenitudine temporis, tandem novâ sanctione instituerunt et confirmarunt. Ecclesiæ itaque eorum regimen in primâ ejusdem constitutione fuit benè fundatum. Eorum synagogæ minores seu indotatæ ecclesiæ parochiales alunt in singulis unum sacerdotem, eumque ex decimis ac spontaneis contributionibus: nec ignis perpetui expensas in eis faciunt, nisi per lampades, exceptis magnis quibusdam diebus. At Pyrea, seu templa cathedralia, ubi sedes episcoporum, amplis terris et redditibus dotata erant, ad parandum sacrificia, et ligna coëmendum, et ad alendum sacerdotium amplissimum.”³

As with the Jews, the sacred fire was fed with sacred wood, from which the bark was taken. And as now, in Romish countries, “in propriis ædibus plerique habent perpetuo ardentes lampades ab igno sacro accensas.”⁴ On the great festivals they sent their victuals to a common table, and ate together with the poor, as described by Pliny to be the case with the early Christians of Bithynia.

From the passages here cited it is evident, that the hierarchy of the Christians is a close copy of that of the Persians, and that where the Christian differs from the Jewish it agrees with the Persian, a proof that it is taken from the latter and not from the former. It has been before observed, that Mr. R. Taylor, in his *Diægesis*, has clearly proved the Christian hierarchy to be the same as that of the Essenes, even to the most minute parts. The similar customs of keeping candles and lamps always burning in their temples is very striking. The larger endowments for the cathedrals bear a marked resemblance to those of ours in this country, many of which were, I have no doubt, the renovated establishments of the ancient Druids.

10. The rite of *marriage* was, with the ancient Persians, a religious service; and, for its solemnization, they had a long liturgy or form,⁵ after the manner of the Greek, the Romish, and the Protestant Christians, and not according to the custom of the Scotch, among whom it is only

¹ De Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. xxviii. p. 349, ed. 1700.

² From the ancient Sacristan of the Persians the Sacristan of the Catholics is taken, and also, by abbreviation, our Saxtan and Sexton. Hyde, ut sup. Cap. xxx. p. 368; Dupuis, Vol. III. p. 86.

³ Hyde, ut sup. Cap. xxviii. p. 351, ed. 1700.

⁴ Ibid. p. 352, ed. 1700.

⁵ Ibid. Cap. xxxiv.

a civil contract.¹ The contents of the liturgy are lost, but we know that the use of the ring, on the second finger from the last on the left hand, was practised by almost all the ancients.²

11. Every one knows in what high estimation oil was held among the Eastern nations, and he has not read the Old Testament with attention who is not acquainted with the very frequent use of anointing among the Jews. "The practice of anointing was not confined to kings, but was extended to prophets and others. It was especially practised on a medicinal account, and administered publicly in the synagogues by the elders on the Sabbath; where the applying of this remedy to poor sick people, was accompanied by the prayers of the faithful for their recovery, and the pardon of their sins; or if the persons were in a very weak condition, the elders came home to them. Lightfoot observes, out of the Jerusalem Talmud,³ that Rabbi Simeon, the son of Eleazar, permitted Rabbi Meir to mingle wine with the oil, when he anointed the sick on the Sabbath: and quotes as a tradition from them, that anointing on the Sabbath was permitted."⁴ The Apostle James therefore, writing to the Jewish Christians, whose synagogues and rites were precisely the same with those of the other Jews, says "Is any sick among you? let him send for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord; and the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and, if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him."⁵

Whether the Persians had the rite of *extreme unction* I do not know; but if they had it not, then the Christians must have borrowed it from the Jews. When all other circumstances are considered, few unprejudiced persons will be found to doubt, that this practice was probably common to the Jews and the Persians.

There is scarcely any doctrine of the Romish Church which has afforded more matter for the use of the weapon of ridicule than that of *purgatory*—that weapon declared by the Protestants to be so unfair, abominable, and blasphemous, when applied against themselves; but considered to be so fair, honourable, and legitimate, when used by them against their Romish enemies.

The doctrines of *Penance* and *Purgatory*, taught by the Catholics and so much calumniated by the Protestants, are exactly the same in principle as the penances and metempsychosis of the Pythagoreans, Platonists, and Indians. The Romish doctrine of penance is precisely that of the Hindoos, and I have no doubt that from the modified *principle* of the metempsychosis the doctrine of purgatory took its rise. After man, reasoning upon the beauty, order, and sublimity, of the creation, arrived at the knowledge of the First Great Cause and ITS⁶ attributes of benevolence &c., the belief in man's immortality followed as a necessary consequence. For, if there were not a future state of existence, where the good would be rewarded and the bad punished, how could the Creator be just or benevolent? And again, how could he be either just or benevolent if the existence of man in a future state was not happy or miserable in proportion to his good or bad conduct here? And as man has been created fallible in his nature, and inevitably subject to fall

¹ It was the same in England from 1653 to 1660, and is considered to be a civil contract in the United States of North America. *Editor.*

² Vide Tert. Apol. Cap. vi. pp. 173, &c.

³ Harm. N. Test. Works, Vol. I. p. 333.

⁴ Toland's Naz. p. 54.

⁵ James v. 14, 15; see also Mark vi. 13, xvi. 18.

⁶ I say *its*; for how absurd is it to give a *masculine* or *feminine* gender to the Creator! The *only-begotten* Son of God!! What nonsense! The only excuse which can be made for the use of the word *begotten*, is, that those who adopt it apply to it no idea whatever, or some idea which the word does not mean. [The Evangelist *John* alone uses the expression, (ch. i. 14, 18, iii. 16, 18; 1 Epis. iv. 9,) and as he wrote neither his Gospel nor his Epistle till long after the resurrection and ascension of his revered Lord, the sense in which he used the term may probably be gathered from Rev. i. 5—"Jesus Christ the *first-begotten* of the dead." *Editor.*]

into some degree of guilt, it was also thought to follow that his future state of existence could not be eternally miserable. This was the inevitable consequence if the Creator were just; hence arose the doctrine of purgatory—a state of existence in which the soul of man or that part of him that exists after death, and which though invisible must exist, will in future receive the reward of his good or bad conduct.

This was the simple, unadulterated doctrine of the sages of India, Persia, Greece, and Rome: it remained for the brilliant imagination of John Calvin to discover that it was consistent with the attributes of benevolence in an omnipotent Creator to cause a being to exist, who, from *his very nature*, is obliged to sin, and then, for such sin, to condemn him to endless misery. But these doctrines are deduced by learned men of narrow minds from corrupt passages in the Gospels, and still more from the fanatical nonsense of Paul.¹

The doctrine of *purgatory* or of a future state, in which man was to receive the greater or less reward of his misconduct in this life, like every thing in which priests have any concern, was soon corrupted and converted into an engine to aggrandize their pernicious order, and to enable them to wallow in luxury and sloth upon the hard earnings of their fellow-creatures. Hence they taught their blind and credulous devotees, that by their superior sanctity they could prevail upon God to alleviate or shorten the term of their future punishment, and by aggravating the faults of the miserable and repentant sinner, in the last stage of weakness and disease, and working upon his terrified imagination, they extorted from him his wealth. Hence arose voluntary acts of supererogation and penances, by suffering which in this life the punishment in another was to be mitigated. Hence masses or services for the dead. Hence extreme unction and all the other figments of Papistical foolery among the devotees of Greek, Catholic, or sectarian Christianity.

Protestants may exclaim against these superstitions, as they call them, but they are real *orthodox* Christianity and cannot be got rid of. It is no argument to say, they are absurd or pernicious. They are not more absurd than the doctrine of demoniacs, nor more pernicious than the doctrine of the efficacy of *faith* without *works*. We have already quoted the opinion of the Apostle James on the subject of anointing the sick, p. 72. He adds, (ch. v. 16,) *Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.*

The doctrine of Purgatory, so offensive to the gloomy fanatics among the Protestants, because it does away with the doctrine of eternal damnation, is, when not abused, one of the most sensible of the miscalled Christian doctrines, because it is not contrary to the moral attributes of God. It was a close copy of the doctrine of the Heathens and of Plato, who, in his *Phædon*,² divides the dead into three sorts—the *good* in a state of bliss; the *very bad* in Tartarus;³ and the *curable* in an intermediate state, from which, after they have been in it a suitable time, they are released. For these last, the Gentiles were in the habit of offering sacrifices, called *τελεται*. In his *Republic*, II., Plato says, “That these *τελεται* belong only to the dead, and are named from “*τελευτησασι*, being sacrifices appointed to deliver us from the infernal sufferings; they were “offered chiefly in the night, and called *μυστήρια*, *mysteries*.” The doctrine of Purgatory is found

¹ Rather from passages in the Gospels and in Paul's Epistles misunderstood and misrepresented? *Editor*.

² P. 113.

³ I believe Paradise or Tartarus to be in Tartary, the farther side of Meru, the mount on the side of the North, where the Gods assembled in judgment. Though the Europeans made it hot, I have little doubt that the natives of a country under a tropical sun made their hell *cold*. The same reason in part caused the Hindoos to place the mount Meru in a temperate climate, *on the sides of the North*.

in Tertullian.¹ This early date shews them to be coeval or nearly so with Christianity.² The prayers for the dead are evidently the Gentile *τελεται*, purchased with gifts.

The Jews had the rite of *Confession*.³

On several of the ancient monuments in the Campidolia at Rome are bas reliefs of the ancient Sibyls, or of females performing penance, which leave no room to doubt that this sacrament was in use by the Romans. They may be seen by any one who will take the trouble to go to look at them. This fact requires no further proof. The Flagellants were exact copiers of the priests of Bellona, and of the priests of Baal.⁴

The hermits of Italy are humble imitators of the Fakirs of India, who were well known in ancient times. St. Austin says,⁵ "They abstain from women, and philosophize naked in the solitudes of the Indies. From the rising to the setting of the sun they remain with their eyes steadfastly fixed upon it. Others stand perpetually on one leg. They expose themselves without complaint to the extremes of cold and hunger."

The doctrine of purgatory and the efficacy of the prayers of the living to relieve the deceased from their sufferings is a correct copy of the doctrine and practice of the Pagans. Ovid says that *Æneas* was the first person who introduced the doctrine into Italy. In his *Fasti* he says,

Hunc morem *Æneas*, pietatis idoneus auctor,
Attulit in terras, juste Latine, tuas.
Ille patris Genio solennia dona ferebat;
Hinc populi ritus edidicere novos [pios?].—Lib. ii. 543—546.

It was the general belief of the Pagans, that the souls of the dead would return, to demand of the living that they should offer sacrifices for the purpose of relieving them from the pains which they endured. The Pagans differ from the Romish priests in this, that they offered up their prayers for the dead on the ninth day, the Romish on the seventh.⁶ This is confirmed by Polydore Virgil.⁷

Lord Kingsborough⁸ states, that the Jews, of later day I suppose he means, were believers in *purgatory*.

The tombs of the pretended Gods were not set up by merely an ignorant populace, but they were encouraged and protected by law. Ludovicus Vives says, "The religion of sepulchres is most ancient: whereby it was prohibited to any to violate, throw down, or break them: which law was not only in the twelve tables, and among Solon's, but also in the most ancient laws of Numa, and of both Latins and Greeks: which seem to belong not so much to the civil law as to the sacred: because sepulchres were esteemed as temples of their Manes or Demons: whence there was inscribed on them D. M. S. i. e. *Diis Manibus Sacrum*: and the sacreds which were performed to them were called *Necia*."⁹ Over the tombs of Heathen Gods rose many a church dedicated to the same God, but denominated a Christian saint. Thus the tomb of Bacchus became a church of St. Baccus. Thus again the pretended tomb of the deified Romulus in Rome became the church of St. Theodorus.

13. Of all the weapons or engines ever yet discovered by rogues to enable them to tyrannize

¹ De Moneg., and Origen, Lib. iii. in Job.

² Gale's Court of Gent. Vol. III. Book ii. Ch. ii. Sect. 3 and 11.

³ Lord Kingsborough's Mexico, Vol. VI. p. 301.

⁴ Tertul. Apol. Cap. ix. Lib. ad Mart.; 1 Kings xviii. 28.

⁵ Lib. xv. de Civ. Dei; Plin. Hist. Nat. Lib. vii. Cap. ii.

⁶ Blondus, Rom. Trium. Lib. ii. p. 44.

⁷ Lib. vi. Cap. x.

⁸ Antiq. of Mexico, Vol. VI. p. 96.

⁹ Gale's Court Gent. Book ii. Chap. ii. Sect. 3.

over fools, nothing has ever yet been found so efficacious and powerful as *Auricular Confession*. "Confess your faults one to another," says St. James, and this put the most secret affairs and counsels of all the states of Christendom into the hands of the Pope and his priests. This powerful engine was itself alone sufficient, in the skilful hands of the priests, to lay all the riches and good things of this world at the feet of holy mother church—to enable its bloated, pampered hierarchy to ride triumphant over the liberties of mankind, and to reduce the rest of their fellow-creatures to the lowest state of mental debasement and misery. By means of the priests the kings tyrannized over the people, and by means of the slavery of the kings, the priests had at their command the wealth of the whole world.

The observation is as *true* as it is *trite*, that a small drop will wear a hole in a large stone: thus causes apparently small by long continued and unceasing action produce effects which to superficial observation seem out of proportion to their power. Of this nature is the practice of auricular confession in the papal church. To this, in a great measure, may be attributed the victory which it gained over all its competitors. It is almost inconceivable what a vast variety of opportunities of acquiring power and wealth this must have thrown into its hands. It must have been almost equally useful in enabling it to avoid dangers. The church possessed by this means a species of omniscience. It is evident that by means of its corresponding societies of monks it would be timely warned of the approach of every danger. Knowledge has been said to be power; this is very true, and this knowledge, for a space of almost a thousand years, enabled the Papal See to dictate laws to the whole European world; and, if the art of printing had not been discovered, would have reduced it to the situation in which Tibet now is, under its grand Lama. The God in Tibet and the God (as he was actually called) at Rome would have been in every respect similar. Indeed, I should be glad to learn wherein the difference consists between the adoration¹ paid to the Lama, and that paid by the cardinals to the Pope on his first exaltation on the altar after his instalment. Modern sophistry may talk of civil adoration: the understandings of mankind having become too enlightened, the daring violation of religion and decency must be explained away. But the practice is continued: it awaits a restoration, by the holy allies, of the darkness of the tenth century. The papal policy is sometimes suspended—it never dies. In more senses than one, *nullum tempus occurrit ecclesiæ*.

It would be giving the Christian priests too much credit to allow them the merit of inventing these engines of despotism and priestcraft; they were merely imitators, though they may have improved upon the originals which they copied. They removed some absurdities, they added some stimuli; but all the doctrines to which I have just now drawn the attention of the reader, are to be found with very little deviation in the faith of the oriental nations, and from them they passed to the Christians through the medium of the sects of Gnostics and Essenes, both of which existed among the natives of Asia and Africa long before the time allotted for the birth of Christ. Thus I think the *seven* celebrated sacraments of the Romish Christians, in which the two held by the Protestants are included, are proved to be nothing but renewed Gentile ceremonies, that is, integral parts of the usually called pestilent and idolatrous superstition of the Pagans.

¹ See Eustace's Classical Tour.

CHAPTER II

Revenues—Monks and Nuns—Mitre—Zone—Cassock—Praying Standing—White Surplice. Tithes Paid. Tonsure Practised. Crosier, &c.—Candles, Incense—Processions. Images. St. Abraham—Festivals—Epiphany. St. Denis, &c.—Bambino at Rome. Dedicating Churches, &c., &c.—Bulla. Agnus Dei. Angels. Dæmons—Sunday, Dies Solis. Various Customs.

1. THE revenues of the Romish priests came from the same sources as those of the sacrificers of the Pagans. They had first the tithes, then offerings, which the devotees presented to the Gods, which they took and applied to their own use. But as the offerings were casual, and not always to be depended on, a provision was made from the public revenue for the different orders, and in general for all those who were employed about the offices of religion. Besides this, many private individuals consecrated their property to the same purpose; so that rich benefices became founded: and these benefices were, as they are with us, some in the presentation of the prince or the college of pontifices, others in that of individuals who had the right of patronage. And as at this day, complaints against pluralities were made.¹ The Pontifex Maximus, also, had the right to the annates, or fruits of the first year, which he might sell or give away. Another source of wealth was found in the legacies left by those who wished prayers to be said for their souls after their deaths, which is proved by the monuments of the ancient idolaters still remaining. Here is the origin of the Romish prayers for the dead.² Another source of wealth arose from confiscations of the property of condemned persons. The houses and property of Cicero were confiscated to the sacred college when he was banished, and the revenue ordered to be expended in sacrifices to the Goddess of liberty. By these means the priests, in ancient and modern times, have equally amassed great wealth.

2. The Pagans, besides their pontiffs, their priests, and their curiones, had different convents or orders of religious men and women, who took the epithet of *holy* or *divi*: some called themselves Quirini from Romulus, others Diales from Jupiter, *απο τῆς Διός*, others Martiales from Mars. They called themselves brothers, because they were bound to one another by reciprocal charity and alliance,³ and were all on an equal footing. Thus, at this day, we have Jesuits, Augustinians, Benedictines, &c. The Monks among the Pagans were proprietors of land. T. Livy says,⁴ that Numa instituted the Quirinales and the Vestals, and established for them a revenue. Others were Mendicants, as the religious of the Great Mother of the Gods,⁵ who answered exactly to the Christian Mendicants begging for the Virgin, the Mother of God. Apuleius, in his Golden Ass, has ridiculed them for their hypocrisy, by which they, under the pretence of poverty, acquired riches. No beggars were allowed in Rome except these. The Romish Mendicants, like those of the Pagans, were the great dealers in saints, in relics, in apostolic letters, indulgences, and other trumpery. They in both cases had particular habits, and long beards. If they had not been

¹ Tit. Liv. Lib. ix. et xxx. ; Cic. de Leg. Lib. i. ; Suet. in Claudio.

² Blondus, Rom. Trium. Lib. ii. p. 33.

³ Alex. ab Alex. Genial. Lib. i. Cap. xxxvi.

⁴ Lib. i.

⁵ Augustin, de Civit. Dei, Lib. vii. Cap. vi.

particularly dressed they would not have been known from other people, says Bellarmine.¹ Their silence was an exact copy of the silence of Pythagoras; and their vow of poverty was an imitation of that of some of the ancient philosophers, who distributed all their substance to the poor.

The Hierophantes, at Athens, drank of the *Hemlock* to render themselves impotent, that when they came to the Pontificate they might cease to be men. The priests of Egypt never mixed with women, and to extinguish the passion for the female sex they never ate flesh or drank wine.² The priests of the Great Mother drank of a certain river of Phrygia, which putting them in a fury they castrated themselves, and thence were called *Semi-viri*. The priests of Egypt had their fast days, when they abstained from flesh and wine. The priests of Eleusis kept strictly the three commandments given by Triptolemus—to honour their father and mother; the second, to reverence the Gods; and the third, to eat no flesh. Numa established fasts, particularly one in honour of Ceres, when the people offered up their prayers for a good harvest.³ The Pagan fasts were to appease the Gods; thus Horace says, *Mane die quo tu indicis jejunia*. From these examples we see the origin of the Romish fasts.

3. The father Ange de S. Joseph speaks of the ruins of Persepolis in the following terms: “There are many inscriptions on the marble of the ruins, but in characters unknown to all the universe, which shews their great antiquity. Many bas reliefs represent the divinities, the sacrifices, the funeral pomps, processions of men with large vests, long hair, with bonnets in form of a *mitre*.”⁴ From this it is evident that the mitre which we see worn by the priests in the Mithraic mysteries, and which is still worn on grand occasions by the bishops of the Romish and Greek churches, is of very ancient establishment.

4. When young Persians came to be from twelve to fifteen years of age, prayer and ceremonies took place, and they were invested with the girdle.⁵ They were then supposed to be capable of understanding the doctrines of the religion. It was, in fact, the ceremony of confirmation.

In the Sadder, the sacred book of Zoroaster, it is written, that God has commanded the girdle as a sign of the obedience which is due to him.⁶ It was believed that it rendered the wearer safe from dæmons. All the Christians of the Levant, whether Syrians, Arabians, Egyptians, or Coptes, believe that they commit a sin if they go into a church without their girdle.⁷ They found this practice upon Luke xii. 35. The monks use a girdle with twelve knots to shew that they are followers of the twelve apostles: and when one of them is excommunicated they pull off his girdle. When the Mohamedans receive into their communion a proselyte, either from the sect of the Magi or Christians, they cut off his girdle, which he in future disuses. Thus we here see whence the girdle of the monks is taken.⁸

5. From the same place with the girdle came the use of the Cassock or Sudra. From Hyde we learn that Zoroaster is reported to have said that he received it from heaven along with the girdle: Hyde describes it to be the same with that used by our English clergy, and shews that it was from the girdle that we derived the old English proverb—*ungirt unblest*.⁹

Concerning the Origin of the Zone and Cassock Hyde¹⁰ says, “In ejus imperio venit Zerdusht propheta, coram Gushtasp prophetiam prætendens, eique dicens: *Ego sum propheta quem Deus*

¹ De Mon. Lib. ii. Cap. xl.; Socrates, Lib. ii. Cap. xxxiii.; Hieron. ad Eustach. Vol. I. pp. 49, 50.

² Hieron. Lib. adv. Jovin.

³ Liv. Lib. xxxv.

⁴ Beaus. Vol. II. Liv. ii. Ch. iv. p. 207.

⁵ Beaus. Hist. Man. Vol. I. Liv. ii. Ch. iv. p. 198.

⁶ Hyde de Rel. Vet. Pers. p. 441.

⁷ Assem. Vol. III. Pt. i. p. 359.

⁸ D'Herbelot, Bib. Orien. p. 68; see also the word Zonnar.

⁹ Hyde de Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. xxx. p. 370.

¹⁰ Ibid. Cap. xxiv. p. 320, ed. 1700.

“excelsus ad te misit: et istum librum Zend-avestâ à Paradiso attuli: et hanc Sudram et Cingulum mihi dedit, inquit, istam Sudram indue,¹ et istud Cingulum in medium tuum cinge, ut anima tua à Gehennâ liberetur et salvationem inveniat; Religionem quoque Dei in mundo propagato.” “In primo infantum baptismate imponitur nomen: et postea anno septimo ut quidem aiunt, vel potius anno decimo quinto (quando censetur intrare in religionem,) tum adhibitis precibus à sacerdote datur confirmatio solennis. Et eo anno decimo quinto (ut religionis tessera) eis traditur sudra, seu tunica, et cingulum, quibus nunquam, ne per unum momentum (nisi in lecto sint) destitui debent.”² “Pueri et Puellæ post quindecim annorum ætatem (ut supra) cingulum, religionis tesseram, induere incipiunt, et divina præcepta ejus instillantur.”³ “Tunica cingitur cingulo, secundum sacerdotalem habitum in Angliâ, excepto colore.”⁴ Hyde states that the stole was used in the rites of Mithra. “Mithra ibi est in figurâ regis Persici, uti constat ex Tiarâ directâ et Stolâ, quæ solis regibus competunt.”⁵

6. It often happens that trifling circumstances are more striking than those of more consequence. The identity of the two religions being evident, they are less likely to be the produce of accident. And what I am going to describe are of so out-of-the-way, unexpected a kind, that there must be some cause for the similarity.

From Hyde we learn that the ancient Persians set apart four days in each month answering to the Sabbath days of the Jews and to our Sundays, which were festivals. On these days they met in their churches, and had more solemn service than on other days, reading portions of their sacred book, and preaching and inculcating morality and purity. “Habent enim suo modo liturgiam publicam, quam certo quodam tono, seu *plano cantu*, modulantur et cantillant, sc. certam atque præscriptam precum et aliorum rituum formam.” He also says, “Ubi post peractam prostrationem (ut fiebat in templo Hierosolymitano) STANTES ORANT.”⁶ It is impossible here not to be struck with the identity of the Persian and Christian services. The four days of the month, the reading of portions of the sacred books, the preaching, the liturgia publica, the præscripta forma rituum et precum, the *tono seu plano cantu* of the Romish, and chaunting of the Protestant cathedrals. But perhaps among these different traits of resemblance there is no one more striking than that of the praying standing on the four festival days of the month.⁷ The early Christians always prayed on a Sunday *standing*. Tertullian says, Die dominicâ jejunare nefas ducimus vel *de geniculis adorare*.⁸ In Canon sixteen,⁹ worshiping on the knees on Sunday is forbidden. It says, “Porro in sanctis dominicis diebus sacrisque aliis solennitatibus nullæ fiant genuflexiones, quia tota sancta ecclesia in hisce lætatur et exultat diebus.”

7. Silius, speaking of the strange rites used in the Gaditan temple of Hercules, says, the priests officiated there barefooted, practised chastity, had no statues, used white linen surplices; and it was a notorious custom with the ancient Phœnicians to pay tithe. The *shaving* of the *head* and *surplices* were borrowed from the Egyptian priests, and the *crosier* or pastoral staff was the *lituus* of the Roman augurs.¹⁰ The tonsure of the priests and monks is an exact imitation of that of the priests of Isis;¹¹ and St. Epiphanius witnesses also,¹² that the priests of Serapis at Athens

¹ “Sudra-est Tunica sacerdotalis brevior, Anglicè a Cassock, ad mediam suram pertingens.”

² Hyde de Rel. vet Pers. Cap. xxviii. p. 350, ed. 1700.

³ Ut sup. p. 353.

⁴ Ib. Cap xxx p 370.

⁵ Ib. Cap. iv. p 119.

⁶ Ib. Cap. xxxviii. p. 352.

⁷ This beautiful festival our absurd modern devotees, who are as ignorant as they are bigoted, wish to change from a festival to a day of humiliation. In my Horæ Sabbaticæ, I have discussed this at length.

⁸ Tertul. de Cor. Cap. iii.

⁹ Conc. Nic. Pap. Silvester I. A. D. 325.

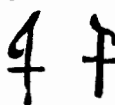
¹⁰ Priestley's Hist. Cor. Vol II. p. 251, ed. 1782.


¹¹ Apul. Asino Aureo.

¹² Hær. 64.

had the head shaved. This custom is forbidden in *Lev. xxi. 5*, and the prohibition is afterwards repeated, in *Ezek. xlv. 20*; for this is the meaning of the word קרתה *qrte*, as Rabbi Solomon on the report of Buxtorf has noticed.

The habit and the ornaments of the ecclesiastics at this day have been copied from those of the ancient Pagans. The cross of the bishops I need not name again. The Lituus or Crosier was the Hiera of the Hindoos, taken from the cave of Bala-rama near Muttra, and seen in a variety of fantastic forms on the ancient Egyptian monuments. It is often united to the cross

thus  It was the origin of the jawbone of Samson. It was the first rude, ill-formed

plough, thus 

The Amicts and Dominos of the bishops came from the same place; for the Pagans never made any sacrifice without having the head covered with an Amict, which they called Orarium, and a Superhumeral. They wore also an Aube, as the priest does when he goes to say mass.¹ And the Flamens were clothed with a robe made with copes, like those which the Romish priests wear in the churches.² The Stole is an imitation of that which they put on the back of the victims which they offer on the altar. The Cardinal Baronius³ has remarked, under the year 44 of our Lord, that the ancient Pagans had the surplice: that they carried the pastoral staff called the lituus or crosier; that they used the episcopal ring and mitre; that the flamen or priest who sacrificed was clothed in a garment of fine linen, called by the Latins Alba Vestis: and Juvenal, in his 6th Satire, says, that the high priest of Anubis, environed with a crowd of other priests clothed in fine linen, with his head shaved, deserves the first rank and supreme honour.

8. The use of *lamps* and *candles*, in the day-time, in the churches, was copied from the Egyptians, who, according to Clemens Alexandrinus, first invented them.⁴ No person can look into the ancient temples of India and Egypt and not see that candles, either by day or night, could not be dispensed with. All their ceremonies must have been by candle-light, as the most sacred parts of their temples had no windows or openings to admit light. During the delivery of sermons I have sometimes met with churches, in Italy, from which the sun was entirely excluded.

The use of *incense* was common both to Jews and Gentiles.

Sæpe Jovem vidi cum jam sua mittere vellet
Fulmina, thure dato sustinuisse manum.⁵

Alex. ab Alexandro says,⁶ that the Egyptians appeased their Gods with *prayers* and *incense*.

9. The *processions* around the streets and towns, in Catholic countries, are exact imitations of those of the Pagans. When the priests of the Mother of the Gods made their processions through the streets, they carried the image of Jupiter, which they placed for a short time in small bowers dressed out for him, precisely as is done in Paris at the Fête Dieu. Virgil, in the first book of his *Georgics*,⁷ recommends the peasants to carry the statue of Ceres round their fields:

“ ———— Annua magnæ
“ Sacra refer Cereri,” &c.
“ Terque novas circum felix eat hostia fruges.”

Further accounts of the Heathen processions may be seen in Apuleius.⁸

¹ Plut. in Ant. Fenestrelle, Chap. v.

² Du Verdier en ses Leçons, Liv. ii. Ch. iv. p. 86.

³ Noticed by Marolles in his Memoirs.

⁴ Strom. i.

⁵ Ovid's Fasti, 5.

⁶ Gen. Dierum, Lib. ii. Cap. xxii.

⁷ Lines 338, 339, 345.

⁸ Lib. ii. Metam. p. 200, edit. Plautin. 1587; also Polyd. Virgil, Cap. xi. p. 414.

As the Roman Church has its processions for rain or fair weather, or to avert tempests or famine, &c., so the Pagans had theirs exactly in the same manner; they are copies of one another.

Though it may be unnecessary to point out the identity of the practices of the modern and ancient Romans in the use of images, yet it may not be unnecessary to observe, that precisely the same reasons were given in excuse for the use of them. Gregory I., against Serenus, bishop of Marseilles, says, that what books are to those who can read, pictures and statues are to those who are ignorant of the art. Porphyry, in Eusebius, justifies images on the same ground. He says they are the books of the ignorant. Theodoret on this subject says, that the demon invented images for the use of the ignorant, that by this means he might establish his superstition. There is no person, says Celsus,¹ so foolish and absurd as to believe that these things are really Gods, and not the symbols which we adore in honour of the deity. And in Arnobius,² the Pagan says to the Christian, "You deceive yourselves; for we believe not the brass, the gold, and the silver, which compose the statues, are God: but we serve God in them, and we venerate the Gods as dwelling in them, by virtue of consecration." Constantine, bishop of Constance, in the second Council of Nice, declared, "For myself I render to images the same worship of honour which is due to the Holy Trinity: and let him be anathematized as a Marcionite and Manichæan who shall refuse to do the same."³

The Christians have not only copied the practices of bowing down to the idols of their great men deified or elevated to the rank of inferior Gods or heavenly personages, but they have in many cases adopted the very persons adored by the Heathens. They have not only adopted the same practices of the apotheosis, but they have done it with the same rites and ceremonies, and given the same attributes to their deceased great men. The ancients raised such of their great men or kings to the rank of inferior Gods as had been benefactors to mankind, or as they chose to flatter, calling them by the title of *divus*. The souls of their emperors, if deified, were seen to fly away to heaven, in the form of a bird, from the body, when placed on the funeral pile: thus, in a similar manner the soul of St. Polycarp, when he was burnt, was seen in the form of a dove to wing its way to the mansions of the blessed, and he became *divus* Polycarp. Thus like *divus* Augustus, the apostles all became *divi*; as *Divus* Paulus, *Divus* Petrus, &c.

The Roman *Divi* were considered only as created *inferiores divi*, and intercessors with the Supreme God, but residents of the heavenly mansions. This is exactly the case with the Christian *Divi*; they are considered only as intercessors, but residents of the heavenly mansions; while the remainder of mankind are excluded from these abodes till the day of judgment. The relics of the *Divi* of each also received adoration, and, at times, worked miraculous cures. They both had altars erected to them, with lights constantly burning before them. Their festivals were kept on set days peculiarly dedicated to them, and the images themselves were in many cases considered to be animated, and to possess and exercise a supernatural power. I had in my possession a book, which I have given to the British Museum, published by the authority of Pope Pius the Sixth, in which the miracles performed by a great number of images are described: they opened their eyes, they wept, they spoke, they performed cures. Some of them are considered more powerful than others, and in consequence acquire more votive offerings, which are given to them in some cases, as at Loretto, to an immense amount both in number and value. It cannot be said that these are merely the idle superstitions of the vulgar. The book alluded to was published by the authority of

¹ Orig. cont. Cels. Lib. vii. pp. 387 and 285, 292.

² Lib. vi. p. 229, ex edit. Frol.; see also Lact. Lib. ii. Cap. ii.

³ Act 4, a little from the end.

the Pope and Roman Church, the miracles were all proved before a commission of cardinals, at the head of which was Cardinal Somaglia, and the genuineness of the book itself is actually ascertained beyond dispute by the WRITTEN attestation and signature of the register of the Papal chancery.

Enlightened men, both Greeks and Romists, will be offended at hearing the term idolatry applied to the believers in their religions. But there is in reality no difference between the icon worship of the ancients and that of the moderns. The enlightened men of this day are not idolaters, nor were the Ciceros nor Plinys of ancient times, but the rabble, genteel and ungenteel, who believe in the miracles of the images, and honour them with their votive offerings, most certainly are. It is childish to dispute about the mere word or name given to the practice. Whatever the ancients did to their images, the moderns do to theirs; and in whatever light the ancients considered them, and with whatever attributes they endowed them—precisely in the same light and with the same attributes the moderns view and endow them. The demigods of the ancients are correctly the saints of the moderns, and both bear the name of Divi.

The *ἀγιολατρεία* of the Greek and Roman, as well indeed as that of the Protestant Church, is nothing more than a servile imitation of the *Δαιμονολατρεία* or *Δεισιδαιμονία* of the Gentiles; the proof of this may be seen at great length in Gale's Court of the Gentiles.¹

On the adoration of saints Bochart says, "They have transferred to their saints all the equipage of the Pagan Gods: to St. Wolfgang the hatchet, or hook of Saturn: to Moses the horns of Jupiter Hanmon: to St. Peter the keys of Janus. In brief, they have chased away all the Gods out of the Pantheon at Rome, to place in their room all the Saints; whose images they worship with like devotion as those of the Pagan Gods sometimes were. They dress them up in apparel, they crown them with garlands of flowers, they carry them in procession, they bow before them, they address their prayers to them, they make them descend from heaven, they attribute to them miraculous virtues."² Bochart then, in support of his assertion that the Romish adoration of *saints* is nothing but a renewal of the adoration of the Pagan *dæmons*, observes, that the Canonization of Saints is correctly the *Apotheosis* of the Pagans, and that *Cajetan's Gods by participation* are the very same as Plato's *Θεοὶ γεννητοί*, *made Gods*, which is the title he gives to his *dæmons*. All these saints, when they were determined to be fit objects of canonization, were deemed to have been possessed of divine inspiration or the *afflatus*, in a fuller degree than common priests, all of whom have a portion of the Holy Ghost or the *afflatus numinis* instilled into them at their ordination by the imposition of the bishops' hands. These inspirations or entrances into the flesh of portions of the *divine spirit* are correctly the minor Incarnations or Avatars of the Hindoos, who say, there have been thousands of incarnations or avatars of the Supreme Being.

Among the saints of the Roman church we have Saint Abraham and Mary his niece. He came from a place called Edessa in Mesopotamia. He was considered as a saint in the Latin, Greek, and Coptic churches.³ His holiday is the 15th of March. If we make allowance for the *old style*, this brings him to the 25th of March, the Vernal Equinox. We need not repeat what has been proved respecting Maria, the queen of heaven, being the generative power. We here have her identified with Sarah, the wife of the Brahmin, which serves to prove the mythological character of Abraham and Sarah, who are evident enough in these two saints.⁴

10. The Pagans had their *festival days* in honour of their country or local Gods; these were

¹ Vol. III. Book ii. Ch. ii. Sect. iii. p. 184.

² Bochart against Veron, p. 3, Ch. xxv. p. 888; Gale's Court Gent. Vol. III. Book ii. Ch. ii. Sect. iv.

³ Butler's Lives of the Saints.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 98, 162, 305, 387, 391, 646, 647, 697, 698. *Editor.*

exactly imitated by the Christians in their wakes and revels, which were kept in honour of pretended martyrs, the names of many of whom, being the exact names of the heathen Gods, sufficiently explain what they were.

The Goddess Februa, or the Februata Juno, became the Purificata Virgo Maria. The old Romans celebrated this festival in precisely the same way as the moderns—by processions with wax lights, &c., and on the same day, the 2d of February. The author of the Perennial Calendar observes, that it is a remarkable coincidence that the festival of the miraculous conception of Juno Jugalis, the blessed Virgin, the Queen of Heaven, should fall on the very day the modern Romans have fixed the festival of the conception of the blessed Virgin Mary. Being merely a continuation of an ancient festival, there is nothing remarkable in it.

In the autumn a very peculiar festival was celebrated by almost all nations in honour of the dead.

On the 2d of November the *festum Dei Mortis* is annually celebrated. The priest makes a procession round the burial-ground, with his censer and aspersion, sprinkling holy water and singing a *miserere* as he goes along. This, again, is nothing more than a heathen ceremony.

This festival is yet annually celebrated by the Buddhists of Tibet, by the Papists at Rome, and has yet its service and day in the calendar of the Protestant church of England.¹ Mr. Turner² informs us, that on the last days of October and first of November an annual festival is kept, which is sacred to the souls of the dead. All the monasteries are lighted up and great ceremonies take place among the monks. It appears that this festival is kept at the same time in Bengal and Hindostan. It is remarkable that this festival was anciently kept by the Druids in Ireland, and is yet continued there. In Ireland it was called the festival of Samhan, lasted two days, and was begun to be celebrated on the evening preceding the first of November, which evening is yet called *Oidhche Samhna*, or *the night of Samhan*. This solemnity was consecrated by the Druids to the intercession of the living for the souls of those who had died the year preceding that day; for, according to their doctrine, Samhan called before him these souls, and passed them to the mansions of the blessed, or returned them to a re-existence here as a punishment for their crimes.³ This Samhan was also called *Bal-Sab* or Lord of Death. This is the Beelzebub of the Christians. On this festival all the fires, except the sacred fires of the Druids, were extinguished, and every one was prohibited, under the most terrible penalties, from procuring this indispensable article in any way except from them, for which a stipulated price was paid.⁴ This festival is even yet partly continued by the Irish, who light great fires on the tops of their mountains, and pass their children and flocks through them to Beal or Samhan, as described in the Old Testament to Bel or Baal.⁵ The Irish call this festival Bealtine, or the feast of the fires of Baal. This solemnity is what we call All-Souls' Day. Gen. Vallancey says,⁶ "it was called La Samhna or Hallowmas-Day. "The Druids taught the Pythagorean system of the transmigration of souls, and that Samhan or "Baal Samhan, at this season called the souls to judgment, which according to their merits or "demerits in the life past, were assigned to re-enter the bodies of the human or brute species, "and to be happy or miserable during their next abode on this sublunary globe: hence Samhan

¹ All-Saints' Day—united with All Souls'. This festival was also kept by the Mexicans. See p. 31. *Editor*.

² In the account of his Journey to Tibet, p. 318.

³ Celtic Druids, Ch. v. Sect. xvii.

⁴ Samhain, All-Saints' Eve, genit Samhna. Oidhche Shamhna, All-Saints' Eve. (O'Brien's Dict.) Samhain, SHAW and LEYD, Arch. Brit., La Samhna, Hallowmas-day, Macdonald's Vocab.

⁵ Jeremiah xix. 5, xxxii. 35; see also on Molech, Lev. xviii. 21, xx. 2—4; 2 Kings xxiii. 10. *Editor*.

⁶ Coll. Hib. Vol. III. p. 444.

“ was named [by the Irish] Balsab or Dominus Mortis, for *Bal* is Lord, and *Sab* death. But the punishment of the wicked they thought might be alleviated by charms and magic art, and by sacrifices made by their friends to Bal, and presents to the Druids for their intercession.”

“ It has been the opinion of some learned men, that the Baal-Zebub of the idolatrous Jews was the God of flies or locusts, as the LXX. have translated it Deum *Μύϊαν*, muscam, or *Μουσάγγου muscarum averruncum*. Basnage is singular in supposing this deity to be Mars, or the God of Battles and of Arms, because, says he, the Phœnicians might readily convert צבאת *tsabath* into זבוב *Zebub*. The Irish or Ibero-Celtic retains both; for *sab* is death, and also strong, potent, valiant; so in Hebrew צבא *tsaba* militia; in Arabic, *zab*, repelling by force; *zabin*, a life guard-man, and *zaaf*, death; but our Hiberno Druids retaining Balsab synonymous to Samhan, it is evident, Baal-Zebub is Domuius Mortis.”¹ The day following is the festival of Samhan, to whom *black sheep* were offered in sacrifice.² This festival lasted till the beginning of December, which was named MI NOLAGH, or the month of the *new born*, from the Hebrew word נוּלָה *nule Nolah*, i. e. *parire, to bring forth young*; whence the French word NOEL, and the Irish NOLAGH, Christmas-day. This was a month of great rejoicing, as the former was of mourning.³ The Persians light fires in their temples, &c., on the day answering to the 2d of November, precisely as the Irish did, and yet do.⁴

Dr. Hyde⁵ states, that this custom is continued among the fire worshipers or Guebres of Persia at this day: and he observes, that he learns from the Talmud, that this practice was adopted by the Israelites when they were in captivity in that country among the Medes, who are called Persæ. It continues two days, because it begins on the eve, as the Buddhist book of Genesis reckons time, “and the evening and the morning were the first day;” not the morning and the evening. The identity of the religious rites in the East and West, I am justified in here reasserting, cannot be doubted. Among the Druids of Ireland, the same doctrines of a Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, are found, and many of the Gods have the same names: for instance—Samhan, Bud, Chandra, Om, Eswara, Cali, &c.

The Mohamedans have this festival as well as the Hindoos and Christians; but this is not surprising, as they are merely a sect of the latter.

Now I beg my reader to recollect what he has read in the Preliminary Observations respecting the festival of the Vernal Equinox, when the sun was in Taurus.⁷ This was evidently the counterpart of it—the festival of the Autumnal Equinox—exactly six months from the former. At the Vernal Equinox began the empire of glory, of happiness, of the good principle, of Oromasdes; at the Autumnal Equinox began the empire of the evil principle, of Arhiman, and Bal-Sab. No one can for a moment doubt the meaning of the festival; and its universal celebration and reception would fully confirm what is said from Mr. Maurice respecting the Tauric festival, in the Preliminary Observations, if confirmation were wanting. The identity of the religious rite, in both East

¹ Vall. Col. Hib. Vol. III. pp. 447, 448, &c.

² Ibid., and see Virgil's Geor. Lib. iv. 547.

³ Vall. ut sup. Vide Parkhurst for root ילך and Frey, under word גולך.

⁴ Maur. Hist. Hind. Vol. II. p. 89, ed. 4to. For some curious remarks about the Childermas, or the Feast of the Innocents, see Vallancey, ut sup. Vol. III. p. 446. This relates to the *boy bishop* in some of our cathedrals. The month of November is called in Ireland Mi Samhan, month of Samhan, or Mi dubb, month of sorrow or grief. The Welsh call it *y mis du*, the month of grief. For explanation of Sammael and Samhan, (perhaps Esmin?) Beelzebub, Pluto, Asima, see Vall. ut sup. pp. 448, &c., and for every thing relating to the first and second of November.

⁵ De Religione Vet. Pers.; Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. p. 346.

⁶ Vide Celtic Druids, Ch. v. Sect. xxvii.

⁷ Vol. I. pp. 24—26.

and West, is striking, and proves the wide extent of the Buddhist religion; but it is chiefly important in fixing the chronology. It must have taken place by the true Zodiac about 4680 years before Christ.

The priests disguise to their votaries, and perhaps to themselves, the identity of the Christian and Gentile festivals, by pretending that one of the Popes ordered the missionaries to fix the birthdays of the saints to the heathen festivals, to humour the prejudice of the Heathen, and thus, by degrees, to draw them into Christianity. But here is the doctrine of *prayers for the dead* as well as the ceremony on the same day. Besides, the very fact of the Pope ordering it on a certain specified occasion, goes very far to prove that it was not the general practice. So far were the early Christians from adopting Heathen ceremonies, that they would not intentionally even call the months of the year or the days of the week by their usual names, for fear they should pollute their mouths by those names, particularly that of Venus, which is a practice still continued by the society of Quakers. Gregory Thaumaturgus, who lived in the third century, is commended by Gregory Nyssenus, for thus changing the Pagan festivals into Christian holidays.¹

11. We Protestants keep *The Epiphany*, pretending that it is the manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles. Isaac Casauban shall tell us what it is.² "Baronius errs, in that he judgeth, that the Epiphany was instituted, in the primitive time, in commemoration of the Magi, their apparition. This opinion is refuted, first by the very appellation of Epiphanies, and thence by the use of authors and history. The appellation *ἐπιφανεῖων*, of Epiphanies, was brought into ecclesiastic observation from Pagan rites, on a pious account. Greek writers call *ἐπιφανεῖαν*, Epiphany, the apparition of a deity, whatever the manner were by which such a deity was supposed to have given some sign of his presence." Diodorus says, "That Isis was wont to appear by night: and Dionysius Halicarnassus greatly reprehended such as derided the epiphanies of the Gods by which they manifest themselves to men. In commemoration of these apparitions the Greeks instituted certain festivals which they called Epiphanies. The Greek church has its Epiphany on the sixth of January."³

At St. Denis, near Paris, the God Bacchus or *Διονυσος* is worshiped under the name of St. Denis. At Ancona, on the top of the promontory, Bacchus is worshiped under the name of Liber and Liberius.⁴

¹ Priestley's Hist. Cor. Vol. I. p. 336. Speaking of the two classes into which society is divided in Tibet, Mr. Turner (Travels, p. 257) says, "Both, united in one common bond of union, the one part to labour, the other to pray, enjoy in peace and harmony the fruits of their industry; and find it unnecessary to support a single man in arms, either to defend their territory or maintain their rights." This is as it should be—the Drones and the Bees; idle priests and industrious slaves. Here every one moves in his proper sphere!

² Exercit. 2, An. 1, Num. 36.

³ Gale's Court of Gent. Vol. III. Bk. ii. Ch. ii. Sect. iii. pp. 192, 193.

⁴ Several temples have probably stood together which are now all formed into one church of Gothic architecture. In a crypt, on the left side as a person enters, is a magnificent sarcophagus of brass, of modern workmanship, with the words upon it *CORPUS SANCTI LIBERY CONF.* In the front of it, under the Roman arches, stands an altar, at which a priest was officiating when I was there. On the wall opposite is a MODERN Latin inscription, which informs its reader that St. Liberius was an Armenian: *Liberius ex Armen. Regum stirpe ortus Sæc. VI.* In the word LIBERY the last letter in one place being Y and in another U, the lower part wanting, proves, notwithstanding the care to prevent mistakes displayed by the monks in the modern inscription, that this S. Liberius was no other than Bacchus-Liber. In the crypt on the right side as you enter the church is a very ancient sarcophagus of stone. This, I suspect, in former times, has held the body of the God. It has had two inscriptions, one in the stone now erased with a chisel, the other in metal, which has been removed, the marks of the rivets remaining. I suppose the temples under the decrees of Theodosius, &c., were all thrown down, and from their ruins the present church was built; and amongst the ruins were found the fine columns of marble and the sarcophagus with the inscription *Corpus S. Libery*: and, if it had any where upon it, as it probably had, or if there was found any where near it, the cross or the monogram of Bacchus, this would be thought to prove the deceased a Christian confessor. For, as the Christians adopted the

I must draw my reader's attention to the fact, that the ancients had their miracles performed at the shrines of their saints, *Divi*, just as commonly as the Christians at the shrines of *their* saints.

The identity of some of the Romish Saints and the Heathen Gods, is in no instance more ridiculously exhibited than in that of St. Denis or Dionysus, the ancient Bacchus; even Mr. Faber is obliged to allow it. He says,¹

“Dionysus is cut in pieces by the Mænades on the top of Mount Parnassus: Denis is put to death in the same manner on the summit of Montmartre. Dionysus is placed on a tomb, and his death is bewailed by women: the mangled limbs of Denis are collected by holy females, who weeping consign him to a tomb, over which is built the abbey church that bears his name. Dionysus experiences a wonderful restoration to life, and quits the coffin within which he had been confined: Denis rises again from the dead, replaces his severed head to the amazement of the spectators, and then deliberately walks away. On the southern gateway of the abbey, the whole history of this surprising martyrdom is represented. A sculptured sprig of the vine, laden with grapes, is placed at the feet of the holy man: and in all parts may be seen the same tree blended with tigers and associated with a hunting match. Such numerous and close coincidences prevent the possibility of doubting the identity of the God Dionysus and the monkish saint Dionysius. Were I more conversant in the hagiographa of the Latin church I might perhaps be able to produce many other similar instances.”

There is no doubt that at the town of St. Denis, the Romans had some kind of a temple to the *Divus Dionysus* or Bacchus, whence the ignorance and roguery of the priests made a saint, a *Divus Denis*, with all his traditionary adventures.

Near Naples the *universe* is worshiped under the name of St. Cosmo—*Κοσμος*.²

The custom of putting *D. M.*, for the words *Dis Manibus*, on monuments and grave-stones, is continued all over Italy. In the church of St. Clement, at Rome, I observed the actual words *Dis Manibus* upon a grave-stone; the letters had not long been filled up with a hard cement, to disguise them; but they were sufficiently evident. No doubt at every Jubilee, when the churches are repaired, some remnant of Heathenism is erased.

The way in which the Christians have *made their saints* is perfectly laughable. An explanation of them may be seen in Dupuis.³ He shews how they have made their St. Bacchus and Liber, Dionysius—Eleutherius, Rusticus—marked in the calendar, 7th Oct, fest. S. Bacchi, 8th festum S. Demetri, and the 9th fest. S. S. Dionysii, Eleutherii et Rustici.

In the Dyonysiacs, of Nonnus, the God Bacchus is feigned to have fallen in love with the soft, genial breeze, under the name of *Aura Placida*. Out of this they have made the saints *Aura* and *Placida*. This festival is on the fifth of October, close to the festival of St. Bacchus, and of St. Denis the Areopagite.

monogram of Bacchus for their monogram, wherever it was found, the ignorant monks, thousands of whom in ancient times could neither read nor write, immediately determined that it denoted a martyr or confessor of their religion. The monks were not necessarily in the modern Romish orders, and in the early ages of Christianity very few of them were Romish priests. As they found it increased their influence they gradually got into the way of receiving the Romish ordination; and, as the Popes found them a formidable body, after much quarrelling they formed an union with them, if indeed the monks did not actually conquer the Popes, and get possession of the Papacy.

¹ Pag. Idol. Bk. v. Ch. viii.

² The particulars of this Saint may be found in a letter published in the Preface to Mr. Payne Knight's book on the Phallic worship. He was adored with the ancient Phallic rites. In the mean time, when Sir W. Hamilton was at Naples, great numbers of ex votos of the parts of generation adorned his shrine, which was much frequented by modern Neapolitan females to procure fecundity, precisely as it had been by the females of antiquity.

³ Vol. III. p. 151.

The ancients had a form of wishing happiness to others, in which were used the words *perpetuam felicitatem*. Out of these words were made St. Perpetua and St. Felicità. In the same way, from the words Rogare et Donare, they have made St. Rogatien and St. Donatien. These examples of their saints exhibit a very striking proof of what I have said respecting the nature of the Romish tradition—all these histories are traditions. From such traditions the whole fabric was raised. It could not be expected to be otherwise than as we find it. The President Fauchet, in his *Life of Clovis*,¹ declares ingenuously, that the feasts of the Romish Church were copied from those of the Pagans: and Polydore Virgil regrets that the feasts are more Pagan than Christian.²

The festival of Martinmas was an exact imitation of the feast of the Romans and the Greeks called *Pitegie* which signifies the opening of the wine barrels, which at this time is practised by the Christians. Thomas Neagorus³ calls it the *second bacchanalia*.

Herodotus⁴ says, that the Egyptians had a feast in which the ceremony consisted in lighting numbers of candles in their houses during the whole night, called *the feast of lights*. This solemnity, says Baronius,⁵ is also observed by us, having been transferred to the ascension.

I suppose I need not point out the absolute identity of the ancient Saturnalia and the modern Carnival; no one who has paid the least attention to these subjects can entertain any doubt respecting them.

As the Christians have a particular saint to whom each day in the year is dedicated, and who has his particular service for that day; so the Persians had an angel for each day, and a particular service containing a compliment to the angel of that day.⁶

12. As I stated before, to account for the Heathen superstitions in Christian churches, it has been said, that Gregory the Great directed, in order that the prejudices of the vulgar might be as little offended as possible by the change, that the missionaries to Britain, &c., should leave the people in the possession and enjoyment of their festivals, provided they did not actually adore the idols. How can this be reconciled with the actual adoration of the *waxen infant*, with the most magnificent ceremonies, in the churches in Rome, on the first hour after midnight, on the morning of the 25th of December? This I have myself witnessed. The priests pass the image in grand procession, each stopping before it, muttering his prayer, going down on his knees, and kissing the toe of the figure. What was this but the ancient worship continued?

When the Pagans proceeded to build a temple they performed on the ground a variety of ceremonies. The head priest presided at the ceremony, and laid the first stone, after a grand procession.⁷ Pieces of gold and silver were laid in the foundation, and the Vestal Virgins or Nuns sprinkled the place with holy water. All this is closely imitated by the Romish and Protestant churches, holy water by the latter excepted.

The long pilgrimages of the Christians are exact imitations of those of the Pagans, who were accustomed to frequent the temples of Delphi, Dodona, Diana at Ephesus, Ceres in Sicily,⁸ according to vows made by them on emergences.

It is the custom with Christians to make vows on various occasions to build churches. So Romulus, to arrest the flight of his soldiers, vowed a temple to Jupiter Stator. In like manner Appius vowed a temple to Bellona.⁹

Every one is acquainted with the votive offerings of the ancients:

¹ P. 124.

² Lib. vi. Cap. viii. &c.

³ De Regno Pont. Lib. iv.

⁴ Lib. ii.

⁵ In the year 58, s. 28.

⁶ Hyde; Dupuis, Vol. III. p. 325, 4to.

⁷ Cicero and Tacitus, Lib. iv. on rebuilding the capitol.

⁸ Vide Cic. Acti. 6, in Verrem.

⁹ T. Livy, Lib. x.

— Me tabulâ sacer
 Votivâ paries indicat humida
 Suspendisse potenti
 Vestimenta maris Deo.¹

Again,

Nunc Dea, nunc succurre mihi, nam posse mederi
 Picta docet templis multa tabella tuis.²

This is exactly imitated in the Romish churches of Italy. Some of the churches in Florence and Rome are actually covered with votive offerings. Sometimes jewels are given, sometimes pictures of the mode in which some favourite saint has effected a cure, or saved the devotee from the effect of an accident; or a model in wax of some limb cured is hung up; and some very curious limbs may occasionally be seen.

Our long prayers and litanies are exact imitations of those of the Pagans, and are directly in defiance of the command of Jesus Christ. "When ye pray," says he, "use not vain repetitions, as the Heathen do; for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking." (Matt. vi. 7.) How directly this is against the Romish "Kyrie, Eleeson; Christe, Eleeson; ora pro nobis; Domine, exaudi nos;" and our "Lord have mercy upon us," in our litany and repetition of creeds, &c.! All this is an exact imitation of the prayers to Baal, described in 1 Kings xviii. 26, *Baal, exaudi nos*, which they cried from morning to noon. Thus the Romish devotees count their *Paters* and the repetition of their *Credo*, and *Ave, Maria, &c.*, exactly like what Tertullian says of the Pagans—that they think to force heaven with their crowd of prayers. Thus again, in the Protestant Litany, the repetition of the prayer to the *Lamb of God* is taken from the service of the ancient Carnutes of Gaul.

13. The ancient Roman children carried around their necks a small ornament in form of a heart, called *Bulla*. This was imitated by the early Christians. Upon their ancient monuments, in the Vatican, the heart is very common, and it may be seen in numbers of old pictures. After some time it was succeeded by the *Agnus Dei*, which, like the ancient *Bulla*, was supposed to avert dangers from the children and the wearers of them. Pope Urban V. sent one to the Emperor of the Greeks with the following *beautiful* verses:

Balsamus et munda cera cum chrismatis undâ
 Conficiunt agnum quod munus do tibi magnum.
 Fulgura desursum depellit, omne malignum
 Peccatum frangit, ut Christi sanguis et angit.
 Prægnam servatur, simul et partus liberatur.
 Dona defert dignis, virtutem destruet ignis.
 Portatus mundè de fluctibus eripit undæ.

Cardinal Baronius³ says, that those who have been baptized carry pendant from their neck an *Agnus Dei*, in imitation of a devotion of the Pagans, who hang to the neck of their children little bottles in form of a heart, which serve as preservatives against charms and enchantments. And as these bottles were made in form of a heart to shew that man could not exist without a heart; so the Christians carry the image of the lamb, to learn from its example to be humble of heart.

This is the heart which the reader has seen in the figures of India, of Greece, and of Rome, noticed in Vol. I. pp. 146, 572. It seems to me, however, that the origins of both the *heart* and the *agnus* were equally unknown to the Cardinal. But he was probably right in supposing them talismans.

¹ Horace, Lib. i. Ode v.

² Tibull. Lib. i. Eleg. iii.

³ Ann. Eccles. en l'ann. 58.

For the manufacture or blessing of these Agni Dei a long ceremony is usually performed by the Pope on the day called the Sunday in Albis.¹

As the supreme God Bramha was surrounded with good and bad angels, or, as they are called in the Brahminical religion, *Dewtahs*, with some of the latter of whom Cristna the saviour made a war; so with the Persians the Supreme God had his good and bad angels, the latter constantly aided by the destroyer Arhiman, at war with the Supreme Being. Here we see the prototype of the Christian doctrine of the devil and his fallen angels at war with God, and working in every way in their power for the destruction of man. The book of Enoch gives the fullest account of the doctrine of angels. As the genuineness of the book is not doubted, that is to say, as it is not doubted to be the real book referred to by St. Jude, and as he was inspired, I do not clearly see how his authority can be denied by Christians. In the Hindoo work called the Mahabarat, a very long account is given of the wars of Cristna with the rebellious Dewtahs and Assoors. The Hindoo and Persian doctrine of angels and devils, is alluded to in the Epistle of Jude, to which I have just referred.

Stanley also shews that the existence of angels, and of good and bad dæmons, was admitted. He shews that dæmons were held to be of many kinds, and to be corporeal: "Those dæmons are of many kinds, and various sorts, both as to their figures and bodies, insomuch that the air is full of them, as well that which is above us, as that which is round about us. The earth likewise is full, and the sea, and the most retired cavities and depths."

Mr. Colebrook says, that the Vedas throughout teem with prayers and incantations to avert and repel the molestation of aerial spirits, mischievous imps, who crowd about the sacrifice and impede the religious rite.² This was precisely the doctrine and belief of the early fathers of the Romish Church.

In the first Liturgy of Edward VI. Anno 2, the following form of Exorcism was ordered in baptism: "Then let the priest, looking upon the children, say, I command thee, unclean spirit, in the name of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, that thou come out and depart from these infants, whom our Lord Jesus Christ has vouchsafed to call to his holy baptism, to be made members of his body and of his holy congregation. Therefore remember, thou cursed spirit, remember thy sentence, remember thy judgment, remember the day to be at hand wherein thou shalt burn in fire everlasting, prepared for thee and thy angels. And presume not hereafter to exercise any tyranny towards these infants, whom Christ hath bought with his precious blood, and by this holy baptism called to be of his flock." This, on the remonstrance of Bucer, was afterwards omitted.³

The sign of the cross, though made by a Jew, Infidel, or Pagan, was of force to drive the devil from one.⁴ Pope Alexander ordained that holy water should be tempered with salt, and used ad fugandos dæmones, *to drive away devils*. (Platina in vita Alexand.)⁵

But the Persians not only had angels and wars of angels against God, similar to those of the Christians, but they actually had the same names, (as I have somewhere read, though at this moment I cannot recollect where,) such as Gabriel, Michael, Uriel, &c.

¹ Vide Cerem Rom. i. Sect. 7; also Hospinian Festa Christianorum, p. 76, A. D. 1612.

² Astron. Vol. I. p. 578.

³ The seventy-second canon of the Church of England thus expresses itself on Exorcism: "No minister shall, without the licence of the bishop of the diocese, first obtained and had under his hand and seal, attempt, upon any pretence whatsoever, either of obsession or possession, by fasting and prayer, to cast out any devil or devils, under pain of the imputation of imposture or cozenage and deposition from the ministry."—Beverley's Book, xxv.

⁴ Bellarmin de Imaginibus Sanet, Cap. xxx.; Hog's Hist. of Cornwall, p. 468.

⁵ Hog's Hist. ut supra.

The followers of Mithra always turned towards the East, when they worshiped: the same is done by the Brahmins¹ of the East and the Christians of the West. In the ceremony of baptism, the catechumen² was placed with his face to the West, the symbolical representation of the prince of darkness, in opposition to the East, and made to spit towards it at the evil one, and renounce his works.³

Tertullian⁴ says, that Christians were taken for worshipers of the Sun because they prayed towards the East after the manner of those who adored the Sun. He says the same in his book, *Ad Nat. Lib. i. Cap. xiii.*⁵ Mr. Reeves says, the Christians worshiped towards the East because the altar was there: but why was the altar there, but because the East was the symbol of the good Deity—in opposition to the West, the symbol of the Evil One?

To this day, in most English Churches, at particular parts of the service, for instance in the repetition of the Creed, those persons who do not happen to have their faces turned towards the altar or the East, always turn to it; of the reason of this they are probably ignorant.⁶ The Essenes always turned to the East to pray. Prideaux, in his *Life of Mahomet*, says, the Jews always turned to Jerusalem to pray⁷ wherever they might be.⁸

“Quod attinet supradictos Christianos Armenos ad Solem se flectentes, de ejusmodi Christianis etiam suo tempore conquerebatur *Leo Papa* (Serm. VII. de Nativitate Christi) *Priscillianistas* arguens de cultu Solis. *Ut sol exurgens—à quibusdam insipientibus de locis eminentioribus adoretur. Quod nonnulli etiam Christiani adeò se religiosè facere putant, ut priusquam ad D. Petri Basilicam perveniant, superatis gradibus,—converso corpore, ad nascentem se Solem reflectant, et curvatis cervicibus, in honorem se splendentis orbis inclinent.*”⁹ This proves the mixed worship of Jesus and the Sun, which Leo was striving to abolish. Hyde, in the preceding page, shews, that the Armenian Christians were also in the habit, while turning to the Sun to offer their prayers, of constantly crossing themselves.

14. It appears that the Christians were accused by the Heathens of being worshipers of the Sun. Tertullian, in reply to an accusation of this kind, tells us, that the Sunday was celebrated by them in opposition to the Jewish Sabbath, and not because it was consecrated to the Sun. This was evidently a contrivance to evade the charge. The reason assigned by Justin Martyr¹⁰ that Sunday was celebrated because it was the day of Christ's resurrection, would not have been deemed satisfactory; for the Heathens would have replied, “Certainly it was on the Sunday, the day of the Dominus Sol, the Lord's-day, as you call it, because on that day the resurrection of the Dominus Sol—the Saviour—was always celebrated in the Mithraic caves.”

This contrariety seems to shew that neither Justin nor Tertullian knew any thing about the matter, any more than they did about the statue of Sanguis, which they took for a statue of Simon Magus.

In Sect. 9, the day of meeting of the Essenes is stated to be Saturday; but this feast lasted till sun-rising. In Sect. 17 it is also stated, that they worshiped toward the Sun at its rising. It seems the night was spent in singing hymns, &c. As soon as dawn appeared, they retired to their

¹ Maur. Ind. Ant. Vol. II. p. 97.

² Tertull. p. 221.

³ Justin, Reeves's Trans. note, Sect. 79, p. 96.

⁴ Apol. Cap. xvi.

⁵ Clemens Alex. (Strom. 7,) and Origen say the same.

⁶ See Parkhurst, pp. 634, 736.

⁷ P. 93.

⁸ He refers to Daniel vi. 10; Buxtorfii Synagoga Judaica, Cap. x.; Maimonides in Halachoth Tephillah, Cap. i. Sect. 3.

⁹ Hyde, de Rel. Cap. iv. p. 107, ed. 1760.

¹⁰ Apol. I, Sect. 89.

cells, after saluting one another. From the account in Pliny it appears the Christians of Bithynia met before it was light, and sung hymns to Christ as to a God. But the words imply, that they met very early in the morning. Surely the circumstances of the two classes of people meeting before day-light is a very remarkable coincidence. It appears that after their service they saluted one another. This custom is continued in our churches to this day. Every person salutes his nearest neighbours, though it would probably be difficult to get a reason from any one for doing it. It is the remnant of the old custom; so is bowing at the name of Christ,¹ and turning the face to the East at particular parts of the service.

Justin no where calls the Sunday the Sabbath-day, but *ἡμέρα τοῦ ἡλίου*, *the day of the sun*. And it is very curious that Constantine, after he pretended to be converted to Christianity, ordered the day *Domini invicti Solis*, to be set apart for the celebration of peculiar mysteries to the honour of the God Sol.

A very long and terrible schism took place in the Christian Church upon the *important* question, as I have remarked in page 59, whether Easter, the day of the resurrection, was to be celebrated on the 14th day of the first month after the Jewish custom, or on the Lord's-day afterward; and it was at last decided in favour of the Lord's-day. But terrible wars took place before this *most important* affair could be settled.

Besides the above almost an infinite number of small coincidences might be pointed out, each trifling and of little or no moment when taken by itself, but which, in the aggregate, is of very considerable importance. The multitude of the inferior Gods of the Heathens are well matched by the Saints of the Christians: they were thought to be endowed with the same limited powers, and to act as mediators between man and the Supreme Deity, and were equally honoured with the epithet *divus*. The Gods of the Heathens were fond of high places, and equally so are the Saints of the Christians; to some one of whom almost every mount and every fountain was dedicated. Each town had its patron and protecting tutelar God, it has now its patron and protecting Saint—to whom, in a peculiar manner, in all moments of distress, of plague, pestilence, or famine, the inhabitants address their prayers. Scarcely a church exists in Italy in which the numerous votive tablets do not bear witness to the active and miraculous interference of the tutelar saint.

The Viales or Compitales fixed at the corners of the streets, to whom the games called *Compitalicii* were celebrated, yet remain under the name of a Madonna or some favourite saint—as the Madonna Dolorosa, or Divus Petronius, &c.; generally ornamented like the ancient compitales with flowers. In Sicily the Madonna Vialis is seen with a bunch of ears of corn in her hand. By a decree of Augustus the Compitales were ordered to be honoured with garlands of flowers. These are part of the Lares or household Gods, and are to be met with in every house in Italy: and to them, as was customary in ancient times, the Calabrian shepherds come into Rome a few weeks before the winter solstice to play on the pipes.

Ante Deūm matrem cornu tibicen adunco
Cum canit, exiguæ quis stipis aera neget?*

¹ The Christians of Bithynia met, it appears, before it was light, because they were afraid to hold their religious assemblies in open day, lest their enemies should assault or seize them. Their salutation at parting was probably that which Paul (Rom. xvi. 16) recommended—their *mutual danger* increasing their mutual attachment. Salutations were frequently, as they still are, expressed by writing or orally. Such are those to our neighbours and friends—expressive of courtesy or of regard. “Bowling *at* the name of *Jesus*” appears to have been introduced from a belief in his Deity, and from its being supposed to be required, by what St. Paul says to the Philippians, (ii. 10,) where *εἰ* would, perhaps, be more correctly rendered by *in* than by *at*.—*Editor*.

* Ovid's Epist. i. l. 11.

When to the mighty Mother pipes the swain,
Grudge not a trifle for his pious strain.

No person can have spent a winter in Rome without having been often awakened before day-break, by the beautiful and plaintive airs of these simple shepherds on their bagpipes.¹

A remnant of the Eleusinian mysteries of Ceres is still retained in the festival of St. Agatha in Sicily. The same horse-races are continued, the same processions made by friendly societies, (the sodalitates of antiquity,) in which the image of the saint, on a triumphal car, and the sacred relics, are borne about with wax lights of an enormous size, precisely as was usual in the processions in honour of Ceres. The procession takes place on the fourth day of the festival of the saint, as it did on the fourth day of the festival of Ceres. At the conclusion of the festival in each case, the sacred relics, which were only shewn on those occasions, were offered to the people to kiss; and, finally, as the Eleusinian mysteries were celebrated twice a year, in spring and in autumn, so are the festivals of St. Agatha.

The numerous names of the Gods of the Heathens are closely copied by the Christians. The ancient Romans had the Jupiter Tonans, Jupiter Sponsor, Jupiter Capitolinus, &c., &c.; then Venus Calva, Venus Verticordia, Venus Capitolina, &c., &c. The modern Romans have their St. Pietro in Vaticano; St. Pietro in Vinculo; St. Pietro in Carcere, &c., &c.; Sa. Maria degli Angeli; Sa. Maria della Consolazione; Sa. Maria dell' Anima, &c., &c., to the number, as stated under her image at Loretto, of upwards of forty names: and in the same manner as the temples were sometimes dedicated to several ancient Divi or Gods, so the churches are sometimes dedicated to several modern Divi or Saints. The temple of *Vesta* is now the church of the *Madonna of the Sun*, fire being the prevailing idea in both appellations. That of Romulus and Remus is now the church of Cosmo and Damien—twin brothers. The temple of Bacchus or the St. Liber, on the promontory of Ancona, is now the church of the Holy Liberius descended ex stirpe regum Armeniorum. The church of St. Denis, near Paris, has succeeded to the temple of Dionusos. The Romans had a tradition, that Anna Perenna, the sister of Dido, was cast ashore near the Numicus, in which she ultimately drowned herself, and of which she became the protecting nymph. She is succeeded by Sa. Anna, the sister of the Virgin, to whose name the epithet Petronilla is added, for some unknown reason.

The Heathens constantly erected temples as votive offerings to their Gods, as was the case with the temple of Jupiter Tonans, erected by Augustus, out of gratitude for his escape from lightning which killed several of his attendants; and so are Christian churches: for instance, the church Della Salute, erected in memory of the deliverance of Venice from plague in 1586. The ancient temples and modern churches are equally built to record certain events or to receive certain sacred deposits. Their walls, in ancient as in modern times, were ornamented with pictures.² The images in each case were equally loaded with finery, jewels, paint, &c., and kept in sacred recesses with curtains before them. The temples in ancient, like the churches in modern times, were open from morning to night, with a small intermission at noon. The ancient sacrifice is succeeded by the sacrifice of the mass: the attending boys in white tunics are continued as in ancient times. The *Mozzetta* and *Sottana* of the priests, from the latter of which our cassock is taken, are both dresses of the priests of antiquity. The subject of the ancient sacrifice was called *Hostia*; the modern mass, *Ostia*.

The custom of using the *aspersorio* to sprinkle the people with holy water before the mass begins, the *chaunting* of the service, the ringing of little bells during the ceremony, are all Pagan

¹ The real Scotch bagpipe.

² See Pausanias *passim*.

usages. The ceremony of putting ashes on the head, on Ash-Wednesday, is a continuation of the festival of the Fordicidia, which was celebrated at Rome on the 15th and 21st of April. The Catholic modern processions are exact imitations of those of the ancients, which were attended with music, tapers, successions of images, companies of attendants, streets hung with tapestry, &c., &c. The mendicant monks are merely a continuation of the priests of Isis, who, like them, lived by begging, and were great dealers in relics of the Gods, and who often pretended to possess the bodies of the Gods. The priests of Isis had their dresses made precisely of the same fashion as those of the Franciscan Monks: the sandals are the same. The tonsure of the priests of Isis and Serapis, or the practice of shaving the crown of the head, so as to leave only a ring of hair, is exactly continued by the modern monks. In short, the Franciscan Monks are evidently the priests of Isis.

The ceremony at Rome on Good-Friday, called the "Agonie," is nothing more than the Pagan ceremony alluded to in Scripture,¹ called the women weeping for Tammuz. The charms or amulets of the ancients are still strictly continued in Italy by all classes of people. The funerals are also in many respects the same as those of the ancients. The Protestant practice in England of throwing three handfuls of earth on the coffin, and saying, *earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust*, is a copy from the ancient Egyptians,² and the continuation of a Pagan ceremony, to satisfy the Gods below, in which the priest threw earth *three* times upon the body—"injecto ter pulvere curras."³ The ancient offerings made at the sepulchres of friends are now succeeded by the sacrifice of the mass, for which payment is made to the priest. It is a sacrifice of prayer and incense, and is more or less expensive in proportion to the wealth or poverty of the deceased. In short, the ceremonies of torches, holy water, prayers for the dead, and the other forms used at funerals in many Christian countries, are nothing but imitations of similar customs observed by the Pagans; so that, in fact, there is not a single ordinance of the Christians which they can properly call their own; all is a servile imitation of the much-abused and calumniated, though, like Christians, in many respects blameable, Pagans.

The Jews fasted, and flogged themselves in the temple; the votaries of Isis did the same. In Trans. Acad. Ins. An. 1746, Tome IV., it is shewn, that almost all ancient nations had the practice of fasting.

The Persians used incense after the manner of the Jews, copied by the Christians.⁴

For nearly the whole of this section the Author is indebted to a small treatise on the ancient Customs of Italy and Sicily, by Mr. Blunt, of St. John's, Cambridge. Much more of the same kind might be discovered; but why multiply examples, when the case is proved usque ad nauseam?

In the front of most of the churches in Rome are placed very large obelisks or single pillars. Man is no doubt an imitative animal, and these may have been raised, by the modern Romans, merely out of imitation of their ancestors; but I am inclined to believe, that they were raised for the same reason that all the Pagan ceremonies which I have described were adopted—their Pontifex Maximus, &c. They were a part of the esoteric ancient religion, and, as such, were adopted. Two of these obelisks, covered with hieroglyphics, are ascertained not to have come from Egypt; but the hieroglyphics are said to be forgeries. Then why were they raised; and why were the hieroglyphics placed upon them? Did the modern Romans understand the hieroglyphics? I do not believe that they would be at the expense of engraving them, merely to pass off the obelisks as Egyptian, as, at the time that they were done, every one must have known of the forgery.

Ezek. viii. 14. * Spineto, p. 148. † Horace, Lib. i. *Ode* xxviii. l. 36. ‡ Hyde, de Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. iii. p. 99

Then what are we to make of them? I can scarcely believe that the hieroglyphics are known in the conclave; but it is next to impossible to ascertain what is known there. It is very certain, that if the knowledge of these hieroglyphics be a religious secret, a masonic secret, no attempt to discover it would be successful. For, if a Pope or Cardinal were to violate his oath, (without any object of self-gratification as it would be,) he would be rendered infamous; and the strong-nerved arms of millions of monks would be ready with their daggers instantly to give him his reward. If any man were to violate such a secret, I have no doubt that hundreds of priests in Rome would be ready to teach their fanatical devotees, that it would be the highest of all meritorious acts to assassinate or poison such a man. These obelisks were Lingas, adopted for the same reason that all the other rites and ceremonies of Heathenism were adopted.

In reply to what I have said a certain class of persons will exclaim, Oh, but these are nothing but the abuses of the Papists! But I think my reader will soon be convinced, if he be not convinced already, that between the Protestants and Papists there is very little difference. The priests of the latter have been obliged to give up certain absurdities which they found their flocks would no longer tolerate, keeping some as great as any they surrendered, and indeed keeping all as long as they possibly could. The Athanasian Creed and part of the service for the ordination of priests is as bad as any thing which the Papists profess. The truth is, that the Romish religion is nothing but a renovation of the old Pagan or Gentile religion, and the Protestant is only a part of the latter. But neither of them can properly be called the religion of *Jesus of Nazareth*, as I shall shew in a future book.

The fact of the identity of the Christian and Gentile rites and ceremonies has been so evident that the Romish writers have not been able to deny it, but have been obliged to have recourse to explanations. Baronius¹ says, "It is permitted to the Church to use, for the purposes of piety, the ceremonies which the Pagans used for the purposes of impiety in a superstitious religion, after having first expiated them by consecration—to the end, that the devil might receive a greater affront from employing, in honour of Jesus Christ, that which his enemy had destined for his own service." I suppose it is for this reason that the Romish Church has not any dogma, rite, or ceremony, which is not Pagan!!!

Polydore Virgil, who was much praised by Baronius and other learned men of the Roman Church, who call him a celebrated historian, and say that he was well instructed, and drew his information both from the ancients and moderns, says,² that the church has taken many customs from the religion of the Romans and other Pagans, but that it has rendered them better, and employed them to a better purpose.

Fauchet, in his antiquities of Gaul,³ avows, "That the bishops of that kingdom employed every means to gain men to Christ, availing themselves of their ceremonies, as well as of the stones of their temples to build their churches."

Eusebius, in the Life of Constantine, admits that he, for the sake of making the Christian religion more plausible to the Gentiles, transferred to it the exterior ornaments which they employed in their religion. Pope Gregory I., surnamed the Great, who, Platinus says,⁴ was the inventor of all the ecclesiastical service, followed this method, as every one can see, by the instruction which he gave to a priest called Augustin, whom he sent into Britain to convert the English. "It is not necessary," said he, "to destroy the temples⁵ of the idols, but only the idols, and to substitute the holy water, to build altars, and to deposit relics. If their temples

¹ An. 36 of the Annals.

² Baron. Vol. IX. an. 740, Sect. 15; Pol. Virg. Lib. v. Cap. i.

³ Liv. ii. Ch. xix.

⁴ In Vita Greg. I.

⁵ Greg. in Regist. Lib. ix. Epist. 71.

“ have been well built, it is proper to divert them from the service of dæmons to the service of the true God, in order that the Pagans may be more easily induced to come to worship at the places where they have been accustomed.” He added, “ That in the place of sacrificing beasts, they should have festivals to the saints or to the founders of the churches, and thus celebrate religious banquets; that thus having the use of some exterior observances they should be more easily drawn to the interior doctrines.”

But how completely is this in opposition to the doctrine of Paul, that evil should not be done that good might ensue; (Rom. iii. 8;) to his advice to the Corinthian converts to flee from idolatry; (1 Cor. x. 14;) and to that of John, “ Little children keep yourselves from idols”! (1 Ep. v. 21.) And how much at variance is it to the praise given by St. Ambrose to Theodosius, when calling him another Josias for destroying the temples of the infidels!¹ How completely different is all this from the known practice of the first Christians, who would rather submit to be torn to pieces by wild beasts, than place even a sprig of laurel over their doors on a Pagan festival! Besides, how absurd is it to suppose that the single corrupt order of a Gregory should be able to engraft into the Christian religion not only the festivals but the doctrines and the sacraments, and the most obscure and abstruse metaphysical doctrines of the Pagan religion! The cause is not commensurate with the effect, and some other cause must be sought.

It is said that those superstitious practices were not adopted in the earlier times of the church, but were introduced afterward in the middle and dark ages. In order to form a correct judgment upon this point, it may be useful to ascertain at what time the Pagan superstitions actually ceased. It is well known that they had been laid aside in all the great cities as early as the time of Theodosius, and that they were banished to villages in remote situations, whence their followers were designated by the opprobrious name of Pagani. Now as it is improbable, and actually contrary to common sense to suppose, that a considerable interval should have intervened after the cessation of those superstitions of the Pagans, and their renewed adoption by the Christians, in compliance with the vulgar prejudices of the former, it follows that they could not be the produce of the dark ages of monkish superstition and ignorance. To take an example: Romulus was thought by the Heathens to be peculiarly favourable to young children, and it was the custom at Rome to present them at his shrine, to be cured of their complaints; afterward when the temple was converted into a church, it was dedicated to Saint Theodorus, who had been, like Romulus, exposed in his infancy, and therefore was supposed to be particularly fond of young children, who yet continue to be brought to his shrine to be cured of their diseases. When they recover, a miracle is alleged to have been performed; when they do not, the reason assigned may probably be, that the saint is not propitious to the parents. This exhibition is not in a remote place, but in the centre of the Papal city.

Now, as Theodosius destroyed or converted into churches such of the Heathen temples as Constantine had spared, this Christian superstition can hardly be dated later than the time of the former, and therefore it cannot well be attributed to the middle ages. Besides, if the almost solitary act of Gregory may be pleaded for a few of the local customs of Britain, it is perfectly incompetent to account for all the numerous Pagan doctrines and rites which have been pointed out in this work. It is evident that the story of Gregory, though perhaps very true, is a mere subterfuge, and is by no means adequate to account for the well-known facts, of the continuation of the Pagan rites and superstitions.

¹ Theodoret, Hist. Eccles. Lib. v Cap. xx.

CHAPTER III

Bethlehem, Birth of Jesus Christ—Birth, Death, and Resurrection of all the Gods
—Passover—Lamb of God—Gentile Crucifixion—Jesus Christ was not Crucified
—Jewish Incarnation—Pythagoras—Observations.

1. I SHALL finish this branch of my subject by shewing, that the birth, death, and resurrection of the body of the incarnate God, was common in almost every temple of Paganism, and that he was not only put to death, but also that he suffered on the cross, and rose again from the dead.

It is impossible to move a step in the examination of the rites and ceremonies of this religion without meeting with circumstances of greater or less importance connected in some way or other with the religion of Mithra or the Sun. Ænon, where John baptized, was sacred to the sun,¹ and had a temple dedicated to it.² Again, when Christ was born, he was sought for and worshiped by the Magi, who had seen *his* star in the East. Here is an evident allusion to astrology, properly so called, as distinguished from astronomy,—the calculation of nativities by the stars, which in all ages has been closely connected with magic and necromancy. The magi having arrived at Bethlehem, directed not by A star but by HIS star,³ made their offerings, and celebrated with pious orgies, along with the angels who appeared at the same time, the nativity of the God, the Saviour, in the stable where he was born: but the stable was a cave, and it is still more remarkable, though it has never been pointed out by priests to their gaping congregations, that at THAT very time, the 24th December, at midnight, throughout all the Mithraic caves of Persia, and in the temples throughout all the world, the same orgies were really in the act of being celebrated to the honour of the God Ιαω—the Saviour. And it appears that these orgies did not cease for very many years after the death of Jesus, according to St. Jerom, in this very cave, and if we may believe Dr. Lightfoot, they may not have ceased to this time. The latter says, “Eusebius reports that “Bethlehem, from the times of Adrian to the times of Constantine, was profaned by the temple “of Adonis: for the asserting of which he cites these words of Paulinus: *Hadrianus, supposing “that he should destroy the Christian faith by offering injury to the place, in the place of the passion, “dedicated the image of Jupiter, and profaned Bethlehem with the temple of Adonis: as also like “words of Hierome: yet he confesses the contrary seems to be in Origen against Celsus: and “that more true. For Adrian had no quarrel with the Christians and Christianity, but with the “Jews, that cursedly rebelled against him.”⁴*

Of Bethlehem Jerom says, “Bethleem nunc nostram, et augustissimum orbis locum de quo “Psalmista canit.⁵ *Veritas de terra orta est, lucus inumbrabat Thamus, id est, Adonidis: et in “specu ubi quondam Christus parvulus vagiit, Veneris Amasius plangebatur.”⁶ And Clarke⁷ tells us, that the Christian ceremonies in the church of the nativity at Bethlehem are celebrated*

¹ See Vol. I. p. 110.

² Bryant, Heath. Myth. Vol. I. p. 51, 4to.

³ Every Amid or *Desire of all Nations* had a star to announce his birth to mankind. Thus Abraham, Cæsar, &c., had each his star.

⁴ Lightfoot, Vol. II. Chap. li. p. 48, folio ed.

⁵ Psa. lxxxiv. 12.

⁶ Hieronymus, Epist. ad Paulin, p. 564.

⁷ Vol. IV.

to this day in a CAVE, and are undoubtedly nearly the same as they were celebrated in honour of Adonis in the time of Tertullian and Jerom; and as they are yet celebrated at Rome every Christmas-day very early in the morning.

From the fact, seemingly here established, that the temple of Adonis existed at Bethlehem before the time of Adrian, as it is admitted by the learned and Rev. Dr. Lightfoot, it is very probable that it must have existed before the time of Jesus; and the possession of droves of swine by the Gergesenes, and many other circumstances, induce me to suspect, that the religion of the Canaanites and the Phœnicians never was entirely abolished, but tolerated in different parts of the country among the descendants of the original inhabitants. If this should be found to be the case, I can readily believe that Magi, Magicians, Necromancers, came from a distance on a pilgrimage to worship, and to celebrate the rites of, the new-born God and Saviour; and that shepherds from the mountains should also have assembled there, precisely at the same day and hour, as they yet do at Rome for the same purpose, every 24th of December. Indeed, it is probable that something of the kind happened every year, at this season, at the shrine of Adonis.

The reader will recollect what was said before by the well-known oriental Christian, Abulfaragius or Bar Hebræus,¹ that there was a prophecy in the oracles of Zoroaster, "That a sacred personage should issue from the womb of an immaculate Virgin, and that his coming would be preceded by a brilliant star, whose light would guide them to the place of his nativity."² It is pretty clear that this is a copy from the Gospel histories, or that the Gospel histories are copies from it, or both from a common mythos. And it must be observed here, that the story of the Magi is contained in a part of the Gospel history which the Nazareens, Ebionites, Marcionites, Socinians, and most of the modern Unitarians, maintain to be spurious. If one be a copy from the other, which is copied must be left to the reader. After all that he has seen he will probably find little difficulty. This prophecy is evidently alluded to in the Gospel of the Infancy, which says, speaking of the Magi guided by a star, *Quemadmodum prædixerat Zorodustht—* as Zoroaster had predicted. This Gospel was received by the Nestorians, of whom Buchanan says, there are now about 50,000 in Malabar.³ It is a striking circumstance, that the gifts brought by the Magi, gold, frankincense, and myrrh, were what were always offered by the Arabian Magi to the sun.

This prophecy is again noticed by Chalcidius in the third century. Commenting on the *Timæus* of Plato he says, "*Stella quam a Chaldæis observatam fuisse testantur; qui Deum nuper natum muneribus venerati sunt—a star which is attested by Chaldean astronomers, who immediately hastened to adore and present with gifts the new-born Deity.*"⁴ Christians have wished to make a Christian of Chalcidius, but the way in which he speaks of this Chaldean tradition, or whatever it was, shews clearly enough what he was. The observations of Chalcidius were probably made upon the story of the three Magi, who, according to Plato, came from the East to offer gifts to Socrates at his birth, bringing gold, frankincense, and myrrh.⁵ One or both, or the union of the two stories, may have formed a foundation for the story of the three kings coming to Herod; and they have probably both derived their origin from the Hindoo religion. This story of the Magi having been applied to Socrates, by Plato, evidently proves that it was part of the ancient

¹ *Hystoria Dynastarum*, p. 54, ed. Oxon. 1663. Although I have given the substance of what will be found here from Abulfaragius, I think it expedient to repeat it. See Vol. I. p. 561.

² *Maur. Ind. Sceptic confuted*, p. 50.

³ P. 136.

⁴ *Maur. Ind. Scep. confuted*, p. 62.

⁵ This story of Plato's I cannot point out in his works, but I was told it by a most respectable clergyman at Cambridge.

mythos of the renewed incarnation now lost. We have seen that it is found in Babylon, in Athens, and in Syria, and very nearly the same in India.

M. D'Hancarville¹ says, "Les Hymnes attribués à Orphée, mais rédigés par Onomacrite plus de 500 ans avant notre ère, sont des espèces d'oraisons, que Scaliger croit avoir été récitées dans les mystères.....Ce livre singulier est reconnu par un docteur en Sorbonne, pour être le plus ancien de tous ceux où il est parlé de l'Immaculée Conception de la Vierge (*Sura*, iii. 88) appelée *Bibi-Mariam*, ou *la Dame Marie*, par les Turcs, comme elle est appelée *Notre-Dame*, par les Chrétiens. Ces derniers, employant à sa louange les prières qu'ils répètent sur le chapelet, en ont sanctifié l'usage apporté de l'orient au tems des Croisades, avec le dogme de la Conception Immaculée. Mohamet le prit des Scythes ou des Tartares; Scythès, le chef de cette nation, étoit fils d'une Vierge, suivant Diodore.² On prétend aussi que le Dieu *LA des LAMAS* est né d'une Vierge: plusieurs princes de l'Asie, entr' autres l'Empereur *Kien-long*, aujourd'hui regnant à la Chine, et qui est de la race de ces Tartares Mandhuis, qui conquièrent cet empire en 1644, croit, et assure lui-même, être descendu d'une Vierge." I have no doubt that the whole mythos exists in China, and that it formerly existed in the books of the Jews, from which it was taken after the Christian æra, because the Christians applied the passages to their Messiah—a fact which has been very satisfactorily proved by Mr. Whiston.

Benjamin Constant says, "Ce système se rapproche sous quelques rapports de la doctrine Indienne sur les incarnations successives qui ont lieu toutes les fois que Dieu veut faire connaître aux hommes la vérité. Il est assez remarquable qu'on retrouve une idée analogue dans une hypothèse Juive. Les Juifs attribuent la même ame à Adam, à Abraham, et à David, et croyaient que cette ame sera celle du Messie. Ils prétendaient encore qu'il ne fallait point distinguer Élie de Phinès, fils du grand prêtre Eléazar, et que le prophète qui a vécu parmi les hommes, tantôt sous le nom de Phinès, tantôt sous celui d'Élie, n'étoit point un homme, mais un ange toujours le même qui s'incarnait pour donner ses conseils au peuple de Dieu."³

Mr. Faber,⁴ speaking of the prophecy of Zoroaster, which I have formerly noticed, says, "The Magi of Persia had a prophecy handed down to them from Zeradusht, (Zoroaster,) that a Virgin should conceive and bear a child; that a star should appear at noon-day and lead them to it. *You, my sons*, exclaimed the seer, *will perceive its rising before any other nation. As soon therefore as you shall behold the star, follow it whithersoever it shall lead you; and adore that mysterious child, offering him your gifts with profound humility. He is the almighty word, which created the heavens.*"

Now, Mr. Faber truly contends that this prophecy cannot be a Christian forgery, among other reasons, because it is found with the ancient Irish; whose history states, that it was made by a Persian called Zeradusht, and that it was brought to them by a Daru or Druid of Bokhara. The actual identity of the rites and tenets of the Irish with those of the ancients of the East, as well as their existence in Ireland previous to the Christian æra, has been so clearly proved by Borlase, Davies, Vallancey, &c.,⁵ that no more need be said about it. "Therefore," says Mr. Faber, "this cannot be a Christian forgery." The first consequence which seems to follow from this well-founded argument is, that Zeradusht was a prophet, and that his work, the *Zendavesta*, must be admitted into the canon of the church. This not suiting, Mr. Faber supposes that the Persian must have seen the prophecy of Balaam or some other of the ancient prophecies, and have adapted it to his system; but he very wisely omits specifying which prophecy, as neither that of Balaam

¹ Res. sur l'Origine, &c., p. 186.

² Bibl. Lib. ii.

³ Benj. Constant, Vol. I. p. 171.

⁴ In Hist. Orig. of Pagan Idol. Bk. iii. Ch. iii.

⁵ And by myself in my Celtic Druids, pp. 278, &c.

nor any other says a word about it : for though Balaam speaks of a star to arise out of Jacob, he says nothing like the story of a star coming from the East and guiding any persons.

Mr. Faber's mode of accounting for the history may be very satisfactory to the person who is blessed with a lively faith ; but the story is plainly nothing but a part of the ancient mythology of the Magi and Brahmins respecting Cristna ; who was believed to be an incarnation of the Supreme Being, of one of the persons of their holy and mysterious trinity—to use their language, *the Lord and Saviour—three Persons and one God.*

Mr. Faber's argument to prove the antiquity of this prophecy, as given at length in his book, seems quite satisfactory.

The reason why the three Magi who came to adore Jesus at his birth were called kings was, because the heads of the Magi were always called kings. It was a title of honour, like what we have in our Heralds' Office, *Kings at Arms.* “ De non assumendo sacerdotio, testimonium dat Cicero, in libro De Divinatione referens : ‘ Nemo potuit esse Rex, antequam coluerat disciplinam Magorum : nec magis ut quisque esset Magus quam ut esset Rex.’ Istorum itaque erat non tantum reges in recta religione instituere, sed et eos inaugurare, ut in Christianismo fieri solet.”¹

“ Ex hujusmodi Persarum Magis, celebriores aliqui fuerunt illi qui nostrum Salvatorem Christum in infantia visitatum venerunt ex Perside in Bethlehem.”²

“ Ab isto itaque Rege missi sunt (vel saltem, eo haud inscio, venerunt) Magi. Nam quod Persis revelata fuerit Christi nativitas, certi sumus ex Evangelio : et preterea plerique autores, iique doctiores, idem statuunt.”³

The real skulls of the three kings of the Magi are to be seen at Cologne : they were called Caspar, Melchior, and Balshazzar. It may here be observed, that the Magi were an order of men, not a nation, as is vulgarly imagined.

It has been before observed⁴ that the Trinity of Plato was correctly the Trinity of Jesus, as described in the Gospel of John, and that the two accounts travelled *pari passu*, until they arrived at the famous *verbum caro factum est*. This is just as much a part of the Trinitarian system as the remainder, as is proved by the Brahmin history of the incarnation of Cristna, from which it was evidently originally taken. The idea of an incarnate God being among us now in modern times few persons (the followers of Johanna Southcote excepted) can entertain ; but it was common to all ancient nations. Osiris, Bacchus, Adonis, were all incarnate Gods : taught by the priests ; despised by the philosophers ; believed by the rabble. They were probably all derived from the story of Cristna born in the eighth month, which answers to our December, on a Wednesday at midnight, in the house of Vasudeva, his father, and Devaci,⁵ his mother.⁶

Thus the *verbum caro factum est* is not peculiar to the Christians, but was in fact acknowledged in almost every nation in the world. This was the Logos of the Persians and the Greeks, whose birth was originally fixed to the moment of the winter solstice. This Logos, we have seen,⁷ was the second person of the Trinity—the Iao of the Gentiles.

Tertullian, Jerom, and other fathers of the church, inform us, that the Gentiles celebrated, on the 25th of December or on the 8th day before the calends of January, the birth of the God Sol, under the name of Adonis, in a cave, like that of Mithra, (in Persia *Mithra* ; in Egypt, Phœnicia, and Biblis, *Adonis*,) and that the cave wherein they celebrated his mysteries was that in which

¹ Hyde de Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. xxx. p. 373.

² Ib. Cap. xxxi. p. 381.

³ Ib. p. 385.

⁴ Vol. I. pp. 121, 160, 627.

⁵ Ib. p. 139.

⁶ Maur. Bram. Fraud. exposed.

⁷ Vol. I. pp. 119—122.

Christ was born in the city of Bethlehem, or, according to the strict meaning of the word Bethlehem, *in the city of the house of the sun*.¹ This God Adonis is really and literally the Hebrew word אָדֹנָי *Adn*, yet retained in the Welsh Celtic *Adon*,² which is translated into Latin *Dominus*, into Greek *Κυριος*, and into English *Lord*, the peculiar name of honour given to Jesus Christ.

On this day, at the moment of its commencement, the followers of Mithra began to celebrate the birth of their God. He was born in a grotto or cave precisely as Jesus Christ was. For though, in our Gospels, he is said to be born in a stable, yet in the holy land, at Bethlehem, the place exhibited is *a cave*. The stable no doubt was in a cave. The early fathers of the church acknowledge that the most probable of all the suppositions of the Pagans respecting the origin of the religion, was that of those who derived it from the Persians.

The same God was believed, by the inhabitants of Persia, Asia Minor, and Armenia, under the name of Mithra, to have been born in a cave on the 25th of December, to have been put to death, and to have risen again on the 25th of March. In their mysteries the body of a young man, apparently dead, was exhibited, which was feigned to be restored to life. By his sufferings he was believed to have worked their salvation, and on this account he was called *their Saviour*. His priests watched his tomb to the midnight of the vigil of the 25th of March, with loud cries, and in darkness; when all at once the light burst forth from all parts, and the priest cried, Rejoice, oh sacred *initiated*, your God is risen. *His death, his pains, and sufferings have worked your salvation*.³

In every case the God is supposed to become incarnate: in every case the place in which he was actually born was exhibited to the people. The night of the 24th December the Persians call the *Night of Light*. Stukeley observes, that the worship of Mithra was spread over all Gaul and Britain. The Druids kept this night as a great festival, and called the day following it Nollagh or Noel,⁴ or the *day of regeneration*,⁵ and celebrated it with great fires on the tops of their mountains, which they repeated on the day of the Epiphany or twelfth night. The Mithraic monuments, which are common in Britain, have been attributed to the Romans, but this festival (in consequence of its being kept by the Druids) proves that the Mithraic worship was there prior to their arrival. The Romans took nothing from the Druids, but on the contrary persecuted them, and put all whom they could make prisoners to the sword.

At the first moment after midnight of the 24th of December, all the nations of the earth, by common consent, celebrated the accouchement of the Queen of Heaven, of the Celestial Virgin of the sphere, and the birth of the God Sol, the infant Orus or Aur, the God of Day, called by the Gentiles *the hope and promise of all nations, the Saviour of mankind* from the empire of Ahriman and darkness.

The Egyptians celebrated the birth of the son of Isis on the 25th of December, or the 8th day before the calends of January. This Eratosthenes says was the God of Day, and that Isis or Ceres was symbolical of the year. The son of *the Holy Virgin*, as they called Ceres, was Osiris: he was born on the 25th of December. At his birth, Plutarch says, that a voice was heard, saying, "On this day is born the *supreme Lord of the universe*, the beneficent king Osiris." On this day, at the same moment, the Romans began to celebrate the feast of the Brumalia in honour of the

¹ Dupuis, Tome III. p. 51, ed. 4to.

² And, from this word, all the rivers called *Don* have derived their names.

³ Dupuis, Vol. II. p. 194; Vol. III. pp. 41, 51, 62, 84.

⁴ Noel is the French name for Christmas-day.

⁵ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. III. p. 464.

birth of the God of Day—of the Sol invincible—Natalis Solis invicti—described in vast numbers of very old pictures in Italy, with the legend Deo Soli, perhaps mistaken by the monks, and thus retained; or perhaps having a secret meaning.

It is remarkable that we have very few examples of infant Gods among the Greeks and Romans, though we have them in innumerable instances in Egypt; but I suppose them all to have been converted into Madonnas. I have no doubt whatever that great numbers of the exemplars of the BLACK Mother and Child were infant Jupiters, or at least infant Gods; indeed, I should think every one of them: for, wherever there was a black child painted on an old wall, if it were renewed, it was painted like its predecessor *black*. This I myself have seen done in Italy. Cicero says,¹ “Is est hodiè locus septus religiosè propter Jovis *Pueri*, qui lactens cum Junone Fortunæ “in gremio sedens mammas appetens, castissimè colitur à matribus.” Bryant notices an inscription in Gruter:² Fortunæ Primigeniæ Jovis Pueri, D. D.

Again, Bono Deo Puero Posphoro.³

All the boy Gods which were not destroyed, were adopted as *Bambinos*.⁴

Nothing is more common in the North of England for the sign of an inn, than *the black boy*. I very much suspect, that the little Negro, as he is always described, is an infant *Cristna*.

Perhaps it may be thought by some, that the observations which I shall have to make on the celebrated lamb of God ought to have come here, but on consideration I have judged it better first to make a few observations on the resurrection.

2. Throughout all the ancient world we have seen that the birth of the God Sol, under different names, was celebrated on the 25th of December,⁵ the day of the birth of Jesus. Thus, in similar accordance with the history of Jesus, the God Sol, on the 23d of March, was, by one means or another, put to death: and exactly three months succeeding the 25th of December, viz. on the 25th of March, he was believed to be raised to life again; and his resurrection was celebrated with great rejoicings.

The most important of all the different parts of the complicated system of Christianity, are the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ and his Resurrection from the dead. It will now be my duty to shew whence the collectors of traditions drew these particulars respecting him; where the *great men*, the *venerable fathers*, who believed that there were *four* Gospels because there were *four* winds—that men were raised from the dead *sæpissimè*—that boys were defiled and girls became pregnant by demons—found these traditions, and applied them to a person said to be put to death in Judea.

The reader has already seen that Jesus was mistaken for Iao or the Sun, and that all the Gods—Bacchus, Osiris, Hercules, Adonis, &c., were personifications of that great luminary. As Jesus and Iao were both born on the 25th December, it follows that as Jesus rose again on the 25th of March, the Vernal Equinox, after being cruelly put to death; so the different incarnations of Iao, from whom his birth was copied, should be found to have been put to death in a similar manner: and this we shall presently find was exactly the fact.

The resurrection of the human body to life and immortality, which was one of the leading doctrines of the Persian Magi, is of such an artificial nature, and includes in it so many circumstances apparently contrary to the evidence of our senses, that it is the acme of absurdity to suppose, that two nations should arrive at the same result by any common chain of reasoning.

¹ De Divin. Lib. ii. 41.

² lxxvi. n. 6 and n. 7.

³ Gruter, lxxxviii. n. 13.

⁴ See Bryant's Anal. Vol. I. p. 125.

⁵ Dupuis, Vol. III. pp. 117, 118. ed. 4to.

Hence it is evident, where such coincidence is found one must have copied from the other, or they must have drawn from a common source.

It must be recollected that it is not the mere resuscitation of a person newly deceased to life : it is the re-collection of the parts of a body long since reduced to a mass of filth and corruption, or scattered in dust by the winds or waves, eaten by animals of various kinds, and thus by becoming component parts of them, and converted by man to the support of his life, they form fresh subjects for resurrection to immortality—each part by some miraculous process unknown to us still supporting its identity : each man, though by this process forming parts of thousands of other men, and they again parts of thousands or millions of others, still retaining his absolute original identity, and the thousands or millions whose bodies had been partly composed of his body or of the bodies of each other in succession, all, like the original first man, rising to life and immortality. The subject is appalling : the divines say, when pressed upon it, that at the resurrection the body will be changed in the twinkling of an eye, into a spiritual body. As the word spirit is in meaning exactly the opposite of the word body, substance, or thing, they may as well say, that a *some*-thing will be raised to life and immortality in the form of a *no*-thing. But we must leave this to the divines ; those of them are the wisest who pronounce it a mystery, and therefore beyond our comprehension—a thing to be believed, not to be discussed or reasoned about.

We are told by Diogenes Laertius, that the ancient Persians or the Magi believed in the resurrection of the body. To go no further, his evidence is unquestionable. But the following extract from Beausobre¹ will place the matter out of the reach of doubt :

“ The Sadduceeism of Manes did not consist certainly in denying the existence of spirits, (des esprits,) their immortality, and the punishments and rewards after death. So far from this, that Sharastani puts among his dogmas not only that thought, *but that the sensible faculties of seeing and hearing are never lost.* It follows, then, that he could not have denied the resurrection of the body. In fact, *the Magi believed in the resurrection,* as Diogenes Laertius testifies.² It was one of the articles of the religion of Zoroaster.³ Mr. Hyde had no doubt that the Magi had taught the resurrection of the dead ; and, besides the testimony of *the ancients*, whom he produces to confirm it, he cites a relation which had been sent to him from the Indies, in which the ancient faith of the Persians is explained and the resurrection positively taught.⁴ If I am asked, what idea the Persians had of the resurrection, I answer, that, apparently, they had the same idea as the Jews : with bodies, the same as at present ; with the same organs ; the same animal functions ; (I know not any that were excepted ;) to drink, to eat, to have women : to live a tranquil and delicious life upon the earth, purified by fire, was the hope of the Persians, as was that of the Jews, who never spoke so clearly of the resurrection as since they were captive with the Assyrians. It is only since that time that the sects of Pharisees and Sadducees existed.”

Here we see the resurrection of the dead proved to have been the doctrine of Zoroaster or of the Persians, upon evidence of the most unquestionable kind. It seems impossible to doubt the fact. This is not a mere future state of life ; it is the actual resurrection of St. Paul, with a real

¹ Tome II. Liv. ii. Ch. iv. p. 204.

² Diog. Laer. in Proem.

³ Idem p. 383 “ *Credunt etiam resurrectionem mortuorum, et ultimum judicium, in quo boni à malis distinguuntur,*” &c., Hyde, de Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. xxviii. p. 355.

⁴ Idem. p. 293, and Appendix, p. 537.

body, but yet with a spiritual body, i. e. a body purified by fire, as it is here described. It is an exact picture of the enjoyments of the Christians during the expected Millenium, and the reign of Jesus upon earth for a thousand years—the Hindoo renewal of the cycle of the age of gold.

But a belief in the resurrection was not confined to Persia; it extended, like the doctrine of the immaculate conception and solstitial birth, to every nation in the world.

Osiris was cruelly murdered by his brother Typhon, on his return from a progress in which he had performed many great actions for the benefit of mankind. The place of his burial was claimed by different provinces of Egypt. Relics of him were shewn in the temple of Philæ. To swear by those relics was the most sacred oath of the Egyptians.¹ In their caves or the adyta of their temples they annually, during the mysteries of Isis, celebrated the misfortunes and tragical death of Osiris, in a species of drama, in which all the particulars were exhibited; accompanied with loud lamentations and every mark of sorrow. At this time his images were carried in procession covered, as were those in the temples, with black veils.² On the 25th of March, exactly three months from his birth, his resurrection from the dead was celebrated, as already mentioned in reference to other Gods, with great festivity and rejoicings.

The birth of Horus, the son of Isis, was also celebrated, in another part of Egypt, like that of Osiris, and at the same time. His death and resurrection were, in a similar manner, celebrated on the 25th of March. They were the same Gods, in fact, only under different names.³ This was the reason why these religions seldom occasioned any intolerance, persecution, or religious wars.

The birth-place of Bacchus, called Sabazius or Sabaoth, was claimed by several places in Greece; but on mount Zelnissus, in Thrace, his worship seems to have been chiefly celebrated. He was born of a virgin on the 25th of December; he performed great miracles for the good of mankind; particularly one in which he changed water into wine; he rode in a triumphal procession on an ass; he was put to death by the Titans, and rose again from the dead on the 25th of March: he was always called *the Saviour*.⁴ In his mysteries, he was shewn to the people, as an infant is by the Christians at this day, on Christmas-day morning in Rome. On the 23d of March, the dead body of a young man was exhibited, with great lamentations, and on the 25th it was supposed to be revived,⁵ when grand rejoicings took place, as in the other instances already specified.

In Crete, Jupiter Ammon, or the Sun in Aries, was painted with the attributes of the equinoxial sign of the lamb. This Ammon, who, as Martianus Capella informs us, was the same with Osiris, Adonis, Atys, &c., had his tomb and religious mysteries; and, though I have not found so much respecting his birth, death, &c., as of some of the others, they were probably all alike.

Apollo had his tomb at Delphi, where his body was deposited after he had been killed by Python. Three women bewailed his death, analogous to the three women, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome, who bewailed the death of Jesus. He was called the Logos, the light which had come into the world to enlighten it. Python was the great serpent of the pole, which annually brings back the autumn, the cold, the snow, and darkness—over which Apollo

¹ Maur. Ind. Ant. Vol. III. p. 214, 8vo. ed.

² At this time of the year the images in Italy are all covered, in like manner, with black veils, even to this day: as any one may see who will go thither a little before Easter.

³ Dupuis, Vol. II. Liv. ii. Pt. ii. p. 194.

⁴ Ib. pp. 195, 197, and notes.

⁵ Ibid.

triumphs when he returns to the sign of the lamb at the vernal equinox, thus restoring the empire of light, with all its blessings. Pythagoras engraved on this tomb some mysterious verses,¹ which proves that he was a devotee or follower of this God, who was Apollo of Claros, of whom I have formerly treated.² The three Marys, of whom we read so much, were known in Gaul long before the time of Christ; and in England, for there is an altar at Doncaster, *Tribus Matribus, tribus Mariebus*.³

Three Goddesses, called *Mairæ*, were worshiped at Metz.⁴

In front of a temple at Metz was the following inscription :

“ In honore Domûs Divi
Naëdis Mairabus
Vicani vici Pacis”⁵

In the following extract, from an anonymous author, the same story is shewn to exist in India :
“ The Eleusinian mysteries are applicable to the mythological account of Buddha, the son of
“ Maya, who, as the God of Love, is named Cam-deo, Cam, and Cama : signifying ‘ desire :’
“ evidently the Grecian Eros : in this character, the Hindoos profess that he aimed an arrow
“ from his flowery bow, at the heart of the supreme God, Maha-Deo : for which offence he was
“ punished by a flame of fire descending and consuming his corporeal nature. Then follows a
“ procession of priests, who accompany his widowed consort : the beloved Keti, who bears an
“ urn, containing the ashes of the God, amidst the tears and lamentations of the people. Heaven
“ and earth are said equally to lament the loss of ‘ *divine love* :’ insomuch that Maha-deo was
“ moved to pity, and exclaimed, ‘ Rise, holy love !’ on which Cama is restored, and the lamenta-
“ tions changed into the most enthusiastic joy. The heavens are said to have echoed back the
“ exulting sound, that the deity, supposed to be lost, was restored, ‘ *hell’s great dread, and*
“ *heaven’s eternal admiration.*’ ”

“ Thus *Meru* is the worldly temple of the Supreme Being, in an embodied state, and of the
“ Trimurti or sacred Triad, which resides on its summit, either in a single, or threefold temple, or
“ rather in both, for it is all one, as they are *one* and *three*. They are three, only with regard to
“ men involved in the gloom of worldly illusion : but to men who have emerged out of it, they are
“ but one : and their threefold temple, and mountain with its three peaks, become one equally.
“ Mythologists in the West called the world, or *Meru*, with its appendages, the temple of God,
“ according to Macrobius. This worldly temple is also considered, by the followers of Buddha,
“ as the tomb of the son of the spirit of heaven, whom I conceive to be the first man, re-emerging
“ in every calpa, or the first lawgiver, often confounded with the first man. *His bones or limbs*
“ *were scattered all over the face of the earth, like those of Osiris and Jupiter Zagræus. To collect*
“ *them was the first duty of his descendants and followers, and then to entomb them.* Out of filial
“ piety, the remembrance of this mournful search was yearly kept up by a fictitious one, with all
“ possible marks of grief and sorrow, till a priest announced, that the sacred relics were at last
“ found. This is practised to this day by several Tartarian tribes of the religion of Buddha : and
“ the expression of the bones of the *son of the spirit of heaven* is peculiar to the Chinese, and some
“ tribes in Tartary.”⁶ The latter part of this passage identifies the worship of Buddha with that
of Osiris, Adonis, Bacchus, and the other Western Gods, whose followers observed this ceremony.

¹ Dupuis, Vol. II. Pt. ii. pp. 2; 195.

² Vol. I. pp. 324, 325.

³ Ibid. pp. 310, 593.

⁴ Montf. Ant Explained, Pt. ii. Liv. v. Ch. v.

⁵ Trans. Acad. Ins. Anno 1733, p. 35. [See a nearly similar inscription in the Author's *first* volume, p. 310. *Ed.*]

⁶ Asiat. Res. Vol. X. p. 129.

It is peculiar to the worshipers of the Bull. The Lamb, Hercules, or Cristna, was slain, but his bones were never in this manner collected.

The same account is given of Atys. His worship prevailed more particularly in Phrygia. Various histories were given of him in different places, but all terminated in the usual way with his being put to death, and being raised to life again on the 25th of March. As Jesus was said to be *suspensus in ligno*, so was Atys. It is useless to enter into particulars; they may be found WITH ALL THE AUTHORITIES cited by Dupuis under the head Atys;¹ as may those of Osiris, Mithra, Bacchus, &c., under their respective heads. It has, I think, been sufficiently proved, that Bacchus and Hercules answered to the Buddha and Cristna of India, and that the Western nations were only copyists of those of the East. If the reader will turn back to Volume I. pp. 144, he will see there, that Cristna was made "périr sur un bois fatal (un arbre), où il fut cloué d'un coup de flèche, et du haut duquel il prédit les maux qui allaient fondre sur la terre."

Certain priests of the Church of England account for the location of the birth of Jesus Christ on the same day as that of Adonis, Mithra, &c., by saying, that it is known not to have been his actual birth-day, but that it was adopted by the church the more readily to draw the Pagans to the true faith. The only answer necessary to be given to these persons is, that those of them who have any information at all upon the subject *know*, that the question of the day was a subject of great dispute among the early Christians, and THEY KNOW also very well, that the reason they assign has not a word of truth in it.

In ancient authors we constantly read of the burials and funeral obsequies of the Heathen Gods, and we are told that their bodies were interred at different places. Now I think this is a mistake, and that these obsequies were only the originals, and, in fact, were precisely of the same nature as the obsequies of the Romish Church for deceased kings and popes. At the time I am writing this, those rites have been celebrated for the deceased Pope Leo the Tenth at various places in Christendom. Except the great Pyramid, where the bones of the Beeve were found, be one of them, I have never met with the ruins of any monument which could be considered those of one of the Gods.

3. The resurrection of Christ was fixed precisely to the time of the Passover of the Jews, of which passover I shall now treat.

Cedrenus fixes the primitive creation to the 25th of March. The first day of the first month, he says, is the first of the month Nisan, which answers to the 25th of March of the Romans. In this day Gabriel gave the salutation to Mary to conceive the Saviour. On the same day the God, the Saviour, rose again from the dead—that day which the ancient fathers called the passover or the *passage of the Lord*. The ancient fathers fixed the second coming of the Lord to take place on the 25th of March. Cedrenus represents Christ as having died in the nineteenth year of Tiberius, on the 23d of March, and to have risen again on the 25th. From this comes the custom, he says, of celebrating the Passover on the 25th of March. On this day the true light rose from the tomb. Though the festival of the resurrection is now on the Sunday after the full moon of the equinox, it was formerly on the 25th of March, as Cedrenus asserts. This is confirmed by Theodore of Gaza.² This festival is known in the writings of the fathers by the name *pervigilium paschæ*. St. Augustin has a sermon entitled, De F Agni in pervigilio Paschæ. "It is on this day," says this father, "that the Lamb who takes away the sins of the world is slain for the salvation of man. On this day our gates ought to be marked with blood. Let us prepare for the immolation of the Lamb." Isidore, of Seville, speaks in the same manner of the *Pervigi-*

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. X.

² Dupuis, Vol. III. p. 56.

lium Paschæ. Lactantius says the same thing, and fixes the middle of the night for the rising of Christ from the tomb. Constantine was accustomed to cause the town where he was at this time to be illuminated, so that it was as light as noon-day.

The following passage from Georgius will shew, that the crucifixion and resurrection of Buddha took place *precisely at the same time* as all the others: In plenilunio mensis *tertii*, quo mors Xacæ accidit.¹

Sir William Drummond has endeavoured to shew that the Mosaic account of the creation, in Genesis, and also various other parts of the Pentateuch, had allegorical meanings, and were descriptive of the correction of the ancient calendar, which, in consequence of the precession of the equinoxes, had fallen into great confusion, and had caused great confusion also in the mysteries and festivals of the Jews. It seems from almost every part of his work, that previous to the time of Moses the Bull must have been the equinoctial sign, though it may, perhaps, have ceased to be so for some time. The signs of the Zodiac, taken as the standards of the tribes, and Taurus, Leo, Aquarius, (or the man carrying water,) and Scorpio, being evidently the signs of the equinoxes and solstices, are a proof of it. The four equinoctial signs in the chariot, as it is called, of Ezekiel, is another proof of it.

The signs of the Zodiac, with the exception of the Scorpion, which was exchanged by Dan for the Eagle, were carried by the different tribes of the Israelites on their standards; and Taurus, Leo, Aquarius, and Scorpio or the Eagle, the four signs of Reuben, Judah, Ephraim, and Dan, were placed at the four corners—the four cardinal points—of their encampment, evidently in allusion to the cardinal points of the sphere, the equinoxes and solstices, when the equinox was in Taurus. Aben Ezra says, that the cherubim in the temple had also the faces of those four signs. See Parkhurst's Lexicon. These are evidently the cherubim described by Ezekiel, and also the beasts described by John, full of eyes before and behind, and having the likenesses of a *Calf*, a *Lion*, a *Man*, and an *Eagle*. All these coincidences prove that this religious system had its origin before the Bull ceased to be an equinoctial sign, and prove also, that the religion of Moses was originally the same in its secret mysteries with that of the Heathens—or, if my reader like it better, that the Heathen secret mysteries were the same as those of Moses.

It is also clear that the equinoctial sign must have changed from Taurus to Aries, before Moses ordained that the beginning of the year should open with the month Nisan. I can scarcely conceive how any proof can be more convincing of the change which Moses was carrying into effect.²

If any unprejudiced person would read the accounts of the plagues of Egypt, the passage of the angel over the houses of the Israelites, when the first-born of the Egyptians were slain, the hardness of Pharaoh's heart, &c., &c., and give an honest opinion, he certainly must admit that they are absolutely incredible. Then what are we to make of them? The fact is, they are parts of an astronomical allegory—if not invented, at least compiled or written about the time allotted to the reigns of the first three kings, Saul, David, and Solomon. The whole history of the plagues, &c., keeps pace very well with the Labours of Hercules, the Conquests of Bacchus, the Argonautic Expedition, &c.; each literally believed by the people, and each in its literal sense despised by the CHIEF priests, whose object in that age, as in this, was and is to keep mankind in ignorance and darkness.

Sir Wm. Drummond has shewn very satisfactorily that the feast of the Passover, veiled under the story of the Exod from Egypt, is nothing more than the Egyptian festival which was cele-

¹ Georg Alph. Tib. p. 510.

² See Dupuis, Vol. III. p. 240.

brated at the vernal equinox ;¹ in which, under one emblem or allegorical personage or another, two natural events were celebrated—the triumph of Ormasdes over Ahriman, of light over darkness, the ascension of the God Sol from the lower to the higher hemisphere ; and the passage of the vernal equinox from Taurus to Aries. The same allegory applies with great truth and precision to both ; and I am quite certain it was meant for both.

The same festival we also found in the Yajna sacrifice of the Hindoos.²

In the accommodation of the history of the Exod from Egypt to the passage of the Sun, we have a striking example of the mythic spirit. When we consider that this passage festival of the Sun is celebrated at the same moment with the Jewish festival, with nearly the same rites and ceremonies by almost all the nations of the world, and we consider also the way in which the triumph of the sun is celebrated in them all by a history of human actions, how is it possible to be blind to the identity of that of the Jews with all the others ? In all of them the secret object of the festival was to celebrate the praises of the sun, or of that higher principle of which the sun is the emblem and shekinah.

The universal dissemination of this worship is worthy of the most attentive consideration. We have already seen that in Hindostan and Britain the procreative power of nature was celebrated on the day of the vernal equinox by Phallic rites, Huli festivals, May-poles, and April fools, and is even yet continued in these extreme points of East and West—of India and Britain—where the young girls with their swains little suspect the meaning of their innocent gambols—gambols which, if our devotees understood, they would view with horror. On the same day, in Persia, as I have just observed, the triumph of the Good over the Evil principle took place, the triumph of the victory of Light over Darkness, of Oromasdes over Ahriman. At the same time in Egypt, Phrygia, Syria, were celebrated the deaths and resurrections of Osiris, Atys, Adonis. In Palestine, again, we find on the same day the Jews celebrating their Passover, the passage of the equinox from the sign of the Bull to that of the Ram, or of the Sun from the inferior to the superior hemisphere ; and, to conclude all, on this day we Christians of Europe still continue to celebrate the victory of the God Sol, known to all the nations above enumerated by his different names—by us, “ the Lamb or God which taketh away the sins of the world ”—on Easter Sunday having risen to life and immortality, triumphing over the powers of hell and of darkness.

4. Although the identity (not the similarity merely) of the modern systems of Christianity and the systems of the ancient Persians, and other worshippers of the God Sol, must be admitted, and indeed cannot be denied ; yet many persons may have a difficulty in forming an idea how or by what steps the two systems became amalgamated or consolidated ; so as either to form an imaginary human personage in one case, or in another case to attach themselves to the character of a real human being, or a divine person who appeared on earth in the shape of a human being. It is very certain that the same circumstances which took place with respect to the Christian religion, took place in the religions of Bacchus, Hercules, &c., in former times. Histories of these persons with miracles, relics, circumstances of locality, suitable to them, were as common, as well authenticated, and as much believed by the devotees, as were those relating to Jesus Christ. And where can be the difficulty of conceiving, that that should happen again, which we know from experience has happened before ? To this it may be replied, that though it may be believed to have taken place, yet the means by which it has been effected are not so apparent. No person can be very much surprised that the *modus operandi* should not be very apparent, who gives due attention to the indisputable fact, that the priests, with all the powers on earth at their disposal, have been

¹ Œd. Jud. Dissertation on the Paschal Lamb.

² See Vol. I. pp. 260, 389, 446, 584, 718.

employed for fifteen hundred years, in garbling, forging, and suppressing evidence, to prevent this *modus operandi* from being discoverable: but, notwithstanding all their efforts, a reference to some of the facts which have been detailed in this work will in a great measure remove the difficulty. Until the time of Luther and the Protestants, tradition was the grand support, and indeed the most powerful of all the engines used for the raising of the Romish Christian edifice. This engine was discarded by the Reformers, because their object was to take down part of the building, not to increase it; and the only difficulty was, to know where to stop—to know how much or how little was to be removed without endangering the whole edifice. It was evident that if they allowed the powerful engine *tradition* to remain, that edifice was impregnable. The Romish priests were well aware of the importance of their engine, and therefore exerted all their ingenuity to protect it: and for this purpose they found it expedient to give up some part of its power to secure the remainder. It is evident that nothing can be more liable to abuse than tradition. The tradition which the Jesuit of the present day will describe as the tradition of the church, is very different indeed from the tradition which was *in reality* used in the early ages of darkness. Every idle rumour circulated by ignorance and credulity became tradition, if it happened to suit the views of the priests. The frightened rabble, genteel and ungentle, always timid in proportion to its ignorance, had not the most distant idea of any thing like biblical criticism. In order to secure its salvation, this rabble was only anxious to believe enough. It might believe too little, it could not believe too much. This cause operated in the ancient religions, as much as in the modern. Dr. Hyde¹ justly observes, that the ancients, always fearful of believing too little, kept constantly increasing their rites and ceremonies from surrounding nations. “*Existimando melius esse religione suâ abundare, potius quam in aliquâ ejus parte deficire sic enim erat eorum mos, nova quævis amplecti, eaque veteribus accumulare.*” This was exactly the case with the Christians. This cause is extremely powerful, and is the more dangerous because its power is not easily perceivable. This cause continues to operate as *really* as it ever did in former times, and exactly in proportion to the ignorance of the people. And it is evident that it will continue to operate so long as belief or faith is held to be a merit: for, if belief be meritorious, unquestionably the more a man believes, the more he merits; therefore to make salvation secure, it is wise to believe as much as possible—to believe every thing. If a person believe every thing, he must believe the truth—which can only be a part of every thing—of the whole.

Notwithstanding the strenuous exertions of the priests, for the last two thousand years, to eradicate every trace of the means by which their various doctrines, rites, and ceremonies, have been established; yet they have not entirely succeeded. Circumstances, apparently trifling in themselves, may sometimes be met with which have escaped their vigilance, and which will enable the impartial and unprejudiced inquirer to form a pretty correct idea how such of them, as he cannot discover or exactly point out the origin of, may have been produced. Remains of the ancient superstitions may occasionally be observed, on which most of the rites, ceremonies, and doctrines, have been founded; and the priests seem to have overlooked the circumstance, that the ordinances themselves for the destruction of others of them, if remaining, would serve to prove the fact of their previous existence, in a way fully as satisfactory as if we had them now before us.

The adoration by the ancients of the celestial bodies, and in its turn of the constellation or sign of the Zodiac, Aries, or the Ram, is so well known that it is needless to enlarge upon it. M. Dupuis, in his treatise, *Sur tous les Cultes*, has settled this matter. The manner in which this constellation came to be personified, or applied to the person of Jesus, may, at first, be

¹ De Rel. Vet. Pers. Cap. vii. p. 139.

difficult to conceive. Like almost every thing connected with religion, this effect was not produced by design, but by accident: that is, by the favourable combination of unforeseen circumstances.

This constellation was called the *Lamb of God*. He was also called the *Saviour*, and was said to save mankind from their sins. He was always honoured with the appellation of *Dominus* or *Lord*. He was called the *Lamb of God which taketh away the sins of the world*. The devotees addressing him in their litany, constantly repeated the words, *O Lamb of God, that taketh away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Grant us thy peace.*¹

The following passage of Frickius *de Druidis* will prove that "the Lamb that taketh away the sins of the world" might very well be prophesied of by the Sibyls before the time of Christ. It will also complete the proof that the Jesus of the Roman Church was no philosopher of Samaria in the time of Tiberius. It proves also that our Litany is part of the ancient Pagan ritual, and as such gives it a new degree of interest.

"Rem dico admirabilem, omni tamen fide dignam, quam faciunt antiquissima Carnutensis ecclesiæ monumenta fastique, ac qui ex illis erutum tanti prodigii memoriam typis vulgarunt probatissimi scriptores; et in recentioribus quidem P. FRANC. POYRÆUS, acri judicio vir, integritate singulari, ac tenerâ in Deiparam pietate insignis, qui *triplicem coronam*, quæ hodie est omnium in manibus, pio sane et religioso artificio excellentissimæ, potentissimæ, optimæ matri contexuit.

"Itaque sic à majoribus acceptum referunt: signum Carnutensis virginis, quod hodieque visitur, quondam excisum esse in sacrâ Carnutum sylvâ, et Prisci regis, procerumque illius gentis unanimes consensu per Druidum manus, sanctiore quodam in antro collocatum, ac consecratum *virgini parituræ*: sive id mysterium ex oraculis Sibyllinis aut propheticis intellexerunt, sive acceperunt divinitus, extraordinariâ revelatione. Moriens Priscus coronæ ac ditionis suæ Carnutensis heredem scripsit *virginem parituram*. Quæ autem occasio novæ illi religione fecerit initium, ita narratur:

"Quum inter Gallos magna quædam exorta esset dissensio, nullâque interpositâ magistratum auctoritate graves iræ sedarentur, ac jam eo ventum esset, ut omnia publicis contentionibus labefactata pessum ruerent, cuiuspiam viro gravi, ad restinguendum tantum incendium, si quis alius, idoneo, imago coelitus est oblata, cujus in basi hæc inscripta verba: *AGNUS DEI, QUI TOLLIS PECCATA MUNDI, MISERERE NOBIS*. Hanc ille imaginem quum Gallis, qui in unum convenerant, palam ostendisset, pauca, quæ sibi monstrante Deo, revelata fuerant, præfatus, sic derepentè omnium animos affecit permovitque, nemo ut abeundum sibi domum putaret, priusquam reconciliata pax esset. Ergo alii alios arcè complexi, sibi invicem, quicquid peccatum erat, condonarunt. Porro ad perennem tam fortunatæ reconciliationis memoriam, *PARITURÆ VIRGINIS IMAGINEM EXPRESSERUNT*, quam summo deinceps honore sunt prosequuti. Hæc ferè *RIGORIDIUS.*"¹

Of this remarkable passage, I submit the following translation:

"I will relate an extraordinary circumstance, which, however, is worthy of all credit, on the authority of the most ancient monuments and annals of the church of the Carnutes, and of the most approved writers, who have thence derived and printed the records of so great a prodigy. Among the more modern of these authors is P. Francis Poyræus, a man of acute judgment, of singular integrity, and remarkable for his affectionate piety towards the Mother of God; who, by

¹ On an ancient medal of the Phœnicians brought by Dr. Clarke from Citium, noticed in Vol. I. p. 224, he is described with the *cross* and the *rosary*, which shew that they were both used in his worship.

² Frickius *de Druidis*, Cap. x. pp. 99, 100.

a pious and ingenious artifice wove the triple crown which is in every body's hands, for the most excellent, most powerful, and best of mothers.

“ It is thus related, as handed down from antiquity—that an image of the Carnutensian Virgin, which is seen to this day, was formerly carved in the sacred grave of the Carnutes, and, with the unanimous consent of king Priscus and the nobles of that nation, was placed, by the hands of the Druids, in a certain holy cavern, and dedicated to the Virgin of the Conception. This mystery they either learned from the Sibylline or prophetic oracles, or they received it by an extraordinary revelation from heaven. When Priscus was dying, he named the Virgin of the Conception the heiress of the crown and dominion of the Carnutes. But the event which gave rise to the new worship is thus narrated :

“ When a great dissension had arisen among the Gauls, and the authority of the magistrates had not interposed to quell the excitement, and it had arrived at such a height that every thing was falling into confusion through the public contentions, an image was sent down from heaven, to a certain grave personage, who was more likely than any other person to extinguish such a flame—on the base of which were inscribed these words : “ O LAMB OF GOD, THAT TAKEST AWAY THE “ SINS OF THE WORLD ! HAVE MERCY UPON US.” When he had publicly shewn this image to the assembled Gauls, and had repeated a few words which had been revealed to him by God himself, he so instantly affected and moved the minds of all, that no one thought of returning home till peace was restored. Each, therefore, embracing the rest, they interchanged forgiveness of all injuries. Moreover, in order to perpetuate the memory of so happy a reconciliation, they made an Image of the Virgin of the Conception, to which they thenceforth paid the highest honour.—Such nearly is the account of Rigordius.”

Rigord, quoted above, by Frickius, and whom L'Escalopier also quotes, mentions, that among the Gauls, and especially in Chartres, there existed, a hundred years (N. B.) BEFORE the birth of our Saviour, the prophetic tradition of a Virgin that was to bear a son—*VIRGO PARITURA*.¹ He also observes, that the Egyptians held the same persuasion, “ and not only worshiped such a “ future virgin mother, prior to the birth of our Saviour, but exhibited the effigy of her son lying “ in the manger, in the manner the infant Jesus was afterwards laid in the cave at Bethlehem.”² “ *Deinceps Egyptii PARITURAM VIRGINEM magno in honore habuerunt ; quin soliti sunt puerum “ effingere jacentem in præsepe, quali POSTEA in Bethlehematicâ speluncâ natus est. For this “ passage L'Escalopier quotes a saint of the church, Ephiphanius ; I say quotes, because his own “ authority is very slender.”*³ The sacrifice of the Agni or the Yagni sacrifice of India already described, was allusive to the Lamb of Isaiah and of Gaul.

I think I may now assume that I cannot be accused of very gross credulity in believing, that the son of the Virgin of Isaiah, and the Lamb of God that taketh away the sins of the world, were the same—both existing long before the time of Jesus of Nazareth.

When I reflect on the many circumstances, new and extremely curious as they appear to me, which I have observed, I am tempted to ask, Can it really be that I have a clearer sight than others, which causes me to see what others overlook ? If this be true, to an absence of prejudice only can it be attributed. Such is the sensation I experience when I observe such circumstances as the following ; I cannot shut my eyes to them : in every part of Italy I observe pictures of the holy family, of extreme antiquity, the grounds of them often of gold. Of course they are said to be of a date subsequent to the time of Christ ; but when I see them inscribed with the words *Deo*

L'Escalopierus, de Theologiâ veterum Gallorum, Cap. x.

As in Luke ii. 7.

³ Cleland's attempt to retrieve Celtic Literature, pp. 102, 103, 1766, 8vo See Vol. I. pp. 169—171.

Soli, I cannot help doubting. These pictures represent the mother seated with a child on her knee, and a little boy standing close by her side. The lamb is generally seen in the picture. This is the very description of what Mr. Payne Knight calls Isis and her offspring, who were worshiped in Russia by the ancient Muscovites. And who was her offspring but Horus? He adds, they have in other pictures the symbol of a *golden heifer*, which is a symbol of the same person.¹ After reading the account of the Isis in every part of the North of France and England, of the Virgo Paritura, of the Lamb that taketh away the sins of the world, I cannot doubt that this is the same mythos in honour of the Beeve, which followed two thousand years after, in honour of the Lamb—a renewal of the same mythos for every new sign of the zodiac. Sometimes it was a Bull, then a Ram, and lastly, two Fishes, tied together by the tails on Popish monuments.

The first symptom of the worship of the lamb among the Israelites is to be found in the substitution of the Ram in the place of Isaac, by Abraham, for a sacrifice. When Joseph had become prime minister of Egypt, he married Asenath, a daughter of the priest of On or Heliopolis, the capital of Goshen, which word Goshen, Mr. Bryant states, means *the house of the sun*. Lucian² states, that the persons initiated into the mysteries of that temple sacrificed a sacred sheep, a symbol of the animal of the first sign, or of the equinoctial sign, which they ate as the Israelites ate their Passover.³ On the ancient monuments of Mithra, in the different collections, we see the Bull, whose blood is shed to take away the sins of the world. The Bull is now succeeded by the Ram, *the lamb without blemish*, by whose blood the soul is purified from sin. On an ancient Christian monument the lamb is seen slain at the foot of the cross, the blood of which is caught in a cup.⁴ This is a copy of the rite described in the celebrated Mithraic monument of slaying the bull.⁵

Some of the coins of Gallienus are stamped with the figure of a Lamb and the legend *Jovi Servatori*. And in another ancient medal is seen the legend *Ammoni Servatori*.⁶

The Egyptian God Jupiter, with the horns of a ram, the Ammon, is but the sun at the equinox, which is confirmed by Martianus Capella, who maintains, in his hymn to the sun, that the God lamb or ram is but the sun. Then if Christ be the sun, Christ, in the moment of his triumph and reparation, ought to be as the sun, figured by the symbolical lamb. This symbolical sign is essential to his triumph over the prince of darkness and the works of the serpent. But, in effect, he has this form. He is designated in the Scriptures by the mystical name of the Lamb, the Saviour. His mysteries are those of the lamb without fault; nature is restored by the blood of the lamb. Every where the blood of the lamb, which takes away the sins of the world, is presented to us. When the priest presents to the initiated the mystic bread which contains the Christ, he says, "Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sins of the world." He calls it "the Lamb" which has been "slain from the foundation of the world."⁷ Every part of the Apocalypse turns upon the triumph of the Lamb over the powers of hell and darkness. The symbolical type of the sun, the redeemer, or of the first sign in which the sun had his exaltation and completed his victory over the powers of darkness, has been carefully preserved in the religion of the Christians, so that to name Christ or the Lamb is the same thing as to name the Redeemer.

¹ Class. Journ. Vol. XXVI. p. 269.

² De Deâ Syriâ, p. 913.

³ Dupuis, Tome II. pp. 250, 4to.

⁴ Casalius de Veterib. Christ. Ritib. Cap. ii. p. 4, or Cap. v. p. 48.

⁵ St. Paulin, Bishop of Nola, Epist. 12 ad Sulpit. Severum, says, Sub cruce sanguineâ niveo stat Christus in agno.

⁶ Dupuis, Tome III. p. 325, 4to.

⁷ Rev. xiii. 8. The Apocalypse is proved to be of very great antiquity by its having fixed the year to only 360 days.

Instead of the Crucifix, Christ is often represented over the altars on the continent as a Lamb. There is one at Cologne.

It follows, then, that the mysteries of Christ are the mysteries of the Lamb, and that the mysteries of the Lamb are mysteries of the same nature as those of the Mithraic Bull, to which they succeeded by the effect of the precession of the equinoxes, which substituted the slain *lamb* for the slain *bull*. The Christian mysteries of the lamb are proved to be taken from the mysteries of Mithra, of the Persians, by the circumstance that the Persians alone have the lamb for the symbol of the equinoctial sign: the other nations have the full grown Ram.

M. Dupuis observes, that the lamb was a symbol or mark of initiation into the Christian mysteries, a sort of proof of admission into the societies of the initiated of the lamb, like the private sign of the free-masons. From this came the custom, in the primitive church, of giving to the newly-initiated or newly-baptized, the seal of the Lamb, or an impression in wax, representing the Lamb.

Christians even now make their children carry about their necks a symbolical image of the Lamb, called an *Agnus Dei*.

There are not many circumstances more striking than that of Jesus Christ being originally worshiped under the form of a Lamb—the actual lamb of God which taketh away the sins of the world. “Though many churches in this age were adorned with the images of saints and martyrs, there do not appear to be many of Christ. These are said to have been introduced by the Capadocians; and the first of these were only symbolical ones, being made in the form of a Lamb. One of this kind Epiphanius found in the year 389, and he was so provoked at it that he tore it. It was not till the council of Constantinople, called *In Trullo*, held so late as the year 707, that pictures of Christ were ordered to be drawn in the form of men.”¹

Priestley is perfectly right: the custom of exposing the symbolical Lamb to the veneration of the people continued to the year 608, when Agathon was pope, and Constantine Pogonat was emperor. It was ordained, in the sixth Synod of Constantinople,² that, in the place of the figure of a lamb, the symbol used to that time, the figure of a man nailed to a cross should in future be used, which was confirmed by Adrian the First. But the Pope Adrian the First, in the seventh council, in his epistle to Tarasius, Bishop of Constantinople, had approved the representation of Christ under the form of the Lamb and adopted it.³

In the decree of the council of Constantinople quoted above, the knowledge of a most important fact is preserved to us by the decree passed for the express purpose of concealing it. If instead of this formal decree, forbidding the votaries in future to represent Christ as a Lamb, the practice had been merely discouraged by verbal communications, through the medium of the corresponding societies of monks, it would have been as certainly abolished, and this curious link connecting the ancient and modern superstitions would never have been discovered. It would have been irretrievably lost.

The following are the words of the decree, which I obtained in the Vatican Library, that mighty treasury of secret learning.⁴

In the Roma Sotterranea of Antonio Bosio,⁵ *Dell' Imagine di Christo in Figura di Agnello*—“ In

¹ Priestley's *Hist. Corr.* Vol. I. p. 339; Seuer, A. D. 707.

² Can. 82.

³ Dupuis, *sur tous les Cultes*, Tome III. p. 61, 4to.

⁴ The French supposed that they examined it. Silly fellows! The church took care that they should find as little of *secret learning* in the Vatican as they found of *real jewels* at Loreto.

⁵ *Lib. iv. Cap. xxix.*

“ quibusdam sanctorum imaginum picturis agnus exprimitur, &c.¹ Nos igitur veteres figuras “ atque umbras, ut veritatis notas, et signa ecclesiæ tradita, complectentes, gratiam, et veritatem “ antepoimus, quam ut plenitudinem legis accepimus. Itaque id quod perfectum est, in picturis “ etiam omnium oculis subjiciamus, agnum illum qui mundi peccatum tollit, Christum Deum “ nostrum, loco veteris Agni, humanâ formâ posthac exprimendum decrevimus,” &c. See Canon 83.² From this decree the identity of the worship of the celestial lamb and the Romish Jesus is certified beyond the possibility of doubt, and the mode by which the ancient superstitions were applied to an imaginary personage or to a real human being, Jesus of Nazareth, is satisfactorily shewn. Nothing can more clearly prove the general practice than the order of a general council to regulate it.

It requires no very great exertion of the imagination to form an idea in what manner the ignorant and fanatical devotees, when they applied the worship of the Lamb that taketh away the sins of the world to the man Jesus, should seize hold of and apply to him every doctrine, rite, or ceremony, which the idle traditions of the vulgar attributed to the Lamb in different countries where they happened to prevail. The God Sol, Mithra, and Iao, being the same as the Lamb of God, it seems natural enough that the ceremonies, &c., of the being passing under those names should be adopted by his followers. Hence it is that we find them all mixed together in the worship of Jesus. And, as the worship under the name of Mithra prevailed most in the different Western countries of the world, it is not surprising that his peculiar doctrines and ceremonies should most prevail in the new religion.

We have seen that Mr. Bryant, Dupuis, and others, have shewn that the worship of the constellation of Aries was the worship of the Sun in his passage through that sign, and this connects with the worship of the Lamb the different rites which were used by different nations in the worship of the God Sol—the Dominus Sol—under the different names of Hercules, Bacchus Mithra, Adonis, &c., &c., their baptisms, oblations of bread and water, their births, deaths, resurrections after three days, and triumphs over the powers of hell and of darkness. In all this can a person be so blind as not to see the history of the God $I\alpha\omega$, IHS, $I\eta\sigma\epsilon\varsigma$, the α and ω —the incarnate God—the Lamb of God sacrificed to take away the sins of the world? As might be expected, we find this Saviour originally described and adored under the form of a Lamb. In many places of Italy, particularly at Florence, he is described as a Lamb, with the cross held by his fore-leg. But, in most places, these representations have been destroyed in compliance with the bulls or decrees above-named, which unwittingly let us into the secret, which, without them, we might have guessed at, but could not have certainly known.

Over the high altar of the cathedral at Mayence, on the Rhine, is a golden lamb, as large as life, *couchant*, upon a book sealed with seven seals, and surrounded with a glory. Over the high altar of the cathedral of Bon, also, there is a Lamb in silver, as large as life, *couchant* on a book, sealed with seven seals, and surrounded with a golden glory. In the gateway of the Middle Temple in London may be seen one of these Lambs: he holds a cross with his fore-leg, and has the sun for his head, with a lamb's face. This is a relic of the ancient Knights Templars. In the late repairs of their building the lawyers have shewn much good taste in not destroying it. I rejoice that such of my countrymen as cannot go abroad, may see this remnant of the ancient superstition at home. I advise the Masonic Templars to add this to their eight-point *red* cross.

5. I will now shew my reader that the crucifixion of Christ is, like all the remainder of the Romish mythos, a close copy from Paganism.

¹ S. Io Damasc. Orat. 3, de Imag.

² Baron. Annal. Tom. VIII. ann. 680, 692.

“ Plato died about 348 before our æra. The beginning of John’s Gospel is evidently Platonic
 “ This philosopher was himself believed to have been born of a pure virgin ; and in his writings
 “ had drawn up the imaginary character of a DIVINE MAN, whose ideal picture he completed by
 “ the supposition that such a man would be crucified”¹ —a supposition under which the *secret*
 mythos was evidently concealed, but which would be clearly understood by the initiated. Having
 penetrated into the mysteries, *we* understand it.

Prometheus is said to have been nailed up with arms extended, near the Caspian Straits, on
 Caucasus. The history of Prometheus on the cathedral of Bourdeaux here receives its explanation.
 Here the history of the Garuda, of the crucified Prometheus, in the Christian church, is accounted
 for : proved by the name of the river Garumna, in the department of the same ancient name, not
 to have been so called from any superstition of the middle ages. In our versions of the tragedy
 of Æschylus, Prometheus is always fraudulently said to be Bound. It is called *Prometheus vincetus*,
 He was nailed up in the form of a cross, with hammer and nails. The object of this impudent fraud
 need not be pointed out. In this case Protestants and Papists are all alike.

“ The Prometheus Bound of Æschylus was acted as a tragedy in Athens, 500 years before the
 “ Christian æra. The plot or fable of the drama, being then confessedly derived from the univer-
 “ sally recognized type of an infinitely remote antiquity ; yet presenting not one or two, but
 “ innumerable coincidences with the Christian tragedy ; not only the more prominent situations,
 “ but the very sentiments, and often the words of the two heroes are precisely the same.” “ Pro-
 “ metheus made the first man and woman out of clay” —“ was a God.” He “ exposed himself
 “ to the wrath of God, incurred by him in his zeal to save mankind.”² He was crucified on a
 rock, instead of a beam of timber.

Æsculapius was the son of Coronis. This *Coronis* was the first of the Jewish Sephiroth,
Corona, and answered to the Brahm-Maia of the Brahmins. Æsculapius was Asclo-ops, οψ, οπος,
 Logos, *voice*—as *fire* and solar emanation, described by the numeral letters, *klo*=600. Thus :
 γ=500, λ=30, γ=70=600. He was the voice of the solar cycle, or the voice of the mundane
 fire ; for *cycle* and *mundane*, I think, are convertible terms. Or, judging from the serpent with
 which this Saviour God is always accompanied, I should say, the *serpent of the solar cycle*—As-clo-
 οφης.

Æsculapius is always conjoined with the serpent ; and generally with a serpent coiling round
 something—*en-cir* or *en-cycling*, something.

The serpent not only tempted Eve, but the name Heva meant *serpent*. Αργας means serpent ;
 Argha, the emblem of the female generative power, and Αεχλα, the ship in which the germ of
 animated nature was saved.

The Serpent, the Eva, the Argha, the Ship or Nau, the Cycle, the X=600, and the God, are all
 brought very near together if they be not identified.

Once, as the sacred infant she survey’d,
 The God was kindled in the raving maid ;
 And thus she utter’d her prophetic tale,
 Hail, great physician of the world ! all hail.
 Hail, mighty infant, who, in years to come,
 Shalt heal the nations, and defraud the tomb !
 Swift be thy growth, thy triumphs unconfined,
 Make kingdoms thicker, and increase mankind.

¹ Taylor’s *Syntagma*, in answer to J. P. S. [Dr. John Pye Smith?] p. 95, note.

² *Ibid.* pp. 97, 98, and note.

Thy daring art shall animate the dead,
 And draw the thunder on thy guilty head ;
 Then shalt thou die, but from the dark abode
 Shalt rise victorious, and be twice a God.¹

Mr. R. Taylor has stated, that he thinks the healing God² was related to the Therapeutæ, or Physicians of the Soul, as they have been called—as the name meant. And most certainly there are expressions in the verses of Ovid which shew a reference to the superstition of Virgil, and to the Christian, Promethean, and Hindoo incarnations and regenerations.

The following is an account given of the rites of Tammuz or of Adonis, or of the Syrian or Jewish אֲדֹנַי *adn* or אֲדֹנִי *adun*,³ by Julius Firmicius : “ On a certain night (while the ceremony of the Adonia, or religious rites in honour of Adonis lasted) an image was laid upon a bed, and bewailed in doleful ditties. After they had satiated themselves with fictitious lamentations, light was brought in : then the mouths of all the mourners were anointed by the priest, upon which he, with a gentle murmur, whispered,

“ Trust, ye saints, your God restored,
 “ Trust ye, in your *risen* Lord ;
 “ For the pains which he endured
 “ Our salvation have procured.

“ Θαρῖετε, μυσταί, τὸ θεῶν σωσμένον,
 “ ἔσται γὰρ ἡμῖν ἐκ πόνων σωτηρία.

“ Literally, ‘ Trust, ye *communicants*: the God having been saved, there shall be to us out of pains, salvation.’ ” Godwyn renders it, “ *Trust ye in God, for out of pains, salvation is come unto us.* ”⁴ Parkhurst⁵ gives the translation from Godwyn, and says, “ I find myself obliged to refer Tammuz, as well as the Greek and Roman Hercules, to that class of idols which were originally designed to represent the *promised Saviour, the Desire of all nations*. His other name *Adonis*, is almost the very Hebrew אֲדֹנִי *Aduni* or *Lord*, a well-known title of Christ.”

On these rites of Adonis the Editor of Calmet says,⁶ “ Now these rites seem to be precisely the same with those described in the Orphic *Argonautica*, where we learn that these awful meetings began, first of all, *by an oath of secrecy, administered to all who were to be initiated*. Then the ceremonies commenced by a description of the chaos or abyss, and the confusion attendant upon it : then the poet describes a person, as a *man of justice*, and mentions the orgies, or funeral lamentations, on account of this *just person* ; and those of Arkite *Athene* (*i. e.* Divine Providence); these were celebrated by night. In these mysteries, after the attendants had for a long time bewailed the death of this *just person*, he was at length understood to be restored to life, to have experienced a resurrection ; signified by the readmission of light. On this the priest addressed the company, saying, ‘ Comfort yourselves, all ye who have been partakers of the mysteries of the Deity, thus preserved : for we shall now enjoy some respite from our labours : ’ to which were added these words, ‘ I have escaped a sad calamity, and my lot is greatly mended.’ The people answered by the invocation *Ἰὼ Μακάριε! Λαμπαδηφορὸς!* “ ‘ Hail to the Dove! the Restorer of Light ! ’ ”

¹ OVID by Addison, ap. R. Taylor's *Diegesis*, p. 148.

² That is, the Suli Minerva of Bath.

³ “ Hence the idol Adonis had his name ”—Parkhurst, in voce אֲדֹנִי *dn*, p. 141.

⁴ R. Taylor's *Diegesis*, p. 163.

⁵ In voce אֲדֹנִי *tmz*, p. 789

⁶ Fragment, CCCXVII. pp. 21, 22.

Here, I think, from this little scrap, which has escaped from the Argonautic mysteries, we see enough to raise a probability that in them were acted over, or celebrated, the whole of the Mosaic and Christian mythoses—the whole of what we have found mixed together in the rites of the Brahmins of South India, as given by the Jesuits, the mythos of Moses, and of the person treated on by the Erythræan Sibyl. It appears that these rites were celebrated in the autumn, to which they must, of course, have been removed by the precession of the equinoxes. We have seen before, Vol. I. pp. 822—824, that it was admitted by Clemens Alexandrinus, who had been himself initiated, that the mysteries of Eleusis were taken from the books of Moses. An interesting account of the tomb of Jesus, as it now is at Jerusalem, may be seen in the travels of Dr. Clarke. But in the writings of some traveller, but by whom I have now forgotten, an account is given that a miraculous fire descends from heaven at the festival of the resurrection, and nearly all the same ceremonies are gone through by the Christians at this day, as I have just now shewn were practised in honour of Adonis; which word Adonis, it may be observed, is nothing but the Jewish Adonai, which is always translated Lord in our Bible, in order to disguise the truth from its readers. This Adonis or Tamas was the same which we found at the tomb of St. Thomas, and the town of Adoni, in South India.

Adonis was the son of Myrra, which word, in the old language without points, would be nearly the same as Maria. He was said to have been killed by a boar in hunting. This will not, on any account, agree with the verses of Julius Firmicius; therefore there must have been some other history to which he alludes. We know that there were very few of the heathen gods which had not several different histories of their births, deaths, &c., and there must have been another of Adonis which has not come down to us.

It is said, that the Christians of Malabar are called Christians of Nazaranee Mapila, or Surians of Surianee Mapila. From this, when I consider that almost every other town named in the Christian mythos has been found, both in India and the West of Asia, I cannot help thinking it probable that a town called *Nazareth* will be found; as it is evident from the above, that there *is* or *was* a country called Nazarenee. As I have formerly observed, in the mountains at the back of the country where these Christians are found, upon the river Kistnah, is a town called ADONI, and another called Salem.¹ Let it not be forgotten that Adonis was Tammuz, and that Kistnah is Cristna.

The Christians of St. Thomas, as they are called, yet retain many of the old Brahmin customs, and are very different and quite distinct from the modern converts.² Part of them are said also to be rather lighter-coloured: this bespeaks them a tribe from the colder country of Cashmere or Afghanistan.

When I reflect upon what I have written respecting the Erythræan Sibyl, and that Justin Martyr says she told all the history of Christ, almost every thing which had happened to him, and that I have found the Tammuz or Adonis in the part of India where the Christians of St. Thomas were found, and compare it with what Parkhurst has said above respecting Tammuz, Adonis, &c., I can come to but one conclusion.

I must request my reader to look back to the description of *divine love* crucified, (Vol. I. p. 497,) and reconsider what has been said respecting Baliji, Wittoba, or Salivahana, the cross-borne, (ib. 667, 750, 764,) respecting the deaths and resurrections of Adonis, Æsculapius, &c., &c., &c.; and I think he will not be surprised to find a crucified Saviour among the Romans. This he will now see has been handed down to us on evidence in its nature absolutely unimpeachable. Minu-

¹ Vol. I. p. 666.

² Ibid. pp. 665, 666; and Asiat. Res. Vol. VII. p. 367.

tius Felix, a very celebrated Christian father, who lived about the end of the second century, in a defence of the Christian religion, called Octavius, has the following passage :

“ You certainly who worship wooden Gods, are the most likely people to adore wooden crosses, as being parts of the same substance with your Deities. For what else are your ensigns, flags, and standards, but crosses gilt and purified? Your victorious trophies, not only represent a simple cross, BUT A CROSS WITH A MAN ON IT. The sign of a cross naturally appears in a ship, either when she is under sail or rowed with expanded oars, like the palm of our hands: not a jugum erected but exhibits the sign of a cross: and when a pure worshiper adores the true God with hands extended, he makes the same figure. Thus you see that the sign of the cross has either some foundation in nature, or IN YOUR OWN RELIGION: and therefore not to be objected against Christians.”¹

To whom could Cicero believe the acrostic of the Sibyl, mentioned in Volume I. pp. 574—576, applied? I now answer, to the crucified person commemorated on the standard, and who that might be, I ask the priests—for it is their order which has destroyed all the evidence respecting him. But I think few persons will now doubt that it was the BLACK crucified person whose effigy we see in thousands of places all over Italy—the Saviour crucified for the salvation of mankind, long before the Christian æra.

I think no unprejudiced person will doubt that the practice of the Romans, here alluded to by Minutius, of carrying a crucified man on their standard, has been concealed from us by the careful destruction of such of their works as alluded to it; and that its existence in the writing of Minutius is a mere oversight of the destroyers.

I cannot entertain any doubt that this celebrated Christian father alludes to some Gentile mystery, of which the prudence of his successors has deprived us. Perhaps the crucifixion of *divine love* in the person of Ixion, or Prometheus, or Semiramis. As I have shewn above, in the beginning of Christianity, Christ was not represented on a cross, but in the figure of a Lamb. This is proved by the decree of the Pope, which we have just seen, that he should no longer be represented as a Lamb, but as a Man on a Cross.

How great must have been the caution of the priests in leaving not a single Gentile, or, at least, Roman remnant of this crucified person, or any thing which could lead us to him, so that to this solitary, though very complete, Christian evidence, we are obliged for our knowledge of him! This consideration is quite enough to account for *lacunæ* in our copies of Tacitus, of Livy, of the Greek plays of Æschylus, Euripides, &c., &c.: for, to copies made by the hands of priests, we are indebted for every work of these authors which we possess.

How very extraordinary that not a single icon should be left! For their deficiency, there must be some other cause besides the astute care of the priests; and that cause is readily explained—the icons have become Christian crucifixes. Of these great numbers are to be seen in all Romish countries, which have every mark of extreme antiquity. It is the same with the very old pictures carrying the inscription, *Deo Soli*, and *Soli Deo Mitræ*, and *Nama Sebadiah*, which we have found in Kaliwakam, in the Tamul language in India, noticed in Volume I. p. 776, *note*, p. 779, and in the Appendix, p. 835. However, it is certainly proved as completely as it is possible in the nature of things for a fact of this nature to be proved, that the Romans had a crucified object of adoration, and this could be no other than an incarnation of the God Sol, represented in some way to have been crucified. It cannot be doubted that to mere accident we are indebted for the passage of Minutius Felix.

¹ Min. Fel. Sect. xxix.

How can any one doubt that this was the Lamb slain from the beginning of the world—the Solar Lamb incarnate? The Lamb of God slain as an atonement for the sins of the world may be Romish Christianity, and it may be true, but it is not the Gospel of Jesus, the Nazarite of Samaria.

I have no doubt whatever that there has been some mythos of the *Xρησος* in the Greek and Roman Pantheons, which has been destroyed; and that, in innumerable places, the *Xρησος*, in being copied by the priests, has been converted into *Christos*; and very greatly indeed are we indebted to Dr. Clarke for having honestly given us the inscription at or near Delphi.

I now beg my reader to look back to Vol. I. pp. 549—553, and there he will see the account of the prophecy of Apollo of Miletus. This Apollo was called *Didymæus*; *Didymus* means *Twins*. In this country there was a place called *Thamas*. There was also a town called *Cresto-polis*. There was a river *Indus*, a place called *Sinda*, a town called *Calinda*, also the city of *Erythræa*, an island of *Calymna* or *Calamina*,¹ *Mount Chalcis*, *Larissa*, and the island of *Crete*,² called *Candia*³ and *Icriti*.⁴ I think in the *Apollo Didymæus* and the oracle of the incarnate person crucified by the *Chaldæans*, we cannot be blind to the mythos of *Cristna* and *Salivahana*, and the *Calli-dei* of South India at *Calamina*, or *St. Thomas*, or the *twins*. Close to *Rhodes* is *Portus Cresso*, the *Crestian Port*.

In this country also is a *Patara*. Wherever we have an *Apollo* we have a mythos of *Pataræ*, or *Patricius*, or *Patrick*. *Gen. Vallancey* has traced the *Miletii* from *Spain* to *Ireland*. The people of *Miletus* are called *Miletii*. On this coast is an island of *Calydonia*, and a cape *Kelidoni*. I cannot doubt, though the colony might stop at some place in *Spain*, that it first came from this country, at which time came *Calydonia* to *Scotland*, and *Patrick* to *Ireland*, who brought the mythos of the God incarnate crucified by the *Chaldæans*—the God *Icriti* or *Critika*, which was both *bull* and *ram*—the God alluded to by *Apollo of Miletus*.

Col. Tod says, “When *Alexander* attacked the ‘free cities’ of *Panchalica*, the *Poorus* and “*Hericulas*, who opposed him, evinced the recollections of their ancestor, in carrying the figure “of *Hercules* as their standard.”⁵ Here, I have no doubt whatever, was the crucifix of *Prometheus*, of *Ixion*, of *Cristna*—the crucifix of *Balii* or the *Lord* (if *Bal* meant *Lord*) *Ti*—the crucifix which *Father Georgius* found set up at every cross road in *Tibet*—(not observed by our *English travellers*, though the *Jesuit* could see it)—the crucifix of *Minutius Felix*, and the crucifix *black* or *copper colour* at every point WHERE ROADS CROSS IN ITALY, (which will be accounted for by and by, when I treat of the *Etruscan Agrimensores*), and in hundreds of the churches. In short, it was the peculiar emblem of the *Pandean* or *Catholic religion*; for *I have no doubt whatever*, that both these words have the meaning of *universal*; and *I suspect* that the perfect mythic history is yet secreted in the recesses of the conclaves of *Tibet* and *Rome*: and that, in ancient time, it was the doctrine of the *Panionian temple* at *Ephesus*, in *Asia Minor*, of the *Pandion* of *Athens*, and of the *Ceres* or *Xeris* of *Eleusis* and *Delphi*. In short, it was the *universal esoteric religion* of the world. Every common *Catholic priest* will swear to-day that he knows this to be false, and to-morrow he will get *absolution* for his oath, for he knows nothing about it. It is confided to very few persons—whether to *TWELVE* of the *Cardinals* may be matter of doubt. Here we see the reason why the *Catholic Popes* have every rite and ceremony of the ancient *Heathens*, as they are called, in their religion—the *CATHOLIC religion*. If I am mistaken, then the

¹ See Vol. I. p. 810.

² The French *Chrétien*.

³ *Candy* or *Ceylon*.

⁴ Evidently the Indian *Kritika*.

⁵ *Hist. Raj.* Vol. I. p. 51, note.

Brahmins of Italy are precisely in the situation of the *Brahmins of India*, and have lost their secret system.

Where my friend Col. Tod learned the fact he has stated, respecting the standard, I do not know; but I suppose he borrowed it from Arrian, who says, that the troops of Porus, in their war with Alexander, carried on their standards the figure of a man. This must have been a Staurobates or Salivahana, and looks very like the figure of a man carried on their standard by the Romans. This was similar to the Dove carried on the standards of the Assyrians. This must have been the crucifix of Nepaul.

Georgius says,¹ “ Ad hoc planè tam impiæ ac fœdæ superstitionis caput referri debent, quæ de *secunda Trinitatis* Tibetanæ Persona narrat ex P. Andrada La Crozius in H. Chr. Ind. p. 514: ‘ Ils conviennent qu’il a répandu [Cho Conjoc] son sang pour le salut du genre humain, ‘ ayant été percé de clous par tout son corps. Quoiqu’ils ne disent pas qu’il a souffert le ‘ supplice de la croix, on en trouve pourtant la figure dans leurs livres: Leur grand Lama ‘ célèbre une espèce de sacrifice avec du pain et du vin dont il prend une petite quantité, et ‘ distribue le reste aux Lamas presens à cette cérémonie.’ ”

The Cambridge Key says, “ Buddha, the author of happiness and a portion of Narayen, *the Lord Haree-sa, the preserver of all*, appeared in this ocean of natural beings at the close of the Dwapar, and beginning of the Calijug: He who is omnipotent, and everlastingly to be contemplated; the Supreme God, the eternal ONE, the divinity worthy to be adored by the most pious of mankind, appeared with a portion of his divine nature.”² Jayadeva describes him as “ bathing in blood, or sacrificing his life to wash away the offences of mankind, and thereby to make them partakers of the kingdom of heaven. Can a Christian doubt that this Buddha was “ the type of the Saviour of the world?”³ Very well, I say to this learned Cantab, I will not dispute that the Cristna crucified, Baliji crucified, Semiramis crucified, Prometheus crucified, Ixion crucified, were all types of the Saviour, if it so please him; but let me not be abused for pointing out the facts. Type or not type must be left to every person’s own judgment. On this subject I shall quarrel with no one. But then the Gentile religion must have been a whole immense type. This will prove Ammonius right that there was only one religion.

In the Apocalypse or Revelation, ch. xi. ver. 8, is a very extraordinary passage. It has two readings. In one it says that *your Lord* was crucified in Egypt, in the other, the received text, it says *our Lord* was crucified, &c. Griesbach says of the former *indubiè genuina*. This evidently alludes to the man crucified of Minutius Felix, who was thus crucified at Rome, in Egypt, Greece, India, at Miletus, &c. This is obviously a piece of Heathen mythology, of which, in the West, the priests have nearly deprived us; but there is no room to doubt that it is one of the Salivahanas, Staurobateses, Baliis, Wittobas, Prometheuses, Semiramises, and Ixions, of the East. If we take the passage to mean *our Lord*, we have the Heathen or Gnostic cross-borne of Egypt, (for Christians do not pretend that Jesus was crucified in Egypt,) grafted on the Romish Christianity, like all their other rites and ceremonies. I have little doubt that the crucifixion of every Avatar, as it passed, was simultaneously celebrated at each of the five temples of Solomon in Egypt, wherein the Jewish prophet declares that the name of the true God shall be praised.

I have *some suspicion* also that the cross of Constantine was a crucifix. When he and Eusebius

¹ Alph. Tib. p. 211.

² In the Haree-sa, *the preserver of all*, we have the Hebrew הרה *ere* geneatrix, and ישע *iso* the Saviour; and in the Haree or Heri we have also the Greek Ερως, Divine Love, the Saviour of all.

³ Camb. Key, Vol. I. p. 118.

were lying, (as Lardner has proved they were,) it was only taking the matter by halves not to take the *body* with the *cross*. However, this suspicion imports but little, as it is very clear that a *crucifix* was the object of adoration from the Indus to the Tibur; and I suspect even to the *fire tower* at Brechin, in Scotland.¹ Col. Tod says,² “The Heraclidæ claimed from Atreus: the “Herícúlas claim from Atri. Euristhenes was the first king of the Heraclidæ: Yoodishtra has “sufficient affinity in name to the first Spartan king, not to startle the etymologist, the *d* and *r*, “being always permutable in Sanscrit.” Surely the identity of the Greek and Indian Hercules cannot be doubted, nor the identity of their ancestor Atreus?

It seems to me quite impossible for any person to have read the preceding part of this work with attention, and not to have felt convinced that there has originally been one universal mythos, repeated in a vast number of different and very distant places. It cannot be expected that the *whole* original mythos should be found any where; the eternal law of change forbids this: nor can it be expected that it should be found in every respect the same in any two places. This again the law of change forbids. For the mythos must change in *all* the places, and it is a million to one that in any two it should be found after several thousand years to have made in each the same change, so that at this time they should be exactly similar. But a sufficient degree of similarity is found to mark the fact, in great numbers of them, and in some really much greater than could have been expected. What can be more striking than that which we have found in Rome and Tibet?

In almost every mythos we see the same immaculate conception, the same ten months' pregnancy, the same attempts of an enemy to destroy the infant, the same triumph of the infant, his glorious and benevolent character and life, his final violent death, and his resurrection to life and immortality; and all this constantly connected with a town on seven hills, &c., &c., &c.

When I reflect deeply upon certain facts which cannot be disputed, and upon the identity of the worship of Tammuz, in Western Syria, of Tammuz in Egypt, and Tamus both in Northern and Southern India, that is, the two Eastern Syrias; upon the high probability, (shall I not say certainty?) that the Esseneans of Egypt and Western Syria were Pythagoreans and followers of the *Xpύς*, that is, *Christians*, before the time of Jesus of Nazareth; upon the account of Christian doctrines in Southern India, given by the Jesuits—and upon the extraordinary fact that, when the work of Eusebius is properly translated, as given by the Rev. R. Taylor, the whole doctrine and church establishment of the Christians is found among the Esseneans in Egypt; I cannot help suspecting that the church of the Pagan Christian Constantine was nothing but the transplantation of the Essenes to the West, and that the secret, allegorical doctrines of these monks were those of the God Adonis, or Thamas, the Saviour re-incarnated or renewed every new cycle.

6. I presume it is well known to my reader, that in the first two centuries the professors of Christianity were divided into many sects; but these might be all resolved into two divisions—one consisting of Nazarenes, Ebionites, and Orthodox; the other of Gnostics, under which all the remaining sects arranged themselves. The former believed in Jesus Christ crucified, in the common, literal acceptance of the term; the latter, though they admitted the crucifixion, considered it to have been in some mystic way—perhaps what might be called *spiritualiter*, as it is called in the Revelation: but notwithstanding the different opinions they held, they all denied that Christ did really die, in the literal acceptance of the term, on the cross. These Gnostic or Oriental Christians took their doctrine from the Indian crucifixion of which we have just treated,

¹ See Celtic Druids, Introd. pp. xlvi. xlvii.

² Hist. Raj. Vol. I. p. 51, *note*.

as well as many other tenets with which we have found the Romish Church deeply tainted. This my reader must see will enable him to account for many extraordinary things.

I have already remarked, that the Pagan Roman crucifix was purposely concealed; for no one can doubt that there must have been some history connected with it. And persons may believe or not believe as the impressions on their minds or their prejudices may dictate; yet the evidence of the fact—the authority of Minutius—is complete and cannot be disputed, on any principle of sound criticism. And the fact must have been purposely concealed, or we should have had notice of it in some of the Roman historians or writers. I know that for honestly bringing forward this and many other facts, it will be said that I am not a Christian; at least by great numbers of those who will not allow any person to be a Christian who is not of their sect. I shall be accused of not believing the crucifixion, except as an allegory. But I may doubt this fact (though I expressly say, I do not here state my opinion upon it), and yet be a Christian, as much, at least, as the celebrated Christian SAINT, APOLOGIST, and MARTYR, the orthodox writer against heresies, the BISHOP of Lyons, SAINT IRENÆUS, from whose works I have extracted the following passage. I think I surely have a right to call myself a Christian, if I am of the religion of this orthodox Saint and Martyr: but I repeat, at present I do not state my opinion.

Lib. ii. Cap. xxxix. of Dr. Grabe's Irenæus has the following title: "Ostensio quod uno anno non præconiaverit Dominus post baptismum; sed omnem habuisse ætatem." And it contains the following passage: "Omnes enim venit per semetipsum salvare: omnes inquam, qui per eum renascuntur in Deum, infantes, et parvulos, et pueros, et juvenes, et seniores. Ideo per omnem venit ætatem, et infantibus infans factus, sanctificans infantes: in parvulis parvulus, sanctificans hanc ipsam habentes ætatem, simul et exemplum illis pietatis effectus, et justiciæ, et subjectionis: in juvenibus juvenis, exemplum juvenibus fiens, et sanctificans Domino. Sic et senior in senioribus, ut sit perfectus magister in omnibus, non solum secundum expositionem veritatis, sed et secundum ætatem, sanctificans simul et seniores, exemplum ipsis quoque fiens: deinde et usque ad mortem pervenit, ut sit¹ *primogenitus ex mortuis, ipse primatum tenens in omnibus* princeps vitæ, prior omnium, et præcedens omnes. Illi autem, ut figmentum suum de eo quod est scriptum, *vocare annum Domini acceptum*, affirmant, dicunt uno anno eum prædicasse, et duodecimo mense passum, contra semetipsos obliti sunt, solventes ejus omne negocium, et magis necessariam, et magis honorabilem ætatem ejus auferentes, illam, inquam, proveciorem, in qua edocens præerat universis. Quomodo enim habuit discipulos, si non docebat? Quomodo autem docebat, magistri ætatem non habens? Ad baptismum enim venit nondum qui triginta annos suppleverat, sed qui inciperet esse tanquam triginta annorum: (ita enim, qui ejus annos significavit Lucas, posuit: *JESUS autem erat quasi incipiens triginta annorum*, cum veniret ad baptismum): et à baptisate uno tantum anno prædicavit; complens trigesimum annum, passus est, adhuc juvenis existens, et qui necdum proveciorem haberet ætatem. Quia autem triginta annorum ætas prima indolis est juvenis, et extenditur usque ad quadragesimum annum, omnis quilibet confitebitur: à quadragesimo autem et quinquagesimo anno declinat jam in ætatem seniore: quam habens Dominus noster docebat, sicut Evangelium 'et omnes seniores testantur, qui in Asiâ apud Joannem discipulum Domini convenerunt, id ipsum tradidisse eis Joannem. Permansit autem cum eis usque ad Trajani tempora.'"

Και παντες οι πρεσβυτεροι μαρτυρησιν, οι κατα την Ασιαν Ιωαννη τω τε Κυριω μαθητη

συμβεβληκοτες,¹ παραδεδωκεναι ταυτα την Ιωαννην παρεμεινε γαρ αυτοις μεχρι των Τραιανου χρονων. Quidam autem eorum non solum Joannem, sed et alios Apostolos viderunt, et hæc eadem ab ipsis audierunt, et testantur de hujusmodi relatione.”

“ A demonstration that the Lord preached after his baptism not (merely) for one year ; but that he employed (in preaching) the whole term of his life. For he came to save all through himself : all I say who through him are born again to God—infants, little children, boys, youths, and old people. Therefore he came (preached) in every stage of life : and made an infant with infants, sanctifying infants : a child among children, sanctifying those of the same age as himself : and at the same time supplying an example to them of piety, of justice, and of submission : a youth among youths, becoming an example to youths, and sanctifying them to the Lord. So also an elder among elders, that the teacher might be perfect in all things, not only according to the exposition (law or rule) of truth, but also according to the period of life—and sanctifying at the same time the elders, becoming an example even to them : after that he came to *death* that he might be the first-born from the dead, he himself having pre-eminence in all things, the prince of life, above all, and excelling all. *But to establish their own forgery* that it is written of him, *to call* (it ?) *the acceptable year of the Lord*, they say against themselves that he preached (during) one year (only ?) and suffered on the twelfth month (of it ?) They have forgotten—giving up every (important ?) affair of his, and taking away the more necessary, the more honourable, and, I say, that more advanced period of his, in which, teaching diligently, he presided over all. For how did he obtain disciples if he did not teach ? And how did he teach—not having attained the age of a master (or doctor ?) For *he* came to baptism who had not yet completed thirty years of age : (for thus Luke who indicates his years lays it down : and *Jesus* was as it were entering on thirty years when he came to baptism :) and after (his ?) baptism he preached only one year :—(on) completing his thirtieth year he suffered (death) being as yet only a young man, who had not attained maturity. But as the chief part of thirty years belongs to youth, (or, and a person of thirty may be considered a young man ?) and every one will confess him to be such till the fortieth year : but from the fortieth to the fiftieth year he declines into old age, *which our Lord having attained he taught* as the Gospel, and all the elders who, in Asia assembled with John the disciple of the Lord, *testify*, and (as) John himself had taught them. *And he* (John ?) remained with them till the time of Trajan. And some of them saw not only John but other apostles, and heard the same things from them, and bear the same testimony to this revelation.”

Although this passage is very difficult to translate, arising probably from a wish of the translator out of the Greek into the Latin, to disguise the true meaning ; yet it is evident that Irenæus accuses the other party of **FORGERY**, in representing Jesus to have been put to death only one year after he began his ministry. But I shall discuss this more at length in a future book.

I do not doubt that what I have said respecting the evidence of Irenæus will excite great surprise, and probably smiles of contempt in many persons ; but I call upon all such individuals, not to give way to their vulgar prejudices, but to try this evidence by the rules by which evidence is examined in a court of justice. This is the only way of bringing the matter to a fair decision ; but I believe there are very few, of even educated persons, who ever think upon the nature or value of evidence, or know that the consideration of the subject is of any consequence. This is the

¹ “ (Συμβεβληκοτες) Ita Eusebius loco citato et Nicephorus, Lib. iii. Cap. ii. Sed in Georgii Sincelli Chronographia p. 345, edit. Paris, 1652, excuderunt συμβεβηκοτες, et ne quid varietatis dicit, in margini posuerunt συμβεβιωκοτες.”

reason why so much nonsense is found to be believed, even by persons who, on other topics, evince a sound and discriminating judgment.

From this passage of St. Irenæus's, which has so fortunately escaped the hands of the destroyers, we learn the fact which cannot be disputed, that the doctrine of Christ crucified, preached in so pointed a manner by St. Paul, was, to say the least of it, a *vexata questio* among Christians even in the second century : this shews that we are merely a sect of Paulites.¹

If Col. Wilford may be believed, the orthodox were not the only persons who disputed the age of Christ. Speaking of the sectaries, he says, "Some insisted that he lived *thirty, thirty-three, forty*, and others nearly but not quite *fifty* years. Stephanus Gobarus has collected many of these idle notions, in the extracts made of his works by Photius."² They may be idle notions in the opinion of Col. Wilford, but they support the evidence of Irenæus, and what I have said, that it was a *vexata questio*.

Every oriental scholar knows, that Sir William Jones, Wilford, &c., have proved that the God Indra, of India, is the Jupiter Pluvialis of Greece ; and I have proved that Jupiter is the God Iao of the Hebrews, and the Jesus of the Romish church. Then we have Iao crucified on a tree,³ in Nepaul. See my figures, Number 14. I beg my reader to turn to the map ; he will there find, in the Golden peninsula or Chersonesus, the Crysen or country of *Xρης*,⁴ the kingdom of Judea and Mount Sion at the top of it. In Nepaul and Tibet there are the Eastern Pope and his monks, &c., and a *crucified* God. Again, in the promontory of India, in the South, at Tanjore, and in the North, at Oude or Ayoudia, there are the crucified God Bal-Ii, St. Thomas, Montes Solumi, sons of David, icons of Noah, Job, Seth, &c., &c. : and again, in the West, there are Bacchus, Osiris, Atys, &c., &c., all put to death and raised the third day ; and this done, let him declare what he thinks of it. If he be satisfied, with Parkhurst, that all these things are *types or symbols of what the real Saviour was to do and suffer*, then I ask him to say what he thinks of the evidence of Irenæus, that the real Jesus of Nazareth was not crucified by Pontius Pilate. Perhaps he will not believe Irenæus : then do I tell him, that Irenæus, in a court of justice, is evidence conclusive, that he heard, as stated, from the old men of Asia, &c., &c., and, if the reader do not believe him, he entertains an opinion contrary to evidence. I maintain, that the evidence of Irenæus is the best evidence which we possess of the death of Jesus Christ ; because it is the evidence of an unwilling witness. This brings to recollection the doctrine formerly noticed, of certain heretics maintaining, that Christ was crucified in the heavens ; that is, I suppose, in the *רקיע* *raqio* of the second verse of Genesis. It also reminds me that Justin Martyr, after Plato, maintained him to have been described on the world or universe in the form of a cross.⁵ All these facts, which tend to one point, cannot, I think, mean *nothing* ; and this leads me to a suspicion, that there lies hidden under them a most important and profound part of the esoteric religion. The Chrêstos, *Χρηστος*, was the Logos ; the Sun was the Shekinah or Manifestation of the Logos or Wisdom to men ; or, as it was held by some, it was his peculiar habitation. The sun was crucified when he seemed to cross the plane of the Equator at the vernal equinox. He was slain at every passover ; but he was also slain in his passage, at the vernal equinox, from Taurus to Aries ; and this is described by the young man slaying the Bull in the Mithraic ceremonies, and the slain lamb at the

¹ Paul was, however, preceded by *Peter* in preaching *Christ crucified*. (See Acts ii. 23, 24, 32, iii. 13—18.) Might not believers in the doctrine of "Christ crucified," therefore, be as justly denominated "merely a sect of *Peterites*" as "of *Paulites*" ? *Editor*.

² *Asiat. Res.* Vol. X. p. 93.

³ Georgius, p. 202.

⁴ *Ibid.* p. 348.

⁵ Vol. I. pp. 788, 789.

foot of the cross in the Christian ceremonies. The man Jesus was the Logos, or Divine Wisdom, or a portion of Divine Wisdom incarnate: in this sense he was really the sun or the solar power incarnate, and to him every thing applicable to the sun will apply. He was the Logos crucified in the heavens; he was the being described, according to Justin, in the heavens, in the form of a cross, and when the man Jesus taught the Chrēst *Χρηστ crucified*, this, or something like it, I suspect, was the doctrine which he taught. When we find from Irenæus that he was not murdered or killed, all we can make out of our four gospel-histories is, that they were allegories, parables, apologues, to conceal the secret doctrine. The evidence of Irenæus cannot be touched. On every principle of sound criticism, and of the doctrine of probabilities, it is unimpeachable. The doctrine I here suggest unites all the discordances of every kind. I know that a great outcry will be made at me for saying that Jesus Christ was the sun. In the *vulgar acceptation* of the words, I can only say that this is not true. But that Jesus or the Logos was believed to be a portion of ethereal fire by every one of the early fathers, is a fact; whether their belief was true or not, is another question. He was the *Χρησ* of India; He was the *χρησ-εν* of the Tamul, which had *εν* for its termination; the Cres-us of the Sanscrit, and the Chres-us of the Latin, which had *us* for their terminations.

The ancient philosophers being much too refined and correct in their ideas to take up with the vulgar opinion, formed in a comparatively barbarous period, that the world was created by *spirit*, that is, *air in motion*, (the correct and *only proper meaning* of the word spirit, if it have any definable meaning) were driven to have recourse either to a refined igneous principle, in fact, to fire, or to use the word *illusion*. And they came to the last, because they found, on deep reflection, that they could form no idea of the First Cause: but of the emanations from it, they could; and, therefore, they conceived that the Creator was a refined fire, emanating from the *Το Ου*, or from the *illusory* unknown being. All the mistakes of moderns arise from inattention to Locke's unquestionable doctrine, that man can possess no ideas which he does not receive through the medium of his senses; consequently, man erroneously fancies he has *an idea* of an unknown existence, called spirit or a spiritual being—an unknown existence, which he chooses to call by a word that means *air in motion*. This unknown *Πατηγ αγνωστος* the philosophers called the *Το Ου*—surely a much better word than that which only meant *air in motion*. But, in fact, by this nonsensical word, the moderns contrive to deceive themselves, and gratify their malice by separating themselves from the ancient philosophers, who, if alive, would be very much ashamed to be of their company.

The view which I here take of this subject perfectly reconciles the passage of Irenæus in question, with the passages where he quotes our four gospel histories. I cannot conceive any other mode of reconciling them. Let those who disapprove it produce a better. All this is in perfect keeping with the whole of the esoteric doctrines of Jews, Gentiles, and Christians; and all this will be confirmed still more by the examination of our four gospel histories into which I shall enter in a future book, and which I shall shew were intended for the purpose of concealing a secret system. No one can deny that these books are full of parables: *without a parable spake he not unto them*. The whole is a parable, which covers the esoteric religion—a parable which it was impossible for the popes to explain to persons afflicted with insanity, like Luther and Calvin.

7. In the Old Monthly Magazine, in the numbers for October 1803, p. 221, Nov. 1803, p. 305, May 1815, p. 308, will be found a curious inquiry into the question, Who wrote Wisdom? In the same Magazine for December 1815, p. 407, August 1817, p. 35, Nov. 1817, p. 313, Who was the author of Ecclesiasticus? And in January 1818, p. 505, and in August 1818, p. 36, Who was the author of Sirach? A careful perusal of those essays will clearly shew, why these books have been

determined by the church, or rather, I should say, by modern priests, to have been written after the time of Jesus of Nazareth. They are *refused* by Protestants because they never knew any thing of *esoteric* Christianity. They were *received* by the members of the Romish church, because they understood the *esoteric* Christianity. I must beg my reader to recollect what I have said, in Volume I. p. 198, of the renewed avatars or incarnations of the Jews, then I think he will see from the following essay, January 1818, p. 505, an example of a crucifixion before the time of Jesus Christ among the Jews to match the crucifixions of Buddha and Cristna, and the Christ of the Romans.

“The claim of the son-of-godship at Jerusalem, however legally vested in the house of Hillel, was practically usurped by the house of Herod. If the representative of David was king *de jure*, the tetrarch was king *de facto*. In the eye of the reigning dynasty, whoever claimed to be Son of God advanced a treasonable claim; and under a constitution so strictly theocratic as to identify the sovereign and the Lord, (see, for instance, Exod. xxxv. 30,) would technically be indicted for blasphemy. Some such accusation (xi.) our Jesus incurred, was in consequence crucified, interred, and rose again from the sepulchre. Here is his own account of this extraordinary and momentous incident of his life.

“By an accusation to the king from an unrighteous tongue, my soul drew near even unto death, and my life near unto the hell beneath. They compassed me on every side, and there was no man to help me; I looked for the succour of men, but there was none.”—Ecclesiasticus li. 6 and 7.

“They said, ‘He professeth to have the knowledge of God, and he called himself the child of the Lord. He was made to reprove our thoughts: he is grievous unto us even to behold; for his life is not like other men’s,—his ways are of another fashion. We are esteemed of him as counterfeits: he abstaineth from our ways as from filthiness: he pronounceth the end of the just to be blessed, and maketh his boast that God is his father. Let us see if his words be true; and let us prove what shall happen in the end of him: for if the just man be the Son of God, he will help him, and deliver him from the hand of his enemies. Let us examine him with despitefulness and torture, that we may know his meekness and prove his patience: let us condemn him with a shameful death; for by his own saying he shall be respected.’—Wisdom ii. 13—20. ‘Thou art my defender and helper; thou hast preserved my body from destruction, and from the snare of the slanderous tongue, and from the lips that forge lies, and hast been my helper against my adversaries; and hast delivered me from the teeth of them that were ready to devour me, and out of the hands of such as sought after my life, and from the manifold afflictions which I had,—from the depth of the belly of hell, from an unclean tongue, and from lying words.’—Ecclesiasticus li. 2, 3, 5.

“But one inference is possible: there cannot have been two Menechmi¹ at Jerusalem, both named Jesus; both born of a virgin, to whom a miraculous conception was imputed; both educated in the temple; both sent into Egypt; both undertaking a mission to reform the Jewish church, and lecturing to that effect in Solomon’s porch; both claiming to be the Son of God at Jerusalem; both arraigned for blasphemy; both crucified; both interred; and both reserved for resurrection from the sepulchre. Yet all these things are true of the son of Sirach by his own shewing.” But there *were* two Menechmi at Jerusalem. I do not doubt that there were nine or ten of them. They were all Jesuses or Saviours.

¹ Construed *comforters*: but I suspect we have here the Celtic word *mannus* and חכמ *hkm*, *man of wisdom*. I think it probable that the word has had both meanings.

I think no person will be surprised at the above, or will have any difficulty, who recollects the proofs which I have given of the identity of the Jewish and Gentile systems; and the numerous immaculate conceptions, crucifixions, and resurrections, of the Gods of the Gentiles, of the East and West.¹

The book of Ecclesiasticus, or the wisdom of Jesus, the Son of Sirach, is much corrupted, and its parts dislocated. It was written by a different author from the book of Wisdom. As we might expect, it is called *the book of parables*.² The translation of this book of the Romish church was not made by Jerom, but is found in what is called their older Vulgate, but by whom that book was made they do not know. Jerom says he saw it in Hebrew.³ But the learned Calmet makes a most important observation, the effect of which he does not see, which at once proves that the translation is much older than the Christian æra. He observes, that the translator uses *obsolete words*: thus he puts *honestas* for riches, *honestus* for a rich man, *respectus* or *visitatio* for the punishment of God on wicked men; *supervacuitas* for vanity or vain glory; *animalia supervacua* for dangerous or noxious animals. When I consider that we have the Mosaic mythos intermixed with that of the Gentiles in the Sibyl, which contained all things related of Jesus Christ,—that Clemens let out, that the same mythos⁴ was to be found in the mysteries of Eleusis, and many other circumstances described in the preceding parts of this work—I cannot help suspecting that the counterpart of the crucified person described by Minutius, is to be found in these two works. It is a very important fact, that the whole of the mythos which I have given from the Monthly Magazine is taken in part from the book of Ecclesiasticus, and in part from that of the Wisdom of Solomon, hereby affording a high probability, that the whole mythos was originally in each of them; but that it has been destroyed, or at least so much mutilated in each book as to render it in each case unobservable on slight inspection. In fact, after the time of Christ, it would be disliked equally by Jews and Christians. Of course the Jews have not these books in their Canon, because they have no books in their Canon after Haggai, who lived long before the entrance of the sun into Pisces, or the time when this eighth or ninth avatar was supposed to have lived; but the two books most clearly prove that, in the secret history of the Jews, they had the history of the crucified Avatars like the Gentiles, and that it was *their secret doctrine*.

I now beg my reader to look back to the Appendix to Volume I. p. 832, and to observe what I have said respecting the Gospel of John, found in the vault under the ancient Jewish temple. I have there noticed a pillar under the Temple of Jerusalem, on which we are told, by Nicephorus Callistus, that the Gospel of John was found, to which I beg my reader to refer. I have there said, that I thought nothing was more likely than that this gospel should have been concealed there from a time long anterior to the Christian æra. Here were concealed, in the temple, the leading Gnostic doctrines as displayed by me in the last chapter of the first volume, and the history of Jesus the son of Sirach, which we have just read, and which would as evidently apply to the history of the Jesus of the *eighth* age, as to the Jesus of the *ninth* age. The Christians have evidently got possession of this book, and have accommodated it to the history of Jesus, the Nazarite of Samaria. It is of no use to meet this by shewing parts in John's gospel which would not apply to Jesus of Sirach. Mr. Evanson has proved, (in his *Dissonance of the Gospels*;) that this Gospel was never written by persons connected with Judæa, and that it is full of interpolations, almost from

¹ See Calmet's Dict. on the word WISDOM, for some information on this subject. This reminds me of the account in Enoch of the *Elect one slain*, noticed in Volume I. p. 549.

² Rees's Ency.

³ Ibid.

⁴ Vide Appendix to Vol. I. p. 838.

one end to the other. It was accommodated to what was wanted, though in some respects awkwardly enough; for the first chapter betrays the Gnosis and Cabala in every line.¹

Perhaps I shall be told, that the story of the book of John having been found in the crypt of the ancient temple is a forgery of the Papists'. Protestant devotees easily dispose of unpleasant facts, and blind themselves by such kind of assertions; and undoubtedly their brother Paulites of Rome have given them plausible grounds enow for them. But it must be asked, in this case, Why the Christians, after the time of Constantine, should wish to teach that *the Jews* concealed the Gospel of John, in so solemn a manner, in this the most sacred place of their temple? Here I am quite certain, if persons would put aside their vulgar prejudices they would see, that there is a high probability that the story of Nicephorus, as far as the finding of the book goes, is true, and that all the remainder of his story is made up to accommodate the fact to his gospel history or Christian faith. I believe it is maintained both by the Papist and Protestant churches, that the gospel history of John was not written till after the burning of the temple. But whether written before or after that event, who should put it into the Jewish crypt? It was directly against the *interest* of the Christians to have put it there, as well as against that of the Jews, unless it formed a part, as I have suggested, of the Jewish secret Cabala. Supposing the Gospel of John to have been put into the crypt by the Jews, what could have been their object? If they believed the book, they were instantly Christians. If they did not, they must have detested and not venerated it. All Christians hold that from long before the time of the writing of John, the gospel histories of the other three evangelists had been written, and universally dispersed in the world, and that the book of John had been in like manner dispersed from the time it was composed.

The books of Ecclesiasticus and Wisdom most clearly prove, that the Jews had the mythos, and that it was a secret also. All this tends wonderfully to support the whole of the theory of the secret doctrines and mythos which I have been unfolding.

Suppose it a pure, unadulterated lie of Callistus': for what object did he lie? People seldom lie without some object. It could add no credibility to the genuineness of this book, written, as every one must know, in that day, if it were the fact, long after the destruction of the detested temple. It is very improbable, given as that age was to lying, that Callistus should risk so absurd and so unnecessary a lie. The probability is, *on the evidence*, that the story is true, and that all the appendages told about the temple by Callistus, are awkward lies to endeavour to account for this disagreeable, and, to him probably, unaccountable fact.

We are not to suppose that the book found and called the Gospel of John would be, word for word, the same as that which we have; a loose and general resemblance would be quite sufficient to cause and to justify the assertion of Callistus. The whole, in a very striking manner, supports and justifies what I have said in Volume I. p. 198, respecting the Jewish incarnations; and it also supports, in a striking manner, the doctrine which I have held, that the *χρησ*-tian mythos was the secret mystery of Eleusis, Delphi, and, indeed, of all nations.

The observations of the learned Calmet that the Latin language, into which the books of Ecclesiasticus and Wisdom are translated, was obsolete, is very important, as tending to shew, that the doctrine of a crucified God existed in Italy from a time long anterior to the Christian æra.

¹ I refer those persons, who cannot reconcile their minds to the dearth of information in the Jewish books respecting the different avatars, to Mr. Whiston's *Essay on the True Text of the Old Testament*, for a decisive proof that these books have been very greatly corrupted since the Christian æra, and corrupted, too, *for the express purpose of concealing every thing respecting our Messiah or any Messiah or Avatar*. I have on another occasion praised the Jews for not corrupting their books; more inquiry has proved to me, that my praise was very unmerited.

I must now beg my reader to review all the different accounts of the mythos which he has seen in all quarters of the world—lastly, taking that of Tibet, the part of the world whence the Ioudi came, and let him consider all the proofs of the identity between it and Rome—the same monks and monasteries, nuns and nunneries, by the same names of Beguines, (Romish monks and Beguine nuns, as it will be said, founded by Nestorians,) the same *tria vota constantialia*, the same tonsures and dresses, the three sacraments of orders, eucharist, and baptism, and many other things,—and I think he will at once be obliged to allow, that there are in both the remains of the same mythos which I have been describing. In Rome, in its rites and ceremonies, it remains almost perfect, and in Tibet nearly the same.

8. I now request my reader to turn to the history of Pythagoras, given in Volume I. pp. 150, 151, and to consider carefully all the particulars enumerated respecting him, as they so remarkably coincide with the gospel history of Jesus Christ; then to p. 168; then to p. 210, and observe the close connexions of the Indian avatars and the date of Pythagoras; and, lastly, to pp. 95, 96, of this book, and I am quite certain he must admit the identity of the two mythoses, histories, parables, or whatever he may choose to call them, of Jesus and Pythagoras. Mr. Kuster, Dr. John Jones, and other devotees, have endeavoured to disguise to themselves the fact, by assuming that Porphyry, Jamblicus, and others, who have written respecting Pythagoras, have copied the life of Jesus Christ in order to run down the Christians: but unfortunately for these writers their fine-spun web is at once broken to pieces by the observation of *honest* old Maurice, that the most important facts are taken from the works of authors who lived before the Christian æra.

Now I contend that, when all the peculiar circumstances are taken into consideration, there is a high probability that in the *man crucified* of Minutius, we have Pythagoras; and that the Christians, from whom we receive all our books, have suppressed the history of the crucifixion, and inserted in the place of it the story, that Pythagoras was burnt in his house by the populace. We must not forget that he established his school at Cortona, which I have shewn, in Volume I. p. 787, was the same as Cristona, and that we learn from Jerom, that one of the earliest of the names borne by the Christians, was the same as that of South India, Crestons,—of India, whence we have seen the Camasene, the Loretto, the Pallatini, the Saturnia, &c., &c., came to Italy.

There can be no doubt that wisdom is a quality of man which can never be desired too much, or appreciated too highly. An idle attempt has been made to divide what is called the wisdom of man from the wisdom of God, and the wisdom of man has been called foolishness. It is only necessary to say to this, that if it be foolishness, it is not wisdom. Nothing can be wisdom, that is, *really wisdom*, which does not include within it every thing necessary to man's *WELFARE* in the most extensive sense of the word,—*welfare* here and hereafter. Hence it is very apparent that man can only *approximate* to a state of wisdom. From this beautiful and refined view of the subject has arisen the idea that this godlike quality, in fact, well deserving to be classed among the Divine attributes, was incarnated in some degree in every human being. This gives us the explanation of the Hindoo assertion, that there have been hundreds of thousands of incarnations. Whenever we get to the bottom of the doctrines of these people, we are sure to find that they, the *sages* of old, possessed no small or common share of the quality we here treat of.¹

But though, on a superficial consideration of this subject, we may be led to assign this attribute

¹ Probably the *seven wise men* of Greece were the Genii or divine incarnations of Wisdom or the Logos of the seven cycles, misunderstood by the Greeks, which had preceded the times of the authors who lived in the cycle preceding the Christian æra, which made the eighth before Christ. Of the person who was the Hero of that age, of course they could not speak with certainty. Perhaps they sought him in Alexander the Great.

to the Supreme Being, yet the profound sages of India, the Pythagorases of the East, did not dare to assign it to the Supreme as an attribute or quality; but they assigned it, in the only way they could do so, viz. by way of an emanation, from the Supreme to the Trimurti or Trinity. If it be said by objectors, that the Supreme, the *Πατήρ αγνωστος*, could not cause it to emanate from him, if he had it not; the reply is, that substance and all matter are, according to the doctrine of these objectors, in the same predicament; and here we arrive again at the true meaning of the *illusion*. How can we know what are the attributes of the *Το Ον*—of the *Πατήρ αγνωστος*; how vain and monstrous to attribute to Him any thing of which we have only received a knowledge through the fallible medium of OUR senses! All above the Trimurti is *illusion*, as is indeed the Trimurti itself. It is impossible to conceive a word more appropriate. It is the Maia; it is the Brahme-Maia.

I now beg my *learned* reader to bear this in mind, and then to turn to his Cruden's Concordance and read the texts which he will find there under the head of Wisdom. My *unlearned* reader, not used to consult Cruden, if any such should ever dip into this passage of my work, may consult the Apocryphal books of Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus; and, lastly, he may consult the book of Ayub or Job,¹ brought from Upper India to Arabia; from which beautiful and sublime allegory, if he understand it, he may really learn Wisdom,—a wisdom more precious, indeed, than the compass to the mariner,²—wisdom, indeed, above all price—the wisdom of patience and submission to the Divine decree—an humble resignation and contentment with our lot, and a firm reliance on the goodness of the Supreme Creator, as designing ultimately, although perhaps through temporary misery, to bring us to eternal happiness.³

Whenever the Holy Ghost was described as given to man, it was in the form of fire, if visible to the eye. Its effects always were, wisdom accompanied by power; but the power was never supposed to exist independently of the wisdom. This wisdom was the Holy Ghost, as we have seen, and whenever we closely analyse this, we always find the igneous principle at the bottom. Is it, then, a wonder, that we find the ancient Indian, Chaldean, or Collidean Ioudi, and the Persians, in the earliest and most uncorrupted state of their religion, offering their adoration to the solar fire, either as the emblem of the creative wisdom and power, or as the Wisdom and Power itself? Is it not surprising that the popes, in their anxiety to support this doctrine, should have yielded to the popular wish in adopting the rites and ceremonies with which the ancient system, in fact the system of the real *γνωσις*, was always accompanied?

To understand perfectly all the beauties of the doctrine of Wisdom, much and profound meditation on the word is necessary. It must be considered in all its bearings, which are almost innumerable.

¹ The least attention to the names of the actors in Genesis and Job will shew that they are parts of the same mythos.

² Job xxviii. 18: "*For the price of wisdom is above rubies.*" This ought to be rendered, *For the price of wisdom is above the loadstone or magnets*, (see CELTIC DRUIDS, p. 113,) and, consequently, above the mariner's compass, well known to the ancients. But how beautiful is the simile of the magnet or loadstone to the Supreme and to wisdom—causing to emanate and its invisible power or influence to draw to it the iron—and, again, pointing at its pleasure to its favourite north—where it "sits in the sides of the north," guiding amidst the dangerous shoals and quicksands the benighted mariner! All this, and much more, is lost in the nonsensical *rubies*.

³ If we consider the Chaldee language of South and North India to be the same, and that language to be the origin of the Tamul, we shall have no difficulty in thinking it probable that the principal actor in the book of Job, Eliphaz the *Teman-ite* or *Tm-an-ite*, was a Tamulite; the syllable *an* in *Te-man* being only the terminating *en*, which we know was a peculiarity of this language. We must not forget the Tamul *Kaliowakim*, which can, in fact, be called nothing but a book of wisdom, if the book in our canon deserves the name. The Persians had their book of *Sophi* or *Wisdom*; so had the Jews; and so had the Tams—no doubt written in their alphabet of sixteen letters. See Jeremiah xlix. 7. The Goddess *Cali* was from the Greek *Καλος*, *beautiful*, and the Latin *Calleo* and *Callidus*, a *cunning* or *wise person*.

9. If we turn our minds back to what we have seen, we shall find with the Romish church every rite of Paganism; every thing which has been disguised by being charged to the Gnostics is found there, without a single exception. Irenæus was evidently a Gnostic. If he were not, how came he to place the Zodiac on the floor of his church? a part of which, not worn away by the feet of devotees, is yet remaining. He was of the sect of the Christ *not* crucified. How is all this to be accounted for, except that what the first Christian fathers all taught was true, namely, that there was an *esoteric* and an *exoteric* religion? A great part of what I have unfolded, indeed almost the whole of it, applies to the Gnostics; that is, to the Jesus described by the disputed chapters of Matthew and Luke—to Jesus of Bethlehem. St. Paul preaches, in a very pointed manner, *Christ crucified*; this was in opposition to the Christ *not* crucified of the Gnostics; and, in later times, of the Manichæans and Mohamedans. Gnosticism was the secret religion of the conclave. They had Jesus of Bethlehem for the people, Jesus of Nazareth for the conclave and the cardinals. For the people, they had and have *Jesus crucified*; for the conclave, Jesus *not* crucified. This will appear to many persons at first absolutely incredible. Most fortunately the church has been guilty of the oversight of letting the passage of Irenæus escape. One of the earliest, most celebrated, most respected, and most quoted authority of its ancient bishops, saints, and martyrs, tells us in distinct words, that Jesus was *not* crucified under Herod and Pontius Pilate, but that he lived to be turned fifty years of age. This negatives the whole story of Herod and Pontius Pilate. This he tells us on the authority of his master St. Polycarp, also a martyr, who had it from St. John himself, and from *all the old people of Asia*. It will, perhaps, be said, that Irenæus was a weak old man. He was not always old, and he must have heard this when young, under his master Polycarp, and have retained the knowledge of it during his whole life, and thus must have had plenty of time to inquire into the truth of what he had heard; and, weak or not, he was a competent witness to the dry matter of fact, viz. that he was told it by St. Polycarp and the elders of Asia.

The escape of this passage from the destroyers can be accounted for only in the same way as the passage of Minutius Felix. Two passages escaped, among, probably, thousands destroyed, of which we know nothing, under the decrees of the Emperors, yet remaining, by which they were ordered to be destroyed.

We have seen great numbers of remains of the mythos of the different incarnations of the Buddhas, Cristnas, Salivahanas, &c., in India, recurring again and again in each cycle, as foretold by the Cumæan and Erythræan Sibyl, before the time of Christ. We have seen all the things which happened to the Χρῆστος foretold before his birth. We have seen that the mythos of the crucifix was common to all nations, before the time of Jesus of Nazareth, from Thule to China. Whenever our travellers in India found any nations holding the doctrines of this universal mythos, the history of Adonis or Tammuz, which, of course, though substantially the same, vary in the detail, they instantly determined them to be corrupted Christians. A similar effect took place in Italy. The ancient proofs of this mythos were either destroyed as *corruptions*, or *adopted*: the latter was the case in vast numbers of very ancient crucifixes and paintings of the Bambino, on which may be seen the words *Deo Soli*. Now these two words can never apply to Jesus Christ. He was not *Deus Solus* in any sense, according to the idiom of the Latin language and the Romish faith. Whether we construe the words to *the only God*, or to *God alone*, they are equally heretical. No priest in any age of the church would have thought of putting them there. But finding them there, they tolerated them. Without examination they took for granted that they could apply to no one but their God, and endeavoured to explain away their *Unitarian* meaning as well as they were able. These considerations most satisfactorily account for the disappearance of the *heathen*

crucifix in Italy, India, and Britain. Where it was not destroyed it was adopted. The passage of Minutius Felix places its existence out of reasonable doubt.

Upon the fire tower at Brechin, described in my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, pp. xlvi., xlvii., plate 24, we have the man crucified and the Lamb and Elephant. As I have said there, I thought these completely proved the modern date of the tower, but I now doubt this; for we have, over and over again, seen the *crucified man* before Christ. We have also found "the Lamb which taketh away the sins of the world" among the Carnutes of Gaul, before the time of Christ. And when I couple these and the Elephant, or Ganesa, and the ring, and its cobra, Linga, Iona, and Nandies, found not far from the tower on the estate of Lord Castles, with the Colidei, the Island of Iona and Ii, and the Hebrew names, &c., found in Wales, I am induced to doubt my former conclusion. The Elephant, the Ganesa of India, is a very stubborn fellow to be found here. The ring, too, when joined with the other matters, I cannot get over. All these superstitions must have come from India whilst the Hebrew, that is, Celtic language, was in use.

That the ideas of the Trinitarian character of the Deity should be taken from the doctrines of the ancient philosophers, will surprise no one who considers how much they are praised by the most respectable of the Christian fathers—I speak of Clemens Alexandrinus, Justin, Ammonius Saccas, Origen, &c. Clemens expressly says, that the rudiments of celestial wisdom, taught by Christ, may be found in the philosophy of the Greeks; this is Esoteric Christianity. And Justin says, that Socrates was a Christian, and that, before the advent of Jesus Christ, philosophy was the way to eternal life. He calls it *Μεγιστον κτημα*, "a thing most acceptable in the sight of God, and the only sure guide to a state of perfect felicity." The opinion of the early fathers on this subject may be seen at length in Vol. II. of Vidal's translation of the Commentaries of Mosheim, note, p. 114.

The division of the secret Christian religion into *three degrees*, the same as the division at Eleusis, namely, *Purification, Initiation, and Perfection*, described in my *first Volume*, p. 822, is of itself sufficient under the circumstances to prove the secret religions of the Christians and Gentiles to be the same.

In Mosheim's Commentaries, Cent. II., may be found almost innumerable proofs, that a double meaning was universally, or very nearly universally, acknowledged to be contained in the gospel histories, until after the middle of the second century. But it is Mosheim's object to represent this as an innovation, introduced about that time; he therefore very skilfully assumes that no Christian writers before the time of Justin held this doctrine, though he is obliged to admit that it was held by Philo and the Jews. Mosheim must have well known, that the double meaning was held by all authors whom we possess before the year 150, as well as, I believe, by all after it, for many years. I challenge any polemic to produce to me the undisputed work of any author before that year, in which it is not expressly supported. But I object to pretended quotations from the works of the ancients by Paulites. If the reader will peruse Mosheim's Commentaries, keeping in mind that his object is to represent the *Arcani disciplina*, or, as he calls it, *that more secret and sublime theology styled by Clement of Alexandria γωσις*, as a new doctrine, he must, I am certain, be obliged to see that Mosheim most abundantly, but unwillingly proves, that it was the received doctrine from the beginning, and *no new thing*. In fact, the literal exposition was not adopted by the higher classes of society, till all classes were equally degraded in intellect; then the literal meaning of both the Old and New Testaments was, for the first time, received by the higher ranks; and the existence of a secret doctrine began to be denied.

The favourite objects with Ammonius, as appear from the disputations and writings of his disciples, which I stated in Volume I. pp. 824, 825, were those of not only bringing about a reconciliation between all the different philosophic sects, Greeks as well as barbarians, but also of pro-

ducing a harmony of all religions, even of Christianity and Heathenism, and of prevailing *on all the wise and good men of every nation* to lay aside their contentions and quarrels, and to unite together as one large family, the children of one common mother. With a view to the accomplishment of these ends, therefore, he maintained, that divine wisdom had been first brought to light and nurtured among the people of the East by Hermes, Zoroaster, and other great and sacred characters; that it was warmly espoused and cherished by Pythagoras and Plato, among the Greeks; from whom, although the other Grecian sages might appear to have dissented, yet that with nothing more than the exercise of an ordinary degree of judgment and attention, it was very possible to make this discordance entirely vanish, and shew that the only points on which these eminent characters differed were but of trifling moment, and that it was chiefly in their manner of expressing their sentiments that they varied.¹ Surely nothing could be more desirable than the objects aimed at by Ammonius, or more deserving of the exertions of a good man.

Amidst all the confusion of sects, two leading doctrines may be perceived—that of those who held the literal meaning, at the head of which was Paul; and that of those who held the allegorical or learned, of which were Pantænus, Clemens, Origen, Justin, Philo, and Plato.

In reply to these observations I shall have some foolish explanations pointed out to me, given by or attributed to Clemens, Origen, &c., of the allegories. This mode of treating the subject may serve to blind readers of little thought, but can never change the facts, either that allegory, i. e. parabolic reasoning, was meant, or that it was attributed to these writings by the first Christians. The foolishness of the explanations (probably only given as a matter of *state policy*) may be fairly urged against admitting allegory, but against the fact that the writings were intended to be allegorical, it can never be urged.

The more I reflect upon Gnosticism, the more I am convinced that in it we have, in fact, the real science of antiquity—*fora* long time almost lost—but, I trust, by means of our oriental discoveries, yet to be recovered. Perhaps, from being placed in a situation to take a bird's eye view of its various departments, we may be better qualified to form a just estimate of it than any of our predecessors for some thousands of years past. In order to do this, we must, I think, divest our minds of the respect with which we have been accustomed to look upon the early Christian authorities, and to consider them as in reality no better guides than we consider the leaders of our sects of Ranters, Jumpers, and genuine Calvinists; and, I apprehend, though a Wilberforce and a Halhed may sometimes be found in modern, as an Origen and Clemens Alexandrinus were in ancient times, yet no philosopher will think of placing even those persons in the same grade of intellect with the learned and profound Locke, or the unlearned glove-maker of Salisbury,² or the printer of America.

Ammonius Saccas, the greatest of the early fathers, held Jesus Christ in veneration, as a person of a divine character and a teacher of celestial wisdom.³ It was not till after the time of Justin Martyr that the Paulites of Rome began to prevail against the philosophers of Alexandria, where, in its catechetical school, the original *Chrestianity* was taught; and from the hands of such men as Plato, Philo, Pantænus, and Ammonius, it fell into the hands of such men as Calvin, Brothers, Wilberforce, and Halhed; and the consequence was, that instead of a religion of refined philosophy and wisdom, it became a religion of monks and devil-drivers, whose object, by the destruction of books and their authors, was to get the upper hand of those they could not refute, and to reduce all mankind to their own level. With these people, the popes, who were equally desirous of power, formed an alliance. and, to conceal this, fabricated the Acts of the of the Apostles, the

¹ Mosheim's Comm. Cent. ii. p. 132.

Thomas Chubb.

³ Mosheim's Comm. ut sup. p. 127.

Latin character of which is visible in every page: for a proof of this, Mr. Evanson's *Dissonance of the Gospels* may be consulted.

The sect of early Christians, the lowest in intellect of all, having, with the assistance of an unprincipled conqueror, obtained possession of the supreme authority, did precisely what the followers of Cranmer, the Ranters, and the Calvinists, would do at this day if they had the power,—they destroyed all their superiors in science, and burnt their books; and we, following after them, being in fact their children, inherit their confined and mistaken views. Our minds, by the viciousness of our education, are unable to form a correct estimate of our own feebleness; and until we are convinced of this truth, we shall in vain endeavour to search after the lost science of antiquity. I have found the difficulty of unlearning the false learning of my youth, much greater than that of acquiring the real learning which I possess. Very truly has Thomas Burnet said, *SAPIENTIA PRIMA EST, STULTITIA CARUISSE.*¹

M. Matter has observed, that, in real knowledge, we are very little in advance of the ancients on that kind of subjects on which we treat; that, though we are very verbose upon many which are of a trifling and unmeaning import, upon great ones we are silent.² For an instance of what I mean, I ask, Whence comes the soul, and whither goes it? How is it combined with matter, and how is their separation effected? The observation of M. Matter is very just. Fortunately, perhaps, for me, the discussion of these points is not in my plan; I have only to notice the history of the attempts to remove the difficulties with which, in all ages, they have been surrounded: and, I think, whether true or false, the candid reader will allow, that the system of the oriental GNOSIS was, as I have called it, *beautiful* and *sublime*.

Throughout the whole of my work, it has been my sedulous wish to conduct my abstruse investigations with the strictest impartiality, and never to flinch from a consideration of imaginary injury to religion; for, if religion be false, the sooner it is destroyed the better; but if it be true, there can be no doubt that *veritas prævalebít*, and that it is very well able to take care of itself. But I will not deny, that when I meet with any theory which takes religion out of my way, and leaves to me the free investigation of the records of antiquity, I receive great pleasure; for my object is not to attack religion: my object has been to inquire into the causes of innumerable facts or effects which have hitherto baffled the efforts of the most industrious and learned inquirers. Such is the observation made by the learned Parkhurst on the subject of Hercules and Adonis,³ that they are symbols or types of what a future Saviour was to do and suffer. It must be obvious, on a moment's consideration, that all the histories of the births, deaths, resurrections, &c., of the different Gods, may be easily accounted for in the same manner; and if this be granted, it is equally obvious, that the nearer they are to the history of Jesus Christ, the more complete symbols they become; and thus the development of the ancient histories, to those who admit the doctrine of symbols, becomes a handmaid instead of an opponent to the religion.

I am well aware that the doctrine of Mr. Parkhurst comes with but an ill grace from priests, who have never ceased to suppress information, and that the time of the discovery by Mr. Parkhurst is very suspicious. But notwithstanding this very awkward circumstance, I beg my philosophic reader to recollect, that the want of principle or the want of sense in priests cannot in fact change the nature of truth, and that it is very unphilosophical to permit such want of principle or want of sense to influence the mind in his philosophical inquiries.

¹ See the passage quoted, in Vol. I. p. 29. *Ed.*

² That may be very justly said of us which Sallust said of the Roman Senate, *Satis eloquentiæ, sapientiæ parum.*

³ In voce *ly oz V.* pp. 520, &c.

On the reasonableness of Mr. Parkhurst's doctrine I shall give no opinion: to some persons it will be satisfactory, to others it will not be so. But, as the opinion of our church, I have a right to take it. If any ill-judging member of the church should deny this doctrine of Parkhurst's, then I desire him to account to me in some better way for what we have found in the histories of Buddha, Cristna, Salivahana, Pythagoras, &c. If he fail in his attempt, let not the honest inquirer for truth blame me. I have fairly stated Mr. Parkhurst's opinion and mode of accounting for the facts which I have developed, because I consider them the best which I have seen, and because I should not have acted with fairness and impartiality had I not stated them. They have a tendency to promote the interests of science, not to injure them.

In his first chapter and seventeenth verse Matthew says, "So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations." Surely nothing can have a more mythological appearance than this. We must not forget that the Bible says, the age of man is seventy years; by which we have already seen that the sum of seventy-two years is almost uniformly meant. These three series of generations make 42, which multiplied by $71\frac{1}{2}=3003$. If we add 14 more generations before Abraham to the $42=56$, we shall have $71\frac{1}{2}\times 56=4004$, the correct orthodox chronological period. If we then add, in the same manner, 28 for two series more, making $84\times 71\frac{1}{2}$, we shall have six series for the 6000 years, which completes the mythos. Ninrod says, "As to their Manichæan romance legends we may observe, that the succession of Great Abad, (Bauddha, or Abaddon from the bottomless pit,) and the thirteen Abads, implies the thirteen generations of Solimans or theanthropic rulers from Adam to Nimrod."¹ Now the Great Abad or Buddha and the *thirteen* make fourteen, and this makes up the correct number to complete the mythos, as it is evident, from Nimrod, that the Manichæans made it out. Besides, it appears that the reckoning, by periods of *fourteens*, is exactly in character with the gospel history. The author of the Cambridge Key has made an observation which shews, in a very striking manner, the universal nature of the mythos: "I may observe, that of the first fourteen dynasties of Manethon, seven are without names; and that in the first fourteen dynasties of every other nation the same omission is observable. The Hebrews only give the names of Adam, and the six princes in the race of Seth, who *reigned* in succession. The Hindus and Chinese give the first created, and six princes in the same line: the Chaldæans those in the race of Cain: each nation omits the names in the other race, that is, the names by which they were known as sovereigns. The Old Chronicle, which treats of Upper Egypt, gives the dynasties, or more properly reigns, complete, *making Noah the fourteenth.*"² This accounts for the series of fourteen before Abraham not named by Matthew. It is probable that the difference between the Samaritan and Hebrew chronology has arisen from a corruption of the Hebrew, to make it suit to certain mistaken times of the equinoxes or solstices of the Greeks and Romans, of eight or nine days alluded to by Columella, who is doubtful whether it was eight or nine days—all which will be noticed at large presently. To prove this, if we take 56 generations and multiply them by 72, and add for the 8 days and part of 8 days, in all 9 days—9 generations— $9\times 72=648$, we shall have 4680.³ But if we take the nearly correct time for the precession in one sign, $+2153+2153, +357\frac{1}{2}+16\frac{1}{4}=374=5$ degrees, and a fraction of one degree, we have 4680; and if we take another fraction of one degree, we have $2153+2153+357\frac{1}{4}+36\frac{1}{2}$, we have 4700. If we multiply the more correct Manwantara, $71\frac{1}{2}$ by 56, the number of generations, we have 4004. Here we see the real cause of the difference between the Samaritans and Jews. The former took the

¹ Vol. II. p. 509.

² Vol. II. p. 135.

³ See Vol. I. p. 191.

correct time by the precession, which did not cause the error of the Greeks and Romans of 9 days; the latter took the common erroneous Greek and Roman, and thus got their 4004 years. It seems to me impossible to devise any thing more satisfactory than this. We must not forget what I have said formerly, that these calculations will all be right if made in round numbers, if the error do not exceed 71 or 72 years, which mode of calculation, for the festivals, is justified by the state of the case, as well as by the observation of Columella. This we shall see presently.

An Antara, often called Outar¹ by our travellers, of India, means a generation or age, and a Manw-antara is an age, that is evidently *an age of man*, and consists of seventy-two years, or of seventy-one and a fraction—rather better than a *half*—the age of man spoken of in the Bible. Here we have the fifty-six Manwantaras exactly agreeing with Usher. It will not have been forgotten that, in our calculation of the cycles, we always deducted for the precession of one sign, 2160 years. An age or generation was also thirty years. The Persians said, that there were seventy-two Solomons, that is, seventy-two *wise men* before the flood: these were $30 \times 72 = 2160$, the years of the precession in one sign. In these cases the Solomi were probably incarnations of wisdom or the sun, reigning in the towns where the temples of Solomon were built. Mr. Niebuhr has contended that, from the peculiar division of the first kings of Rome into astrological periods, making up the number 360, combined with other circumstances, it is apparent that not a real history but a mythos must have been intended, and this reasoning has been received by learned men with almost universal approbation. Now, in consequence of meeting with the history of Solomon and Saul, (or Talut² as he is called both in India and Western Arabia,) and many other particulars of the Jewish history both in India and Western Syria, the use of astrological numbers in the history of the Jews, and the extraordinary and unaccountable fact, that Herodotus never names the magnificent empire of Solomon, it is apparent that the whole Jewish history is an allegory, is, in fact, the same kind of history as that of the first three hundred years of Rome.³ It is one of the parables of the Christian religion, in the gospel histories of which Jesus Christ is made, in so peculiar a manner, to teach his doctrines. The peculiarity of the fourteen numbered periods at once proves that this was not meant for real history. It is totally incredible that such round numbers should come out in real life and complete the sum of the 6000 years. The Mathematicians or Chaldeans, as I shall presently shew, were the only persons who really understood the principle of the mythos in the time of Cæsar, which induces me to believe that the whole *Xρησ-tian* mythos was a Masonic or Rossicrucian mystery; first, in part, let out by the publication, under *Ptolemy*, of the Jewish Scriptures, (or of what were perhaps only a part⁴ of the Jewish Scriptures,) and never, in fact, all openly known in any thing approaching to a whole—never put together or explained openly, until now so done by me. It would originally be known at every great temple, like Delphi, Eleusis, Dodona, &c. As time advanced, parts of it got out by the treachery, indiscretion, or insanity of the initiated, and all became every day more doubtful, in consequence of the neglect of intercalary days, which was throwing the system into confusion.

¹ The word Outara means *an age*, and a Man-outara is *an age of man*

² See Vol. I. pp. 546, 740, 741.

³ The Abbé Bézin says, "No Grecian author cited Moses before Longinus, who lived in the reign of Aurelian" Phil. of Hist. p. 159. This seems a very curious and important observation indeed.

⁴ The book of Genesis shews evident marks of its being a compilation, and of mutilation. The way in which the tree of life is named, ch. ii. ver. 9, shews that some account of it, now wanting, must have preceded. The amalgamation of the *Xρησ-tian* with the Jewish mythos in North and South India, in which they differ from the present canonical mythos of the Jews, which does not include the crucifixion, resurrection, and ascension, &c., shews that we have not the whole; but we have it clearly in the Apocrypha, which proves that the mythos was a secret doctrine. This is confirmed by the extraordinary circumstance of the whole mythos being found, as we have seen, in Mexico—Book I. Chapter IV.

Whenever we get back to the earliest point to which we can go, we always find the Chaldei or Mathematici—those persons who are said by Josephus to have handed down the cycle from the Antediluvians, the persons, I think, (as shewn by Mr. Hammer,) who, under the name of Mathematici, were certainly Freemasons. The historical evidence that the Chaldeans were Chasdim, or that the Chasdim were Chaldeans, is clear; but I think Mr. Bryant's objection to the etymological derivation of Chaldean from Chasdim is well founded. The fact, probably, was, that the Chasdim or Chasidim, were persons of the college of Casi, which was in Ur of the Chaldees, or Callidiia, or, in the country of the di-cali or ia of the the holy Cali. We have a Casi to which students in medicine went to study the Chaldean language in two places in North India: Benares, anciently called Casi, and the temple of Solomon in Casi-mer. ¹ This order of Cyclopes or Calidei or Mathematici were the builders of Stonehenge and Abury in the West, and of Dipaldenha, the temples of Solomon, the Pyramids, &c., &c., in the East, beginning with the simplest of all temples, a Gilgal, that is, *stone circle*, and ending with the highly finished York Minster. The Chasdim or Kasdim or Casi-di-im were Kasideans, and both the same as the Callidei or Chaldei or Chasidim. The Chalidi were followers of Cali, the female deity of love; the Casideans were from חרש *hrs*, as we say *Chrs*, *Ἐρως*, the male deity. In my opinion that the Chasideans or Kasideans were Chaldei and Mathematici and Freemasons, I am supported by Scaliger, who makes them *knights of the Temple*, to whom the duty was specially devolved of maintaining that structure. Scaliger says, that they were *not a sect, but an order or fraternity*, and consisted of men of great wealth and power. ² The circumstance that the Kasideans or Casi-deans were an order, and not a sect, is very important; for this accounts for their being found in several sects or religions, like Freemasons, and for the Templars being Kasideans. The description applies to the Freemasons in every particular; and this accounts for their being found among the Essenes, in consequence of which they have been thought to have been Essenes. I have some suspicion that the Caraites were a branch of them, and were named after the district called Cozar or Cæsar, whence the Caspian sea was called Kisk. I think we may be pretty certain that the Kasideans were masons and successors of the Cyclopes, the fabricators of the stone circles, cromlechs, &c. ³ It is very curious to observe, that not one in a thousand of the inquirers into the antiquities of nations ever condescends to bestow a thought on the authors of these very numerous edifices, and the most stupendous monuments on the face of the earth—to be found in all countries, even of the *new* as well as of the *old* world. I find from Mr. Sharon Turner, ⁴ that the year of the Anglo-Saxons began on the 25th of December. The night before that day, they called Moedrenech, *Mother Night*. It was spent in religious ceremonies. Our month of December was called Giuli, or Ærra Geola, and the month of January was called Æftera Geola. Bede says, the Saxons called the months above-named Geola from the turning of the sun on that day. ⁵ Now there does not seem any reason to believe that they had learned this from either the Romans or the Christians; and, if this be admitted, we have here, in the correct fixation of the solstice, a decisive and triumphant proof that the *Barbarian* Saxons were better skilled in astronomy than either the Greeks or Romans, in the time of Cæsar. This affords strong presumptive evidence that the priests or Druids, or Callidei, were descendants or had derived their learning

¹ See Vol. I. p. 702.

² Basnage, Hist. Jews, B. ii. Ch. xi. p. 126.

³ The numerous circles which are found in India are said by the inhabitants to have been erected by a race of people called Chæones or Chaons, who are said to have been pigmies. Why they are supposed to be pigmies I cannot imagine; but the word Chæon is only the aspirated Æon or the Greek Αἰων, and has the meaning of *cycle* as well as *emanation from the sun*, and is thus a cyclop, one of the Pi-clo or of the Cyclops.

⁴ History of the Pagan or Anglo-Saxons, Vol. II. Ch. iv.

⁵ The Geola is evidently our goal, used in racing.

from the Chaldæans of Tartary, or Eastern Scythia, or North India. There are only two ways of getting over this. The first is, to attribute it to accident. The second is, to suppose that these ignorant barbarians took their Festival from the corrected calendar of the Romans—with whom they were at perpetual war. Man was considered a *microcosm* by the Mystics; and as he was made after the image of God, and as God was the Kosmos, Mundus, he was made after the image of the world, the Το Παν, the Το Ον. We have before observed, in numerous instances, his close connexion with the renewing cycles, and on this account the first race of one-eyed beings, called Cyclopes or Κυκλοπες, made after the image of God, *the sun*, had only *one* eye. After some time, and for the same reason, the Hero Gods—Jupiter in the West, and Vishnu in the East, came to have *three* eyes in imitation of the supposed image of the Trimurti. In strict accordance with this was the renewed incarnation of the Solar Deity, the Λογος, in every cycle, in every neros, in which every thing was supposed to be renewed—new Argonauts, new Troys, &c. Thus the Genius of each cycle, every year as it revolved, was celebrated microcosmically. In allusion to this, he was born with the new-born Sun on the moment when the sun began to increase on the 25th of December, and he was feigned to die, and be put to death, and to rise from the grave after three days, at the vernal equinox. The God was continued by renewed incarnation till he came again, till the cycle ended and was renewed, till the end of the 6000 years. This is still exemplified in the Lamas of Tibet, and in the Popes, in all things yet more similar than, from the lapse of time and their great distance, could be expected. Here we find the reason why some of the Popes, intoxicated with silly vanity, let out the secret and called themselves Gods upon earth; and this is the reason why, as incarnations of the Creator of Heaven, Earth, and Hell, they wear the *triple* crown. The ceremonies of the Romish church consist almost entirely of scenic representations of the acts of Jesus Christ. All his history is acted over every year; a measure well calculated to keep the mythos in the minds of the people, for which our reading of the gospel histories has been substituted. Of the same nature were our sacred dramas, or mysteries as they were called, of the middle ages. Of the same nature were the plays of Æschylus, in which, as I have before remarked, we have the Prometheus *bound*, so called to disguise it, but which ought to be the Prometheus *crucified*. After his resurrection Jesus is said to have gone before his disciples into Galilee;¹ that is, Γαλ-αλ-ια or גל-גל-גל *gl-al-ia*, the country of the circle or revolution. We must not forget that Sir William Drummond proved that all the Hebrew names of places in the holy land were astronomical. I have no doubt that these names were given by Joshua when he conquered, settled, and divided it among his twelve tribes, and that all those names had a reference to the solar mythos. The same mythos prevailed in almost every country, and this is the reason why we find the same names in every country. They were the sacred or religious names, the places, probably, having other common names, and were necessary for their religious rites; their search for the members of Bacchus, of Osiris, &c., or for the journey of the Mary's to look for the body of Christ. We must not forget that we have the three Mary's in Britain and in Gaul, one of them the *Virgo Paritura*, and at Delphi, as well as in Palestine. All the great outlines of the mythoses were evidently the same, though, of course, in a long series of years, they varied in small matters. But the similarity, as we find, would continue the longest in the names of places and countries,—though, as I have just said, I do not suppose those sacred names were those in common use. I have no doubt that every country and place had *two* names at least. Each independent territory had its sacred mount or Olympus, &c. In time, as one state or tribe

¹ Mark xvi. 7.

conquered another, or as a country of twelve tribes divided, the two mythoses would be thrown together or divided, and perhaps a new mount adopted by part of the tribes, as a new mount was adopted at Jerusalem. It was not in the nature of things that either the twelve tribes or their mythos should always continue. We have hundreds of Jupiters or Gods I E, 7, or Jah; all the Gods were Jah and Rajah, or Roi-Jah. We have numbers of Mithras, Bacchuses, Herculeses, &c., &c. Sometimes they were multiplied by the genii of the nine cycles, all going by the same name. Sometimes, as in the case of Bacchus or Hercules, by the God or Genius of one cycle taking the same name in many different countries. All this has led to the confusion which, in these matters, has hitherto prevailed, and necessarily prevailed. In my opinion the singularity of the regular periods observed by Niebuhr sufficiently proves the mythos; but there are traces of another period, of which Mr. Niebuhr had no knowledge, to be found in Cato,¹ who gives a different account, and says, that Troy was taken 432 years before the foundation of Rome. Here we have evidently the two numbers on which the cycles of 2160—21,600—432,000, are founded. In the multitude of our researches we have very often met with the word sam $\square w$ sm or $\square o$ sm, as a name of the sun. I feel greatly surprised at myself that my mind should have never been turned to this curious and important word, evidently the Roman Sumnaut.² Its numeral power is $\Sigma=200$, $M=40=240$. For reasons which we shall soon see, this has probably been its meaning in the Latin or Etruscan. But as I have, in a future book, established the fact on as good evidence (viz. a high probability) as these matters will admit, that the last three letters of the alphabets were interchangeable as far as regards their powers of notation, we may consider the Hebrew meaning to be the same, namely, 240. In the Hebrew, as a verb, it means *to place in order*. In its plural, it is applied, in the first verse of Genesis, to the *planetary boaxies*, and, generally speaking, I believe it may be rendered a planetary body, ranking the sun as one—for it is constantly used for the sun. Mr. Parkhurst observes, that probably the idol Chemin of the new world was the same word, as it had the same meaning. As a name of the sun, it came to denote *the trinity* (as Mr. Parkhurst shews that it did). In strict keeping with all my previous doctrines, it means *to place in order with great care*, and *to make waste and utterly desolate and in disorder*; herein exhibiting the Generator and Destroyer. It meant an *onion*, from the regular disposition of the involucra or integuments.³ An onion was considered to be *αιων των αιωνων*.

I must now request my reader to turn to Volume I. pp. 647, 648, 658, and he will see it proved, by various authorities, that the fish Oannes was in name the same as John. John was the cousin of Jesus. Now, I think, there can be no doubt, that Arjoon, of the Indians, is the same as the John of the Christians. His name with the prefix Ar, which I do not understand, is the same. Arjoon was the cousin of Cristna, and nearly every thing which was said of Rama is said of Ar-joon. It is remarkable that Cristna and Rama are said to be the same. Then, if Rama is the same as Arjoon, Arjoon and Cristna must be the same. John is the cousin of Christ, Arjoon of Cristna. Christ is represented both by the Lamb and by a Fish or the Fishes. The Lamb is Ram, the Fish is John or Oannes. In the state of the Planisphere at the ninth cycle, John or Oannes or Pisces, had been running 360 years, or was declining before Jesus, in the ninth cycle of the Neros, had begun. Though different cycles, they were, as forming a part of the whole large one of the Zodiac, or 2160 years, the same. Thus John had passed 360 years, more than half of a cycle of 600, when Jesus began his cycle. All the cycles of the Neros would be cycles of the Ram or Lamb, whilst the equinox was passing

¹ Antiquit. Rom. Lib. i. Sect. lxxiv. p. 59; Hom. et ses Ecrits, par D'Urban, p. 41.

² Refer to Appendix of first Volume, p. 833, for corruption of *Tam*, Sam, Cam; it shews Sam to be the original.

³ Numb. xi. 5; Parkhurst in voce; Hutchinson's Works, Vol. IV. p. 262.

through Aries ; and of the Fish, whilst it was passing through Pisces. Thus Rama and Cristna were the same. Joannes=240, and RM=240, the name of the sacred number of Rome, or the city of Rāma, as pointed out by Niebuhr. The period of 360 years, which John or Pisces preceded Jesus, will form a cycle with the 21,600, as well also as Rome's sacred number of 240. Thus we find Ramas in the history of all the cycles connected with Cristna, and subsequently we find Johns. I think the Eastern nations, in a particular manner, attached themselves to the number 6, the *vau* ; and the Western to the number 5. (We must never forget Pythagoras's doctrine of numbers.) The first, to the $6 \times 12 = 72$, and $72 \times 6 = 432$. The latter, to the $5 \times 10 = 60$, and $60 \times 10 = 360$. The 6, the *vau*, the even number, was for the *female* ; the 5, the odd, for the *male* ; and the two united formed the cycle or sacred number, 4320. The five is the π or He, the male in Saxon and Hebrew. The two together make the *Evau* ; and also the $\aleph\aleph\aleph$, *iiuaa*, = 28. Although I cannot exactly explain how or by what steps it arose, yet it is clear to me that the sacred number, 240, of the Romans, arose from $\square w sm = 240$; and, in the plural, their God Saman. Mr. Niebuhr has shewn how both the number of 360, and the number of 240, were used by the Romans, in each case making up their number of 1440, from the destruction of Troy to the founding of Nova Roma, by Constantine, on the seven hills, in the Thracian Romelia or the Romelia of Thrace, where the widows were burnt on the funeral piles of their husbands—in a country called Sindi, having the religion of the $X\eta\gamma\zeta$. Although I cannot explain how it was made out, I think I can see a high probability, that this mythos of the Romans and of Constantine was closely connected with, or was an integral part of, the mythos of the East, of Virgil, as we might expect from the doctrine of Animonius Saccas, that, in the main, all the religions were the same. I must now make a few observations on the want of *absolute accuracy* in round numbers, which shews itself in almost all the calculations ; but, if we look closely into the matter, we shall observe, that this is an effect which, in most cases, must necessarily arise from the primary numbers of nature, on which they are founded, not being accurate. Thus, for instance, the Millenium is founded on the Neros ; but the correct Neros depends, by nature, on the fraction of a second of time : and the question often presents itself, whether we are to take 2153 or 2160. It is obvious that, by taking a fraction, I could easily bring out my whole round number of 6000 ; but *cui bono* ? It is sufficiently near for the vulgar runners after the Millenium. It is evident, or in a few minutes will be so, that all these little errors were perfectly well known to the Chaldeans. In addition to these considerations I shall shew, in a future book, that the Chaldeans foresaw that a Comet would affect the earth in more than one of its progresses ; and, by its disturbing force, necessarily cause an irregularity, from its nature unknown, but, on the whole, even of several years. This is perfectly justified by the retardation which astronomers observed to take place in Jupiter when the Comet [of 1680 ?] approached that planet.¹ I think these considerations are quite sufficient to answer the above *small* objections for the present ; and I shall now proceed to the complete development of the *secret* Romish system.

If my reader will revert to Volume I. pp. 175, 182, 191, he will observe that the Indian scholars agree in stating it to be the unanimous doctrine of the Brahmins, that their Cali Yug began 3101 years before Christ, that, at that time, the flood took place, and that the sun entered the zodiacal sign Aries at the vernal equinox. Here, in the date of the sun's entrance into Aries, there appears

¹ The Author's apparently premature decease prevented his filling up the blank he had here left in his MS. If he referred to the Comet of 1680, (as submitted in the brackets,) his statement is directly opposed to the conclusions of Dr. Halley, who, "having observed that" it "came very near Jupiter in the summer of 1681, above a year before its last appearance, and remained several months in the neighbourhood of that planet, judged that circumstance alone sufficient to have considerably retarded its motion and prolonged the duration of its revolution."—*Essay towards a History of the principal Comets, &c.*, pp. 64, 65, *Glasgow*, 1770.—*Editor*.

to me to be an error of nearly 600 years, which has never been observed by any of our oriental astronomers. The Brahmins, when questioned upon this point, say, Those events happened when the Sun and Moon were in a certain position, which was observed at the time it took place, and *that* time is only to be known by back-reckoning. This error is of great moment, and, if I be right, it is a most extraordinary circumstance that it has been overlooked by all the orientalist: for the Sun certainly did not enter the sign Aries until about 2520 years before Christ. If our orientalist did not observe it, the fact proves with how very little attention they read, and how very superficially they consider these subjects. At all events I believe they have never made any observations upon it.

I will now try to explain the error, and to shew how it arose. "Columella says,¹ the 17th of December the sun passes into Capricorn; it is the WINTER SOLSTICE, as Hipparchus will have it. "The 24th of December is the winter solstice, AS THE CHALDÆANS OBSERVE."²

Now it is well known that Cæsar, with the assistance of a celebrated Chaldean astronomer from Egypt, called Sosigenes, ascertained the winter solstice to take place on the 25th of December, at thirty minutes past one o'clock in the morning. And it is a striking circumstance that he appears from the expression of Columella to have availed himself of the reckoning of the *Chaldeans*, whom my reader will recollect I have shewn to have come, with Abraham, or the Brahmin, from India, and whom our historians affect to treat with contempt, as having, in the time of Cæsar, become mere charlatans or conjurors; but who were, as appears from the facts above-named, in reality the only persons who had a sufficient knowledge of astronomy to correct the calendar, which had fallen into the utmost confusion. This any one may see by looking at our common globes, where he will find the Vernal equinox fixed to the 30th of Aquarius, which makes the equinox to fall on the 25th of Pisces, or March, 1800 years ago, by calculating back the precession 25 degrees, at 72 years to a degree. Now, from the 17th of December (the solstice, according to Hipparchus) to the 25th, according to the Chaldeans, there is a space of 8 days, which answers to 8 degrees, and as the solstice precedes a degree in 72 years, it makes in time, calculated on these data, an error of 576 years: $8 \times 72 = 576$. The Brahmins at this day, as we have formerly shewn, fix the entrance of the equinoctial sun into the sign Aries and their Cali Yug, 3101 years before the time Usher fixed for the birth of Christ; in which he made a mistake of four years. Now, if we allow for this error of Usher's of four years, the time to the date of the Cali Yug is 3096 years B. C., and the error of the Brahmins is exactly 576 years. For, from the 25th of Pisces, reckoning back to the first of Aries, there are not 43 degrees, as the Brahmin calculation would require, but 35 degrees only; which number, multiplied by 72, gives 2520; and this sum added to 576 makes $3096 + 4 = 3100$. This proves that the present Brahmins, when they fix their Cali Yug by back calculation, are exactly in the same error as Hipparchus, the Greeks and the Romans were, as to the time of the solstice.

The next question which arises is, How the Brahmins fell into this error of *eight* days in the date of the solstice, and into its consequent error of 576 years? And now, I think, we shall find another striking and curious coincidence, which will go far towards proving that the Hindoo system must have been founded on observation, near 5000 years before Christ. We have seen that there were *eight* Avatars believed to have passed in Siam, and eight Sæcula believed to have passed at Rome, at the birth of Christ. These eight Avatars and Sæcula I have shewn to be Neroses.³

Lalande, in his astronomy,⁴ says, "Si l'on emploie la durée de l'année que nous connoissons, et

¹ Book xi. Ch. ii.

² Bentley, Hist. Ast. p. 281.

³ See Vol. I. 175—177, 215.

⁴ Tome II. Ast. 1570, ed. 3.

“ le mois synodique tel que nous l'avons indique ci-devant, c'est-à-dire, des mois de 29, 12^h, 44', 3'', chacun, l'on aura 28^h, 1', 42 de trop, dans les sept mille, quatre cent, vingt-une lunaisons: ainsi la lune retarderoit de plus d'un jour au bout de six cents ans.” If my reader will look back to Volume I. p. 169, he will find the above passage quoted, and a promise there made that I would return to it. From this observation it appears that there was, in fact, an inaccuracy in each Neros or Sæculum of more than one day in calculating it exactly at 600 years; which, if the solstice were settled, as of course it would be by the cycle invented for the purpose of settling it, but without taking the error into the account, would, in *eight* Sæcula, cause it to be fixed to the 17th day of December, instead of the 25th, and produce the mistake of the eight days, and the consequent error of 576 years. To keep the reckoning right, a day and part of a day ought to have been intercalated every 600 years.

The truth of what I have just now stated may be shewn in another way. In reality the space the sun passed through, that is, preceded, from his entrance into Aries to the time of Christ, was thirty-five degrees, which make or answer to two thousand, five hundred, and twenty years: $35 \times 72 = 2520$. The time the Brahmins fixed for their Cali Yug and the entrance of the Sun into Aries being 3100 years B. C., $3100 - 2520 = 580$, which was their mistake. But $580 \div 72 = 8$, with a remainder of 4, which, Usher's mistake corrected, is 576, the exact number it ought to be. The eight degrees answer to the eight days which the solstice, in the time of Cæsar, was wrong.

In or about the year 3100 was a remarkable conjunction of the planets, as Sir W. Jones, Bailly, and others, profess to have ascertained. This is the pivot on which all the Brahmins' calculations hinge; and as the MODERN Brahmins reckoned by the Neros to the time of Christ, *without understanding the principle of the calculation*, they thus got wrong in their solstices eight days.

The difficulty which Figulus and others found in making out the true time arose from inattention to, or ignorance of, the necessity of making the requisite intercalation; and the error had reached, in the time of Figulus, to within a very few years of an entire sæculum. This would increase the difficulty, and, in fact, would render the number of cycles doubtful,—that is, whether the new cycle—that of Christ—was the *ninth* or the *tenth*. This accounts for Virgil's policy in writing in such an equivocal manner, that his prophecy might answer either to the latter part of the current cycle, or to the last cycle.

Now, I apprehend, after the philosophers found that the cycle of the Neros made a cycle with the number of years of the precession in ten signs of the zodiac, namely, in 21,600 years, they adopted the plan, in calculating their time, of starting from the flood or the Cali Yug, both backwards and forwards, as a kind of fulcrum, and of deducting the sum of 2160 years, the precession for one sign, because at that period a new system of calculation necessarily began upon a new principle. The former calculation was made upon the cycle of 360, the days in a year, and the lunar time of 30 days in a month. These two formed a perfect cycle: no intercalations would be wanted: and all the knowledge of astronomy, as far as was of any consequence to the first inhabitants, would be known and reduced to the smallest space imaginable. They found, that if they calculated backwards by the periods of years of precession in a sign, (as they must in future calculate forwards by them, if they meant to keep their time correctly,) these periods would exactly agree backwards with the calculation forwards; so that they could calculate backward before the Cali Yug, as correctly as forwards from it,—the 360 days in a year making a perfect cycle, and these years, in periods of 360 or 720 or 2160 years, making a perfect cycle backward, in a circle to the 21,600 the years in ten signs, as they were obliged to calculate forwards to the same period. In short, by this contrivance, notwithstanding the great change in the lengths of the

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 185—187, 233.

year and month, which I shall explain hereafter, the calculations backwards would be perfectly assimilated to those forwards, and would, supposing the equinox to precede only about 50" in a year, or on the average or in mean time to precede after this rate, and that the Soli-lunar period of 600 years was correct, be also perfectly true. Thus they would be able to calculate by signs round the circle of the zodiac backwards, as they did in like manner by signs forwards, and, correctly too, for any length of time. It is also very worthy of observation, that the cycle of 360 makes a perfect cycle with the great precessional one of 25,920 years.

Now, if the reader will examine carefully the different astronomical calculations which I have made in the fifth book of the first volume, he will find no satisfactory reason given for the fact of the different arithmetical sums coming out correct from the calculations, the sum of 2160 years being first deducted; though the coincidence of the numbers shewed that it could not be the effect of accident, but that they must be true, whatever might be the cause. Here we find the whole satisfactorily explained, and an adequate reason assigned for the conduct of the astronomers. Very certain I am that I shall prove, all the ancients believed that the year was originally only 360 days long. Whether this be true or false, I contend, that I have raised the very highest probability, that, in their calculations of time, they proceeded upon this belief, and that its admitted duration had changed in a later day.

The lustrums *five* and *six* were the roots of all the calculations. The *five* was the lustrum when the year was 360 days long: the *six* when it came to be 365. In the first case the precession of the equinoxes was supposed to have taken place after the rate of 36" in a degree, and of 36,000 years in the circle. Thus we find the sum of 36,000 to be called *the great year*. (The Neros 600, and the Millenium 6000, make cycles with this.) In the second case, when the precession was supposed to take place in 50", and 25,920 in the circle; 25,920 was *the great year*. But with this the former number will not make a cycle; therefore, as said formerly, *ten signs* were taken, which, at 50" to a degree, and 72 to a sign, make 21,600; and with this, both the *five* and *six*, and the old numbers, all make cycles. Now, it is worthy of observation, that the *five* and its multiples make a cycle with the great precessional year 36,000; and the *six* and its multiples make a cycle with the great artificial year of 21,600, the united cycle of the two, with the great year of 36,000, and with the still greater artificial cycle of 432,000, as well as with the real cycle of 25,920.

The Romans must have had two computations of time, both of which were wrong. For, besides the misplacing of the solstice, which we have learnt from Columella, their "*year differed by an excess of 67 days from the true time.*"¹ Now, although some of their festivals, which they did not understand, might be wrong 67 days, we cannot believe that the solstice could get so far wrong. We may almost as soon suppose they would mistake the equinox for the solstice.

It is worthy of observation that the persons employed by Cæsar were the Chaldeans, and that these mere *fortune-tellers* and *conjurers*, as our priests call them, were so well informed, that they could fix the time of the solstice to half an hour—to half past one in the morning. It is evident these Calidei, or Chaldeans, or Casi-deans, or Chasidim, or Mathematici, or Templars, or Rosicrucians, or Nousareans, or Mandaites, or Iohnites, or Essenæans, or Carmelites, or Freemasons, were then the best calculators and astronomers in the world.

Columella² says, "Nor am I ignorant of Hipparchus's computation, which teaches, that the solstices and equinoxes do not happen in the eighth, but in the first degree of the signs. But in this rural discipline, I now follow the calculations of Eudoxus and Meton, and those of ancient astronomers, which are adapted to the public sacrifices; because husbandmen are both better

¹ Niebuhr, Vol. I. p. 208, ed. Walter.

² Book ix. Ch. xiv.

“acquainted with that old opinion which has been commonly entertained: nor yet is the niceness and exactness of Hipparchus necessary to the grosser apprehensions and scanty learning of husbandmen.” From this it is evident, that the festivals were not fixed with *niceness*, to use the words of Columella; but, we may fairly suppose, in whole numbers, which will justify me in doing the same. Thus, like Columella, I have calculated roughly and by round numbers; but this was not the way the Chaldean magicians or conjurors reckoned. They formed their calculation to a minute—to thirty minutes past *one* in the morning; consequently they must have known that it would be necessary to intercalate one day and part of a day every 600 years: and this I have no doubt that they did, wherever they had the regulation of the festivals in their Judæan, secret, masonic, *Xp̄n̄σ*-tian festivals.

If my reader have attended closely to what he has read, he will have observed that there is an error of a day and a part of a day, about one-eighth of a day, every 600 years, and that I have only accounted for the day.

This remaining error I shall now account for. I think it will not be denied that I have unveiled a pretty large number of curious mythoses; but the most curious of all I have now to unfold. We have seen that all the Buddhas, Cristnas, Salivahanas, Adonises, Atyses, Mithras, Bacchuses, Herculeses, were put to death and rose again from the grave, part certainly, and all probably, after *three days*,¹ to life and immortality. We have seen from the unquestionable testimony of the Roman Saint, Bishop, and Martyr, Irenæus, that the real Jesus of Nazareth was not put to death. But yet, according to the Romish gospel histories, he was actually put to death by crucifixion. In the gospel of the Romish Jesus, we merely have the account that he was a part of three days in the grave. But tradition informs us that he was buried on the evening of Friday; he continued in the tomb till midnight of Saturday was past, and rose the moment the morning of Sunday commenced. Thus he occupied the tomb in three successive days, though for only one day of 24 hours, and a part of a day of 24 hours' duration. This professed entombment is meant figuratively to represent a certain time that was considered necessary to be intercalated, in the *neros*, as I shall now describe.²

There is an error in the Soli-lunar cycle of the *Neros* of one day and a part of a day in every

¹ In the case of Orisis in Egypt, and of St. Denys or Bacchus in Gaul, whose limbs were scattered in forty places, and sought forty days, I apprehend the last three were the days of the processions only—the days on which the parts of generation were sought.

² Whether or not the Author be right in his conclusion, the following anecdote, in Farrar's *Life of Howard*, the Philanthropist, may serve to illustrate the oriental custom of reckoning days: “Mr. Howard found, on arriving at Constantinople, in 1786, that the chief topic of the day was a summary and sanguinary punishment which had recently been inflicted on the grand chamberlain. The particulars were these:—the grand vizier sent one day for the grand chamberlain, who had the charge of supplying the city with bread. Yielding immediate obedience to the summons, this officer arrived at the palace of the minister in great state; and being introduced into his presence, was asked why the bread was so bad. He answered that the harvest had been but a very indifferent one. ‘Why,’ continued the vizier, apparently satisfied with this excuse, ‘is the weight so short?’ ‘That,’ replied the chamberlain, ‘might have happened by accident to two or three, amongst such an immense number of loaves as are required for the supply of so large a city;’ but he assured his highness that greater care should be taken for the future. Without further observation the vizier ordered him to quit his presence; but no sooner was he obeyed, than he commanded an executioner to follow the unhappy man and strike off his head in the street, where his body was publicly exposed for a day and a half, with three light loaves beside it to denote his crime.

“When the circumstance was related to Mr. Howard, he was told that the chamberlain's body had lain *three days* in the street, on which he expressed his surprise that it had not bred a contagion, and then he learnt that in point of fact it had not been left so long, as they were not entire days. It was evening when the head was struck off, and this was reckoned one day; it remained the whole of the second, and was removed early on the succeeding morning, which was accounted the third day. The eastern mode of computation is the same now that it was in the time of the crucifixion and burial of Jesus Christ, when three days were similarly reckoned.” Pp. 195—197. *Editor*.

cycle, as we have seen ; and this space of time it is necessary to intercalate every 600 years, in order to correct the error. This required intercalation is figuratively described by the burial of all these Gods, and of Jesus Christ. Every 600 years they were put to death, remained buried a day and part of a day, after which they rose again to new life—a new six hundred years commenced—a new Phoenix arose from its ashes.

We have before seen that the year of the sun was 600 years ; that the Phoenix¹ lived 600 years ; that the Phen or, in Irish, Phenniche, meant 600 years. As much as the cycle got wrong, it was necessary to intercalate. For this period the God was buried. In the six thousand years he would be mystically or feignedly buried ten times. And I have very little doubt, that when the old Phoenix burnt itself, a certain time elapsed before the young one arose from its ashes. But it was not to be expected that the priests would tell us this, if, indeed, they knew it. I have somewhere read, I believe in the work of Mr. Faber, a work which has no indexes, though paid for by subscription, that, in the ceremonies of the initiation into the mysteries of Buddha, a man was *supposed to be killed ; and, after lying on the ground some time, was simulated to be raised from the dead.* This is very like the practice in the Romish church of imitating, in their ceremonies, all the recorded acts of the life of Jesus Christ. This is in accordance with the resurrection described in Georgius and in my plates, figure 14.

The same ceremony is stated by the Abbé Bazin² to have taken place in the mysteries of Eleusis. He says, “These mysteries were, *according to Tertullian*, somewhat tarnished by the “ceremony of regeneration. It was necessary for the initiated to appear to revive ; it was the “symbol of the new kind of life he intended to lead. A crown was presented to him, which he “trod under foot ; the Hierophantes then drew forth the sacred knife, and the initiated, whom he “pretended to strike, also pretended to fall dead at his feet : after which he appeared to rise “again, as it were, from the dead. A remnant of this ancient ceremony still exists among the “Freemasons.” In the Gospels we have the following statements respecting the burial of Jesus : *Matthew* (xxvii. 57, 62) says, “When the even was come :—now the next day that followed the day of preparation,” &c. *Mark* (xv. 42), “Now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the Sabbath.” *Luke* (xxiii. 53, 54), “And he [Joseph of Arimathea] took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man was laid before. And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.” *John* (xix. 42), “There laid they Jesus, therefore, because of the Jews’ preparation day.”

The Gospels all agree that Jesus rose on the Sunday morning, and pointedly and unnecessarily, unless there was a particular meaning intended to be conveyed, say, “very early before day-light.” But the tradition is, that he rose the moment after midnight of the second day. At Rome, in some of the churches, the ceremonies begin at this time, and in Syria, in commemoration of the resurrection of Adonis ; and now, in the same place and at the same time, the ceremonies of the resurrection of Jesus Christ begin to be celebrated.

If the calculation of the mythos be commenced on the moment of the conjunction of the sun and moon, and the neros last 600 years, 28^h 1 42^{''}, there must be, to make it come right, an intercalation in every neros or 600 years, of 28^h 1^m 42^s. Then this will make the life of the sun end precisely in such a manner, in such a part of a day, as will be 28^h 1^m 41^s before a third day begins, making it go one second into the third day to complete the 28^h 1^m 42^s. Thus the reason

¹ The Greek word *φαινω* or *φαινω* to shine came from the name of the sun *φνν*=600, or *φηνν*=608

² Translation by Wood Gandell, p. 220.

why he is in the grave, as it is called, three days, is apparent. The Millenium cycle was supposed to have begun at such an hour and minute of the day on which the sun first entered Taurus at the vernal equinox, as would make the eighth cycle or *neros* end at an hour which may be found by close examination of the history. It is said that Jesus was buried before the *sabbath begun*; that would be before *six* on Friday evening. Then if he were the shortest time possible in the grave, to be consistent with the history, he would be there from six to twelve, or the last *six* hours of Friday, *twenty-four* hours of Saturday, and say *one second* of Sunday, and he would rise *very early*, as the text says, on Sunday morning. This makes one day, six hours, in the grave. Now what is the time necessary to be intercalated to correct the error to a second of time? It is one day, four hours, one minute, forty-two seconds. Then the authors of the myths were in error the difference between $1^d. 4^h. 1^m. 42^s.$ and $1^d. 6^h. 0^m. 0^s.$. This is $1^h. 58^m. 18^s.$, which, on 7421 lunations, the number there are in the cycle, makes an error in the moon's period of somewhat less than one second. This, I think, is bringing the matter pretty nearly to a point.

If the reader look back to Volume I. p. 175, he will find the Brahma period stated to begin 3164 years before Christ. We will try to find how this arose. By calculating backwards and allowing a day and part of a day for the error every six hundred years, the calculators made, in the eight *neroses*, *nine*, but not *ten* days: thus $9 \times 72 = 648 + 2160 = 2808 + 360 = 3168 - 4 = 3164$. This seems to me to be a real arithmetical proof of the truth of my explanation of the three days, or, more correctly, the day and part of a day in the grave.

From Taurus to Aries.....	2160	3164
Aries to Pisces	2160	2160
Pisces to Jesus Christ.....	360 ¹	—
9×72	648	5324
	<hr style="width: 50px; margin: 0;"/>	
	5328	
	4	
	<hr style="width: 50px; margin: 0;"/>	
	5324	

The history of the sun, I repeat, is the history of Jesus Christ. The sun is born on the 25th of December, the birth-day of Jesus Christ. The first and the greatest of the labours of Jesus Christ is his victory over the serpent, the evil principle, or the devil. In his first labour Hercules strangled the serpent, as did Cristna, Bacchus, &c. This is the sun triumphing over the powers of hell and darkness; and, as he increases, he prevails, till he is crucified in the heavens, or is decussated in the form of a cross, (according to Justin Martyr, ²) when he passes the equator at the vernal equinox. But before he rises he is dead for one day and about four hours. This is nearly the time necessary to be intercalated every six hundred years, to make the calculation come right; at the beginning of the third day he rises again to life and immortality. The twelve labours of Hercules are his labours in passing through the signs of the zodiac, which are so similar to the

¹ Mr. Bentley states, p. 52, that the sun entered Pisces at the vernal equinox, 746 years B. C. He is here in a great error, or Cæsar and Sosigenes were in a great error in fixing the solstice to the 25th of December; and our globes are equally in error now in fixing the equinox to the first or thirtieth of Aquarius. This seems a mistake of Mr. Bentley's which I cannot comprehend. The sun certainly only entered the sign Pisces five degrees, or $5 \times 72 = 360$ years B. C. I will not assert the fact, but I have very little doubt that the intentional fraud Mr. Bentley speaks of in the Brahmin astronomers, all arose from the mistake of the 576 years, and the neglect of the intercalary days, of the necessity for which the modern Brahmans were ignorant.

² See Vol. I. p. 789.

history of Jesus Christ, as to induce the reverend, pious, and orthodox Parkhurst, to declare them *types of what the real Saviour was to do and suffer*. These celestial images are what induced the learned Alphonso the Great to declare, that the whole history of Jesus Christ might be read in the stars.

No doubt this explanation of the three days' descent into hell will be separated from the other explanations of the mythos, and thus, taking it alone, it will be represented as extremely ridiculous. But, I ask, What were the entombment and resurrection of Bacchus, Atys, Apollo of Miletus, of Adonis, of Cristina, of Buddha, &c., &c.? Were these real deaths and resurrections, or astronomical mythoses?

In this book I think I have proved, that every rite, ceremony, and doctrine, which is found in the Christian religion, was a close copy of that of the Gentiles. Mr. Mosheim¹ is obliged to admit this, nearly to the extent here stated, and he endeavours to disguise and palliate it by pretending that they were taken into the Christian religion. But as I have proved that every rite, ceremony, and doctrine, of the Romish church is taken from the Heathens, and existed before the time of Jesus Christ, I beg leave to ask, Where is the remainder which is not Pagan, and which is to constitute the Christianity of the present day? The Christianity of Jesus Christ, from his own mouth, I shall exhibit in a future book, in its native and beautiful simplicity, unalloyed with Pagan, Paulite, Romish, Lutheran, or Calvinistic nonsense.

That which I have written is intended for the use of philosophers, as I have said in my Preface. How should the generality of mankind, occupied in the affairs of life, be expected to understand such a book? No, no; let them attend to their secular concerns, count their beads, and say their prayers, resting content with the religion of their ancestors, and be assured that God is equally present with the pious Hindoo in the temple, the Jew in the synagogue, the Mohammedan in the mosque, and the Christian in the church. Peter said, very wisely, *Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.*²

I must fairly admit, that I cannot read what I have written without an indescribable melancholy. In what a state of delusion have four-fifths of mankind been kept, and still are kept, by the dishonesty of the remainder; and, in the teeth of my humble and feeble efforts, I fear always will be kept! But, at all events, I have done my duty; I have endeavoured, with no little labour, to draw aside the veil. I know what I deserve; I fear, I know what I shall receive, from my self-sufficient and ignorant countrymen. But yet, a new æra is rising. There still is hope in the bottom of the box. But one word more I must say of the Eternal City, before I close this article; it may serve for a warning.

It is a striking circumstance that the Pagans themselves boasted of the greatness of Rome, not only as the capital of the empire, but as the head of their religion, of which it was the centre; on account of which it was called by Atheneus *Ουρανοπολις*, or the Holy City, Ruma Mamma, the residence of the Gods.³ It was called the Goddess of the earth and of the nations, at the very moment that the axe was laid to its root, and that, by the treason of Constantine, its altars were about to be overthrown, its religion destroyed, and it was to be degraded to the rank of a provin-

¹ Comm. Cent. ii. Sect. xxxvi. n.

² Acts x. 34, 35.—For most of the articles in the above parallel between the rites of the ancient and modern Romans, I am indebted to a small treatise lent me by my friend Ed. Upham, Esq., entitled, "Les Conformitez des Cérémonies Modernes avec les Anciennes. Imprimé l'An 1667.

³ Lucan, lib. i., Deum Sedes, Mart. lib. xii. Epigrorum. 8; Claud. de Laud. Stillic.

cial town. Thus, at this time, when loaded with corruption, its religion rotten to the core, and evidently at its last gasp, still, as in former times, it calls itself *eternal*; its pompous, empty, tawdry cardinals, bending beneath ermine, fat, and ignorance, waddle about their grass-grown streets and crumbling ruins, which would long since have yielded to the pest which surrounds them, had not the remnant of the fine arts of Greece procured to it a temporary respite. But, proud Rome, thy race is nearly run—thy day is nearly over. One century more, and, like haughty Babylon, the curious stranger, probably with fear and trembling, will ramble round thy ruins, and say, This *was* the eternal city! Here *was* Rome!

Sure as the shaft that slayeth in the night,
The pestilence glides slowly, robed in light
All-glorious Italy, o'er thy fair champaign
The smiling fiend extends her silent reign,
And desolation follows. Lo! she stands
On the proud capitol, with noiseless hands
Showering the secret ruin on the dome
Of thy great temple, everlasting Rome!

HERBERT'S *Pia della Pietra*, p. 12.

BOOK III

CHAPTER I

Origin of Letters—Moon's Period—Names of Letters—Boucher—Dr. Wait on Sanscrit—Cycle of Fourteen—Thoth—Om. Homer—Targums—Dr. Young. Sol—Joseph, Proteus. Stalls—Solomon. Sindi. Peter—Cryptography, Indian—Vowel Points—Acrostic. Anagram—Metathesis. The Number Nine—Arabic Letters—The God Xangti—'ΕΙς, μία, ἕν—Signets—Sigma Tau—Adam. Genesis.

I. THE following book will chiefly consist of a development of the mode in which the most important of all the various branches of human science, the art of writing, was discovered and brought to perfection. But before my reader begins to examine it, I must beg him to reperuse and reconsider the Preliminary Observations in Volume I., which have relation to the origin of letters and figures. Those Observations, chiefly taken from my work on the CELTIC DRUIDS, I inserted there, for the purpose of assisting in this investigation.

When I go back to the most remote periods of antiquity into which it is possible to penetrate, I find clear and positive evidence of several important facts. *First*, no animal food was eaten—no animals were sacrificed.¹ *Secondly*, it is recorded, and it seems probable, that the Gods had no names, and that no icons were used;² and almost all ancient nations had a tradition, that they once possessed sacred writings in a long-lost language. The possessors of these writings and this old language, I think, must have been the people who erected the Pyramids, the gigantic stone circles, and the other Cyclopæan buildings, which are found of such peculiar character and size all over the world. The language of these nations, or, in fact, the lost language which they used, we will now try to discover—assuming, that it was the first written language of man.

In the Preliminary Observations, Section 31—47, I have shewn how I suppose the Latin, Etruscan, or Phœnician, system of describing numbers by right lines arose—each number described by a collection of these lines, having had the name of a tree given to it. I find my opinion on this subject strongly supported by a passage of Vallancey's, which, when I wrote the Preliminary Observations, I had overlooked or not observed.³ He says, "The Romans used literary characters " as numerals, and in alphabetic order as the Chaldæans did, so late as Julius Cæsar's time. In " the sixth century a Julian kalendar was dug up at Rome, on which the days of the month were " numbered by letters in alphabetic order, beginning with A at the first day of January, B to the " second, and so on to H, or the eighth day, which was their *Nundinæ*, from which day they " began again with A B C D E F G H, instead of I. II. III. IV. V. VI. VII. VIII., which were the " Phœnician and Palmyræan vulgar numerals."⁴ If we could be certain that Palmyra was built by Solomon or the Jews, we should have a very good reason, indeed I may say a certainty, for

¹ Sacrifice—Sacrum Festum—sacrificium.

² This was because the God of Wisdom, or the *wise* God, was worshiped.

³ Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 186.

⁴ Vide Scaliger de Emend. Temp. p. 160.

believing that the right-lined numbers of the Phœnicians were also those of the Jews. As it is, we have a very high probability that they were so.

Before we begin the following speculation we will suppose that man had advanced so far as to have given names to trees, and to have called a certain tree Elm, another tree Birch, and others by appropriate appellations, and had called his first number, described by the mark I, *Ailm*, and his second number, described by the mark II, *Beth* or *Birch*, &c. In this case I would denote an idea of number, viz. *one*, and a sound, viz. *Ailm*; and II would denote an idea of number, viz. *two*, and a sound, viz. *Beth*; and each would denote a tree generally, and the two would also denote two peculiar trees, as distinguished from others, viz. the Elm and Birch: so each arithmetical figure or little collection of lines would have five significations. It would denote a number, a tree generally, a Birch tree, and a sound; and, after the discovery of alphabetic writing, a letter. Thus there would be a language like what the Chinese language and the Runes of Scandinavia are at this day. That is, there would be a symbol for every sound or name of a thing, for the thing itself, and for a number, and the number would, by association of ideas, be closely connected with leaves and trees. Thus this language of symbols would have five meanings, exactly as the language of the sacred books of the Tamuls is said to have had; and a question naturally arises, whether this language of numeral symbols may not have been the very language referred to by the Tamulose, as that in which their sacred books were written. This induces me to make a few observations on the Tamul language before I proceed further. At first, the distance of the place in which we find the Italian and the Phœnician right-lined letters or figures, from the country of the Tamuls, South India, certainly seems very great, but it becomes less, when it is recollected that we have exhibited individuals miscalled Christians, but who, in fact, were the followers of Tammuz, in South India, using the Pushto language of Syria, and the absolute identity of the worship of the *fishes* in both countries.

Dr. Babington says, "I cannot touch on the Tamil characters without remarking, that their extreme simplicity seems one among many circumstances which indicate that the language is of high antiquity. The Sanscrit of the South of India is written in characters (the Grant'ha) derived from the Tamil." The learned Doctor then proceeds to give reasons for the Tamil having an independent origin, at least equal in antiquity to the Sanscrit itself.¹ The name of the Tamul language is Pushto, and the root of this word Push, which I shall examine hereafter, means a *flower*, and this system of letters was sixteen in number, like that of the ancient Jews. The language of the Chinese, which we have just observed is a language of symbols, was called *the language of flowers*.²

I consider my system to receive no small support from the following passage of the Universal Ancient History:³ "That the ancient language of the Chinese was pretty nearly related to the Hebrew, and the other tongues which the learned consider as dialects of it, notwithstanding what has been advanced to the contrary, we own ourselves inclined to believe. Ludovicus Thomassinus, Philippus Massonius, Olaus Rudbeckius, and Augustus Pfeifferus, seem to have proved this almost to a demonstration." M. Balbi, in a late learned work, has turned the arguments of the above-named persons and our Edinburgh historians into ridicule; but my experience teaches me, that ridicule is never had recourse to, till argument fails. Near Gaya, which is the place where Saca or Sacya finished his doctrine and became Buddha, is a tree called by the Chinese *Poo te choo* or the *Tree of Knowledge*.⁴ The Chinese in a particular manner call their written

¹ Trans. Asiat. Soc. Vol. II. Part I. p. 264.

² Vol. XX. p. 131.

³ See Vol. I. pp. 482, 738, 750, 753, 775, 779.

⁴ Neuman, Catechism Shaman, p. xix.

language the flowery language, which I suppose is the language of *flowers* or *leaves*.¹ I apprehend this comes from their numeral symbols having had the names of plants.² This tree of knowledge seems to have been the Pushto, or Push, or Pote-sato. Every thing tends to raise a probability, that the Chinese and the Western languages of symbols were the same. I will now proceed with my theory, but I shall return to the Pushto and Chinese presently.

After man had used the right lines for some time, he would discover the art of making a figure to use instead of the collection of lines, and we will suppose him to have made or invented twenty-eight figures for the twenty-eight numbers which I have supposed him to have discovered; how this was done I will presently explain. We have an example of this in the tree alphabet, Table I. Nos. 8 to 10, and in the Runic alphabet, in *THE CELTIC DRUIDS*, pp. 4, 5.

We have thus, I think, very easily found how it is probable that the first *symbolical* system of writing was invented; but we have not yet found out the grand secret—the art of syllabic or alphabetic writing—though we have symbols for ideas and sounds.³

On this art Mr. Astle⁴ says, “Those authors whose learning and ingenuity entitle them to the highest respect, and whose writings have furnished many useful hints towards the discovery of alphabetic characters, *have not filled up the GREAT CHASM* between picture writing and letters, which, though the most difficult was the most necessary thing for them to have done, before they could attempt to account for the formation of an alphabet!” Mr. Astle does not pretend to have filled up the chasm. I think I shall be able to do it.

2. For the reasons given in the Preliminary Observations, (pp. 2, 3,) I cannot have any doubt that one of the first recorded ideas would be the moon’s period, for which the twenty-eight numbers would be used, and perhaps one of the first *things* recorded would be the moon herself, by means of these numbers. In this case the record would be described by XXVIII, and by its component parts called Iod (i. e. Yew) pronounced twice, and Eadha (i. e. Aspin) once, and Ailm (i. e. Elm) three times. The use of these symbols for the twenty-eight numbers would soon lead to the formation of arbitrary signs for other things; and, in short, to the present Chinese writing—a mark or symbol for every word: and on this plan the Chinese have proceeded, exerting all their ingenuity, as we know, for thousands of years, having never left their first habit, or changed their first style of writing; the reason for which, I think, we shall discover hereafter.

The Western nations took a different course, and fell into the habit of making their letters for sounds instead of ideas of things, and thus in some way, which we will try to find out, the syllabic system arose. We have supposed that they first described the moo by marks which would represent twenty-eight units, that they would write it thus XXVIII; and, I suppose, that they would perform the operation in the following manner: if a man had to desire his neighbour to assist him to record the moon, he would say, make on the stone tablet or in the sand the mark Iod (yew), and he would make X. The speaker would then say, make or mark another Iod, and again

¹ Neuman, *Catechism Shaman*, p. 63.

² It seems to me that a language of symbols is totally unfit to communicate *proper names*, for which reason in translating from the Chinese, if the written account is to be followed, that is, the idea of the thing to be given, our names ought to be rendered as we render them. If the sounds used by the Chinese in speaking, for our names, are to be described, then a writer may copy the sounds as well as he is able. I suspect it is from a wish to do both, that Mr. Neuman has rendered proper names in so odd a manner. England is called *Ying heih le*; the Russians are called *Go lo sse*.

³ In the symbols for sounds began the first idea of music, an art considered by the ancients, and particularly by Pythagoras, as of much greater importance than it is with us; the reason for which I shall try to explain by and by.

⁴ *Origin and Progress of Writing*, p. 11.

he would mark X; now make an Eadha, and he would make V; now make an Ailm; and this order would be repeated twice, and he would make three lines III, and it would form our XXVIII. But neither the speaker nor the writer would pronounce this word, however much he might wish it, except by repeating the names of the trees—any more than we can pronounce 10, 10, 5, 3, as a word. Here, however, we have clearly a written, but an unspoken language of symbols.

We may now ask, How man, in the experiment which we have supposed him to try on the moon, would write the XXVIII? We know from history that it would not be horizontally, but perpendicularly, and must have been in one of the following ways :

XXXX or XXXVIII or IIIVXXX or IIIXXVIII

Suppose we write the word in our letters, but in the name of Celtic Irish trees, and in the above Etruscan or Italian numbers and manner, to see how it will look. We shall have them thus, beginning to read on the left side of the page :

Iod	I od	X	X	Another example Iod, Iod, Uearn, Ailm, Ailm,	Ailm	I	X	,	I
Iod	I od	X	X		Ailm	I	X	,	I
Eadha	E adha	V	V		Uearn	U	VI	,	U
Ailm	A ilm	I	I		Iod	A	I	,	A
Ailm	A ilm	I	I		Iod	A	I	,	A
Ailm	A ilm	I	I						

Here, writing from the top downwards, and turning the paper to read—accordingly as we turn it, to right or left, we read in the Sanscrit and Greek manner, or the Hebrew and Arabic manner. Here we have the exact mode of writing, and of turning the paper, which is yet used in the Syrian, that is, the Pushto or Estrangelo language, as I learn from Dr. Hagar—writing it from the top to the bottom, but turning the paper and reading from right to left. This is confirmed by Vallancey, who shews, that it was the habit of the Tartarian nations, and quotes Forster, who says, “The characters and mode of writing of the Calmucks, Moguls, and Mandschurians, are taken from the Uigurian, and these again from the Syrian. These Syrians also still continue, to this day, to write exactly as the Calmucks do, viz. they begin at the top, and draw a line down to the bottom, with which line the letters are in contact from the top down to the bottom of it; and so they continue to write one line after the other, at each line going farther on to the right, and carrying their writing from the top to the bottom. But in reading, the Moguls and Calmucks, in like manner as the Syrians, turn the leaf sideways and read from the right to the left.”¹ These Calmucks and Moguls, who have characters taken from the Syrian, that is, I suppose, the Pushto, are generally called Tartars. It may be remembered, that we formerly found the Fossiones *Tartarum* in Italy, the country in which we found the first right-lined letter figures of Syria or Phœnicia.

Mr. Forster says, “This perpendicular way of writing was not unknown to the Greeks, who called it, as *Bayer* observes, *χαιμαι φορον*, and was usual among the Syrians too, who, according to *Abraham Echelensis*, wrote in this way.”² The Greeks, as I have formerly observed, also called this *Tapocon*.

¹ Forster's Hist. of Voyages and Discoveries, &c., note, p. 106; Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. pp. 173, 174.

² Dr. Hagar on the Alphabet of Corea, Or. Col. Vol. III.; Vallancey, Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 173.

“Tapocon Græci soliti sunt appellare genus scribendi deorsum versus, ut nunc detrorsum scribimus.”¹

And it appears from a letter of Gen. Vallancey’s to General Pownall, that the ancient Irish also wrote in the perpendicular line.² And to these nations I have to add the Ethiopians. “Ethiopi- bus olim hunc modum (meaning the writing from top to bottom) familiarem quoque fuisse, docet Alexander ab Alexandro.”³

I suppose that the experiment above mentioned, as made by man on the Moon’s cycle, would, after some time, lead him to attend to the sounds of the trees’ names, and that he would necessarily fall on the sounds of the first letters of the words, and be induced to try if he could call this word XXVIII by them: this he would do with ease, on the very first attempt, by pronouncing (a

XXVIII

XXVIII

very remarkable word) IIEA, IIEAAA, or in the other way, IIVAA, which was the word chanted by the Bacchantes of the Greeks, in their nocturnal orgies—Evohe, Evohe, and, in short, Eva, addressed to the Moon; and also the word Yeve or Yeye, chanted by the Hindoos in their ceremonies.⁴ I have seldom been more surprised than I was when I discovered this process to bring out the Moon’s name; but yet, when I consider the matter, it appears only natural if my theory be well founded. This word is also nothing more than the name of Ieue, described in Genesis by the word in the feminine gender אֵלֵיִם aleim. In this extraordinary word we have united, first the monograms of God *I* and *II*, by which he is called in the Chaldee targum, and secondly *eva* or *va* חוה *hue*, the two names of the male and female principles of nature. We may now see another reason why the letter or symbol *I* and the tenth letter, the jod, came to be considered the symbol of the Self-existent Being, and how the irregular verb היה *ie* or היה *hie* of the Hebrew arose, and came to mean self-existence.

In the first two letters of this word “*ii* we have the name given in the Annals of Ulster, and in sepulchral monuments now existing, to the island of Iona or Columba, in Scotland, the name of which island, I shall hereafter shew, meant the *generative power*. It is also remarkable that this word “*ii* is always used in the Targum for the name of the Creator instead of IEUE. But I can find the grammatical explanation of it in no Lexicon or Grammar, and I believe it cannot be shewn that it belongs to any verb or noun.

I believe that this word, from its connexion with letters, which I have just pointed out, and with the soli-lunar cycle of 28, came to be the name of the Creator of the male generative power. and the *vau* to be the name of the female. I believe that the jod ‘*i* has the same meaning in Hebrew and English; and that the word *is* which we use for the third person singular of the present tense of the verb personal *he is*, must be the first person singular of the present tense of the Hebrew helping verb *ו’ is*, and means *I am*, or *I is*, being the same as *I exist*. It probably must be the same in the first, second, and third persons singular. It also means, Parkhurst says, *substance*, and, as we might expect, from the word which describes the Self-existent Being, *PROFOUND WISDOM*; and this I consider very deserving of consideration.

I could not have wished for any thing more proper for my purpose, than that this word should, in this very extraordinary manner, from the names of trees and the powers of their numbers combined, thus unexpectedly give out the name of the moon as used by the Bacchantes—the name

¹ Festus de Verbor. Signific, Hagar, Babyl. Bricks, p. 51.

² Pownall on Ant. p. 219.

³ Genial. Dier. Lib. ii. Cap. xxx. Synopsis Universæ Philologiæ, Godofredo Henselio, p. 104. Drummond says, that the Ethiopian language was Chaldaic. Punic Inscription, III. 24, 40, 75; and Vallancey has undertaken to prove the ancient Irish to be a colony from Phœnicia.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 325, 452.

described by numerals having the number of the cycle peculiarly appropriate to it, which I shall presently shew that all the other heathen Gods also had; and also the name of Jehovah IEUE the Chaldæan God, and PROFOUND WISDOM. It amounts to a proof of the truth of the system much more complete than could have been reasonably expected. It forms a very strong presumption that I have actually fallen upon the very process which must have taken place. But this will be much strengthened presently.

3. To return to the symbols. After man discovered the art of recording numbers by right lines, in the way already described, to the amount of twenty-eight, he would endeavour to find out some means of recording additional numbers, at the same time that he would try to simplify the process; and I suppose that after making one line thus, I, for *one*, he would, instead of making two lines for the *two*, make one straight lined symbol thus \beth , and again call it by the name of *Beth*, the name of a tree (Birch); that for *three* III, he would make a symbol thus \beth , and call it *Gort* (the Ivy); that for *four* IIII, he would make a symbol thus Δ , and call it *Duir* (the Oak): and that thus he would proceed with the remainder of the twenty-eight numbers, making twenty-eight single right-lined and angular forms for his twenty-eight numbers. And I suppose that during the performance of this operation, which might take many years, (for in nations which actually made some progress in this process it never was completed,) he found out the means of recording additional numbers by discovering the decimal notation or arithmetic—the contrivance of beginning anew, when he got to *ten*, till he reached *twenty*; then beginning anew with tens as he had done with ones or units; thus I was ten, K was twenty, A was *thirty*, and so on. Thus he contrived a symbol for each figure. But if we consider this process carefully, we shall find, that each symbol was not only the representative of a thing or idea, namely, in the case of the second number, or chequers, of two stones, or of two lines on the bark of a tree or in the sand, but it was in each case also the representative of a sound, and of that sound which was the name of a tree, Beth, the Birch; and the representative of a number, *two*; and, in several instances, of a high and powerful number; as for example, Σ for 200.

This is all strengthened by the *facts*, that the first Celtic Irish and Hebrew letters were called after the names of trees, and that the first Greek letters were in lines, *γραμμα*, to use their word for them, and actually still continued to be called *πεταλα*, or leaves, after the knowledge of the reason for it was lost; and they will justify the inference that the theory which I have suggested above is well founded, because the theory shews a probable reason for the name of *πεταλα* having been adopted. If the letters of the Greeks were not originally *leaves* like the Hebrew¹ and the Irish or Celtic, why should they have given them the name of *leaves*? What connexion on any other scheme is there between *πεταλα*, leaves, and letters?

We have found that the Chaldees had their letters in *lines* or *gramma* also; and, as the Hebrew letters had the names of trees, and as the Greeks had their letters from Syria, nothing is more likely than that they should have originally called them after trees as the Hebrews did. But Pezron has shewn that the Greek came from the Celtic, that is, from the Hebrew. But if the Hebrew names of the letters had not, in later times, in the Greek language, the meaning of trees, this makes nothing against the system, because we may readily suppose in the long time that the Greeks may have existed before the arrival of the Cadmæan colony, they may have lost them. Vallancey has said, that the Chaldaic was only used as numerals, not as letters; that the Chaldee

¹ It must not be forgotten, that I assume I have proved that the Celtic and the Hebrew were the same. See Vol. I. pp. 461, 518, 709.

language is the same as the Estrangelo, which is the Pushto. This is also stated by several other learned men.

The word for letter in Latin is *litera*, which has been said to be derived from the Arabic لَطِيف *letif*, which signifies *an occult or mysterious meaning*. This Arabic *letif* is evidently our *leaf*, and shews that it is highly probable, as I have supposed, that the Arabic letters had the same names as the Hebrew. In fact Hebrew and Arabic are the same. Here in the old Latin or Etruscan *litera*, as in the Greek, the Hebrew, and the Celtic, we have the *leaves*.

Dr. Lingard, in his history, says, "I would attribute to these ancient priests the Rhÿn or mysterious language, so often mentioned by the bards (of Wales). To every tree and shrub, to their leaves, flowers, and branches, they seem to have affixed a fanciful and symbolical meaning; and these allegorical substitutes for the real names of beings and their properties must have formed, in their numerous combinations, a species of jargon perfectly unintelligible TO ANY BUT THE ADEPTS."¹ But why did not Dr. Lingard try to find the meaning of this jargon? ² The Rhÿn here alluded to, is the Rhythm or the Arithmos of the Greeks; it was the Arithmetical system of letters formed by straight lines, having the powers of numbers and the names of leaves, and carried, I doubt not, to a much greater length than the first twenty-eight of the Arabians. It was the language of trees, of leaves, of flowers. It was in truth, probably, the first original Pushto, or language of flowers, corrupted, which I shall discuss by and by.

A learned writer, in the *Universal History*,³ maintains, that the Syrian or Assyrian characters, (or Pushto,) which he calls the Estrangelo or Mendæan, in the time of Darius Hystaspes, were used by the old Persians, Assyrians, Syrians, Arabians, and Mendæans or Chaldæans, and that from this letter all the others in the East were derived; and Mr. Bayer has maintained, that, from the Estrangelo, the Brahmin characters were derived. Now we know that the Estrangelo, called also Pushto, was the letter of the Tamulose, and was in all probability older than the Sanscrit. Mr. Bayer also comes to the conclusion,⁴ that the square Chaldaic character was the primigenial letter of the East. As he comes to this conclusion without knowing any thing of the fact—that it was the vernacular letter and tongue of a tribe, namely, the Christians or Crêstans of Malabar, his opinion seems to deserve the greater respect. I apprehend that the square Chaldee letter was the primeval letter of the East, because it was, as Vallancey says, a letter of numeral symbols, of the first written but unspoken languages. Bayer maintains that the Pehlevi, which he calls Parthic, is derived from the Assyrian alphabet, called Estrangelo.⁵

I beg my reader to observe, that if the unspoken language of numeral symbols were written from the top to the bottom, the consequence would be, that when those symbols were used for syllabic letters, they would necessarily come, in different countries, to be used in different directions—sometimes from right to left, and sometimes from left to right; so that the same word would come to be pronounced in ways totally different: for instance, *sor* might be *ros*, and *ros* might be *sor*.

4. After I had finished what the reader has seen on the origin of language, I met with a passage in Boucher's Glossary, appended to Webster's Dictionary,⁶ which supports every thing which I have said respecting the ancient Hebrew language in these islands, in a remarkable manner. Indeed, whenever any learned man undertakes to shew the similarity of any two old languages, he

¹ Vol. I. p. 18.

² Ogm craobh, "the branch writing," is surely decisive as to the correctness of the opinion of those who advocate the *Tree* system. One of the three Seronyddion (Saronides?) of Britain was Gwyddion, *the Diviner by trees*. *Cambrian Mag.*

³ Vol. I. p. 81, *n.*

⁴ *Ib.* p. 82.

⁵ See *Act. Erudit. Jul. 1731*; Hagar, *Babyl. Bricks*, p. 14.

⁶ P. xxxv.

is always right. The principle applies as well to language as to geometry—things similar to the same are similar to one another. “If any language can be pointed out to which the Welsh is materially indebted, it is the Hebrew;¹ for, there are several radical words that are the same in both languages; there is also a similarity of sound in certain letters of both alphabets; and they are likewise alike in some peculiarities of construction, especially in the change incident to several letters in the beginning of words. The analogy between the Welsh and the Hebrew proves, that since (as far as any negative can be proved) the former was not the original language, it must be indebted, in a very considerable degree, for its origin, to the latter; for according to Rowland,² *there are more sounds in the Welsh that agree with the Hebrew, than there are in all other languages put together.* And it is extremely remarkable and peculiar, that the Welsh has no resemblance to, nor coherence in, sound and signification (its own immediate cognate dialects excepted) with any other language in the world, now known, except the Hebrew.” I must now beg my reader to refer to my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, Chapter II. p. 63, where he will find full and *complete proof* that the Welsh is really Hebrew. He will there find not a few words sufficient to support the assertion, according to the doctrine of Dr. Young, but actually a whole sentence from the Psalms of David, where the Welsh and the Hebrew words, when written in the same letters, are identical. I must now beg my reader to turn to the Plates in Volume I., Figure 26, the coin on which has a Hebrew inscription. To which I have to add, that some time ago, in one of the books of antiquities, but which I have forgotten, I met with a description of a Hebrew inscription on a large stone in some part of Wales. And now I wish to ask any one how a coin with the head of Jesus Christ and a legend, *in a language obsolete in the time of Jesus Christ*, should arrive in Wales and get buried in an old Druidical monument? I contend, that the probability is, that it is a memorial older than Jesus Christ, of the son of that individual of the three Marys, to whom, in his infancy, the line referred, which Mr. Davies suppressed, as stated by me in Volume I. p. 593, the Son of the Virgo Paritura of Gaul. Whether this medal represents the son of the Virgo Paritura, found in the Western countries long before the Christian æra, or Jesus Christ, cannot be reduced to a demonstration. Many things of this kind, I believe, have been found in different times and places, but always immediately discarded, as merely superstitious works of devotees of the middle ages. Thus truth is disguised, without any ill intention, by well meaning persons. In like manner Sir I. Floyer *throws out* the acrostic from the Sibyls, because he says it is a Christian forgery. In like manner Mr. Davies,³ in a translation of a Welsh bard, leaves out the last two lines, because he says the bard had introduced a Christian idea representing *the son of Mary as the pledge of his happiness.* This Mary was probably one of the three Marys of Gaul, and her son, the Lamb of the Carnutes, the Saviour,⁴ or one of the three Marys found upon an altar of Hercules at Doncaster. In this feeling of authors, influencing them for thousands of years, I doubt not may be found one of the chief causes of the disappearance of the Judæan mythos.

In addition to the above, and as a strong support of what I have elsewhere said respecting the Saxon language, I cite the following passage, which is in p. xxxviii. of Boucher: “For, by the

¹ “See Lihuyd’s comparative etymology in the *Archæologia Britannica*, where he shews that the Celtic, itself from the East, was the common parent of all the languages of Europe. See Pezron, Dr. Davies’s preface; Holloway’s Originals, and lastly, Rowland’s Comparative Table of Languages, in which he hath paralleled three hundred Hebrew words, with an equal number taken from the ancient languages of Europe, corresponding therewith, both in sound and signification, more than one half of which three hundred words, are shewn to have a surprising affinity and resemblance with the Welsh.”

² “See his *Mona Antiqua*, &c., p. 271.”

³ *Celt. Myth.* p. 253.

⁴ See *supra*, p. 108.

“ operation of one of the simplest figures in rhetoric, metathesis or transposition, *i. e.* merely a different arrangement of the same, or nearly the same letters, many Celtic words, even now, might easily be made Saxon: thus *draen* readily becomes *dorn* and *thorn*, and *daear* no less naturally *erd* or *earth*.” This arises merely from the different ways in which the line has been turned when the writing was changed to the horizontal from the perpendicular. The Celtic reading from left to right, instead of from right to left, of course places these words in contrary ways, as found here. But if I have shewn (in my Celtic Druids), as most assuredly I have, that the Celtic is Hebrew, this proves the Saxon to be Hebrew. For the Saxon being Celtic, and the Celtic Hebrew, the Saxon must be Hebrew.¹ Things like to the same must be like to one another. Besides I beg the doctrine of Dr. Young on probabilities may be applied to this. It is extremely curious to observe how learned men labour to exclude themselves from the benefit of the real learning of their predecessors. This arises from various causes; one of which is, the great antipathy which almost all philosophers have to the oldest books in the world—the books of Genesis; and this dislike arises from the manner in which these books are made subservient to their selfish purposes by both Jewish and Christian priests. For fear, therefore, of aiding them, the philosopher can never be brought to examine those books like any others; but the moment they are named, off he goes; he will neither examine them, nor listen to any one who does. Therefore if any person attempts an impartial examination, he is instantly poh-pohed down; the philosopher is instantly aided both by Jews and Christians, for they have as much objection to a fair examination as the philosopher. This extends to the language in which the books are written, to the Hebrew, because the priests endeavour to bolster up their interests and their fooleries by maintaining that the Hebrew language is the *oldest*, and therefore the *sacred* language. No man has been more successful in his antiquarian researches than Vallancey; but, I really believe, merely because he has traced the old Gods, &c., of the Irish to the Phœnician or Hebrew language, the philosophers have been foolish enough to join the priests in running him down. The latter soon discovered that Vallancey was likely to discover too much for them; and almost all the English joined in decrying the literature of the Irish, because they envied them the honour of it, and because they hated the nation they oppressed and plundered. Of all this Mr. Adrian Balbi, in his Ethnography, furnishes a fair example. For, in treating of the Mexican language, notwithstanding the close affinity between the Hebrew and the Mexican, which, in defiance of monks and priests, has been so clearly proved, he never notices it. He acts in nearly the same manner with regard to the Irish alphabets, and says, “De grands historiens et des philologues profonds ont déjà apprécié convenablement ces rêveries historiques, et ont démontré que ces alphabets, qu’on prétendait être antérieurs à l’alphabet Grec, ont été fabriqués par de pieux moines dans le moyen âge.” If M. Balbi had looked into Vallancey’s works, at the Irish alphabets, the Bobeloth and the Bethluisnion, of which I have given copies in Vol. I. p. 9, and had used his understanding, he would in one moment have seen, that they both possess the digamma or *vau*, which the Greeks never used after the time of Aristotle, and, therefore, that they could not have been copied from their alphabet by the monks of the middle ages; and secondly, that they both possess correctly and simply the Cadmæan letters; and therefore it is totally incredible, that the monks should

¹ The Celtic is PROVED to be Hebrew in the Celtic Druids, (p. 63,) and in the Monthly Magazine, Vol. II. p. 609, and Vol. III. p. 10. The Celtic and the Hebrew are proved to be the same, in the Universal History, Vol. XVIII. p. 363, Vol. V. p. 411. See also Diss. on Hist. of Ireland, Dublin, p. 48, 1763. I also beg my reader to turn to Vol. I. p. 109, and *supra*, Chap. I. p. 4; and to consider well what the well-known excellent Hebrew and Saxon scholar, Dr. Geddes, has said, in his Critical Remarks, respecting the identity of the Hebrew and Saxon.

have copied them only, leaving out the additional or new letters. The two facts taken together prove, that the old Irish or Celtic letters were not taken from the Greek, but were the same as the sixteen-letter alphabets of the Hebrew, the Tamul, and the Pushto or Peshito. Speaking of Gebelin, Balbi says, "Parmi les fautes grossières dont il fourmille, et que ses partisans ont répandues dans un grand nombre d'ouvrages, on y lit, entr' autres, que le Persan, l'Arménien, le *Malais* et l'Égyptien sont des dialects de l'Hébreu." But very certain I am, that, notwithstanding the dogmatical assertion of the learned Balbi, this must not be classed among the mistakes of the learned Gebelin. The Count Gebelin is right; because all the languages of the world contained in syllabic writing, unless the Sanscrit be excepted, may be traced to one, and the Synagogue or Samaritan Hebrew is nearer to that one, merely from the accidental circumstance of its concealment in the Syrian temple. Wherever it and the Chaldæan priests went, there the remains of it will be found. It was the language of Ayoudia. It was the language of Pandea, in India, of Ceylon, Scotland, Ireland, and of Syria. Whenever a learned man attempts to shew the affinity of any two of *these languages*, he always succeeds; in the same manner he always succeeds in shewing their affinity to the Hebrew. No doubt it may be shewn more clearly in the languages of some nations than in those of others,—for instance, in Arabic and Celtic, than in Indian. This I attribute in a great measure to the fine Sanscrit having by degrees superseded it. Only in the broken dialects of India can it be expected to be found, and upon all these the Sanscrit has exercised an overwhelming influence. The observation of the Count Gebelin, respecting the MALAYS' speaking Hebrew, noticed just now, forcibly recalls to my recollection what was said by my learned friend Salome, respecting the Hebrew-speaking Malays, found by him in the dépôt of the English India house.¹

All that I have said respecting the Hebrew I think may be said to be *unwillingly* admitted by the learned Balbi in the following words: "Dans ces dernières, l'Hébreu *surtout* offre, pendant une longue suite de siècles, une étonnante fixité, soit dans les formes, soit dans les mots: fixité qui est d'autant plus remarquable que, durant ce long intervalle, les Juifs subirent les plus grands changements politiques."² This astonishing *fixité* of language, I have shewn, had its reason or cause in the accidental preservation in the temple, combined with the dogma which forbade all change. Had we any other sacred book of any one of the mysterious temples, we should probably have found it the same. Though the manuscripts might be torn and dispersed in the time of Jerome, yet still they were parts of the old book. Various opinions have been held respecting the primitive race and language, which have been often confounded, though by no means necessarily so; but unquestionably the great majority of learned writers have come to the opinion, that the Hebrew, as a written language, is the oldest, and this without any regard to religious considerations.

I mentioned in the note of p. 1, that Dr. Wait had observed "there were an IMMENSE NUMBER of Chaldee roots to be found in the Sanscrit" language. I surely need not point out to the reader of this work what an amazing support the disinterested evidence of this learned man gives to my theory. It almost amounts to a proof that the ancient Tamul, the Estrangelo, the Pushto, must have been the Hebrew-Chaldee-Ethiopian-Syriac on which the Sanscrit was built. That is, it actually proves the truth of the hypothesis advocated by me in the above-mentioned note, that the Sanscrit was, in a great measure, founded on the Hebrew—a proof which I was not able to give in consequence of my ignorance of the Sanscrit, but which Dr. Wait has supplied. In the Sanscrit language there is scarcely a single word connected with mythology, which will admit of a

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 432, 442, 596, 665, 751.

² P. 58.

rational etymological explanation. All this class of words was formed long before the Sanscrit language, and they were only the old words written in the Sanscrit letter: from this it naturally follows, that they are inexplicable by the artificial rules of Sanscrit grammar—by the general application of which rules to every case, Sanscrit scholars run into the greatest absurdities. With the Brahmins it has become a point of faith to hold up their fine Sanscrit as absolutely *perfect*, and, in this, they are followed by some of its modern professors. This is with the Brahmins exactly the same as it is with the Jews and their *points*; but wherever faith begins, the use of reason ends. It is always their object to refer any word to a verbal root; but to accomplish this, they are obliged to neglect the signification, and often, also, to run into the most absurd and arbitrary assumptions with regard to the form of the words. A few examples will best illustrate this. The word swan, the Greek *κυν* a dog, they derive from the root Si, (pronounced like the English word See,) to sleep—third person present *sete, he sleeps*—and they assign as a reason for the derivation, that a dog sleeps, or is a lazy animal. I think it will be allowed that nothing can be more forced than this. As a second example, Aswa (Latin equus, a horse) they derive from the root As, to eat, because a horse eats.

The Rajah Rammohun Roy informs me, that the word Age in Sanscrit means to go, and *quickness* or *velocity*; and thence, as fire is *quick*, it came to take the name of Agni or Yajni. Every thing in nature, the Rajah says, was supposed to have an angel presiding over it, according to the system of the Jews, which was also the system of the Hindoos—the angel being called a *deus*. Thus the Angel or Deus of Fire or of Agni came to be the God or Deus Agni. This is exactly the Jewish regimen. Now here, I think, we have an example of the Sanscrit scholars' losing a word by attention to their artificial grammatical rules, by which they conceive themselves strictly bound in accounting for the origin of any word, and by which they become involved in inextricable difficulties. It is almost evident to me, that the assumption of claims to absolute originality in the Sanscrit is a modern assumption. I apprehend the word age, *quick*, is the Latin Ago, which means to move, and the Greek *αγε* which has a similar meaning. It is certainly not impossible that the word *αγνος* *hostia pura*, or agnus lamb, being a burnt-offering, may have taken the name from the fire, and thus the Agni may have come to mean Lamb. Innumerable are the absurdities into which the Brahmins are obliged to run, in order to compel the language to bend to their artificial grammatical rules, and by these processes they can and do coin words which are found in their modern Lexicons, (and their Lexicons are all comparatively modern,) but in no other books; but to account for this, the roots are said to be obsolete.

As there are many words thus formed which probably never had in reality any existence, so there are many left out of the Lexicons which are in the books, but which are left out perhaps, because they cannot make them bend to their rules.

The following are obsolete Sanscrit words, occurring in the learned Dr. Rosen's Rig-Vedæ Specimen, and not to be found in any Sanscrit Dictionary:

प्रथान	<i>prat'hána</i>	glorious, celebrated.
वोह्ल	<i>vohla</i>	host, army.
अजिरं	<i>ajiram</i>	quickly, speedily.
चित्	<i>chit</i>	and.
दम	<i>dama</i>	house, dwelling.

दमे	<i>damé</i>	at home (<i>domi</i>).
गृभ्	<i>grībh</i>	to seize, to take hold of.
पृत्सु	<i>prītsu</i>	in war, in battle.
भर्गस्	<i>bhargas</i>	light, lustre.
चर्षणि	<i>charshani</i>	man, human being.
दाषा	<i>doohá</i>	by night, during the time of night.
वस्तर्	<i>vastar</i>	by day-time.
विशपति	<i>vispati</i>	a lord of agriculturers, i. e. a prince, a king.
मीह्लु	<i>mīhlu</i>	wealth, riches.
ईला	<i>ild</i>	food, nourishment.
सध	<i>sadha</i>	with, together with.

The Irish word Ogham and the Acham of the Sanscrit I have shewn to be the same. When we consider this we shall not be much surprised to find the language of Scotland called Sanscrit, or Gael-doct, that is, *learned Gael*—but this we shall find by and by. I suspect the Acham of the Sanscrit is nothing but חכמ *hkm*, the Jewish word for *wisdom*. Door is in Sanscrit Dwara or Dura,¹ in Saxon *dora*. It is found nearly in all languages, and is no doubt an original word. In Greek it is *δωρα*. In Chaldee it is תרע *tro*.² The Sanscrit word to walk is *valg*: this is evidently English, that is, Saxon or Hebrew.

It has been observed by my friend, Professor Haughton, that all barbarous languages form their words of great length, and the observation is very correct, as we are in the habit of representing them by letters. But I think this only applies to unlettered languages. I much suspect that the fact of the languages having come to be described by syllables and letters, has had the effect of making all of them assume the difference of character which we see between them and the Polynesian and Mexican languages. The arts of writing and reading are so difficult to be learned, that efforts would naturally be made at first to render them as simple as possible; and it is on this account that we find all the first alphabets consist of right lines. It is perfectly clear that after most of the words of a language had been put into writing either by letters or symbols, whether confined to a high class or not, that language would naturally become more fixed than it was previously. Ben. Wasigh, of whom I shall speak presently, has let us into the secret of the monstrous complication in their forms, by having shewn us that all these forms were adopted for the sake of secrecy. The fact which he gives us is supported by tradition, by analogy, and by the general character of secrecy which was adopted all over the world. But though this made the forms of the letters complicated, it had no tendency to make the spoken languages so. The same cause which would make the spoken language of a barbarous people rich or complicated, would make the written language of its first inventors poor; for in writing, I think, as little labour as possible would be expended upon it, as it must have been

¹ Tod, Vol. I.

² See Webster on word Door.

an extremely difficult thing to accomplish. Every kind of contrivance would, therefore, be adopted for the sake of brevity, which would also tend to secure its secrecy.¹ It is perfectly clear that all the principal written alphabets of the world are the same in principle—have all been originally derived from one, and, it is probable, that that *one* was the numeral alphabet of the Arabians. In obedience to the eternal law, it would, of course, have a tendency to change—for nothing stands still. It would be pronounced by various nations in various ways, and we, by following their pronunciation, endeavour, as far as in us lies, to augment the mischief arising from the law of change; we labour to increase the change instead of endeavouring to decrease it as far as we can. For instance, suppose we take the letter *γ c*, which, by its power of notation, *seventy*, is clearly fixed to the omicron of the Greeks, by their *ο*, and by no other letter ought it to be described, and certainly not, as some persons would do, by the *ng*. This is clearly what we ought to do if we mean to denote the same idea as the Greeks and Hebrews by the same symbol. The sound has little to do with it; the idea is what we ought chiefly to attend to in these investigations.

We constantly find that travellers meet with persons of all classes speaking what they call the Arabic language. Now, if I be right in my idea respecting the identity of the Arabic and Hebrew languages, how is it likely, if not written, that they should be *distinguished* in India. This accounts for the Christians speaking Syrian in Malabar. The case with the Hebrew and Arabic languages is exactly the same as that of the six dialects of the British Celtic—the French, Manx, Irish, Welsh, Cornish, and Scotch, notoriously all the same, but now become nearly unintelligible to one another, although the common meaning can be perceived by any person who understands them all. But no person in the more civilized parts is able to understand a person of any of the other countries without great difficulty. This is, in the case of the Hebrew and Arabic, much aggravated by the artificial modern letters, in which they are written. It is perfectly clear that the Sanscrit is like all other languages in this, that it had its infancy, and was brought to perfection by degrees. The progressive state which the several Vedas shew, puts this out of all doubt. The most learned Brahmins now can scarcely read and understand the first Veda. The circumstances attending the Yajna sacrifice, and that the meaning of it is lost, are decisive proofs, either that a part of the language is lost, or that this sacrifice, which, when it is offered, is now *public*, was formerly secret.²

I must here beg my reader not to forget that the old Syriac or Estrangelo or Chaldee is called, though not the letter of the leaf or tree, yet very near it, the *letter of the flower*—Pushto—and which must be considered really the same: in this it is similar to the Welsh Celtic, lately noticed from Dr. Lingard. But I shall discuss this farther by and by.

The first Greek letters being in lines or *γραμμα* and called leaves or *πεταλα*, and their notation being yet in right lines, and the Etruscan or Italian being also in right lines; and the Irish and

¹ In my observations on Hieroglyphics I have overlooked an important notice of them by Ammianus Marcellinus, lib. xvii. 4, who says, that a certain Hermapion had written a book containing translations of hieroglyphics into Greek. From this the learned Heeren comes to the conclusion, that he must have understood the hieroglyphic writing and language. Now it so happens, that from this I come to a conclusion quite the reverse, namely, that like M. Champollion, he only pretended to understand them, but really knew nothing about them. If he had understood them, they would all have been instantly translated. Had they been used as the Edinburgh Review says, for the purposes of common life, Hermapion would have had no occasion to make a book of translations. He was evidently a pretender, to whom no attention at the time was paid, and he would not be worth a moment's notice if he did not add to the proofs already given by me, that they were lost at the time of the conquest of Egypt by the Greeks, and that therefore the discovery of the names of Ptolemies and Cæsars proves M. Champollion's discoveries to be all delusions. I think it is evident that Hermapion attempted to explain or translate them as M. Champollion has done.

² See Vol. I. pp. 260, 389, 640, 667, 707, 718.—For Sanscrit see Drummond's Orig. Vol. IV.

the Hebrew having been in right lines, and having both the names of trees, are not theories but facts, and will justify the conclusion that my theory is in substance correct. All this is strengthened by the numerous allegories in the old Arabic, Syriac, Welsh, and other languages relating to the tree of knowledge and of letters—*Arbor in medio Paradisi*, &c., and we shall find presently, that the first system of letters of the Chinese consisted of right lines. I think it must have been this numerical system which they had. Each of the numbers would constitute, correctly, one of their symbolic letters. We may be pretty certain it was the same as that which the people of Sumatra used, and we know from Jambulus that it consisted of 28 figures.¹

I believe that no person who has studied the subject ever doubted that there has been one original, universal language. Mr. Bryant says, "There are in every climate some shattered fragments of original history, some traces of a primitive and universal language; and these may be observed in the names of Deities, terms of worship, titles of honour, which prevail among nations widely separated, and who for ages had no connexion."² On this subject a very learned and ingenious treatise, by Mr. Sharon Turner, may be consulted, in the first volume of the Transactions of the Royal Society of Literature. I have no doubt that in very early times a sacred or secret written language of numeral symbols existed, which was in use over the whole world, and that that language, as was a natural consequence, consisted of a definite number of words and ideas, each word and idea represented by a number. As long as a certain pontifical government lasted, which I shall shew was the first government, and was the inventor of this symbolic letter, this would remain. By degrees the priests of this order, but of distant nations, would add words to it, till the number became cumbersome, and then the discovery of syllabic writing being made, the numeral system would by degrees be deserted. This would be the first language both written and spoken, used in all nations. By degrees in each nation new words would be formed in addition to the old, and often exchanged for the old; so that we might expect what we find, namely, some of the old first words in every language. From the observation of Cluverius, that he found a thousand words of other languages in the Hebrew, and from the circumstance that it is in a less changed state than any other written language with which we are acquainted, an effect which has arisen from the accidental concealment of it, in the recesses of the temple of Syria, I am induced to fix upon it as being the nearest to the original language.

In the twenty-eight angle-shaped forms or arithmetic figures, there was evidently an unspoken symbolic language, or language of symbols. It is highly probable that after man had got thus far, he would very soon multiply these symbols by making new ones, as the Chinese have done—a symbol for each idea—or by making drawings of the objects of nature as the Mexicans have done with their hieroglyphics.³

6. We have seen how, in the name of the Sun and Moon, we obtained the first word of literal syllables. We will try another example or two. The Jews and Egyptians had a cycle of *fourteen* days.

Suppose man wanted to record the cycle of *fourteen*, he would write the sign which stood for *ten* and the sign which stood for *four*, calling one *Iod*, *Jod*, or *Yew*, and the other *Duir* or *Oak*, and

¹ Vide Prel. Obs. in Vol. I. p. 5, Sect. 22.

² Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 4.

³ The Mexicans must have gone from the old world after the decenary system of notation was invented, but before it proceeded to symbolic writing. If symbolic or Chinese writing had been invented and known to them, they would not have fallen back to hieroglyphics. Their hieroglyphics are not a secret system, but known to all; in this, differing from that of the Egyptians. I have no doubt that the periods of the planets were among the things first recorded—the recording signs at first being used as figures of notation, and not being representatives of sound, and therefore the signs

he would get Δ or *Iodur*, *Iodi* or ΔI *di*, the Hebrew \aleph *di*,¹ which came to mean *holy* or *God*. Thus would be surmounted the immense difficulty of finding out the art of making signs for letters or syllables instead of things. And now every sign would stand for a number, a sound, a thing, a letter, and a syllable. The signs for things would be soon lost, the signs for letters and syllables remaining; and I fix upon this word ΔI *di* as likely to be the first written word in the first syllabic language, as we find it in the oldest languages.²

In the St. Kilda dialect, and also in that of Mexico, *Di* means *Great* and *Lord*. It is also written *Ti*. This justifies the explanation of *Ti-bet* by *Georgius*. It is the word of numerals $Di=14$. From this, as *Malcolme* says, probably came the name *Dey*, the *King of Algiers*.³

When a man had got the collection of *three* stones or lines, or the sign standing for them, to be called *Gort*, and in like manner the parcel of *four* to be called *Duir*, I can easily conceive how he would come to describe the word *Dog* by the signs for the 3 and the 4, called *Duir* and *Gort*. I think if he endeavoured to describe the animal by signs as he had done the cycles, he could do it no other way than by using the signs of the numbers, whose names had their beginnings with the sounds which he wanted to describe. The number of units in a cycle led a man naturally to describe it by the symbols, but nothing of this kind could lead an inquirer to fix upon any figures to describe the word *dog*; but in the place of this the sounds of the first letters would instantly present themselves; and thus he would describe it by the symbols for 4 and 3, because these numbers had names which began with *D* and *G*. He would find from this that, by taking the symbols of each number⁴ and putting them together, he would produce a certain useful method of recording any thing he wished. Thus he discovered the art of giving sounds as letters, or of converting into letters the symbols of the numbers. This, I think, is the mode by which the most useful discovery in the world may have been made. All this is confirmed by ancient medals.

In the way which I have described, a symbolic language would be formed, each symbol standing for a number, and also for an idea. Men would understand one another perfectly, though the language could not be spoken. Every symbol for an idea would be a monogram. This is nothing but Chinese writing—the powers of notation of the respective signs having been lost when the Arabic system of notation was discovered; for the monograms would continue useful as writing, but be useless as numbers. The memory would be greatly assisted, at first, by the powers of notation, in the learning of such a language: and it is evident that, however varied the forms of the symbols might become, as long only as the ideas of the powers of notation remained unchanged, and however varied and unintelligible to each other the languages of men might become, yet the system of writing would be understood by all.

Supposing the written language of symbolic figures to have been in use for several generations, the spoken language must have been gradually changing; and then, if we suppose the syllabic language to have been brought into use by priests writing into it the words before preserved by them

which afterward became vowels would sometimes be used. Thus the Sun would be called *Sul* or *Suli*, as the case might be—as 336 or 366 was meant to be represented.

¹ I must apprise my reader that he will not find the Hebrew word \aleph *di* in *Parkhurst* construed to mean *God*, but I feel no hesitation in giving it this meaning, since he allows that the Celtic *De*, *Di*, *Dia*, the Latin *Deus*, and the Greek $\Delta\iota\alpha$, and the Goddess $\Delta\eta\omega$, *Ceres*, were derived from it. See *Greek and Hebrew Lex. in voce*.

² *Lord Kingsborough* shews that *God* is called *Dios* by the South Americans. *Antiq. of Mexico*, Vol. VI. p. 68.

³ From the \aleph *id* came all the mounts called by us *Ida*, by the Hebrews \aleph *ido*: $i=10$, $d=4$, $0=70=84$.

⁴ If this be thought complicated, we shall presently find man to have recourse even yet to a practice much more complicated, described by *Sir S. Raffles*.

in unspoken symbols, we may easily conceive how differently the words would be spelt in different countries. The only surprise to me is, that any similar words should be found. Sure I am, that many more instances of identity of words in different languages have been found than could be expected.

We have not yet found why BD, as observed in Vol. I. p. 155, came in almost all nations to mean Creator. Buddha is, I have no doubt, the first God, whose written name we possess. Among other names we find him called *Bad*. This I think may perhaps have been his first name, and it may be AB or BA, meaning *father*, joined to the cyclic word *di*, making *Holy Father*. The *Ba* is the numeral emblem of Buddha, because the two letters represent the number *three*, the Trimurti, which was incarnate in father Buddha, or in the holy father. But here in *Bad*, we have the word for Wisdom, Logos, Divine Love, to mean evil. This was for the same reason that *hostis*, a host, and a peace-offering, meant enemy; and as the city of *On* or the Sun, or the generative principle, was called *the City of Destruction*, all these mistakes arose from confounding the creating and destroying powers. But the word BD may be derived from another source, which I will now explain. We have formerly found PD, as well as BD, to mean *giver of forms*. The Jews had a cycle of 14,¹ which they multiplied by 6, and thus made a cycle of 84, which must have been in this case, not BD, but PD; P=80, D=4=84; Pad or PD, the name of Adonis, and of the river Don, the Po, and the Ganges, evidently one of the names of Buddha—Pod-en² who was supposed to live 84 years. Though formerly puzzled to know why BD, or PD, should mean *creator* or *former*, we may here, perhaps, find the reason.³

Rapin⁴ states, that the ancient Britons used a cycle of 84 years. This, in a very remarkable manner, connects the Eastern and Western world, and is on this account of the greatest importance. I shall return to this cycle in a future page.

We have seen that the first division of time or first cycle would be into a period of 28, the days of the moon's age, called cycle or circle from its constant renewal. The second would be into fourteen ID 10+4=14 or XIV, and the 28 might be two fourteens—ID ID—which became afterward the Syrian AD AD, and the 𐤀𐤃 *ihd* treated of in Vol. I. p. 392. Man's first conception of God, after he acquired the idea of his existence, would be, of a being *one* and *holy*, and this *one* or *monad* he would describe by the figure which he used to describe the tree after which he called his first number or unit or digit⁵ or *one*. Having, I suppose, found or made the D or Di stand for the name of the first cycle of *fourteen*, or in fact of the sun, of God, it almost necessarily followed, that the initial of the name of the monad, when man got to the use of letters, should be joined (to form the name of the God) to the general term for the idea: thus A was joined to the DI or D, and he got *Ad*. This was the *Ad* of North India, Eastern Syria, and also of Western Syria—*Ad ad* corrupted to *Hadad*. The ID was *Di*, the Hebrew 𐤃 *di*; and from this we have the DI and D prefixed or post-fixed to words as Di-va, Maha Deva, the great Goddess Vau, or the mother Goddess Vau or Va. But *ad* might be a=1, d=4=5, the root of the cycle of 60. The Vau we have before found called Venus or the Mother:⁶ thus we have *di-va* or *Di-eva*, *Deva*. This sacred cycle of

¹ Basnage, p. 436

² See Vol. I. p. 153.

³ But the BD may also come from B=2, D=4=6, which is the Vau, or, as we say, *Eva*, the mother of all living. *Eva* is only Vau, and the emphatic article *the*—making *the Vau*. Thus the Vau was the female generative principle. It was the root from which sprung all the various cycles depending on the number 432. It cannot be objected to the meaning given to the *Eva*, that the first letter is the Heth and not the He, because the Heth is not one of the old sixteen, but a new letter, and we have formerly seen that these two letters were commonly substituted for one another.

⁴ Vol. II. Ed. Eng. B. III. p. 67.

⁵ The very word digit for the numbers under 10, shews the origin of the figures.

⁶ Vol. I. 221.

fourteen is no theory. Plutarch tells us it was the Egyptian sacred cycle of Isis and Osiris—*derived*, he says, *from the moon*—14 solar revolutions of the moon; therefore, properly a Luni-solar cycle. It was, I suppose, as above described by *id* 10+4, and thus it became the name of God and holy, being the first natural cycle. The reduction into its still lower cycle of seven, by dividing it, does not make a natural cycle like the fourteen light and fourteen dark days of the Moon. Thus came *Da* or *Di* to mean *holy* or *God*.

From $\text{ד} \text{ } di$, *holy*, came *do* to give, and *donum* and *divus*, in fact *the giver*—in Hebrew $\text{נת} \text{ } tn$.—In the word A joined to the D=5, I think we have the first syllable of the word Ad-am, and in M, or Om the second. Or the second might be *ma*, great. It was the 5, the odd number and the male, in opposition to the $\text{א} \text{ } eua$, the vau, the 6, the even number, the female. Our word *od* is ad=5, our word *even* is the vau=6, Eve with the Tamul termination. It is a remarkable fact, and of the first importance in this inquiry, that the names of the trees in the old Irish alphabet should all begin with the letters which give the sounds required to make the words that constitute the names of the letters. For instance, the Ivy, called Gort, to stand for the sound of G; the Oak, called Duir, to stand for the sound of D. This was because the number 4 was called Duir, meaning Oak. Thus the number was first called Duir after the Oak, then the letter was called Duir after the tree and the number. This is not the case in any language except in the ancient Celtic Irish, and just enough in the Hebrew, which was Celtic, to shew that the same rule obtained in the formation of its alphabet. A necessary consequence followed from this, that the letters, whose designations arose in the manner I have suggested, should have the sounds of the first letters which we now find in those names of trees, and no other: for instance, that the Duir should give the sound of D, and not of O or of any other. This chiefly contributed, perhaps entirely caused, the discovery of alphabetic writing; and it seems to me to be a very striking proof of the truth of my theory. But if what I have said in the Preliminary Observations (Volume I. pp. 13—15) be carefully considered jointly with what I have said here, I think no doubt will remain that the Hebrew, and consequently also the ancient Arabic, (which are, in fact, the same language,) had originally the same names of trees as the Irish. It is impossible to believe so many trees to have had the names of letters and this quality to have arisen from accident.¹

The two Greek terms for letters, viz. *πεταλα* from *πεταλον* a leaf, and *γραμματα* from *γραμμη* a line, confirm what I have said, that letters were originally *leaves* and *right lines*. A book is called in Irish *barac* or *barc*, which also means a leaf, which Vallancey says² came from the bark of a tree.³

¹ The Morning Herald for April 16th or 17th, 1827, states, that the Bible Society in Ireland was giving Hebrew Bibles to the native Irish, because they found that they understood them in the Hebrew quicker than in the English. What I have said respecting the Hebrew and Irish names of trees seems to furnish a satisfactory reason for this, if the Herald be correct. And my theory is very much strengthened by what I have shewn from the preface to Boucher's Glossary, and from other authorities, that the Welsh, which was originally the same as the Irish, had a very close relation to the Hebrew, but to no other language; in fact, it was really Hebrew. It may be observed, that they were the humble peasantry of Ireland to whom the Hebrew was intelligible,—people removed from towns and improvement, and consequently change. I lately learned in Scotland, that the people of some of the most remote parts understand the people of the Western coast of Ireland, but the more civilized and cultivated parts of each population do not now understand one another. I was also told that some Miners came out of Cornwall to Mr. Pennant's slate quarries, and they understood, though with some difficulty, the Welsh who were working there.

² Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 134.

³ We have found Bacchus called Liber, and Boc or Book; we have found him called Kiakiak in Siam; (Vol. I. pp. 639, 643;) and we have found him called by most of the Cycles, as Nss=650. The Hebrews called writing $\text{ק} \text{ } \text{ד} \text{ } dk-dk$. We have found him, in Ceylon or Siam, called Dak-po. This is Dg-Padus or Po. I believe the Kiakiak is

7. When we reflect upon the general tradition that Teut, Thoth, or Hermes, was the inventor of letters,¹ and that in the very old histories they are always connected with the idea of something magical, the following observation of the Abbé Guerin de Rocher will be thought striking: “Il est surprenant que quantité de savants, qui ont fait des recherches sur Thoth ou Athoth, n’aient pas observé que c’est le même mot qui en Hébreu (אתות *atut* sigma, אותיות *autiut* litteræ) signifie signes et lettres, parce que les lettres sont des signes des mots. *Athiuth*, qu’on prononce *othioth*, et qui vient d’*athut* ou *othoth*, signes, est le mot constamment employé dans toutes les grammaires Hébraïques, pour signifier les lettres. Ce mot nous indique donc que bien des choses attribuées à Thoth ou Athoth, chez les Egyptiens, peuvent avoir rapport aux signes des Hébreux : et le mot de signe, chez les Hébreux, signifie quelquefois des signes naturels, quelquefois des signes miraculeux, et enfin des signes artificiels, tels que les lettres. Je montrerai en effet par-là l’origine d’un Thoth aussitôt après le déluge ; d’un autre dans Moïse, qui a bien droit à ce nom, et par les signes miraculeux qu’il opera, et par les signes ou lettres sacrées qu’il écrivit. C’est que je développerai et prouverai dans la suite des règnes.”²

I have formerly observed that I thought that letters were secret and considered magical. This opinion is confirmed by this observation of Guerin de Rocher, that the word used for letters or symbols of notation is also used for the idea of miracle, and is used in Genesis i. 14, as signs to divide the times. When a person considers the astonishing effect or power of letters and figures of notation, he will not be surprised that they should have given name to any miraculous effect. Nor is it surprising that the signs TT, which described, in the first symbolic letters, the soli-lunar cycle, should come to mean signs or letters generally, letters being considered the conveyors of the knowledge of Wisdom or TT, or OM.

We have found (*supra* pp. 8, 163) Bacchus called Liber, a book, and also the bark of the tree whereon letters were written. Now the אתות *atut* spoken of above by the Abbé, is evidently Tat or the name of Buddha. But TT is here a letter, and Tiut, or the plural, letters : this is Thoth, which is clearly nothing but the Hebrew plural of Tut. Vallancey³ says, “Literarum verò characteres in animalium, ARBORUMQUE figuris invenit ΤΗΟΤΗ.”⁴ Again he says, “שמש *tsa*, in Chaldee, means Vates and Haruspex ; this is Tuatha in Irish ;” and he gives an Irish verse thus translated :

Vates (Tuatha) Hiberniæ vaticinabantur
Adventurum (tempus) pacis novum.⁵

Here, as usual, we have the prophecy of a new age. I beg my reader to refer to p. 23, *supra*, and to consider what is there said of the Thoth, Tat, and Bacchus, among the Mexicans.

Our word Book is evidently a diminutive of the word Boc, Bac, Bacchus. Bacchus is liber, a letter, a book ; the bark of the tree on which the book was written is liber. אתות *atut* is תות *tut* and the emphatic article : it means Buddha and a letter. By the *tree* comes salvation, life ; the inner bark or the liber on which the law was written, is the life of the tree, as anatomists say. Thus the tree is *the book of life*.

Cicero⁶ says, that Hermes or the fifth Mercury, whom the Egyptians call Thoth, was the inventor of letters. This is nothing but the renewed incarnation of Hermes or the fifth Buddha in Egypt.

דקדק *dkdk*, and that it meant a cycle, for which we have not yet found a God—unless it be Dag-on. $p=20, \gamma=4=24$. Here I suppose a corruption of the p for the c or k . As this is contrary to my system, I name it as a suspicion, but nothing more.

¹ See Vol. I. p. 269.

² Hist. des Tems Fab. Vol. I. p. 54.

³ Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 174.

⁴ El. Sched.

⁵ Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 312.

⁶ Natura Deor. lib. iii.

The Oak and Beech gave out oracles at Dodona or Bodona. They were called *arbores loquaces* by Julius Valerius, Vol. III., and Firdausi mentions *speaking trees*, which revealed the decrees of fate to Alexander. These were books; liber, a book, was a tree—its leaves the leaves of the tree. A book is a prophet. What do we mean when we say, Consult the prophets, but the books of the prophets, to see what is foretold?¹

Can any thing be more nonsensical than the story of the trees giving out oracles? This affords a fine example of the absurdity of the moderns in taking the mythological stories of the ancients to the letter, instead of giving them credit for what they assuredly possessed—common sense—and instead of endeavouring to discover the hidden meaning of their ænigmas! The Runes of Scandinavia, and the ancient Greek letters, were inscribed on triangular pieces or staves of Beech wood, and the word Buch signifies both a book and a beech tree.² Thus we see why the Beeches of Dodona spoke and gave out oracles. The word Rune, in the Anglo-Saxon, means, whispering, secrecy, magic. The word Rūneh is Phœnician, or, more properly, Arabic. In Hebrew רנה *me* means *a song* or *to sing*.³ We must recollect that Olen was the first who celebrated the praises of the God at Delphi, with song or poetry.⁴ I have read somewhere, but where I have forgotten, that on the pedestal of the God at Delphi was a frog. In Latin *Rana* means *a frog*. Here we see the same mystic play upon the word. There is a peculiar kind of small green frog which, in the spring, keeps a up continual singing, very different from the croaking of our frogs; and what is remarkable, it lives at that time not in the ditches, but on the tops of the Beech-trees. I have heard it often in the Netherlands on the banks of the Lower Rhine. Ladies in Paris keep it in a bottle for a weather glass. In fine weather it comes out to the top, in bad, it is at the bottom.

The staves of wood on which the Greeks wrote are called by Mr. P. Knight⁵ Tablets; but he gives the Greek Δελοιοι. I suppose they had this name from the similarity of the top of the stave to the Greek Δ delta. However the tripods might become changed in form in later times, when the Greeks lost all knowledge of the meaning or origin of their mythology, I have little doubt that, originally, they were nothing but these three-sided pieces of wood, the writing on which enabled the prophetess to give out her oracles—and thus the Beech-tree spoke.

From the word ἄλφ *alp* joined to the second word Beta, the Alphabet evidently has its name. It means *chief*, *principal*, *leader*. It means *a guide*, and in this it is easy to see, that it means *knowledge* or *wisdom*. It also means a principal number; this I believe is mystical, and, in fact, means, as the first, the fountain of number or numeration. It means both a Lamb and a Beeve. The Elephant or Ganesa being the God of Wisdom, that beast had his name of Ἐλεφας from this word. He was the *first* and *wisest* of Beasts: from all this, when read in the Greek style from left to right, ἄλφ *pla* came to mean the word Pallas or Minerva. In the Egyptian language, the island of Elephanta was called Philoe or Elephant.

The first word of the Alphabet is often *one*; which one is often described by the monogram I. Here the idea of *unity*, the Το Ου, and *self-existence* are united. The number ten is also the same monogram, and means *excellence* or *perfection*, and has the same reference to the hundreds that the I has to 10, and constantly describes the Το Ου. In Arabic numerals, *one* and *ten* were the same—1. They are the same in Roger Bacon's calendar.⁶ In French we have the Ie in the pronoun je, I. All this exactly agrees with what we learn from history—that the first Etruscan

¹ Sir W. Ouseley. See Trans. Soc. of Lit. Vol. II. p. 11.

² Foreign Quarterly Review, No. XVIII. p. 439, May 1832.

⁴ See Celtic Druids, Chap. IV. Sect. III. p. 121.

⁶ Astle on Letters, p. 189.

³ Fry's Lexicon.

⁵ Prol. to Homer.

and Scandinavian or Runic letters or numbers were right lines; that with the Irish¹ they were called after trees; that with the Greeks they were carved on staves—Axibus ligneis—and that they were formed of right lines and called Γραμματα or Πεταλα or leaves, or petalon or leaf (I believe tree); and that they are found with the mythos of Virgil and the leaves of the Sibyl, and in the Rhythms or Runes of Wales. Now all this leads to the important result, that this system was not at first intended as a record of language but of ideas. We see in the Arabian and Hebrew alphabets perfect order as concerns numbers, but perfect disorder as concerns letters for names of letters or of sounds; and we shall find presently all the planetary bodies and astronomical periods described by numbers, as, upon my system, they ought to be found; for I suppose the use of numbers, for sounds and the formation of words, was not discovered till long after arithmetic and astronomy; and that the letters, selected at first without any regard to system in reading, though afterward altered by the Greeks, in their system, to accommodate it to a certain mythological superstition, very evident in the 6, 60, 600, ss, samach, xi; again, in the 9, 90, 900, Teth, of which I shall treat at large presently. In addition to this, I am quite convinced that an attentive consideration of the plates of letters given by Mr. Astle, will satisfy any person, that not only have the ancient systems once been all the same, but the forms of the letters have been nearly so. It will also shew the remains of the practice of making the letters from top to bottom, and of their being read sideways; as, for instance, the S M, the 8, ∞, and many others.

There are several parts of my system which are *facts* not *theories*. They are facts, that in that system of letters which we have, and that probably the oldest, viz. the Irish, the letters are called after the names of trees; that there are enow of the old Hebrew yet so called, as to raise a very high probability that they were all so originally; and that each tree's name begins with a letter answering in sound to the sound of the letter. It is a fact, that the moon's name in numbers, as above, is the name by which it was invoked in the orgies of Bacchus. It is a fact, that the Greeks called their letters *gramma* and *petala*; that the letters of all the oldest languages were in right lines, at angles, (though some of the nations certainly corrupted their alphabet to humour the mythos,) and that, at first, they mostly wrote from the top to the bottom.

If a person will impartially consider the great number of duplicates in the Arabic, he will at once see how unnecessary they must have been for a new-formed language: 4 symbols for d, 4 for Z or S, and 3 for T. All these were necessary for numbers; but, in an unformed language, must have been incumbrances; and thus, when numbers grew into letters, *as letters* they were dropped. With the Greeks the vowel v became f, and, in consequence, they were obliged to use for their figures two s, and place the *vau* at the end. We have seen the Chaldee or Hebrew written language traced to North India, the land of the Sacæ, and we have here the same alphabet of *sixteen* letters, brought by a tribe, as their history says, from the same place. If this was a forgery, how came its authors not to copy the Latin, the Greek, the Hebrew, of *twenty-two* letters, or the Arabic of *twenty-eight*? It is out of all credibility that the monks or bards of the middle ages should have known of the *sixteen* letters.²

¹ See the Callan Inscription, Celtic Druids, Figure 13, p. 5.

² No one can doubt, I think, that the following are all one language:

<i>Sanscrit,</i>	Ec,	Dwau,	Traya,	Chatur,	Pancha,	Shat,	Sapta,	Ashta,	Nova,	Dasa.
<i>Hindoo,</i>	Ek,	Dwau,	Teen,	Char,	Panch,	Ch hu,	Sat,	Ath,	No,	Dos.
<i>Latin,</i>	Unus,	Duo,	Tres,	Quatuor,	Quinque,	Sex,	Septem,	Octo,	Novem,	Decem.
<i>Greek,</i>	Είς,	Δύο,	Τρεις,	Τεσσαρες,	Πεντε,	Ἑξ,	Επτα,	Οκτω,	Εννεα,	Δεκα.

8. It is now expedient to suspend our search into the origin of Letters, and to resume our inquiry (from Volume I. pp. 685, 686) into the origin of the most remarkable of all the mysteries of the world—the meaning of the Om of Egypt, of Syria, of India, of Delphi, of St. Peter's, of the Kremlin, of Lambeth—or, the Om of Isaiah, of Buddha, of Cristna—of the sacred, never-to-be-spoken *Om*. Inquiries among the most learned of the Jews of the present day incline me to suspect that they really have lost the Cabalistic meaning of the letter M. They all know that it had a secret meaning, and, in order to conceal their ignorance, they say it is the thirteenth letter, and assert that it is used in the middle of a word to denote thirteen attributes of God, which they pretend to find in Leviticus. This is manifest nonsense. But I am quite satisfied that there is no part of the Cabala, properly so called, which had not a rational and useful object, and the object in this use of the letter was the same as that of using a fringe of a peculiar number of knots, to keep in remembrance the beautiful cycle of 600 years. I have little doubt that the fringe was invented before the art of syllabic writing. They say that the M, the middle letter, means 40, that A, the first, means 1, and T, the last, means 400; then, by taking off the ciphers, they make 9, the emblem of eternity, and form the word *אמת amt*. This is exactly like the Greek Apocalyptic Alpha and Omega, and the Chrismon Sancti Ambrogii. It brings us again to Om-Amet, Om the desire of all nations. It has already been stated, (*supra*, p. 162,) that the first word of infant man was probably Ab or Ba. On examining the numeral powers of this word we find they mean A=1, B=2=3. Every where we find this word figuratively applied to the divine nature. God, or the

In Greek *ψηφος* is a *pebble*, and *ψηφίζω* to *calculate*. We learn from Herodotus, that the Egyptians made use of small pebbles or little stones to calculate.

<i>Gælic.</i>	<i>Latin.</i>	<i>Greek.</i>	<i>Welsh.</i>
1 Aon	Unum	Ἐν	Un.
2 Do or Da	Duo	Δυο	Dau.
3 Tri	Tria	Τρια	Tri.
4 Cether	Quatuor	Τεσσαρα	Peduar.
		Attic Τετταρα	
5 Cua-ec-coec	Quinque	Πεντε or Πεντε	Pimp.
6 Sia	Sex	Ἑξ	Chuech.
7 Sechc	Septem	Επτα	Sailh.
8 Ochc	Octo	Οκτω	Uilh.
9 Naogh	Novem	Εννεα	Nau.
10 Dec	Decem	Δεκα	Deg.
11 Aondec	Undecim	Ἑνδεκα	Un ar deg.
12 Dodec	Duodecim	Δωδεκα	Dau deg.
13 Tridec	Tredecim	Τρισκαιδεκα	Tri ar deg.
14 Cetherdec	Quatuordecim	Δεκατεσσαρες	Peduar ar deg.
15 Cuaecdec	Quindecim	Δεκαπεντε	Pun deg.
16 Siadec	Sedecim	Εκκαιδεκα	Un ar pim deg.
17 Sechcdec	Septemdecim	Επτακαιδεκα	Dau ar pim deg.
18 Ochcdec	Octodecim	Οκτοκαιδεκα	Dau nau.
19 Naoghdec	Novemdecim	Εννεακαιδεκα	Peduar ar pim deg.
20 Fighed	Viginti	Εικοσι	Ygen.

James Grant, Origin of Gael. p. 47.

The 28 Arabian letters consist now of only 17 figures; the other letters are made out by points. The old Arabic of Mohamed is not now commonly understood. Enc. Lond. Vol. XII. 164. It is studied at Mecca, like Latin at Rome. We continually hear of letters being invented by different people. I do not doubt that there were almost as many letters as writers; but there was, in fact, one system at the bottom of all, which is yet clearly visible in every civilized nation. There have been many forms of letters, but there have never been but two alphabets or systems, the symbolic numeral Chinese, and the Cadmæan or sixteen-letter system. If there has been a third, it must have been the Sanscrit.

Male generative principle, is always called Our Father. The numeral meaning of the word in a very striking manner applies to the Trimurti or Trinity. The coincidence visible here I attribute purely to accident; and a question may arise, whether the coincidence does not vitiate the theory of the origin of the numeral language; or the origin of the first infantine language which I have laid down. Applying to this the doctrine of probability laid down by Dr. Young as applicable to language, as stated in Volume I. p. 449, and which will be equally applicable to this case, I reply, I think it does not vitiate it, but on the contrary, as I will now shew, confirms it. I have stated the fact that, in almost all written languages, the word Ma or Am is found to mean Mother—to mean also Goddess, the female generative power—the Alma Venus—the *עלמה olme*—the mother of the Gods.¹ If this M, Am, or Ma, should be found accidentally to dovetail into the Mythos, in the way the word Ab accidentally fits into it, then, upon Dr. Young's principle, two such accidents will certainly vitiate my theory of the origin of the first language. But if, on the contrary, the numeral system do not dovetail into it in any way, but on examination is found to have been forced from its original simplicity as taught by me, to make it fit to the first language; then, on Dr. Young's principle, it amounts to almost a mathematical proof of the truth of both the systems. Two accidents could not be received, and the chances or probabilities would have been as a thousand to one that the names of Ba and Ma had been given to suit the mythos, but were not among the first written words of man: but the fact, that the alphabets are forced to make them suit the mythos, places the chances the other way. If we examine the alphabet we find that the M is not the centre letter of the twenty-eight, but a letter is thrown out in the Hebrew to make it so, and the letters are reduced from their natural or original number 28 to 27. By this means the M becomes the central letter, and this was done to make the Ma or Am the navel, the Delphus, the Omphè, the central letter,—the Mia, the female of Plato's *Το Ου*. The original numeral alphabet of the Indian Arabians had 28 letters or forms. The Jews changed the number to 27, to make the M the centre. The Greeks changed their number to humour a superstition, the same in principle, and to make the two letters which described their cycle, the cycle of 650, the centre letters. If we examine this closely, it is exactly the same as the plan of the Jews. The benignant dæmon of the cycle was the Son of Man, $MN=650$; and thus arose the generic name of the species—Man, Mannus, the Male, afterward joined to the female, making Am-mon or Om-an; and, when aspirated, Homo, hominis, hominem. In accommodation to the same mythos, the Greek vau or digamma or number six, was written ς having the sound of the number $\xi=60$, three lines or three ς s or ξ es, and the number $\chi=600$. In like manner the M final and 600 of the Hebrews was constituted of the Samech, the 60 and 600, and the vau was, as the Vulgate calls the mother-of the race, *Eva*. The E and U, the 5 and the 6, were the generators of all the cycles. They were both Lustrums. Thus came Eva or Eve, the mother of the race of *MN*, the root of Homo, of Man, the root of Mun-di, *holy cycle*.²

The manuscripts of the Poems of Homer are now all written without the digamma; but it is a fact admitted by all Grecian scholars, that when they were *composed* (not necessarily written) they must have had it. No satisfactory reason has been given to account for this extraordinary anomaly. I suppose when these poems were composed and sung, the use of letters was not known; but that when they were committed to writing by Pisistratus, the letters had been so long invented as to have given time for the *vau* to have been excluded (probably for the mystical reason above-mentioned) from its place in the alphabet, and therefore they were written without it. In the whole story of their collection and committal to writing by Pisistratus, the knowledge of let-

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 110, 111.

² The sacrifice of a woman is called aumoman, woman, euaman.

ters is assumed, as no new invention; therefore, it is probable that they had been in use a sufficient length of time to have given an opportunity to make the alteration of the expulsion of the *vau*. It is almost certain that if this sacred poem had been written before the *vau* was rejected, it would not have been improperly written by leaving that letter out. It is impossible to account for the omission of the *vau* except from some mystic reason. The strong probability is, that if the *vau* had been in use when the poems were first written, they would have been written with it, and would never have been written without it. They alone would have kept the letter from being lost. It seems to me a strange thing that we should call this letter digamma, when it was evidently nothing but the Hebrew *vau*. I know scarcely any thing more absurd than calling the Hebrew *vau*, which is now only used in the powers of notation, in the Greek language, by the name of digamma. It is evidently our letter F, come from where it would; but it would not have looked learned to have merely called it F. It proves that Bentley and those who gave it that name, with all their boasted knowledge of the Greek language, actually did not in the least understand the principle of it. What they call digamma is nothing but the Hebrew *vau* growing into the sound of V, hard f. The sounds UV and VU are both the same.

When I reflect upon all the circumstances attending the knowledge of letters, I feel no doubt that they were not only considered to be magical, but that they constituted a great part of magic itself. Let us consider, only for a moment, what miracles, as figures of notation in solving problems in arithmetic, they would enable their possessors to perform. Let us consider alone the foretelling of eclipses, and let us add to this the knowledge of the periods of some of the comets, which I think I shall shew in a future book that the early literati did possess. In the passage quoted in Volume I. p. 675, from the Revelation xiii. 17, 18, the whole of my theory both of wisdom and of the system of using numbers for symbols and letters is, in one sentence, clearly expressed. The knowledge of the number is called *wisdom*, and the letters are called *marks*, that is, monograms or symbols, names, and numbers. Daniel (ix. 2) says, he knew a thing *מספרים בספרים* *bsprim mspr*, from or by the letters in the book.

From *ספר spr* a letter, or symbol of notation, comes *סֵפֶר sp* or Sup, or Soph, *wisdom*. The idea of wisdom and of letters is never separated.

Vallancey says,¹ that *storia* is an Egyptian word, meaning what we should call *news*. It seems to have been the Hebrew *שטר str*, which I think meant a scribe.² I believe the scribes were a learned order, a kind of priests, and that they were the only people who understood the art of writing.

In the very learned and ingenious work of the Marquis De Fostia D'Urban,³ my attention was drawn to a passage of Josephus,⁴ wherein he states, "That they pretend that they have received them from the Phenicians and from Cadmus: yet is nobody enabled to shew that they have any writing preserved from that time, neither in their temples nor in any of their public monuments. This appears, because the time when those lived who went to the Trojan War, so many years afterward, is in great doubt, and great inquiry is made whether the Greeks used their letters at that time: and the most prevailing opinion, and nearest the truth is, that their *present way of using those letters was unknown at that time*. However, there is not any writing which the Greeks agree to be genuine among them older than Homer's poems," &c., &c. Now I conceive that

¹ Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 209.

² *ספר* a scribe has several significations in scripture—a secretary, a commissary or muster-master of an army, an able or skilful man, a doctor of the law, a man of learning, &c. Calmet in voce.

³ Homère et ses Écrits, p. 111.

⁴ Whiston's Joseph. ag. Ap. Book i. Sect. 2.

this opens the door most decidedly to my theory. The expression, *the most prevailing opinion was*, that the use of writing was not such, in the time of Homer, as that which obtained at that day, instantly produces the question, Then, what was the kind of writing alluded to? P. Knight says,¹ "The age of Homer is, however, so much anterior to all monuments of art, or authentic records of history, that we cannot even tell whether or not he had the knowledge of any letters, there being but one passage in his works where writing is mentioned, and that is so equivocal, that it may mean either symbolical or alphabetical writing." The following is the passage to which Mr. Knight alludes. Parkhurst, under the word $\Gamma\text{P}\Sigma$ *spr* may be consulted for the authors who have discussed it.

Πεμπε δε μιν Λυκιηνην, πορευ δ' ὄγε ΣΗΜΑΤΑ ΛΥΓΓΡΑ,
ΓΑΡΨΑΣ εν πινακι πτυκτρ, θυμοσφορα πολλα
Δειξαι δ' ηρωγει ὃ πενθερφ, σφρ' απολοιτο.

"To Lycia the devoted youth he sent,
"With *Marks*, expressive of his dire intent,
"GRAV'D on a tablet, that the prince should die."

It appears to have been a common opinion that some unknown kind of writing had existed, though it seems to be implied in the words of the text, that it was then unknown. If we suppose that the works of Homer were first written into the language of numeral symbols, a written but not a spoken language, many difficulties respecting them will be removed.

When we recollect the Indians admit, that the meaning of their celebrated and most sacred word OM is actually lost by them, I think we are allowed great latitude in our investigations; and if I be right, that the ancient Hebrew or Chaldee, the old sixteen-letter Tamul, Pushto, and Afghan language was the original dialect of India, it is not absurd to seek this celebrated word here. Then its ancient sacred representative would be simply the letter $\Sigma=600$, so mystically found in Egypt, in M-om-ptha, and in Isaiah, in Om-nu-al, Om, *our God*. We have lately seen that the number *fourteen* described the first name of God. By the insertion of the final Caph, the letter M forms the fourteenth letter. I am by no means certain that a mystical connexion has not existed between the M and the cycle and the *Eρωσ divine love* and Ma, *mother*, and Amo, *I love*, and Eri, *the Saviour*. I believe both Venus and Cupid were called *Eρωσ*, like the Canya of India, and the Cama. Surely my mysticism is not more mystical than this! All the sixteen-letter languages ought to be considered but as dialects of each other, unless the artificial Sanscrit be excepted; and this assertion I feel confident that I should clearly prove, had I lexicons from English into Hebrew, Greek, and Sanscrit, as I have from these languages into English.

The monogram for the Virgin Mary—the Regina Cœli, is the M. Some of the early fathers called her a fourth God, an adjunct to the Trinity. But the most beautiful emblem is the Mother suckling the infant. See my Fig. No. 8. Here, in this beautiful icon of Buddha, I have no doubt, the male and female principles are described.

On reflecting deeply on what I have written in my Celtic Druids, (pp. 197, 198, 201,) respecting the word IEUE, and in several places in this work,² I am convinced that I have been hastily led into a mistake by the modern Jews. They hold that the sacred word IEUE is the word which ought never to be spoken. On reflection I think this was only formerly told to the vulgar Jews to satisfy them, and to evade their inquiries; but that the word of the Indians, OM, was the sacred word. It is probably, with most of the rest of the Cabala, lost.

¹ Ess. Gr. Lang. p. 19.

² Vol. I. pp. 67, 107, 158, 319, 320, 323, 430; and *supra*, pp. 5, 17, 137, 151.

The Jews could not be taught the Decalogue, nor could they read the Bible in the synagogues without violating the very law they were learning, or which Moses was repeating to them, if the secret word were IEUE. I believe that the real *secret* meaning of the text has reference to the word OM; and that it means *Thou shalt not speak the name of thy God IEUE irreverently*, meaning the secret name. Or the text may be correctly translated, *thou shalt not speak the name of the self-existent God* (IEUE meaning *self-existent*), and that the word referred to was the OM of Isaiah, described every where by the monogram M, as M-OM-ptha. When Moses asks God by what name he is to describe him to the Jews, he is told, that he is to describe him by this supposed forbidden name. How could this be? Here is a direct contradiction! It is said, the Jews write the word יהוה *ie* or יהוה *ieue*, but pronounce it, in English, Adonai. But though it may be very pious to call him after the Gentile God Adonis, it is directly contrary to the command of God, who tells them what they are to call him, not what they are to write him. My explanation removes this difficulty.

Surely nothing can be too absurd in religion! God tells Moses he will be called *Ieue* by the Jews; in strict obedience Moses goes to them and tells them, they are to call him Adonis! The Jews say it is written *one way* and spoken *another*. When God is said to speak to Moses, there is no question about *writing*. The account in writing of the scene between Moses and God is altogether a different matter.

9. But this raises in my mind some questions respecting the Jewish Targums. If it be true, as Gen. Vallancey maintains, that the Chaldee letter never was in common use as a letter, but only as figures of notation, how came we to have the *Targums*, as they are called, in that letter? The story that they were written for the use of the Jews, when the old Hebrew was no longer understood by them, does not seem very probable, because, not the *Chaldee*, but the *Syriac*, was their vernacular dialect in the time of Christ. Gen. Vallancey says, this never was the letter of the Assyrians of Babylon, and this is confirmed by the fact I have noticed in another place, that no inscription was ever found in this letter at that place.¹ But this letter and dialect are found even to this day in use in the country of the Callidei in North and South India, with all the mythos of the Jews, joined with the mythos of a crucified Saviour or Messiah, (as is the case in Mexico,) foretold by name in these Targums, over and over, in the clearest terms. It is said that they were read in the Jewish synagogue alternately with the old Hebrew, first a verse of one, then a verse of the other, for the accommodation of the Jews after they had lost the old Hebrew. I do not know what is meant by the old Hebrew letter, for we have only the Samaritan, the Syriac, and the Chaldee letters; and the Syriac was the spoken language of the Jews. I begin very much to suspect that the Targums have been brought from the East, and that they are the sacred books of the Callidei of the East, suitably accommodated or corrupted—retouché.

A person who fancies himself very learned has triumphed greatly over my ignorance in not knowing that the Targums were written about the time of Christ; for, in my *Celtic Druids*, I have placed them after the time of Origen. Before I delivered my opinion I examined these books with very great labour and very little profit; and carefully inquired into their history. They were, in my opinion, more favourable to the Christian cause against the Jews than any books which I had ever read;² but that, notwithstanding they must have been informed of them by the Jewish converts if they had existed, yet neither Jerom nor any one of the ancient fathers before him ever quoted them: therefore I said, and I say again, that there is every reason to believe that they did not exist before the time of these authors. I do not wish to praise my own learning, but I feel

¹ Vol. I. p. 778.

² Onkelos foretells the Messiah *twice*.

bound to say, that this is not the only time I have been accused of *ignorance* for knowing rather *too much*.¹

A great mystery hangs over the Targums. It is acknowledged that there is no certainty when or where or by whom they were written. It is very extraordinary that neither Origen, Jerom, Epiphanius, nor any other of the early Christian fathers, knew any thing about them, particularly Jerom and Origen. Prideaux and Michaelis² will bear me out in this, that they are written in the Syro-Chaldaic dialect, that which was used about the time of Jesus Christ, and was in short the last language spoken by the Jews whilst a nation, and it is the language now used in South India. Their *professed object*, we are told, was to enable the unlearned Jews to have the consolation of reading and understanding the divine word. If these Targums had been written for this purpose, as it seems not to be doubted that they were, I think there can be no question but that some or other of the Jewish proselytes would have informed the Christians, Origen, Jerom, &c., of them. All the reasons which Dean Prideaux gives for their concealment by the Jews, are in favour of their publication or exposure by the converts from Judaism to Christianity, even supposing them to have been concealed. If a single convert had been made of any respectability, the secret must have come out, that the Jews had some books which they were charged to conceal from the Christians. But how could they be concealed, if they were in common use by the unlearned Jews?

Origen and Jerom both lived in Palestine for some time, the latter a very long time, expressly for the sake of gaining information respecting matters of this kind, and he wrote commentaries³ in which the Targums, if known to him, must have been of the very first importance to his argument. Then how does it happen that neither of them has ever, in all his voluminous works, noticed them in the slightest degree? Epiphanius also understood Hebrew, or Syro-Chaldee, yet he never notices them. Several fathers of eminence in the Christian church were converted Jews; then how is it possible to believe that they would have failed to notice the Targums after their conversion, which would both have aided them in their arguments against their countrymen, and have justified themselves for their conversion.

Respecting Jerom and his search for the Bible in Judæa, whither he went to collect information, the author of the *Revue Encyclopédique* gives the following account: "À la sollicitation du Pape Domase, ce père de l'église parcourut plusieurs païs. Il fut obligé d'apprendre le Chaldéen pour recueillir les copies les plus authentiques que les Chaldéens avoient eu des Juifs. Il dit qu'après bien de veilliés, de fatigues et de recherches même les plus exactes, il rassemble beau- coup de lambeaux dispersés," &c., &c.

The present Jews look upon the Targums of Onkelos and Jonathan with such high veneration, that they assert that they were delivered to Moses by God himself from Mount Sinai, with the rest of their oral law. It cannot be doubted that these Targums are much more favourable to the Christians than the old Hebrew text or the Septuagint; then, I think, when the Evangelists were quoting passages as prophecies of a Messiah, they would have quoted from them, or at least have noticed them; and when Jesus was denouncing the oral law and traditions, he would have said something either for or against the Targums if they had been in existence. De Rossi, who is named in the *Dissertation on the Poetry of Isaiah* by Louth, professed to have *proved* that the present LXX is not the same as that translated for Ptolemy. Sabbathier collected all the passages which purported to be taken from

¹ It is not uncommon for a man, if he be more learned than his contemporaries, to be accused of ignorance. It would manifestly serve my purpose to uphold the great antiquity of the Targums; but I reason for *truth*, not for *victory*. They shew the opinion of the Jewish church in the time I allot to them, which is enough for me.

² Ch. iv. Sect. vi.

³ Prid. Con. Vol. IV. Pt ii B. viii. p. 633.

an Italian or Latin version of the Old Testament, made before the time of Jerom, or which he supposed were taken from it, as he did not find them in the Hebrew, the Vulgate, and the LXX; and he gave them to the world under the pompous title of an Italic version; but I believe much which he collected was taken from the scraps of the sacred books of different Italian or other temples, which had escaped from their adyta. There is a copy of a Bible in Anglo-Saxon, in the British Museum, made by Aelfric in the tenth century, in which the variations prove that it can never have been made either from the Vulgate, the Italic, the LXX, the Hebrew, or the Samaritan.¹ The account of Ararat in Phrygia, proves that the Sibyls did not take their account from our Bible. The omission of Jacob, in Enoch, proves that he did not copy from our Bible, and the account of circumcision again proves that Aelfric did not make his translation from any of our books. The same argument may be applied to the accounts in China, in North and South India, and in Mexico. The same mythos is in all; but they have internal evidence that they are not taken from the Jewish books. All this tends to prove the truth of the remark, in the *Revue Encyclopédique*, that the books of the Jews were *lambeaux dispersés* at the destruction of Jerusalem. I cannot conceive how any one can look at the difference in the chronology, as given by Whiston, to say nothing of the other numerous variations, and not see that the histories are substantially different. How different must be the account in the Sibyls from that of the Jews, which places Ararat in Phrygia or old Room! All these speculations go to prove, that this Genesis, at least, was the secret book, or a book containing the substance of the first Pontifical government of all nations, and accommodated in some degree to their varied circumstances. Thus, when the Jewish Paulite sect arose, it could see nothing but the Jewish system or account of the mythos; all others, in its eyes, being copied from the Jews: and as this sect, through favourable circumstances, got possession of the power of the world, it succeeded in destroying almost every thing that operated against its system, or in corrupting, intentionally or unintentionally, all that it suffered to remain.

Mr. Sharon Turner, in the *Transactions of the Society of Literature*, to which I must refer my reader, has, at great length, endeavoured to shew that all languages must have been derived from one original. Every argument which he uses is strongly in favour of my theory of one original *written* but *unspoken* language; but this is nothing against his doctrine of one original spoken language also.

I think there can be no doubt that the use of letters was at first strictly confined to mythology;

¹ On this translation I have received the following information:

“The Anglo-Saxon translation alluded to was made by the celebrated Aelfric, Archbishop of Canterbury, elected to that see in the year 993; but this work was completed before that period, while he was yet a monk. It consists, 1st, of the *five* books attributed to Moses; and, 2dly, of the books of Josue and book of Judges. These seven books Aelfric styles the ‘Heptateuchus.’ They are preserved in a very ancient MS in the Bodl. Lib., and thence published by Ed. Thwaites, dedicated to Hicks. To these he added Aelfric’s translation of the book of Job, from a MS in the Cotton Lib.; the Gospel of Nicodemus translated by an unknown author from Latin into Anglo-Saxon; and, lastly, a Fragment of the History of Judith, in the same language, completes the volume.

“The most important of these are the Pentateuch. Aelfric assures us, that he made the translation from Latin—from what Latin translation I know not. It does not agree with the Vulgate, nor yet with the ancient *Italic*, if Sabbathier’s restoration can be relied on. It differs much from our common translation, and the differences are frequent and material. Yet where it does agree, the Anglo-Saxon is almost in every instance marked by superior brevity and clearness. In some instances it clears up passages quite unintelligible in our Version. Many passages are omitted in the Anglo-Saxon, and some most important laws—as that in the code of Sinai for the circumcision of all males. Aelfric’s work does not, however, seem to me to be an abridgment, and I am inclined to suspect, that this law of circumcision was not an ordinance of Moses, because, if it was, why was it not obeyed during the time that the Israelites wandered in the Desert? but came first to be enforced upon their settlement in Canaan, as we are assured of in the the book of Josue. Be this as it may, this Anglo-Saxon translation may be of good service in some subsequent and better version.”

and in consequence of this it is, that we find every really ancient mythologic name, when examined to the bottom, admit of explanation by numbers. Let the reader look at the definitions of the first book of Euclid, at the lines, and remember that all numbers, and all letters, were described by right lines. Let him think upon the Arabian Oriental Algebraic art, the date of which no one knows—the art of Geometry, the Pythagorean forty-seventh proposition of Euclid, and the letters, symbols of numbers, and lines, and doubt if he can, that this art was known to the great explicator of the universe, Pythagoras, who declared that all knowledge centred in numbers and lines, and who was burnt by his more wise and orthodox countrymen, for the wickedness of teaching this and similar doctrines.

The word Yoni is acknowledged to be the same as Iune. It is the same as the יונה *iune* of the Israelites, which means *dove*. It is the name of the islands of Java and Sumatra, which thus carry the same name as the island of Iona and of Columba, of the Hebrides of Scotland, both, no doubt, *sacred isles*. It is the same word as the Juno of the Latins.¹ It is a word composed of the Hebrew word יי *ie*, or the Syrian word *Io*, and the word *ni*, which I do not understand; but which, perhaps, may be only a nominal termination, like *en* in Cris-en, or *os* in Χρησ-ος, or the Latin *us*, in Christ-us. It is the IE of the Apollo of Delphi. It is the Jan-nus and Ja-na of the Romans. It is the Diana or Di-ja-na or dwa-ja-na. It became, when the Greeks perfected their language, by the invention of a neuter gender, the Το Ον, or the Ι Ον. It is the Hebrew יי *ie* or יויה *ieue* *I am that I am*—or, grammatically,—*I shall be what I have been*; or a definition of the creative power. It is the root from which great numbers of the Sanscrit and Indian Gods have been formed. Yavana, is the *ie* and *vaha*, to *carry*, one of the meanings of the word *ana*, but which must have another meaning; because the word Ya-vana means a sect professing the superior influence of the female over the male nature;² and I believe it means to *bear* as well as to *carry*, and has precisely the same meaning as our word to *bear*, used to carry a burden—to produce a child. Hence we see why the Ya-vanas became Ionians. It is the root of Nar-ay-ana. Nar in Sanscrit is water, the Hebrew נהר *ner*, river or water, and the word means IE carried in the, or on the water.³ It is Kanya; that is, Can or Cunia, &c., &c. It has the same meaning as the *Amba* of India,⁴ and the Omphe of Greece, and the Om and Ammon of Egypt; these latter being of both genders, which, I am persuaded, answers to one sense of the Bya of India,⁵ meaning Bis-Ja, Double-Ja—male and female. Finally it is the Argha.

The more I study my subject, the more facts I discover to prove that the Pythagorean doctrine was true, that all learning and science resolved itself at last into numbers. We find the Hebrew God called EI and I. We read much of Ion, of Iou-ia, of Jan-a, Jun-o, Iav-anas, and of Bet-on, בית-ון *bit-un*, and Beth-aven, בית-און *bit aun*. Now, how comes ON to mean, as I have shewn, the generative principle? It is the neuter of the Greek pronoun ὄς,⁶ meaning existence, which always carried along with it the idea of destruction, and necessarily reproduction, that is, the generative principle; and I-ον is the ON of I, and I, the jod, is ten, the X, the perfect number, the numeral meaning of the ten avatars, eternally renewed, of the creative God, the ΛΟΓΟΣ. It is also the Το Ον, the Τ-λαυ ON, that is, the cross of Ezekiel, with which the believers were marked in the forehead, after the manner of the Buddhists of India, and, indeed, of all the sects of India, who are marked with some sign or other. In the same manner the Christian priest, in baptism, marks the child on the forehead with the cross. If Plato had not made the ον the fountain of his mythos, I should have thought this too refined or mystical to be credited.

As the city of ON or Heliopolis, or of the generative power, was called the *city of destruction*, so

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. III. n. 364. ² Ib. p. 358. ³ Ib. ⁴ Ib. p. 360. ⁵ Ib. p. 358. ⁶ Participle ον, qu. ? Ed.

the *Καλος* or *beautiful* of Greece was the Cali or *Goddess of destruction* with the Indians. From this principle she became the Goddess of Time, because Time is the greatest of destroyers; and from her, the last age, when all was supposed to be destroyed or finished, was called the Cali-Yug or Cali-age. The same feeling in Europe which makes devotees deal in nothing but damnation, makes the Indian Goddess Cali a favourite, her devotees having first converted the *beauty* into *destruction*.

The meaning of the *יה* *ie* of the Hebrews, as I have repeatedly remarked, is *the self-existent*. It seems singular that, unless he were the Supreme, he should have this name. But the same thing happens in India, whence no doubt it came. The supreme Being in the second Veda says, "*From me Brahma was born; he is above all; he is Pitama, or the father of all men; he is Aja,*¹ or "*self-existing.*" From him, Col. Wilford says, they represent Adima (which word means both *first male* and *female*,) to have descended. She is the same as *Iva* or *I*, the female energy of nature, or descended from *I*—the same as *Isa* or *Isi*, male and female.² All these are nothing but Hebrew names written in Sanscrit.

If a person will think deeply he will have no difficulty in forming an idea how, when the art of writing was secret, a written word would be magical. A few lines scrawled in the presence of a person on a bit of leaf or bark might be given to him, and he might be told, whoever is a magician or initiated on seeing that scrawl, will know your name, or any other desired fact. A person must think deeply on this, or he will not see the force of the argument which arises from the dupe having no idea of the nature or power of conveying knowledge by symbols. As the Chaldæan priests were the only people who understood the secret of writing, it followed, that they were all magi or magicians; and when the secret did begin to creep out, all letters were magical or supernatural. This and some other secrets—the telescope, astronomy, the loadstone—made the Chaldæans masters of the world, and they became Moguls. Mogul is but Al-Mag, *The Mage*. On this account all the princes of India desire to be invested with the pallium by the old Mogul of Delhi, successor of Gengis Khan, of Tartary, the last incarnation of divine Wisdom. The mythos at last always reverts to its birth-place, Indian Tartary—the Mount Solima, the snow-capped Meru, where the Gods sit on the sides of the North. How the Mogul comes to be Lord Paramount of the world, I shall explain in a future book.

10. The observation of Dr. Young respecting probabilities is very important; for, as the *written* languages of all the nations of the old world contain a considerable number of words in common, the probability that they are all derived from one parent stock rises almost to a certainty. This leaves the question of the derivation of the genus *man* from one or more original pairs, nearly untouched. For the diffusion of the Pandæan, Catholic or Universal Buddhism, which seems evidently to have gone with the secret system of letters, will readily account for a certain number, and a considerable number, of the same words in all the different languages. It will also readily account for the variety which may be observed in their mixture. Wherever either the arithmetical or the first syllabic system extended, there a mixture of words might be expected; and it seems probable, from hundreds of circumstances, that the language of the Chaldæan Brahmin, which was that of which the Hebrew, Arabic, Ethiopian, Tamul, Pushto, and Syriac, were close dialects, was the language into which the arithmetical language was first translated, by means of the then newly-invented syllables. If we suppose the languages of the earth to have been at that time widely spread, and that dialects had begun to be formed, when the art of rendering the arithmetic into letters and syllables was discovered; the secret society of initiated who discovered it, in every

¹ Here is most clearly the Hebrew *יהיה* *ie*, or *יה* *ie*.

² *Asiat. Res.* Vol. V. p. 247.

country, would begin to translate it each into his own dialect. This theory, I think, will readily account for Hebrew and Indian words in Britain, and words of Britain in India. The possibility of a written, unspoken language is proved by its actual present existence in Java, which cannot be denied. The possibility of its existence by means of numeral ciphers must be admitted; and I am quite certain that the actual existence of the custom of using arithmetical signs to describe certain mythic words, and the possibility which I have shewn of many others having been formed from arithmetic, raises a very strong probability, that the arithmetical system has been general. Of a theory like this proofs can never be expected; probability alone must be looked for. To this theory I see no objection; but if there be certain difficulties which, when pointed out, I cannot explain, in such a case as this, they cannot be considered to invalidate it, as long as a possibility remains of an unknown explanation of them being discovered. If the theory be true, it is not within the scope of probability, that all difficulties should be removed, even if all the learning and talent in the world were employed upon it; much less when they are attempted to be removed by a solitary individual, who claims neither much learning nor much talent; and who, from the peculiarly recalcitrant nature of his subject, can obtain no assistance.

I consider that it admits of no doubt, that all the written syllabic languages with which we are acquainted are the same, with merely dialectic variations; and that all the alphabets or systems of letters are one, only with the letters in different forms, as we have the English language and letter though one, yet WRITTEN IN DIFFERENT forms. The Arabic table of letters and numbers, compared with the Greek, proves this. We have here all the numbers in order, but the letters in disorder. We ought in considering these subjects never to forget, that all the various dialects of the world are like the spokes of a wheel, as we go back converging towards one another, till they meet in the centre; and, in a contrary direction, diverging, till at last they are no longer visible to one another. I believe that historical circumstances might be adduced, which would render it highly probable that, fifteen hundred years A. C., the people speaking all the then existing languages, could, though perhaps in some cases with difficulty, understand one another.

11. If we consider the effect of these numeral letters of this unspoken language, we shall immediately see that, when the numerals or ciphers became changed into letters, they would necessarily come to be read and pronounced, sometimes from right to left, and sometimes from left to right.

After man had made the discovery of the syllabic word *Iuuaa*, as described above, in Section 2, p. 150, perhaps the next attempt would be made on a word for the Sun, in the following manner. We will suppose a person wished to record the Sun, and to do it by means of numbers having the names of trees, these numbers, that is the numerical system, having so far advanced as to be simplified into a symbol or monogram for each number forwards—as we find it in Greece. He would then inscribe it thus, in right-lined angled symbols, having the meaning of one of the cycles which I suppose him to have invented.

Σ^1 —□ the sign of 300, called Suil.
 U^1 —V the sign of 6, called Uern.
 L —L the sign of 30, called Luis.

336 the name of the Lunar Year.

I apprehend that the names of all things would be at the first monosyllables of the simplest

¹ It will be observed that the Author here, as in many other instances, conceived himself at liberty to use either Hebrew or Greek letters for his numerals. *Editor.*

kind; and that the first name of the tree called Sul, would be, not two syllables of four letters, but one of three—*Sul*, which, in numbers, gives the first lunar year of 336 days. Now, when a person wrote the three symbols $\square V L$, he could not very well help observing, that by pronouncing the three first sounds of the three names of the three trees, he would, by a fortunate and remarkable accident, have the sound of the name of the tree *Sul*. Here, then, we have correctly a sound, *Sul*, described by symbols or marks which were now, in this case, become letters, each mark or letter standing for a sound, and the three marks describing a sound, a number, a tree, the Sun, and the Lunar year—in all having five meanings. This would lead him to try if he could not describe other things as he described this tree (now unknown to us). We will suppose the Eg, as an example. He would look for a tree out of the twenty-eight, whose name should begin with the sound which we call E, and he would find Eadha, the sign of *five*, and having the mark or monogram E, and he would inscribe E. He would then try to find a tree which had a name that began with the sound which we call G, and he would find the Gort, having the mark or monogram Γ ; he would then inscribe that mark below the other, and he would have $\begin{matrix} E \\ \Gamma \end{matrix}$ } or $\begin{matrix} \text{E} \\ \Gamma \end{matrix}$ } Eg. Thus he would discover the art of using the monograms or symbols for numbers, or symbolic numerals, as letters to describe syllables, and letters, and sounds, and the symbols for the numbers would thus become letters.

Now the next word of letters discovered might be Sulil or Suli, found in the same manner to denote the solar cycle of 366 thus,

w	$s=300$	Suil.
\uparrow	$u=6$	Uern.
\downarrow	$l=50$	Luis.
\cdot	$i=10$	Iodha.

366

and thus the Sul changed into the Suli as science improved.

This is the Suli Minerva of Bath—the cycle that we find in the name by which Stonehenge was called in Welsh, *Emreis*—that is, $\epsilon=5$, $\mu=40$, $\rho=100$, $\epsilon=5$, $\iota=10$, $\sigma=200=360$; or, $\eta=8$, $\mu=40$, $\rho=100$, $\eta=8$, $\iota=10$, $\sigma=200=366$. In Su-li we have a word of two syllables; and thus we advance another step in literal and alphabetic writing. In the word wlw *sls*=630, *salus*, health, salvation, *Salus-bury*, we have another step; and our word Sun has probably been *Sin*=360, or *Suni*=366.

The word wlw means *three*. I cannot help suspecting this to refer directly to the Trinity. It has both the meaning of *three* and of *director* or *chief* or *DISPOSER*, as $\square'w$ *smim* in Gen. i. 8.¹

12. Joseph was considered to be one of the divine incarnations or avatars for the salvation of the Egyptians. He was the Phoinix which appeared every 600 years. “Et vocavit Paroh nomen “Joseph *Saphenath Pahaneah*.”² $\text{Και εκαλεσε Φαραω τη ονομα Ιωσηφ, Ψονδομφανηχ—}$ פנח פנת צפנת צפנת *zphnt-poh.*³ This passage is rendered by Jerom, “*Vertitque nomen ejus (Pharao) et vocavit eum, Linguá Egyptiacá, SALVATOREM MUNDI.*” And in Suidas Joseph is called by a name still more curious: “Cum autem FAUNUS insidiis appeteretur à propriis Fratribus in Egyptum fugit.”⁴ The Hebrew word has been rendered *Revealer* of the Secrets of the Stars. But I think no one can doubt what the Abbé de Rocher has pointed out—that the Faunus and פנח פנת *poh* is the

¹ Vid. Parkhurst in voce wlw *sls*, IX.

² Gen. xli. 45; see Vol. I. p. 502.

³ Pagnin.

⁴ Dict. de Suidas, verbo Φαυνος .

Roman Faunus and the Phoinix. But Joseph was also called by another name שׁלשׁ *slit*. Gen. xlii. 6.¹ In the שׁלשׁ *slit* and שׁלשׁ *slt* we have a trifling *misspelling* (if any attention is to be paid to radical letters) of the feminine termination of the שׁלשׁ =360, for the origin of Salus, Salutis, for the name of the Sun, the Phœnix, and the *Redemptor* or *Salvator Mundi*. And in old Irish our female *Sall*, $w s=300$, $\text{ל} l=30$, $\text{ל} l=30=360$, means a year.²

Several authors have thought that the Proteus of the Greeks, which word has the same meaning as שׁלשׁ *slit*, was Joseph. This, I think, arose from his repeated incarnation in new cycles—different, but yet the same—in each cycle a Saviour or *Redemptor Mundi*; thus they made him a Proteus. His name Psonthom Phaneah, is our Proteus, or Phantom, and the Santon of the Orientals. The Phaneah is the $\phi\eta\gamma\gamma=608$.³

The shrines in which the Gods were placed in India were called Stalls. These are the stalls of our Cathedrals, and of our Cow-houses. Hog, in his history of Cornwall,⁴ says, that the sanctuary of the God *Hu*, or the Sun, or the Bacchus of the Druids, was an Ox-stall, where the God presided as a living animal,⁵ or as the image of a bull. The name of the Bull, in the numeral symbolic letters, I have no doubt, was the same as we have found him so often.—Still, or S=200, T=300, LL=100=600.⁶ When the numerals became letters, the habitation of the *Still*, by the regimen, came to be the place *Still*. In this way, from this formation of the Hebrew, when in regimine, innumerable words took their origin. I believe the *Hu*, which is the common name of God in Wales, is only a corruption of the Hebrew pronoun הוּא *eua*, meaning HE. In India, the Gods are placed in the temples in stalla or stalls, that is, *recesses* or places of safety. In the West, the Gods were placed in Cellæ and CONCLAVIA. Hence come the cells and stalls in our cathedrals.⁷ The Cell is the לכיל *eikl*.

To be wise is to be enlightened. Lux is the Logos by whom all things were made; and the Logos is Rasiť—Rst, $\rho', \sigma', \tau'=600$. And Lux makes Lucis; then LX, $\chi'\lambda'=650$. Again, L=50, $\text{ו} u=6$, $w s=300$, $\text{י} i=10$, $w s=300=666$.⁸ The *Fleur-de-Lis* is the Lotus, the flower sacred to the Lux, or the Sul, or the Sun. The Auriflamme, the flame of fire or fire of gold,⁹ was the standard. The three Lotuses or Lises were the coat of arms, emblems of the Trimurti, the three persons of the triple generative power, or of the Sun or Lux. שׁלשׁ *sls*, *Shilo*, is probably שׁלשׁ *sil*=360, or $\chi=600$, $\lambda=50=10$, $\text{ו} u=6=666$. This is Silenus. I have no doubt it was the invocation in the Psalms, called Selah, שׁלשׁ *sls*.

The Greek word Ἡλιος is nothing but a variation of the Suli, Sul, and Sol. H, η, is the Hebrew emphatic article, and the word is soil, that is, suil, and *slí*=360 or 366, or *sul*=336; *Sun* in Sanscrit is *siona*, the first three letters coalescing into one. Hence evidently our Sun. Here we find the meaning of Mount Sion—Mount of the Sun, the same as Har-ol-ump, that is, Har-al-om,

¹ See Parkhurst in voce שׁלשׁ *sls*. From שׁלשׁ the word Sultan is said to have been derived; but it is from the word *slt* or *slt*.

² See Guerin de Rocher, Vol. I. pp. 113—120; Vol. II. p. 213; Vol. V. p. 22.

³ See Vol. I. pp. 169, 181, 199, 500, 587, 607.

⁴ Note on p. 158.

⁵ This was the Welsh Bull with three Cranes on his back, called Budwas Trigeranon, answering to the Indian Buddha Trivicrama-ditya, or Buddha with triple energy, as explained by Col. Tod.

⁶ Here, it will be observed, the Author again quits the Hebrew, and makes *still* equal 600, partly by Greek and partly by Roman numerals. Yet see his note 5, *infra*, p. 187, and Chap. ii. Sect. 1. *Editor*.

⁷ Jurieu, Vol. II. p. 248.

⁸ On this mixture of numerals see note *supra*. *Editor*.

⁹ We have formerly found (Vol. I. p. 600) the שׁלשׁ and the שׁלשׁ connected. The שׁלשׁ was an incarnation of the *solar fire*. Here the aurum and aur, the *gold*, and the *fire*, are connected.

Mount of the God Om. Gebelin, in his *Monde Primitif*, has undertaken to prove, that the minuet was the *dance oblique* of the ancient priests of Apollo, performed in their temples. "The diagonal line, and the two parallels described in this dance, were intended to be symbolical of the Zodiac, and the twelve steps of which it is composed were meant for the twelve signs, and the months of the year."¹ Little do our village girls, when dancing round the May-pole, and our fine ladies when dancing the Cotillon ☉ think, that they are exhibiting the most profound astronomical learning; but they are doing so nevertheless. Dancing was originally merely religious, intended to assist the memory in retaining the sacred learning which originated previous to the invention of letters. It began in sense, it is continued in nonsense. But why not? Does it not make them happy? Then merrily may the bonny lasses dance; they shall never be disturbed by me. Alas! disturbance will come soon enough, without me.

The Salii were Sulii or priests of Sul, who was worshiped with circular dances, whence the French or Franks, who were peculiarly attached to the dancing superstition, were called Salii. The president of the college of Salii in Rome was called Præsul—our officer is called Consul. Indeed I believe, that there were no parts of the rites and ceremonies of antiquity, which were not adopted with a view to keep in recollection the ancient learning, before letters were known. Thus, as I have just said, that which began in sense is continued in nonsense; for since the art of writing has become known, all forms and ceremonies are really nonsense. But it served the purpose of the priests to retain them, and that is the real reason of their continuance. It was the same in the ceremonies of the Jews. The whole system was held to be a microcosm of the Deity, the Templum, a part of it, and with reference to this every part of it had a meaning. But I shall discuss the microcosm at large in a future book. It may be enough to notice here, as one example, the fringe of the Jewish dress, which is formed of cords knotted in fives and sixes, and tens and twelves, of knots contrived, as the Jews say, so as to form, in their various combinations, the number 600, and the name of it is תצצז *tzitzit*, which is ת t=400, ם i=10, צ z=90, ם i=10, צ z=90=600. In these fringes, directed to be worn on the garments, and to be looked upon in a particular manner, (and called 600,) we have, if I mistake not, an example of Moses, under divine direction, practising that which Sir William Drummond called *buffoonery*.² But this word has several meanings, which are remarkable. As תצז *tzitzit* it describes exactly the carns of Tibet, of Scotland, of Ireland, and of Arabia also, a very striking and important identity.³ It also means a flower, and a thin plate of metal.⁴ The temple was a microcosm of the globe. The high priest in his pontificals in the Sanctum Sanctorum, surrounded with his Tzitzit, was a microcosm of the tree of knowledge with its flowers, in the garden of delight. The flowers are said to be of the colour of the Hyacinth, as I understand, because it is blue; but I think this is not the meaning. The Lotus of the Nile is blue. I shall probably return to this. The parcels of knots in five and sixes, with their various combinations, are beautifully descriptive of the lustrums, and of combinations to form the double cycles of 360 and 432.⁵ Here we see more proofs of what Pythagoras meant, when he said, that all science resolved itself into numbers.

13. We will now try to find the meaning of the word Solomon; often spelt Soleiman, Sulimon,

¹ Hog's Hist. Corn. p. 460.

² See Numb. xv. 38, 39; Deut. xxii. 12.

³ Vide *Parkhurst* in voce.

⁴ Vide *Fry*.

⁵ The Catholic beads and a string of them called a Rosary are the same. The Rosary is from the word *ras wisdom*; the Bead, in like manner, is from the word *Ved*, or *Wisdom*. *Beten*, in German, is *to pray*.

Suleimon, and שלמה *slme*. Pezron has found the word Sol for Sun among the Celts, and I consider that, having it in Latin, we have it in the Etruscan. We have it also, I think, in the language of ancient Britain, in the Fons Solis at Bath. As we have just seen, the first word Sol, or Sul, or Suli, forms the cycles of 336 and of 366, and spelt with an X or D final, probably of 666. The second word is the נמ=90, and also נם=650. This Mn or Menu was in a particular manner the symbol of mind. Minos or Menu or Numa was a wise lawgiver. The Mn formed the only animal in the creation possessing mind, called *man* for this reason. Thus the wisdom of the Sun became Solomon.¹ With reference to the same mythos we have the Lm 650, the Lam or Lam-da, holy LM, and LMB=72, and the Men-des or holy Goat, which is the same as the Sheep. And when science improved, we have the M=alone equal to 600. With reference to the same, we have the fig-tree called Lamed, the sacred tree of the Indians, which fructifies in its own peculiar manner something like the Lotus.² We have also Mount Meru, called by the Siamese Menu, or, at least, Maria called Mania, which, combined with the circumstances that we have seen relating to mounts and meres of the Aja or Lamb and Goat, justify a suspicion that Meru was Menu. With reference to this, the centre letter of the two Irish alphabets is in one called Moiria, and in the other Muin, substituting the N and R for one another, but each the centre letter. I cannot help suspecting, that all our Meres and Marias were corruptions of Menus or arose from them. I think it probable that Salman-asar was the Cæsar Solomon—Salmon-Æsar.

The second person of the Trinity being an incarnation of the solar power, the word של *sl* came to mean Saviour,³ and from this comes the word שלום *slum*, and שלם *slm*, peace, and שלה *slē*, Shilo, Saviour, as is proved by his being called by Onkelos משיחא *msiha*, that is, THE Saviour or THE Messiah. From this we may now see where the Soli or Suli-Minerva of Bath comes from. She comes from the Saviour Minerva thus: Sol or Sul is Saviour, as the Sun is always called, therefore the Sul is both Sun and Saviour, and Miner is also Saviour.⁴ פלץ *plz* is the same as the Pala noticed by me in another place, and is the origin of the Pallas.⁵

I imagine that the following is the true translation of 2 Samuel xii. 24 and 25: "And he called his name Solomon (שלמה *slme*), and Ieue loved him. And Nathan the prophet put his hand upon him (ישלח-ביר *uislh-bid*) and called him after Ieue, (or on account of IE בעבור *bobur*) Jedidiah," (ידידיה *ididie*) that is, the most holy IE, or, in Hebrew idiom, Holy, Holy IE. Here we have the χριστοσυα and Christening, or giving the Christian name, usually given with us at the baptism. I assume that the ד *d* in the word ביר *bid* ought to be ר *r*. With this the whole is *sense*, without it the whole is *nonsense*; and I think most Hebrew scholars who shall go through my work, and see all the proofs which I shall give of my theory, will agree with me that the emendation ought to be made.

The Milyans of Lycia were called Solymi. They were also called Telmissi and Termillians. They came from Crete. At Miletus was the crucified Apollo,—Apollo who overcame the serpent, פתן *ptn*, or the evil principle. Thus Callimachus celebrating this achievement, in his hymn to Apollo, has these remarkable words, lines 103, 104—

¹ I have little doubt that the monkey was called Hanuman from the same principle, and that the word Hanu was a word of qualification, as perhaps, *half-man* or *inferior man*.

² Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 130.

³ See Parkhurst under שלה *slē* and שלם *slm*.

⁴ See Pausanias, and also Parkhurst in voce מנר *mnr* and פלץ *plz* II, where she is shewn to be the same as Venus, and to mean the generative power of the Heavens; and the same as אשרה *asre* Venus or the Saviour. See Parkhurst in אשר *asr*, IV.

⁵ Vol. I. pp. 629, 630.

⁶ See Beloe's Herodotus, Vol. I. p. 236.

— $\epsilon\upsilon\theta\upsilon$ $\sigma\epsilon$ $M\eta\theta\eta\rho$
Γεωατ' ΑΟΣΣΗΤΗΡΑ—

“Thee thy blest *mother* bore, and pleased assign'd
 The willing *Saviour* of distress'd mankind.” **DODD.**¹

From this root also come the word פתך *ptr*, to expound or interpret dreams, and פתור *ptur*, interpretation, and *pateræ* leaves, i. e. the *divining leaves* of the Sibyl;² also the name of a town in Mesopotamia, (Numb. xxii. 5; Deut. xxiii. 4,) from an oracle at that place, and Patræ in Achaia, and Patara in Lycia, from an oracular temple of Apollo, whence Horace calls him Patareus. Hence also the priests among the Gauls were called Pateræ.³ Whence also came the little images of the Phœnicians Παταϊκοί or Patæci by Herodotus. In Python, the Serpent, may be found the destroyer, the Evil Spirit. Apollo was, I doubt not, the son of one of the females to whom we find the altars inscribed with the words *Tribus Mariebus*, who was the *Virgo Paritura* of Egypt and Gaul. Patra or Patta, in Sanscrit, means a leaf. The cups used in sacrifice in Sanscrit are called Pateras, and are made of a large leaf. The Greek word Petalon is the same as this.⁴

14. We may suppose another of the earliest words discovered, precisely in the same manner as the Sul, would be □, I, W, denoting 360. I suppose that the words which we found above, pp. 160, 161, to stand for the cycle of *fourteen*, namely, *di* or *id*, in order perhaps to imprint the day strongly on the memory, or from religious motives, had become sacred or holy.

Now we will suppose man called a certain river the river of the Solar orb: he would, in numeral letters, first call it the river of Sin, or 360, and next, the river of the *sacred* or *holy Sin*—and that would be *Sindi*; which was the name of a sacred river in Thrace, and of the river Indus in India—one the river of the Jews of Thrace, and the other the boundary of the great Mesopotamia of *Ioudia* or *Ayoudia* or *Judæa* of India.⁵ But the important part of this observation to us, at the present, is, that we have got another name of two syllables.

Bud is B=2, D=4=6, the root of 432. Father is ab, abba. He is the first of all created and creating beings; thus he is B=2, A=1=3, the Trimurti, and the root of almost innumerable superstitious fancies about the generation of numbers. Thus, also, Ab-ba 3+3, the root again of the cycle of 432, a Roman Lustrum. I suspect Abba was both *parent* and *father*; as Beeve is both *cow* and *bull*; and as Khan was both *king* and *queen*.

We have found God called Ad, in India, and in Western Syria. A, is one, and d, is di—holy one or monad. And the word Monad is Mn 650, *di*, holy, A, one, *the holy one*, or To ON; that is, ON, the Generative power,⁶ called Ἡλῖος by the Greeks.

Every thing was microcosmic: Adam and Eve, made after the image of God, were a microcosm of Brahme and Maia,⁷ their three sons a microcosm of the Trimurti. Noah, his wife, and three sons, were the same. It would have been singular if we had not found Adam and Eve in the arithmetical language. אדמ *adm*, is I (or the Monad or root) of the di, *holy*, cycle of Om or M, —the God described on the fringe of the priest's garment.

¹ Parkhurst, p. 602.

² See Celtic Druids, p. 93.

³ See Bochart, Vol. I. p. 666.

⁴ Asiat. Res. Vol. VI. p. 499.

⁵ The river Sind is also called Abba-Sin, or *father Sin*. (Tod's Essay on the Indian and Theban Hercules, Trans. Asiat. Soc.) I have little or no doubt from the word (Abyssinian) Abbasinian, that the Upper Nile was once called Sin-di, or Abba-Sin. The term father was constantly applied to the Nile in Egypt—as we say, *father Thames*.

⁶ See Vol. I. p. 109.

⁷ Ibid. p. 348.

In Volume I. p. 643, I say that the word $\beth\gamma$ *ob* has the meaning of Serpent, and that I shall explain this in a future page. The letter \beth *b* denotes 2, and the letter γ *o* denotes 70, and the two denote the recurring cycle 72, the most common, and, perhaps, important of all the sacred cycles, but not more common or important than its emblem the Serpent.

Why did Jesus say he founded his church upon a *rock* or stone? I have shewn (in note 2 of Volume I. p. 346) the word *stan* or stone, both in India and Europe, to have the same meaning; therefore it follows, that it is a very old word, probably an arithmetical word. May it have been $\sigma'=200$, $\tau'=300$, $\nu'=50$, $\psi'=50$, *stnn* cycle of 600? It is very true, that the whole system was founded upon that cycle. What was the loadstone, which I have supposed carried in the Amphiprunna as its mast, the mast of Cockayne,¹ of Minerva, of Wisdom, but L'-di-stone *the holy stone*? It was, most assuredly, of all inanimate things, the best emblem of Wisdom. What can be more precious than the magnet? This is highly figurative, no doubt; but who can deny that the language of Jesus was figurative, and as highly figurative too? This Lapis would be the Lapis of 600; then, by regimine, the lapis stnn.

I am quite certain that no one who considers that Jesus taught in parables, as he said, that he might not be understood, will think it unreasonable to go to an ænigma for the meaning of the ænigmatical expression to Simon Peter, Cephas, Pierre, *Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church*: Matt. xvi. 18. Now I think the stone on which Jesus meant to found his church, was Saxum, Sax, Saca, in short, *Buddha* or *divine wisdom*. This is in perfect keeping with other equivoques which Jesus is said to have used. The stone of Sax would become the stone Sax, with the Latin termination. Jesus Christ was a disciple of Buddha; that is, of Divine Wisdom. Who will deny this? Thus we come at the first name of Buddha, *Saca*. Littleton says, Saxum a stone— $\sigma\alpha\xi\omega$ $\pi\epsilon\tau\rho\alpha$, $\gamma\epsilon\lambda\sigma$ *slo*. Κηφας , Chald. et Syr. כִּיפִיא *kipia*, Heb. כֶּף *kp*. A play upon language, or an equivoque being *clearly meant*, no objection can be taken to an explanation arising from an equivoque. *Sax* is evidently divine wisdom, Buddha. It is also a stone, the anointed stone of Jacob, the emblem of the generative power or *wisdom*. Now, when I reflect upon the way in which our *c* has changed to *s*, and to ζ , and upon the collateral circumstances, in defiance of rules of etymology I am induced to suspect that the כֶּף *kp* is the סֹפֵר *spr* or letter which we have found always connected with wisdom, and the Zephir or the Holy Ghost; and that it is also Sup and Soph.

15. The works of Fabricius shew that the Cryptographic writing by ciphers was common with the early fathers of the church; but this was practised in India to a much later date, as may be seen in Col. Tod's Rajahstan;² even to the year 1204 of the Hegira.

The work noticed by Col. Tod is said to have been written by a man who styles himself a *Shufseek* of Arungabad, or, as the Colonel says, "Rhymer of Arungabad." I doubt not that he was a poet, but he was also, probably, a *Shufseek* or *Sophee*. The work is called *Bisat-al-Gnaém*, or, in one sense, "*Display of the Foe*;" but it is meant also by these words, the Colonel says, to describe the year 1204, in which it was written. He gives "the numerical value of the letters which compose the title" thus:

" B. S. A. T. a. l. G. N. A. E. M.
2. 60. 1. 9. 1. 9.1000.50. 1. 10. 40."=1183.

In Hebrew numerals it would stand thus:

¹ See Volume I. pp. 340, 344, 345.

² Vol. I. 235.

	ב	Beth	2	}	Bsat-al-Gnaim.
	ד	Samech	.....	60	
	א	Aleph	.....	1	
	ט	Teth	.....	9	
	א	Aleph	.....	1	
	ל	Lamed	.....	30	
No form ¹		G.	.....	1000	
	נ	Nun	.....	50	
	א	Aleph	.....	1	
	י	Jod	.....	10	
	מ	Mem.	.....	40	
				1204		

Here we have a writing containing two meanings. I suspect this was the case with the whole of Genesis; that it had a meaning for the learned and for the vulgar.

The Colonel observes, "as the total is only 1183, either the date is wrong, or a deficient value "is given to the numerals;" but the mistake is in giving the power of 9 to the Lamed instead of 30. This correction brings it right. Here we have the Cryptographic writing in a very late date, and it is in the Hebrew names of letters in India. I have not satisfied myself as to its real Hebrew meaning, but I suspect it means to compare the uncivilized or early princes of Mewar to a plantation or garden of wild grapes. But it furnishes a very strong support to my doctrine that the Hebrew was the root of all their Indian languages.

If figures were the origin of letters, that is, the first letters, all the original names of the Gods would naturally be numerical; and it seems natural that they should often remain as we find them; but not in like manner other names. It seems also natural, if notation were discovered by placing stones at the side of each other, as was probably the case, that addition, from perpendicular lines, should have been the first operation. The first of these operations would be to record time, moons, years, cycles,—and the collection would form the first name of the planet whose cycle it recorded. Thus the first name of the moon would be, as we have found it above, p. 151, Evohe, II V A A = 28.²

¹ May not נ have borne the same numerical value as ע in the cognate Arabic or Persian? As Col. Tod gives E=10. the Author seems fully justified in substituting י=10, in the word Gnaém. *Editor.*

² The Egyptians revered the Moon under the emblem of a Cat. Here, in our English, I doubt not that we have nearly the first name of the Moon. Kaph=20, A=1, Teth=9=30—*Kat*. The Irish Phennicshe made 608: the φηνν=608; in Coptic, φων=600. The Chaldeans called the Phoenix עב לו *klo*—Caph fual=500, Lamed=30, Oin=70=600. The Yug (or age as it ought to be called) of Cali or Clo=600. As we have found the famous State of Western Syria called Phœnic-ia, that is, the *Phennicshe* of Ireland, (vide Celtic Druids,) and *ia*, that is, country of *Phennicshe* or of *Phenn*, it is very natural to expect its capital would have a name from the same kind of mythology: thus we have,

	s	w	=	300	}	T. R. H. or Tyre.
	i	'	=	10		
	d	γ	=	4		
	n	λ	=	50		
Sidn					364	
Its daughter might be called	π	=	400	}		
	γ	=	200			
	π	=	8			
					608	

[This, however ingenious, appears very doubtful, as Sidon or Zidon was not spelt with w but with r. See, in

16. I must now return for a moment to the subject of the ancient vowels. (The vowel points of the Hebrew I have long since proved in the *Classical Journal*, and in the Appendix to my first volume, to be *modern*.) It has constantly been said, that all ancient written languages were without vowels. This, I have no doubt, has passed down as a tradition from the earliest times, like many other old sayings without thought, by ignorant people. It is not true, and never was true of any of them, as a person may at once satisfy himself by looking into any of the old languages. But it was partly true. The least consideration of the manner in which I have shewn that the system of *figures* grew into a system of symbolic *letters* will prove, that it could not be otherwise than as it is, and this will tend strongly to prove the truth of my whole system. For it is evident that, after the trees acquired names, and the figures were called after the trees, and the first *unspoken* but written language was made by using the figures or ciphers, whether the words were composed out of the forms which were afterward vowels or consonants or both, as in the word *iivaa* for 28, it would be merely an effect depending, in each case, upon the contingency whether the names of the trees used began with a vowel or a consonant; this is the reason why, in the twenty-eight letters, we have several letters with the same sound, though of different powers of notation. In this case the names of several of the trees must have begun with the same letter; and this is the reason why, in the words of the first language, the vowels and consonants are mixed without any system whatever. In some words there are no vowels, others consist in part of vowels, and some of all vowels; and this takes place in the Celtic, the Hebrew, in fact, in every language which we have been able to trace up to a very remote antiquity, and among them was anciently included the Greek.

If I wished to form a word from the names of three symbols, and if those names began with three consonants, the word would have three consonants: if, of a consonant and a vowel, as Beth and Eadha, it would be written B E; if, of two consonants, as Duir and Luis, it would have no vowel, but merely two consonants, D L. In this manner most words would be written almost without vowels. But after some time the same cause which made man have recourse to the sound of the first parts of the names of trees, would occasionally induce him, in order to enable him to pronounce a word, to add a vowel answering to the sound in the words, where it could not otherwise be spoken. The first syllable of almost all words may be pronounced without a vowel, but not the second. Thus we have much oftener a vowel in the second part of a word than in the first; but there is nothing like a rule. It is evident that this process arose solely from the letters having been taken from the first sounds of the names of the trees of which the letters were formed; as, D from Duir. The order of the figures is natural, as it is natural that two should follow one, and three two; but the order of the letters arose solely from the names of the trees attached to the numbers having the respective sounds in their first letters. For instance; A is the first letter, because it is the beginning of the word Ailm, *which stands for the first number or number one*. If written language had been formed by the premeditation and reflection of Grammarians and Philosophers, we should have had the alphabet in a very different order; we should have had all the labial letters together, all the dentals together, all the vowels together, &c., and not, as it is now, in the order of notation. This orderly system in the Sanscrit tends strongly to prove it, comparatively speaking, a modern and artificial language. Indeed I think it does prove it to be so. I can readily suppose that, after man had found out how to make a syllable by taking the first letters of two words, as in the case of *Id* for 14, he would easily form other syllables by taking the sounds

Hebrew, Gen. x. 15, 19; Judges xviii. 28; 1 Chron. i. 13. Sidon or Zidon would, therefore, signify, in numbers, 154; and to justify תרד being considered as equal to 608, the ך must be taken for the Greek ζ. *Editor.*]

of the first letters of words, or beginnings of words, to form other syllables ; as I have shewn that he would take the first of Duir and the first of Gort, to make Dog or Dg.

17. The art of acrostic writing, which we find in the Tamul, the Psalms, the Runes of Scandinavia, &c., arose from the mode of making out a word from the first letters of numbers. The word IIVAA is really an acrostic ; and it was this which led the ancients into the apparently foolish practice of acrostic writing, of which we find, in the languages and works above enumerated, so many examples. The words Bisat-al-Gnaim for 1204, lately quoted from Colonel Tod, are correctly an acrostic.

Mr. Mallet has observed, "that the ancient Scandinavian poetry abounded with acrostics of "various kinds, as much as the Hebrew ;"¹ the Scandinavian, that is, the Saxon.

The practice to which our grammarians have given the scientific or technical name of Anagram, partly arose from the accidental transposition of the letters of a word, when changing the writing from the numeral system or system of ciphers, and from the top downwards, to the literal and horizontal, and partly from indifference as to the order in which the letters stood, when the language was in unspoken symbols. With respect to language, I believe our grammarians give too much credit to system, and by no means enough to what we call accident. A moment's reflection will shew any one that, in the unspoken language of numerical symbols, it was not of the least consequence in what order the symbols were placed. For instance, in the word Sul, whether it were Slu or Sul, precisely the same idea would be conveyed. This was the origin of Anagrams and Metathesis, to which we have given these fine names.

This explanation of the hitherto unexplained deficiency of the Hebrew and Celtic vowels, seems to me to be the most satisfactory of any part of my system, and to connect the whole together as perfectly as could be expected in cases of this kind. The number of characters in the old Arabic and other systems having the same names, for instance,² the three D's, shew, that they were originally never *intended* for *letters*, but merely for numbers.

I am of opinion that the Eastern or Cadmæan system, as the Greeks called it, was originally invented from the Arabic, and was kept a great mystery by the Masons, who were of the tribe or religion of the Chaldeans and of the Ioudi of Thrace. That the Ioudi were the persons who invented it, I shall endeavour to shew by and by. The irregular and unsystematic use of vowels shews that the change from the use of ciphers or figures or symbols to letters, was done without *any system or contrivance* which *had language or literature for its object*. The selection of the sixteen letters, both in Syria and in Greece, shews signs of the religious mystery, and in Greece, particularly, it shews that the leaf or petala system or practice was abandoned, in part, from compliance with the sacred mythos which prevailed. At first, after letters were discovered, the initial of the name of every number would form a letter, but several numbers being called after trees whose names began with letters having the same sounds, only one would be retained, and thus only sixteen or seventeen were kept in use. The characters of the trees also shew, that they did not arise from premeditation ; for, if they had, such trees as the Spanish chestnut and the pine would have been selected. I can imagine no other cause for the selection but accident. But they are all inhabitants of high latitudes. They would thrive equally in Tartary and in Ireland.

Endless is the nonsense which has been written respecting the ten Jewish Sephiroths ; but Moore has, perhaps, alone explained them. Their name, in fact, tells us what they are. They are well known to be ten symbols ; and what is Sepher but Cipher ?—the ciphers of notation up to ten, which, it is evident, contained in themselves, in the numeral language or language of

¹ Northern Ant. Vol. II, p. 144.

² See my Prel. Ob. Sect. 52.

ciphers, in its endless combinations, all knowledge or wisdom? This was really Cabalistic.¹ This was the meaning of the ænigma of Pythagoras, that every thing proceeded from numbers.

In this language of ciphers, every cipher or figure, to a certain extent, was, of course, the symbol of a word, viz. to 9 inclusive. At first this would be the case up to 28, and if we look to the tree alphabet, we shall see each of the grammata or lines, by means of the ligature, made into one. After the Arabic notation was invented, although all the figures from 9 to 99 would consist of two symbols, they were in fact representatives of but one idea. Basnage says, that the writing on Belshazzar's wall, interpreted by Daniel, consisted of but a letter or symbol for a word; this is correctly cipher writing. It is not surprising that the Chaldæan Daniel should have possessed this Cabalistic knowledge or the art of writing the symbols in some phosphoretic preparation, which should only be visible, perhaps, when shaded from the lights. M. Basnage remarks, that the same practice was observed on ancient inscriptions, where a letter or symbol stands for a word. For various mystical or superstitious purposes the Greek alphabet was varied from the Asiatic one, and if we look to other alphabets, we shall be able to perceive superstition at work, and the same superstition,—the same gratification of the passion or fashion of making riddles or ænigmas, which really seems to have been the leading occupation of the priests, or initiated, for many generations; in fact, in all time before Herodotus, who was called the *father of history*, from being its first inventor, i. e. of history as separated from the historic, mythologic ænigmas.

18. We will now consider the number 9.

The ♃ Teth of the Hebrew stands for *nine*. I have no doubt that we have this letter nearer the original in form in the Greek Θ Theta, a circle including a central point, though the Greek Theta is not unlike the Teth both in name and form. This has the same name as the Tha or Thas of the Egyptians, and the φθας of the Copts. It is called the everlasting number, because, by whatever number it is multiplied, if the figures be added, they make 9. Thus $7 \times 9 = 63$, and $6 + 3 = 9$; or an equal number of nines, and for this reason it has the emblem of eternity for its figure, viz. a point and a circle. This Tha or Thas is the ninth or last number before the tens begin. The Tzaddi is the 90, the second nine before the hundreds begin; and the Tzaddi *final* is the third 9, standing for 900, before the thousands begin.

If the reader look to the Irish alphabets in my Preliminary Observations, Chapter I. Sect. xlvi. p. 9, he will find each of them to consist of seventeen letters, the ninth letter in each is the centre letter; it is the M. In the first it is called Moiria, that is, Maria; and in the second it is called the Muin=666, of which we have seen and said so much.² Can any one believe this to have been the effect of accident? And if it be not accident, can any one doubt that it is the effect of a secret system, and of the very system which I have been unfolding?

Georgius shews that the Pema or Lotus is the Padma softened to Pema. I suppose Padma is Sanscrit and means Pad, one of the names of Buddha, and Ma, mother; the same as Om, the male and female united in the Lotus flower. The word Ma or the M with a vowel, without which it cannot be sounded, was, as I have stated, the old word for mother or the female principle—the matrix; and, on this account, it might be that the central numeral letter of the alphabet came to have the name of M. It was the Ma or Om figure, and thus the tree figure or vine-tree came to be called MN, or Muin, or 666—M-vin the vin of M. It should be remembered that the Jews of the present day have numerous mysteries attached to the M as the central letter, (many more, probably, than I am acquainted with,) so that this is not merely a theory. A moment's inspection shews that the Arabic alphabet was constructed without any regard to the mythos. Mystery

¹ See Basnage, p. 199.

² Vol. I. pp. 174, 273, 659, &c., also *supra*, p. 150.

itself is a mythos, as I have shewn—M-istory—perhaps, I-story—om—the Story of Om. This was correctly the case with all early history.¹ But it is quite clear to me that after the Hebrews had adopted the first sixteen letters, the others were added, without any regard to the wants of the language, as a moment's examination will shew. For what, then, could it be, but to humour this mythos?—partly, perhaps, out of regard to the Moon's cycle of twenty-seven days, partly to make the M the central letter; for, without the contrivance of the final letters, it would not answer. The final letters are not indispensably necessary, as most of the letters do without the finals. The Arabians kept all their numbers for letters, but it is evident that if they had been composed to serve the purpose of letters, they would not have had three letters T, or three letters S. I have before shewn that it seems probable that the Greeks at one time had the same number of numeral letters as the Hebrews, or letters having the same power of notation; but that they purposely contrived to leave out the Koph, in order that they might have the two centre letters for their monogram of Bacchus, Mn=650, eleven letters on each side. One effect of this would be to make the last three letters of their proper *old* alphabet have each, in succeeding times, two numeral powers.² I have taken great pains to prove, and I am certain I have proved, that the last three letters of the alphabet had each two numeral meanings. Here we have a satisfactory explanation of the mode by which that effect was produced in the Greek. After they had given names to gods or things, from the symbols having the original powers of notation, they would never be able entirely to destroy these first names and substitute new ones. If new ones were given, it is evident that both would continue.

Man in Sanscrit means *a human being*; in Chaldæo-Hebrew, *intelligence*.³

Mani is always called Mane: now this will give us nearly the numerical name.

M=600	M=600	}	M=600	H= 8	}	Persian Hour.
A= 1	N= 50		I= 10	M=600		
N= 50	I= 10		N= 50	—		
I= 10	or { A= 1		U= 6	608		
E= 5	E= 5		—			
666	666		666			

Om—Mani—Pami or Pema—Om. One is nothing but the M=600. Mani is Numa or Minos or Menu. We have seen how the Nu is η *Nh* or Noah,⁴ and I believe it is the NH—*Mn* 650.⁵

We constantly read of the *Son of Man*. I have often wondered why a human being should be so called. I have little doubt that by this was meant, *Son of the Solar Incarnation, Mn*.

Man was the image of God, of the being described by the number 650; in short, he was the microcosm of God. Mind was Sapiaentia; and this was only to be made perceptible by one man to another by means of the Logos or speech. Thus mind came to be described by the word Logos, the speech or anima in motion, the spirit of God, of which the Linga was the emblem. The organ of generation, for a similar reason, was called Linga, or Lingua, language, or speech, or Logos. Mind was the *To Ov*. “Every thing tends to the *To Ov*”—“to the centre.” For this reason,

¹ Vol. I. p. 882, n. See $\Gamma\sigma\theta\eta\alpha$, $\Gamma\sigma\omega\theta$, and Italian *Storia*.

² $\text{ABΓΔΕΖΗΘΙΚΑ-ΜΝ-ΞΟΠΡΤΤϞΧΨΩ}$.

³ Volney, Res. Ant. Hist. Vol. II. p. 403.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 234, 236, 420, 626, 649, 714.

⁵ Let it not be forgotten, that when I speak of these matters, I suppose the Greek and Hebrew letters to be the same or nearly so—not yet to have changed.

when the alphabet consisted of only twenty-four letters or figures, the two centre letters, the MN=650, formed its name. The name of that part of the Hom or Homo, which more immediately partook of the nature of the *To Ov*, mind and man-min-di, viz. *divus*, holy or sacred, that is, MN. After the sacred number, the Neros was found to be 600 and not 650, the number of the letters was reduced from 28 to 27, and the M=600 was the sacred number.¹ When this was the case, it is evident that those *who did not understand all the reasoning* might take either the LM or the MN for their sacred number 650. Thus came the *Lama* and the *menu*. Thus the Lamed came to be used indiscriminately with the Nun, as Ficinus tells us. And thus, as we might expect, *Lama*, *Menu*, and *Mani*, were all the same. The Lamed is, in fact, the LM-di, Holy or Sacred Lama.

At last, the Lama came to have the same name as the sheep, as the solar constellation, and as "the Lamb that taketh away the sins of the world," because, in the language of figures, it was L=50, M=600=650. For a similar reason the Goat, which was the same as the Lamb, was called Mn-des, M=600, N=50=650.

The Indian Fig-tree was sacred to the Sun.² It was the tree of the Lam; then, from the regimine, the tree Lam-di.

The reader may probably recollect the observations which I made in Volume I. pp. 606, 837, 838, that the Goat and the Sheep are the same genus of animal, and that they will breed forward, or continue the breed, like the Greyhound and the Pointer, not like the Horse and the Ass. This accounts for the Goat being often found where a Sheep might be expected. At last the two animals came to be equally adored, one as LM=650, the other as MN=650.

Parkhurst says, מנדע *mndo*, knowledge, understanding.³ From this root ידו *ido*, probably, comes the name of the Docetes. He says, דעת *dot*, knowledge.⁴ I believe it was one name of the Gnostics, and from this probably came the Latin *Doctus*. We have found *munda* to mean a cycle or circle. I suspect this arose from the figurative similitude of the divine mind to the circle which we meet with every where, to the O, *To Ov*; and that man had this name from being an emanation from the divine mind. From the word ידו *ido* comes the word *idea*, which is so closely connected with understanding, knowledge, and mind. And thus the mounts *Ida*, of *Crete* and *Troy*, or *Tr-ia*, might, with little or perhaps no violence, be construed *mounts of knowledge* or *wisdom*.

The Iod has the meaning of hand and ten, and may be the root of the word *Ioda* or *Juda*. It is the ידו *ido* of the Hebrews, which means *to think*, and figuratively knowledge, *Wisdom*, in fact, our *Idea*. When a man has no ideas he has no wisdom. We have before seen the close connexion of letters and knowledge. Here, I think, we may find the meaning of *Ayodia*—*the place of wisdom*. The tribe of *Judea* may be nothing but the tribe of *Judia* or *Idii*. The *Idei* of *Crete* were Δακτυλοι, *Dactyli*, as the learned say, because they were *ten*, the number of a person's fingers. I apprehend they might also be so called from the Iodī or Idæi, that is, votaries, or the inventors or possessors of the system of letters, and also from the word *Iod a hand*. We have here several meanings similar to what we found in the *Tamul*. From the Hebrew word ידו *ido*, *Idea*, the ideas of letters, knowledge, wisdom, head, cannot be separated. The French *Tête* is *Tat*, *Ras*, head.

¹ Thus, when it was desired to retain the allegory of the tree of knowledge and letters in the alphabetic numeral system, and the mansions of the moon and the days of the moon's period were found to be more correctly described by 27, the letters were reduced to 27.

² Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 130.

³ In voce ידו *ido*, VII. p. 274.

⁴ Ibid. p. 273. In a future page we shall find the language of Scotland called *Gael-doct*. The latter word came to Scotland with the Jewish abstinence from Pork, and was derived from this word, meaning learned Gael, or Sanctum Scriptum.

The Cretans of Mount Ida were said, by the Greeks, to be Jews. They probably constituted the monastic body, the remains of which still continue as Christian monks on Mount Ida.¹

Virgil seems to have known the true nature of this mythos from an expression in the *Æneid*, Lib. x.—

Alma parens Idæa Deûm.

This Idæa was the Maia of Greece. Proclus, upon Plato, uses the expression, *Μαῖα Θεων ὑπάτη*: Maia, the Sovereign or Supreme of the Gods.²

We know certainly that, after the use of the numeral symbols as letters commenced, the custom of using them as symbols did not cease; but, on the contrary, that they were continued in common use for superstitious purposes by the early fathers; and it is easy to imagine, that, after the numeral powers of the Coptic and Greek letters became changed, the Gods should, in some instances, be called, or rather be described, by the symbols in their new application. For instance, that what before was $\tau\eta$ *tr* should become $\Sigma P=600$. And, again, $T\Sigma P$ and $X\Sigma P$. I think each of the letters $P\Sigma T$ came to have *two* meanings. All this might readily arise in the infancy of letter writing, and during the gradual cessation of symbol writing. I think the very easy manner in which the unmeaning names of the Gods resolve themselves into numbers, and those the precise numbers which are required to describe the sacred cycle, as it advanced to perfection, and the way in which they are recorded in the numbers of pillars in the temples, and the way in which, as I have shewn, they were used to make up the periods of the Hebrew chronology, as taught by Usher, Marsham, and Eusebius; and the way in which the monograms descriptive of Jesus Christ are formed of the numbers of the three cycles, leave nothing wanting to the proof of the truth of my explanation of the system. The probabilities are as a million to one in favour of its truth.

It should also be recollected, that we are not to be tied down in our reasoning respecting the meanings of symbols and letters in the first years of their invention, in the same strict manner as we ought to be, when we reason about those of the fastidious Greeks, at the time when they had brought their beautiful alphabet to perfection, and fixed, with great precision, the power of every letter.

The attempts to tie down inquirers into the early periods of Greece, or any other country, to the strict grammatical rules adopted or formed in later times, when these countries had become highly civilized and their language fixed by these grammatical rules, can only serve, if permitted, to conceal truth. There is no reason to believe the ancient languages different from the modern with respect to their uncertainty; and how uncertain are they! The following passage of Sir John Maundeville, a learned Englishman in the fourteenth century, will shew in how short a time even a written language changes: "Aftre that thei ben zolden (yielded) thei sleen hem alle, and "kuten of hire eres, and soween hem in vynegre, and there of thei maken gret servyse for "Lordes." Similar examples may be found in every language.

I must also beg my reader not to be surprised if he should find several etymologies for a word. He must recollect that I pretend *to prove* nothing, only to raise different degrees of probability in each case; and when I give two explanations, the reader may take which he chooses; I believe he will find either of them consistent with the remainder of the theory. But I think it probable that, in many cases, words were designedly so formed as to have several meanings. It must also be recollected, that the meanings of words would change with time.

19. After man began to theorize on the First Cause, he naturally designated it by the Monad or Unit, which was at length described by a point: on this arose many most refined speculations. It was on the Monad, on which was erected all the other numbers, till we get to ten; the whole of the fingers which formed one circle or whole, as it contained in itself all numbers. Then, by the invention of adding the other numbers over again, all numbers are formed. Thus the point came to be the foundation of both series, and the • or pruktos, or prick, or point, ' or jod, to be descriptive of self-existence, and of both one and ten, and from this in time might arise the Hebrew verb היה *ie*, to be or exist; with its irregular forms, and its ' *i* existence and היה *ie*, or, Syriacè, יו *io*, joined to די *di*, יוד *iud*, and the people of Io-di, the holy Io; and, Chaldaicè, יודא *iuda*, and God self-existent, thus formed from the root • the Ailm, on which all letters and numbers were carried or formed, and consequently all knowledge. Thus it was the creator, and the foundation or mother of figures, letters, and knowledge: from this, the Iedi of Judi were the followers of the holy I, or Ie, or Io. From this being the origin of letters as well as of creation, the golden fleece (holy wisdom) and the apple of the Hesperides, apples of the tree of knowledge, holy wisdom came.

The first figure would, of course, be what we find it, I: when it got to *ten* it was X or ' in Hebrew, that is, Iod—Io-di—the sacred *Io* in the Syriac, or יה *ih* in the Hebrew, translated into the Greek IH of Delphi, or the XH=608. Jesus Christ, Basnage says, was described by IH. This shews that the ΗΙ of Delphi was written both HI and ΗΙ. In several of the old languages the *first* number is described thus, I, and the *tenth* in the same manner; and sometimes both by a point. This is the Hebrew Iod, and the Latin Iota. This is, I apprehend, the Το Ου of Plato. Iod is *hand*, and also, in Hebrew, the Ivy, which is called the five-finger-leaved tree, and the *Plantavita*.¹

In the Dalmatian or Illyrian alphabet, the form of the I is X; and this, I cannot doubt, was originally the Roman, and the I or j was the *ninth*, and the X the *tenth*. The small variations in the alphabets shew, I think, that they have in most countries got into use by degrees; escaped, in fact, from the crypts, before any thing like grammar was thought of.

Duret says, "*Que Dieu est le chef de toutes les choses, tant de celles qui sont, que des autres qui doivent estre et ne sont encore. Aussi ceste note de nullité 0, qui est circulaire et résoluble en soy mesme. Sans fin, et commencement, ne fait rien de soy, mais avec l'unité constitué le nombre de 10. Et de là se va multipliant en la compagnie des autres, jusques à l'infini.*"² Or, it may be the Jewish and British and Indian cycle of 84—I=10, O=70, D=4=84. But I rather prefer the former. From this numerical theory, the Io of Syria, arose the Jewish irregular verb היה *to be*. As the *i. d.* or 10 and 4, made the half of the moon, when the year was supposed to be 336 days long; so the יה *i. e.* or 10 and 5, made the half when the year was supposed to be 360 days long.

The ' *Iod* is the tenth letter of the old alphabet of figures, the ט *mem* is the tenth of the new one of letters.

The sacred tetragrammaton might be either יהוה *ieue*, or 'Ο ων, και ὁ ην, και ὁ ερχομενος; or it might be, יהוה *aeie*, which comprehends them all.

I apprehend the origin of notation, or of figures or arithmetic, is very fairly represented in the Preliminary Observations, and the beginning of this book. We will now try to find how the Arabic system was discovered, or I had, perhaps, better say, how the systems of calculation, by calculi or cowries, or right lines, was perfected. For, though I have spoken of calculi or little stones

¹ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 131.

² Origin des Langues, p. 159.

only, yet I apprehend the African and Indian and Chinese custom of using little shells or cowries, and which are yet used in all the oriental countries, soon came into use instead of the calculi. I suppose that man, after a certain experience of the use of lines or cowries for numbers, proceeded to invent arbitrary figures for each parcel of lines or cowries, and thus he made a 2 for two cowries or lines, a 3 for three, and a 9 for nine of them; each of these parcels answering to a part of his fingers, and the 9 to nine of them. I have no doubt that in the forming of all these symbols, fanciful or mystical reasons would influence the formation of them, and when he came to the last finger or digit, and he cast about to determine what sort of a figure he should make for it,—for it, which was the total of the fingers,—he formed the sign of the circle as, in his opinion, the most proper; and this it really was, for many reasons, so evident, that I suppose I need not repeat them. Thus he got the 1, 2, 3, 4, to 9 and 0. When he examined this, he would find that he had one total. He laid his cowries or inscribed his lines one below another, and he found if he took three of them thus,

$$\begin{array}{r} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \\ \hline \end{array}$$

they made 3..... 3

and four would in like manner make 4. If he took ten of them, in like manner they made 10 or 0. That is, they made one 0, or one total, that is, 1. 0. This brought him instantly to simple addition, as far as to nine figures, and perhaps to ten. He would observe that the one total, or 10, was descriptive of all the cowries he had in his hand, and that the figures on the right described ones answering to his fingers or digits, and the next figure on the left ten digits. He then took two parcels of cowries of ten each, and he said,

If one of these parcels is described by one total..... 1 0,
 two of these parcels ought to be described by two totals..... 2 0,
 that three might be described by three totals..... 3 0,
 and so on till he got to nine totals..... 9 0,
 and, at last, that a hundred cowries would be described by ten totals, thus.. 10 0.

This would immediately shew, that the first number on the right described digits, the next on the left tens, and the next on the left, parcels of ten tens each. In the above we have the sums—ten, twenty, thirty, &c.

About the same time that man got so far as to form the 10, and to describe the sums 20, 30, 40, &c., he would observe, if *one* and a *circle*, made one total,¹ and that the one in the second line to the left always answered to ten, that, if instead of the 1 and 0, he put 1 and 1, he would describe the eleven cowries, which he had in his hand; and if he put 1 and 2, he would describe the twelve cowries which he had in his hand; and hence he discovered how to describe 11, 12, 13, &c., to 20, or two totals. In this manner, again, he was led to discover, that the first line on the right was digits, the second to the left tens, the third to the left, parcels of ten tens, or what we call hundreds. After this, I think the mode in which man would proceed with the combined assistance of his cowries and figures, to underwrite the number of the odd digits on the right, carry-

¹ The word *Total*, which I have made use of, is al-tat; the tat or tot meaning τ'τ'=600, and has come from the cycle of the neros, the perfect and complete cycle, including the whole time which the sun and moon took to come from any point to that same point again. It formed the Latin *totus*.

ing over the overplus parcels of tens to the next line, or to the tens, and the overplus parcel o. tens to the next line or the hundreds, is so easy to be imagined, that I need not pursue the analysis any farther. In the same manner, by taking one collection of cowries from another, he discovered subtraction, and in a similar manner division, and multiplication—using cowries, as they are yet used, even in the most complicated astronomical calculations, in India and China, a very interesting account of which may be seen, in the *Kala Sankalita* of Col. Warren. If a person will only take a parcel of pebbles or shells, he will soon find how very easily the art of arithmetic must have sprung from the combined use of calculi or cowries, and the infant art of writing, by numeral symbols, and of letters, when the latter were in the act of being discovered, and were coming into use along with the former.

20. The Chinese are said to have a God called Xangti, whose name is kept a profound secret, never mentioned on any occasion, but entrusted alone to those in the higher mysteries, who meditate on it with the most profound reverence. Here we have the exact history of the Om of the Indians, and of the Ieué of the Jews of the twentieth chapter of Exodus, which, when properly and mysteriously translated, means, as I have already stated, “Thou shalt not mention the name of $\eta \epsilon \nu \eta \text{ Ieu}$, that is, of *THE Self-existent Being*.” I mentioned above, p. 190, that, in the ancient language of ciphers, the *first* and the *tenth* figure were the same, I, and O ; but the tenth was also represented by the mystic X. From this the X, the monogram of God, came to be confounded with the I, or O , also the monogram of God, and therefore may be here put for the I: and the *a* is the Hebrew $\eta \epsilon$ and the *y o* corrupted into the *ng*. This produces the *Iao*. The *ti* is $\eta \delta$, *Holy Iao*. In Tibet they have the same God; he is called Xiang-siouph. This is more correctly reported and is the monogram X and *Iao*—the *soph* or *wise*, or the wisdom of *Iao*, and they have him also called Jang ti.—*Divus Iao*.¹ Here I suppose I shall be accused of taking etymological liberties. But it may be observed, that I do not entirely depend on the explanation or analysis of the word, but much more *on the history and the circumstances attending it*. These, in the analysis, or etymology, as it is called, of words, ought never to be lost sight of, and, I flatter myself, are never lost sight of by me. I think it must be allowed to me to take much greater liberties of this kind, with words which, by those liberties, dovetail into my system, when that system is shewn to be nearly established and supported by hundreds of other circumstances, than I could be allowed to take without them. It may be recollected that I have formerly shewn from Georgius, that the *Ti* meant *di* or *holy*, in the word Tibet. This being premised, I must add that, after I had written the above, I found the following passage of D’Herbelot: “*Ng* est une lettre Chinoise, qui répond “à l’*ain* des Hebreux; Monument de Christianisme en Chine.” I think I could not well wish for any thing more to my purpose than this; and here we see a striking proof of the utility of adhering to the simple forms of the Hebrew alphabet, as given by me, and regulated by the powers of notation. *Ie* or *Io* was *Logos*, a tree was wisdom. Wisdom was letters, letters were a tree. Thus a tree was wisdom, because its leaves were letters; $\eta \nu$ *ioz* was the word used for letters. *I* was one, 1; one and a circle were 10, X; one and a circle were 10, which were IH or XH, the circle 608; one and a circle were a dot and circle, the emblem of the eternal monad— O . It was O , 9, the emblem of the eternal number, as they called it. A circle is a cipher; it is the emblem of eternal wisdom; it is $\eta \nu$ — $\eta \nu$ *sup* or $\eta \nu$ *sup*, $\Sigma \phi$, wisdom. Theta was nine, because 9 was the emblem of eternity; conformably to this, the first letter of the hieroglyphic alphabet was an *owl*, the emblem of wisdom. I must be permitted to repeat, that *Ida* is $\eta \nu$ *Id-o*, *idea*, *mando*, (vide Parkhurst,) $\eta \nu$ *mind*, knowledge, wisdom, a circle, a cycle, a cipher. Stars were letters,

¹ Yao, volo, *I will do*; $\eta \nu$. Web. on Greek and Chinese Language, p. 35.

but each star was dedicated to a certain tree, or each tree to a certain star. A constellation was a wood, שְׂתֵל *stl*, *satal*, whence *stella*, a star, or $\sigma'=200$, $\tau'=300$, $\rho'=100=600$; and the Hebrew, English, and Sanscrit, *stl*, *stalla*, place of rest or settlement, $\sigma'=200$, $\tau'=300$, $LL=100=600$; and the Mexican Ttl=650, Teotl. Mndo is מִנְדוּ=650—דִּי *di*, holy Mandaites, followers of Wisdom. They were Nazoureans or Nazarenes, therefore Nazorenes were followers of wisdom—therefore Jesus's followers were followers of wisdom. Jesus was a Natzir or flower of Nazareth, but the place where it grew was in *Carmel*, in the garden of God. Of this more presently. Buddha was crucified for robbing the garden of a flower: this, perhaps, we may understand by and by. The union of the mythos and the numeral symbolic alphabet, I think, can alone explain why the wood or grove in which the Gods were worshiped, the niches or stalls in which they were placed, and the groups of stars into which they were changed, should all have the same name—Stall.

In our Bibles we every where find the writers reprobating the adoration of groves or trees, which are ordered to be cut down and burnt. Mr. Landseer, in his *Sabæan Researches*, has most superabundantly proved, that those things which we call *groves*, and which in the Hebrew are called אֲשֵׁרָה *asre* and אֲשֵׁרָה *asire*,¹ were some kind of instrument of the nature of our celestial globes or armillary spheres. From these words, in fact, come the Latin *aster* and our *star*, and the Asteroth of the Sidonians, and the Goddess of the Saxons called Eoster. The word *Asre* came to mean a tree, because those instruments were covered with groups of stars, each star marked with a letter, which letter had the name of a tree. They were formed upon a microcosmic system, which I shall explain in a future book; by this, the earth or globe was divided into tenths, from which the tithe that I shall shew was paid by all nations came to be called *Ashera*. We constantly read of the fortunes of men told by the stars, of the life and actions of Jesus Christ being recorded in the stars, &c., &c. Every star having the name of a tree, it would also be a letter and a numerical symbol, and a group of them was called a constellation, of which there were two kinds. Of one kind, which had the names chiefly of animals, there were forty-eight: the other kind consisted of divisions formed by lines, each line distant from another five degrees, which would divide the sphere into seventy-two parts, as described by Plutarch. These lines, if taken from North to South, or from East to West, would divide the surface of the sphere into parallelograms seventy-two in number. By means of the forty-eight hieroglyphics and the numeral symbols, it would be no difficult matter to record a history, the parts of which would present themselves consecutively every night, so as to finish the story in a year, or in a period of years or cycle, at pleasure. Thus we have the labours of Hercules described in the zodiacal signs, as they are so satisfactorily explained by M. Dupuis. If the history of Hercules and his labours could be portrayed and described by the constellations, so might the history of Jesus Christ: and these labours are so similar to the sufferings of Jesus, that the reader must remember that the pious and Rev. Mr. Parkhurst has been obliged, much against his inclination, to acknowledge, that "they were types of what the real Saviour was to do and suffer."

The word *stella* has the same meaning as *aster*, and is the same as the word שְׂתֵל *stl*, which means both a group of stars, i. e. a constellation, and a wood. All these varieties arise from a similar cause, namely, from the stars being marked by letters or symbols, which letters had the meaning and names of trees. I have very little doubt that the *Zodiacs* of *Esne* and *Dendera* were instruments of this kind of perpetual almanack. Of course, if those instruments were set up in the temple, they must have been set up by the priests, by the initiati, and they must have appeared to the ignorant as something very extraordinary, as they would seem to enable the priests

¹ See Parkhurst, p. 47.

to foretell eclipses and other matters. Thus it is very natural that they should become objects of terror to the ignorant, who, in consequence, destroyed them when they obtained power.

Maimonides (in *More Nevoc.* ch. xx., Townley's translation, p. 263) says, "But the Zabii " being ignorant of the nature of the true God, and regarding the heavens and the heavenly bodies " as that eternal being who was free from all privation, and supposing that from thence all kinds " of power flowed down into images and certain trees, called in the law asheroth אַשְׁרוֹת *asrut*, con- " concluded that those images and trees inspired the prophets with the prophetic language which " they uttered in their visions, predicting good or evil." These Asheroth are the instruments of which I have just treated.

We every where find the later Jewish writers, and particularly the prophets, reprobating the Ashres, but yet we find them in their Temple under the best of their rulers: they are repeatedly said to be set up *under trees*. And Abraham set up an *Ashera* in *Beer-sheba*. This shews that the Jews had their sects like the moderns. When an ignorant race of devotees, like our evangelicals, obtained power, they destroyed the images, burnt the books and Ashres or astronomical instruments, as John Knox and other Reformers did. Our books are come to us from this race of people, and for this every philosophical inquirer ought to make allowance. No doubt, like the Protestant reformers, many of them were honest, and destroyed some gross abuses, such for instance as the human sacrifices of prisoners of war, ordered by the law, of which proof enough may be found in "the devoted thing, both of *man* and beast," Lev. xxvii. 28, 29; also Lev. x. 14; Exod. xxix. 28; Numb. xxxi. 41, the *heave offering* of the men prisoners. [?] But if they reformed abuses, they indulged in their antipathy to learning, without judgment or discrimination, and this is proved by their destruction of the Asherim or astronomical instruments. Our modern devotees are surely not less inimical to learning, than were Jewish and Protestant Reformers.

I beg my reader to pause here, and to reflect upon the state in which he would be placed at the end of a period of 600 years, if he had had no historical account of what had preceded that time; and, again, if he had a tradition or a writing giving an account of the immaculate conception, of the adventures of a divine person, and a dogma that this was to be renewed every 600 years; that, in short, all the affairs of the world were to be renewed periodically. He will at once see, that his very limited experience would not enable him to correct any chronological error.

The stars, the lights in the firmament of heaven, were, by the omnipotent voice of the Elohim himself, appointed to be "for signs and for seasons, and for days and years." The proper use of the asherim was, no doubt, in part for ascertaining and manifesting the movements of those signs, seasons, &c., and I imagine that they were used to foretell the political events which would happen, (as the mythos dictated,) as well as eclipses, conjunctions of planets, &c.; and men must have been very different from what we have ever known them, if priests and rulers did not make them subservient to their selfish purposes. This would, of course, expose them to the attacks of reforming fanatics.

In the case of the Hebrews we have an example of a temple whose sacred writings have escaped to us—in all others, of temples whose writings have not escaped; and in this, at last, consists the great difference between them. It is evident that struggles were constantly taking place between the patrons of images and iconoclasts—between reformers and anti-reformers—and our writings are those of the iconoclastic party, which at last prevailed. From this circumstance, and from being educated as partisans of this system, every thing takes in our eyes a suitable colour.

I have very little doubt that the stars were allotted to the numeral symbols, so as to make them into a kind of calendar or perpetual almanack, and this is what was meant by the declaration of the great astronomer, that the life and actions of Jesus Christ might be read in the heavens. It was contrived either for a year or six hundred years. Either the Roman Catholic system of por-

traying the actions of Jesus every year, or the system of Virgil in his new Troys and new Argonauts every six hundred years, was adopted. Vallancey and several others have had a glimpse of the truth, but they have had no success in making it out.

No person can look at the Mem final without seeing that it is the Samech, and the example in the word לַמְרֵבֶה *lmrbe* of the use of it for the Mem, sufficiently justifies and proves, at least in mystic inquiries, its indiscriminate use. So far I consider that we are certain, independent of the innumerable other proofs of it which I have given.¹ It is the same as the Greek hissing ξ which stands for sixty, and the חכּם *hkm*, wisdom. The Sa is the שׁוּׁ *iso* or Saviour or the 600: the same mystic system goes through the whole. With reference to this, the Six was described by what we call the Episemonbau or Vau, the hissing שׁ׳. The first cycle was 6; the second 60; the third 600; the next 6000. The following passage will shew a similar kind of superstition of the Mohamedans in a late day, when in fact the knowledge of letters had rendered all such theories absolute folly and nonsense, but which, *before their discovery*, deserved rather to be called *wisdom* than *folly*.

The following is a metrical account of the verses, &c., of the Koran, taken from a very beautiful copy, once the property of the unfortunate Tippoo Sultan, but preserved in the public library at Cambridge. It was copied by me from a manuscript of Professor Lee's, lent me, at his request, by the secretary of the Royal Society of Literature.

“ The verses of the Koran, which is good and heart-delighting,
 “ Are six thousand, six hundred, and sixty-six.
 “ One thousand of it command, one thousand strongly prohibit.
 “ One thousand of it promise, one thousand of it threaten.
 “ One thousand of it read in choice stories,
 “ And know, one thousand of it to consist in instructive parables:
 “ Five hundred of it in discussions on lawful and unlawful;
 “ One hundred of it are prayers for morning and evening.
 “ Know sixty-six abrogating and abrogated.
 “ Of such an one, I have now told you the whole.’

In the 6666 and the 6600, exclusive of the abrogated part, I think may be seen the remains of the cyclic system.

21. We will now inquire into the famous Ἐἷς, μῑα, ἑν, commonly called the three genders of the Greek numeral adjective, which word describes our idea of unity.²

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 168, 172.

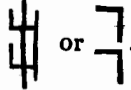
² Grammarians call it an irregular noun. In all the written languages except the Sanscrit, there are many words which grammarians can bring into no rule of grammar, and this gives them much trouble, because they proceed upon the idea, that language, both written and verbal, is to be accounted for on principles of what are called philosophy, when, in reality, they are much more the effect of what is called accident. Grammarians and Philosophers never had any thing to do with them, till they were come to a very advanced state. The more I inquire and think upon the subject, the more I am induced to have recourse to what we call accident, in the case of language.

Plato, who lived in the fourth century before the Christian æra, was the first that considered Grammar; Aristotle the first who wrote on it, and reduced it to an art; and Epicurus the first that publicly taught it among the Grecians. If an inquirer will only think one moment upon these facts, he will be obliged to admit that what I have said of Homer's poems must be in great part correct. They must be indebted almost entirely to Aristotle and his companions for the perfection of their language. According to Suetonius, the art of Grammar was first brought to Rome, about 170 years B. C., by Crates Malotes, the ambassador from king Attalus to the Roman Senate. (Pref. to Bosworth's Saxon Grammar, p. xxiv.) If these facts be considered, we shall instantly see the absurdity of being tied down to observe the niceties of the language of the later Greeks and Romans. For, most assuredly, before the invention of Grammar, there could be nothing like precision in language. It seems quite certain from this, that the poems of Homer must have undergone a great dressing up by Aristotle, to bring them to their present perfection. But an ob-

I have shewn that the first recorded ideas of man were probably numbers. I think I may assume, that all written language came from Asia to Greece, and that the Greek language was formed from the oriental. Now I think we may observe something very striking in the Greek word for the idea of unity. A Greek grammarian would tell you, that the word for one is *εἷς*, and that it is irregular, making *μία* in the feminine, and *έν* in the neuter. But it is evident these words are not formed from one another, but are three separate and distinct words, for three separate and distinct ideas. If I be right in the primary formation of numbers, they may be sought for among the most ancient languages, and I think we shall find the Greek words above alluded to to have come from the East.

Priscian says, that in the Greek word *Mia* for *one*, *I* is considered the principal letter, and the *M* as mute. We constantly read in grammarians of words being paragogic and heemantive and formative. In nine cases out of ten these learned words are only used and contrived as a screen for ignorance. Almost all the words connected with mythology are of so old a date that their origin is totally unknown in all countries, and this is because they were formed before the art of syllabic writing was known; and before this book is concluded, I feel confident I shall satisfy every reader, that they took their names from the first numeral art of writing which I have been unfolding. The mere assertion of Priscian, that the letter *m* is mute, is by no means satisfactory, as my reader can hardly fail to admit, when he has considered the circumstances which I shall disclose. I suppose that the word consists of the monogram *M* and the Hebrew *IE*, or, *I*, *self-existent*.¹ This opens a door to the explanation of many other words. I do not doubt that in the Mute, *M*, we have the monogram of the *Om* of India—three words coalescing, to use Sir W. Jones's expression, and forming the word *O-M*, or *M*, the *Mem* final of *Isaiah*. In a similar manner we have the *Monos*, which is the Latin *unus* with the Monogram prefixed.

This seems to restore this important word to something like rationality. *Ἐίς*, in the Hebrew, may be *שׁוּן* *eis*, *THE is* or *ens*, *existence* in the masculine; *שׁוּן* *ie* *THE ie*, *existence* in the feminine; and *έν* *the ov*, *To Ov*, of *Plato*, in the neuter, or the *ens*. I have not a doubt that, when these words were formed, grammar rules had never been either heard or thought of. There is not in the world any thing like a written or spoken language formed by rule, except the Sanscrit, and in this very formed rule, its modern character is evident. Every language written and spoken is the child of circumstance, improved by grammarians, as our language and all languages of civilized nations are improving every day.

Some time ago, p. 190, I observed, that the *M* was the tenth letter of the new or Cadmæan alphabet of letters, and answered to the jod, the tenth letter of the old alphabet of numbers, which was often described by the hissing *X*. Our learned men say the numeral letter *six* was described by two digammas thus, F . Now I think it has been originally the same as the French hissing *Ç* with the sedilla under it thus, F *Ç*. This is the hissing *sixth* letter. The *tenth* hissing letter was the *X*, and the *sixteenth* letter was the *Samach*, or the terminating form of the tenth alphabetic letter *M*, and was formed by three lines or forms Ξ ξ , or three *Ç*s, and denoted 60 and 600, and called by the hissing word *Xi* and *Chi*. We have no alphabetic name for the pre-

servation made by Mons. Dugas-Montbel, in the *Journal des Savans*, September 1831, that "Plato, Aristotle, PLUTARCHUS, citent des vers de l'Illiade, de l'Odiassée, que nous ne retrouvons plus dans les manuscrits et les éditions d'Homère," proves, indeed, that they have been *recensés* in later ages—Homère et ses écrits par Marq. Fostia D'Urban, p. 252.

¹ He says *L* was often used along with the *N* for 50. This we know to be true. *Supp. Ency. Brit.* Vol. I p. 522.

sent numeral letter 6. I suspect it was originally called *Sam*, the name of the Sun in various dialects, and that the name for the number 60, Samach, was Sam and סמך *akm*, and the same for the 600; and the form of it in the Greek was made to describe the triple power, of which the Sun was the emblem—the triple wisdom. That much mystery is hid under these words, cannot be doubted; whether I have suggested a probability as to its *true explanation* I leave to my reader.

At the head of all beings and their works the Oriental or Gnostic sects placed the Monad, *Μία αρχη*, also called Πάνηρ αγνωστος, which M. Matter truly observes, was found in all the doctrines of India and Persia, and of the ancient world.¹ And who was this *feminine* *Μία αρχη*, who was also the masculine Πάνηρ; I answer, the androgynous Brahme-Maia of India. This Monad, *μια*, is the feminine of the Greek word *εἷς. μια*, (or Ionicè ia,) *έν-unus*. The word *εἷς* may be a formation of the Hebrew *אֵשׁ ais*, *substance*, or the verb *אֵשׁ is, he is*. It is joined with both genders and numbers. *Έν*, as used here, as the oriental language had no neuter, must have been purely Greek. But as it is the neuter of *εἷς*, *one*, it may be substance or matter, which was with the Persians and many of the Gnostics the origin of evil, or the destroying or evil principle, and may have been only a dialectic variation of the word *ον*. The neuter of the word for the idea of Unity can evidently be nothing but matter; that is, in idea it cannot be separated from matter. We derive our idea of number solely from matter. If I be right that all languages are derived from one, it seems not unreasonable to search for the roots of the originals of words in different languages. When the surprising manner in which ancient languages have become changed is considered, it cannot be expected that any thing like an entire original language should be found any where. But I think with skill and diligence, and the absence of prejudice, it is not out of probability, that the original language might be nearly recovered; but yet I think we are at present a long way from it. As an example, the Greek word *εἷς* would be the Hebrew *אֵשׁ is*, the word *μια* the Indian *Maia*, and the word *εν* or *ον* the Hebrew *אֵשׁ an*.

The example of the words *εἷς, μια, έν*, being oriental, is exactly similar to that noticed in my Essay on the Celtic Druids, in the Eleusiian mysteries, of the three sacred words *OM ΠΑΞ ΚΟΓΞ*,² commonly used both in India and Europe. No one will doubt, I think, that all these things have an intimate connexion. The three words used at Eleusis were purely Sanscrit; yet the Athenians would have been much offended to have been told that they were *barbarous*, though they admitted that they did not themselves understand them. They were brought to this temple when the name of the Sinde was brought to the river in Thrace, and the custom of burning the widows, and the name of *Χρης* given to the God. They were a form, like our *Amen*, which the priest at last used like the talk of a parrot, without thought; till, like our *amen*, its meaning was forgotten. The language kept changing, the form remained fixed. It is like the case of the words *Ite, missio est*, at the end of the Roman mass, the meaning of which is now unknown.³

But I have one more observation to make on this subject. The *Εἷς, Μία, Έν*, are descriptive of the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer. The first is the male, the *אֵשׁ is*, self-existence, *PROFOUND WISDOM*; the female is the *Μία*, the *Λογος*, both male and female, and *Μία αρχη—πατηρ αγνωστος*, the *Έν* or *Ον* is the neuter symbol of matter, the Destroyer. In Exod. iii. 14, God says, *Εγω ειμι ὁ Ων*. *Ὁ Ων απεσαλκε με προς ὑμας*.

When I consider the great number of Druidical, that is, of Cyclopæan, buildings in every part of the world, all having nearly the same generic character, I feel surprised at the fact, that there is not on one of them any thing to be found like an inscription. The facts of many of them, the

¹ Hist. Crit. du Gnost. Vol. II. Ch. iv. Sect. ii. p. 266. He also observes, that this was the *Θεος αγνωστος* which St. Paul found at Athens; and if he be right in this, he here curiously unites the Christian and the Heathen religions.

² Beausobre, Vol. II. p. 350, n. 198; Asiat. Res.; and in Vol. I. p. 253.

³ See *supra*, p. 61.

Pyramids for instance, displaying great astronomical knowledge, and the stones of the circular and elliptic buildings, like Stonehenge, Abury, &c., having the numbers of the ancient Cycles, the Neros, that of Meton, &c., being considered, I am sometimes, notwithstanding what I have lately said on the subject of secrecy, inclined to suspect, that the knowledge of astronomy preceded the knowledge of syllabic letters much longer than we have been led to believe. I confess it is difficult to believe that astronomy should have so preceded; but yet it is difficult to account for the fact, that there is no such thing as an inscription on any really very ancient building. And the Orientals still continue, notwithstanding their knowledge of the Arabic figures, to work very difficult problems, and to make long arithmetical calculations, by means of their cowries.

22. We will now inquire a little farther into the ancient history of Signs or Seals or Crests or Monograms. We have found that the *M*, and the *I*, and the *X* †, were all commonly prefixed to words, for the sake of mystery, as it is said, but, as it ought to be said, for some cause which is unknown. It is a very common practice with all authors in writing, to assert or to say, a thing is so or so, without any qualifying word or clause to express doubt or opinion, when they merely mean to express their opinion. This is constantly done without any ill intention; but it is afterward quoted as authority, it being assumed that it is not opinion, but the assertion of a known fact, which thus obtains credit from the respectability of the assertor; and thus falsities are established and truth is concealed. It is one of the thousand ways which nature has devised to prevent our knowing too much of the realities of by-gone ages. It is often very difficult to discover whether an author is asserting a fact or delivering an opinion. When the saint, and bishop, and martyr—Irenæus, asserts a fact from his own knowledge, in which he has no interest, or in which his assertion is against his interest, we may believe him; but who would give a farthing for his *opinion* on any subject, where sense or judgment was required? Thus to apply this reasoning to the case before us, when an author says, “the *I* is prefixed for the sake of mystery,” he evidently knows nothing about it. When it is said, “it is put into a word for the sake of the metre,” this looks more like a certainty, because the truth of the assertion may be examined and the fact known. But if it were inserted for the sake of the metre, it was selected because it had a secret meaning. It is like the *M* and the *X*, a monogram, a sigillum, a seal. I believe the *I* was the sign of the *male* generative principle, called in the Targums *I* or *II*, and came from the word *II* in the word *üeva*,—that the *M* was the sign of the *female*, and that the *X* was the sign of the *united two*. Each might be a mark of sect. The Romish bishops all continue to use the *X* before they sign their names. It was the origin of seals. Those who could not write used their seal; sometimes with *ink*, sometimes with *wax*, to express their assent to a deed. In the same manner it was used as a crest; it was a Crestian distinction. I believe the use of a sacred name, called a Crestian name, descended to us from the most remote antiquity, although it may only have been used in modern times as a signature in signing the name. Lords and bishops, even now, do not use it. The monograms were all of the nature of crests, or seals, or ciphers, as we call them. And I believe there are vast numbers of words beginning with the *I*, the *M*, and the *X*, the meaning of which we do not discover, because we do not separate the monograms from them. What should we make of Bishop Doyle’s *X* Doyle, if it were written in one of the ancient languages, in which there is no distinction of *capital* from *small* letters, and no separation of words, and his name had happened to have been *Adoyle*? We should then have had him *Xadoyle*. Thus it is with the *Momptha* of Egypt, and the *Ixthus* of the Sibyl, and probably the *I-χ^{ισ}υ*—the *crucified Ixion*.¹ These monograms arose, as we have seen, from the first numerical letters, and constituted a small part of the endless ænigmatical science of the ancients. Almost to our own time, every useful art,

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 500, 503.

every science, every new discovery, was concealed, as far as possible, to a chosen few. The possession of a useful secret, I do not doubt, would be a passport into some of the secret crafts. All this, however, is now nearly gone, and in another century it will not be believed to have existed. From a careful consideration of the word SACRED, I am quite satisfied that it is a plant of modern growth. It was originally *secretum*, *secret*. By degrees secret matters came to be looked on with awe or fear; from this arose our *sacred*. I have some suspicion that the word sacred has no definite idea annexed to it. I consider the subject of monograms to be extremely curious, and to deserve much more examination than I have bestowed upon it.

23. After what I had written on the word $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ in the first volume, (pp. 580—589,) was printed, I met with a passage of Mr. Payne Knight's,¹ which completely bears me out in what I have said respecting the Sigma-Tau, and the substitution of the T and Σ for one another. After representing that the Σ is classed separately by itself, as being neither mute, aspirate, nor liquid, and that it was commonly used by the Lacedæmonians and Aristophanes for the Θ , he says, "In other instances both the Dorians and Æolians employed the T for the Σ , as in the pronoun $\Sigma\Upsilon$, which they wrote $\Upsilon\Upsilon$. The possessive, however, derived from it, was written with either letter, indifferently, by the poets, as suited best with their Rhythm and Metre." Again, "Both the English and French now sound the T as an Σ before the I in many instances, particularly in the abstract substantives derived from the Latin." Again, "The case is, that Σ being only a T aspirated in a particular manner, would naturally be confounded with it in the different modes of pronunciation which habit or caprice gives rise to in languages not fixed by any established rules of orthography, which the Greek was not till the Macedonian conquest, when the later Attic became the common dialect."

Mr. Payne Knight has also observed, that the Lacedæmonians commonly used the R for the S,² which I have elsewhere shewn, was the constant practice with the Hebrews. This has a strong tendency to support my hypothesis, that the R, the S, and the T, all had two numerical meanings. If Mr. Knight be correct as to the unsettled state of the Greek language till the Macedonian conquest, as I have no doubt that he is; how absurd is it to tie up inquirers into its earlier history by the rules adopted to fix the meaning of the language in later times!³

When in other cases I find the letter *s* changed for the *t*, and the *t* for the *s*, as Sur for Tur, and Tur for Sur,—and I consider the practice of writing every thing in numbers, I am induced to suspect that *Tam* is a corruption of the solar name, in Sanscrit *Sama*, and in Hebrew $\beth\omega$ *sm*, on which I treated above, p. 197, and means \beth Samech=60, ω Shin=300=360; and that, from an application to this mythos, in some way or other, the Hebrew $\beth\omega$ *ss*=360, became $\psi\omega$ *ss*=600; that the Greek $\epsilon\xi$ and our *six* came from the same source, and that the name of the Greek Ξ the *trilinear* and *triformed* letter, was called $X\iota$ or perhaps IX . But *I* was the ancient emphatic article of the Saxons.⁴ This at once accounts for its use in many cases which we have discussed, and it must have been once the same with the Hebrews, if what Dr. Geddes said was true—that

¹ Hist. Gr. Alph. p. 14.

² Ibid. p. 125.

³ The Dorians and Æolians changed the σ into τ , as $\tau\nu$ for $\sigma\nu$, as stated by Mr. Knight; but the Æolians also changed the Σ into P, as $\mu\alpha\rho\tau\upsilon\rho$, for $\mu\alpha\rho\tau\upsilon\varsigma$, $\iota\pi\pi\omega\rho$ for $\iota\pi\pi\omega\varsigma$, $\alpha\rho\rho\eta\eta$ for $\alpha\rho\rho\eta\eta$. Dores, pro *so*s, *sa*, *son*, dicunt *teos*, *tea*, *teon*— τ et ρ pro σ , in atticâ dialecto σ pro ξ . (App. Scapulæ, pp. 64, 65.) Attica dialectus mutat σ modo in τ , modo in ξ — $\beta\alpha\lambda\alpha\sigma\sigma\alpha\nu$, $\beta\alpha\lambda\alpha\tau\tau\alpha\nu$ — $\sigma\epsilon\upsilon\tau\lambda\omega\nu$, $\tau\epsilon\upsilon\tau\lambda\omega\nu$.— Σ pro ρ utitur: nam pro $\beta\alpha\rho\rho\omega\varsigma$, $\beta\alpha\rho\rho\omega\varsigma$, &c. Scapula. Hhapats in Hebrew (*to desire*) in Arabic (*to incline*) is, in Syriac, Hhapet. Thus the Greek $\mu\alpha\zeta\alpha$, a kind of cake, the same as the Hebrew *Matsa*, was pronounced by the Bœotians $\mu\alpha\delta\delta\alpha$. South M. As. R. Again, *τεσσαρα* in the Attic is *τεττερα*. Thus the Latins have the *tu* from *sv*.

⁴ See Etym. Dict.

Saxon was Hebrew. It is very remarkable that the emphatic article should so often be the name of God: Arab. *Al*, Coptic *Pi*, Hebrew πe , and *I*, and *II*.

In his late work, the learned Dr. Pritchard says, "In a variety of languages, either for the sake of euphony, or from caprice or accident, sibilant letters have been interchanged with dentals. "The conversion of the Greek Sigma into Tau is familiar to all classical readers."¹ But I beg it to be observed that they *have* changed. Thus $\chi\rho\eta\sigma\sigma\omicron\varsigma$ became $\chi\rho\eta\tau\omicron\varsigma$ and *Chrétien*, and often ς , as Nesos from Nestos. They would change by degrees, and the $\chi\eta\varsigma\omicron\varsigma$ on the monument of the Youth of Larissa is the middle of the change, from $\chi\rho\eta\sigma\omicron\varsigma$ to $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma\omicron\varsigma$ and to $\chi\rho\eta\tau\omicron\varsigma$. He also observes, that the *r* and *s* are very often interchanged in the Indo-European languages.² It appears when those letters changed as letters, they took their power of notation with them. So that the T came to represent 300, the S=200, &c.; but this must have been long after the mythic names had got into use, and this will account for and justify the explanation of them by the same powers as the Hebrew.³

In matters of this kind, after all our inquiries, nothing but a probability can ever be expected to be obtained, and I think a pretty strongly probable case is made out, that the last three letters of the old alphabet were, in the numeral powers, confounded with one another. It may also be observed, that if they changed in different periods, as we cannot now distinguish them, they will have all the appearance to us of being used in common, and the effects will be the same to us.

When I consider that the T and the S in the Chaldee and Hebrew, two such close dialects, were used indiscriminately for the same idea, the Sun in Sr and Tr, and Cushites and Cuthites, and that the S and T were in like manner used by the Greeks, in their Sigma-Tau, one for the other, and the singular and unaccountable variation between the last numbers of the Greek and more Eastern alphabets, and when I consider also the apparently universal practice of the ancients of describing names by numbers, and the great number of mythological words which might have then been explained by numbers, but which cannot, as they are now, be so explained, I cannot help believing that the Shin and Tau must have been used indiscriminately for numbers, as we find them for letters; that is, that the Shin must have been used both for 300 and 400, and the Tau for the same. I state this merely as a suspicion, and leave others to determine; but, for my own part, I cannot help believing that this was the fact; and before any person decides upon this point, I must request him to take his Lexicons and consider, in both Greek and Hebrew, how many words are spelt with similar letters—letters used for one another, Samech for Shin, Xi for Chi, and almost innumerable others. As I have before observed, it seems absurd to be tied down in our inquiries into the early ages, by the fixed rules of later times. There can be no rule on the subject. Thus, I think, that the Greek Σ came to represent both the Σ and T, and took the name of Sigma-Tau; and that *their* powers of notation, as well as that of the P or Rho, changed from what they were in the ancient Arabic. It is difficult, if not impossible, to say, with certainty, how the change arose. Perhaps, with respect to pronunciation, the change might arise from the same cause as that which caused the word $\pi\epsilon\lambda\alpha\sigma\gamma\omicron\varsigma$ to soften into $\pi\epsilon\lambda\alpha\gamma\omicron\varsigma$, Christian into Chrétien, Casmillus into Camillus, Nestos into Nessos, &c., &c. There can be no doubt that the letters must have been at first in their numerical powers the same as the Hebrew and Arabic, and the reason why in the names of gods, cycles, &c., the Sigma may sometimes stand for 300, sometimes for 400, may have arisen from their having received their names before or after the change. Whatever might be the cause, I am persuaded the S and T, and S and R, came to have, in a considerable degree, as far as related to the powers of notation, a common meaning. No doubt in the

¹ Eastern Orig. Celt. Nat. p. 58.

² *Ib.* p. 59.

³ See Lempriere in voce Sali.

early times of the first invention of the art of writing, where nations were separated by seas, variations would arise, as well as a great want of precision. It is very certain that the Greeks took their system of letters, either mediately or immediately, from Syria; then, finding the T and the S used indiscriminately for one another in the word for the Sun, might not this cause them to use those letters as numerals, indiscriminately, in the same manner? If this be admitted, the names of gods would, in several cases, turn out the mystic numbers. After I had come to this conclusion, I discovered that, in the epistle of Barnabas, there was authority for this, which I had overlooked.¹ If a Protestant should say the epistle of Barnabas is a forgery, I then reply, that the person forging it must have known whether or not the Hebrew Tau denoted 300. I believe that both in Hebrew and Greek the S and T were in common.

The reader has seen what I have said of the interchangeable character of the S and T, both as numbers and letters. If, then, we make $\psi s=200$, $\gamma o=70$, $\delta p=80$, $\iota i=10$, we shall have for the meaning of *Sopi*=360. Now, when the numerical meaning of so many other words is considered, I think this furnishes another presumptive argument, that the S and T were, as I have suggested, used promiscuously. No one will deny that Sophia is Greek. Will any one deny that it is Persian, in the case of the Sophees? We may expect to find the idea of Wisdom, the first emanation of the Solar power, described by every variety of numeral letters which will make up 360, 600, 608, 650, or 666, or any solar cycle. The name of Sunnaut, mentioned in Volume I. p. 792, is $\delta s=60$, $\iota u=6$, $\delta m=600=666$, added to the word Neith, *wisdom*—Solar Wisdom.

The following will serve as examples of sacred numbers, if we consider the letters to have had two meanings.

$\xi' = 60$ $\rho' = 100$ $\sigma' = 200$ <hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/> 360	}	$\Xi P \Sigma$ X R S Cross.	<table style="border-collapse: collapse; width: 100%;"> <tr> <td style="padding-right: 10px;">Samaritan + (λ) 400</td> <td rowspan="4" style="font-size: 3em; vertical-align: middle;">}</td> <td rowspan="4" style="vertical-align: middle;">Crux.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Resh..... (\aleph) 200</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Vau..... (τ) 6</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Xi, Samech.. (\aleph) 60</td> </tr> <tr> <td colspan="2" style="text-align: right;"><hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/></td> <td style="text-align: right;">666</td> </tr> </table>	Samaritan + (λ) 400	}	Crux.	Resh..... (\aleph) 200	Vau..... (τ) 6	Xi, Samech.. (\aleph) 60	<hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/>		666	$\xi' = 60$ $\rho' = 100$ $\acute{\epsilon} = 5$ $\sigma' = 200$ <hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/> 365
Samaritan + (λ) 400	}	Crux.											
Resh..... (\aleph) 200													
Vau..... (τ) 6													
Xi, Samech.. (\aleph) 60													
<hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/>		666											
<table style="border-collapse: collapse; margin-left: auto; margin-right: auto;"> <tr> <td style="padding-right: 10px;">$\gamma R = 200$</td> <td rowspan="4" style="font-size: 3em; vertical-align: middle;">}</td> <td rowspan="4" style="vertical-align: middle;">Wisdom.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>$\delta S = 60$</td> </tr> <tr> <td>$\iota U = 6$</td> </tr> <tr> <td>$\delta T = 400$</td> </tr> <tr> <td colspan="2" style="text-align: right;"><hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/></td> <td style="text-align: right;">666</td> </tr> </table>			$\gamma R = 200$	}	Wisdom.	$\delta S = 60$	$\iota U = 6$	$\delta T = 400$	<hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/>		666		
$\gamma R = 200$	}	Wisdom.											
$\delta S = 60$													
$\iota U = 6$													
$\delta T = 400$													
<hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/>		666											

We have seen the Tau, or last letter of the alphabet, written $\dagger XT$; in short, in every form of a cross. In the titlepage of my Latin Vulgate, given me by a Catholic priest, the name of Christ

is thus written, $\overline{XP\Sigma}$. It is placed on the breast of the Pope, surrounded with a glory. What can the secret meaning be, but the renewed incarnation in the person of the Pope? The mark above, of the sign \triangle Libra, at the autumnal equinox, shews that it is astronomical and equinoctial. I have never found a Catholic priest who could, or would, explain it to me. I have no doubt this monogram has several meanings. It is the sign of the sun, when in the equinox, in the sign of the Bull—this the \triangle shews most clearly.

¹ See Jones on the Canon, Vol. II. p. 424; and Basnage, Book iii. Chap. xxvi. Sect. iii.

The existence of the *χρησολογια*, both in Europe and India, long anterior to the Christian æra, I am quite sure that I have proved. By the Chrestologia, I mean the whole of the refined Gnostic doctrines which I have laid before my reader. It is also very certain, that this was not the public doctrine of the rabble in any country; then there remains nothing for it to have been, but the doctrine and object of the mysteries of Bacchus, of Apollo, of Ceres, &c. The *χρησος* on the tomb of the youth of Larissa really proves it. The *χρησος* on the tomb is an exact counterpart



of the *XPΣ* on the Pope's breast, and of the Fishes tied together by the tails, of Italy. This beautiful and refined system, whether true or not, was at the bottom of every religion or mythos of the world, however diversified, and however, in later times, degraded. This was the religion of Pythagoras, of Plato, of Philo, and of Cicero. This was the religion of Jesus, of Moses, of Melchisedek, of Zeradust, of Cristna, and of Buddha. It was equally the religion of the Chinese and the Mexicans. There was no part of the world so celebrated for its mysteries as Delphi and Eleusis, and it was here the *Xρης* was discovered; and it is connected with India, by its Orphean Trimurti, its Buddha, its river Sinde, its burning of widows, &c., &c. I have clearly proved the system to have taken its rise in a very remote period. I have shewn how it is connected with the Cyclopæan buildings, with all the various mythoses, both Jewish and Gentile; and yet, as we find no account of it, in any of the books called histories, it seems to me impossible to avoid believing that it constituted a part of the far-famed mysteries. Although there be many things which I have not been able to explain entirely, and some which I may have mistaken, yet I am quite certain, that there is enough, not only to shew the reality of the system, but also the nature of it, and, in many respects, even the particulars.

23. I must now beg my reader to look back to what has been said in Volume I. pp. 505—509, respecting the Amazon, and of the male and female being formed originally in one body, and I think we shall perhaps find the origin of the word *אדמ adm*, or, as we call it, *Adam*. This is Ad, the Eastern and Western Syrian name of God;¹ and the monogram M, the sign of the Om, the cycle of 600 years. The Ad is, A=1, D=4=5, the Lustrum.² Then *Adm* will be the holy M. Adm is Adma, or Ad-am, both *male* and *female*; and I suspect that Adam was supposed to be like the Siamese Boys; and when I consider the universal opinion, that the life of the first man was extended to many hundred years, I cannot help suspecting that he was supposed to have lived 600 years, or the length of one cycle. It is very clear that the book means to express, that he was not to eat of the fruit, and that if he had not eaten of it, he would neither have died, nor have propagated the species, and that it was only by eating of it, that he learnt to know his wife. Then I think this countenances my idea, that it was believed that he would live one cycle, and then be renewed, or absorbed into the *To Ov*—similarly to what Virgil taught in the renewal of cycles. If it be said that the construction which I have put on the second book of Genesis is in contradiction to the first; I reply, that I cannot be responsible for this; but, if I be correct, the fact proves the want of wisdom in pretending to give a higher authority to those books than reason and sense will justify. Nothing can be more manifest than that the first chapter and first three verses of the second chapter of our Genesis, is a different work from the following parts; and the fact that the generality of Christians read them, and do not observe the circumstance, exhibits a striking proof, that the prejudice created by education is sufficiently powerful to blind mankind to the clearest daylight. The fairly-implied prohibition of animal food in the first, marks the humane and benevolent

¹ See Volume I. pp. 402, 519, 722; and *supra*, p. 181.

² Lustrum, L'Ustrum—*ἑσπερος second*—*ἑσπερα the womb*—*עש os, factor*—*עשר osr, ten*—*ושת ust, two*.

Buddhist; the permission, in the second,¹ to use it, though only in the sacrifice of the Lamb, as exhibited in the story of Cain and Abel, from which the pernicious doctrines of human sacrifices and the atonement have been justified or excused, exhibit the Brahmin school—followed, of course, as might be expected from such doctrines, by every species of atrocity. The persons found every where, but of whom we have no account, called *Aborigines*, an inoffensive, unwarlike race, I apprehend are Buddhists, the remains, probably, of the great Pontifical nation, whose history I shall exhibit in the next Book, reduced to barbarism by causes which will be there developed,—a barbarism which would have rendered them an easy prey to their Brahmin persecutors and conquerors,—to the successive tribes coming from the great central hive of Brahminism in North India or Tartary, called Celtæ, Scythians, Sacæ, Tatars, Huns, Goths, &c., if their bloodless and inoffensive habits had not otherwise done it. It is evident that a nation of Buddhists or Quakers, can only exist, as the Tibetians do. on the sufferance of their neighbours.

CHAPTER II

Dis Mariebus—Systems of Letters—Last Avatars. Mohamed, &c.—Names of the Gods of the Week—Chinese Writing—Abacus and Nabathean Alphabet—Java—Northmore's System—Von Hammer's Book. Saxons—Bacchus. Janus. Ogham—Rhyme. Bards. Fates. Veds—Chinese—Immaculate Conception of Saca—Pallium—Apocrypha—Deisul—Hammer's Arabic Book.

1. We have seen, p. 180, that in Judia of Siam, Maria and Mania were the same. Maria was one of the persons whose altars are inscribed *Tribus Mariebus*, of which one was the Virgo Paritura. On the Heathen and Christian monuments the letters D. M. are constantly found. The Christians say, they mean Deo Maximo, and the Heathens say, they mean the Dis Mariebus, of whose history it is pretty clear they were ignorant. But in fact they were the same, and meant Dis Mariebus—the *holy three*, who had the care of the dead Christ, and embalmed him. They were the three Parcæ of the Europeans, who cut with their scissors the thread of life. On a Christian tombstone, in the Church of St. Clemens at Rome, they are *Dis Manibus*; however, the letters *is* and *anibus* have of late years been filled with cement to disguise them. But upon many Christian monuments the letters are, D. M. *Sacrum XL*.² This beats all our Christian antiquarians; they can make nothing of the XL. But it probably meant Deo M. 650. I think the three Marys or Parcæ were the Trimurti—Tri-mr-di, the holy triple Maria or Maia. One was Mary, *Sal* or *Sul*, Om; the second, Mary Mag (or Magna) di-Helen or Magdalen; and the third, Mary the mother of Jesus. The Mag is the same as Mogul—Mag-al—ard the Almug-tree, of which the sacred part of the temple of Solomon was built, was the wood sacred to the *Mag-al* or *ul*, or great God. From this, by the regimine, came the name of Mogul, as priests came to bear the names of their Gods.

When I consider the superstition connected with the M, the mystic nature of the M, the name of that letter *M-um*, the other name of that letter Samach—Sam-*akm* or *Akm-sa*, the name of the next letter N-vin, and the Lamed, its name L-am-di, and that it has the same numeral power as the N, viz. 50, I cannot help suspecting a great mystery in the LMN; that they are like the

¹ This ends with the last verse of the fourth chapter.

² Basnage, B. iii. Ch. xxiii. p. 237, Eng. Trans.

Alpha and Omega of Ambrose, called *χρησμα*, and the Staff of Osiris Φ , called *χρηστηριον*.¹ These three letters would be emblems of the Trinity; and I think these letters of the Greek alphabet have, at one period, been so contrived as to make them the three centre letters, (though they are not so now,) similar to the contrivance of the Jews to make the M the centre letter of their alphabet; and from this, the L and the N, came each to have the power of notation 50. The Lamb was the messenger of God; he was the first of the *Αγγελλοι*. The word *Αγγελλ* means 72, the same as $LMB-L=30, M=40, B=2=72$. If it were not on this account, why was the letter B put into the word *Lamb* for a young sheep? We constantly read of the Angels of God being 70 (read 72) in number. Here we find why they had the name of *Αγγελλ*. The LMN also describe the Etruscan cycle of 120. The central LMN=to 120, look very mythological.

"The letter H, in the old Greek alphabet, did not sound what we now call η, but was an aspirate like the English H. This was proved by Athenæus, and has been since further evinced by Spanheim, from several ancient coins; and there are no less than four instances of it in the "Sigean inscription."² All this proves the early unsettled state of the language. The last learned observation made by the celebrated Porson, was on the letter H. He said, "If this be authentic, here is an additional proof that the η was anciently used and pronounced as we do our aspirated H." The reporter then adds, "I replied, It certainly was; and as to the authenticity of the Prænestine Pavement, I believed it could not reasonably be called in question."³

Herodotus says, he saw specimens of the Cadmæan letters on tripods, in the temple of the Ismenian Apollo at Thebes, in Bœotia. These tripods I believe to have been triangular blocks of wood, and the temple was that of $\epsilon\text{-}\sigma\text{-}\mu\text{-}\iota\text{-}\nu$ —the Lord or Baal of the Planets, the leader of the heavenly host.

I consider that Carmel, on a part of which was the monastic institution of Nazareth, of the Rassees, or Essenes, or Carmelites, was called Carmel or the Vineyard of God, from the allegorical connexion of the vine with wisdom, as exhibited in the Greek *Βοτρως* and Latin *Racemus*.⁴ The settlement of the followers of the Rasit, in Syria, is beautifully described in the allegory of the Vine in the 80th Psalm, verses 8—16.

In great numbers of places in the Old Testament, the allegory of trees and letters is referred to. What was the Rod of Aaron which threw out branches or leaves or buds? What were the magical peeled rods of Jacob? What was the meaning of the branch from which the stem of Jesse was to arise? Was Jesse I-esa? The Gnostics frequently called Jesus *the Tree of Life*, and the tree itself which grew in the middle of Paradise, and, at other times, a branch. My idea that the fruit of the tree of knowledge was the acquisition of the knowledge of letters without initiation, is supported by the assertion of Enoch, that the wickedness of the world, which caused the flood, consisted in the attempts of men to obtain forbidden knowledge. It is also strengthened by a passage of Proverbs, Chap. iii. 13, 18, where Solomon says, "Happy is the man who findeth wisdom,"—"She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her." I suppose certain of the leaf-names of figures of notation were selected by a society, as a secret system of syllabic writing, after the symbolic system had been long in general practice, and that this society being spread about in different countries, slight differences in the mode of selecting the sixteen letters took place. Thus the religious mythos was not every where described in exactly the same manner; hence we see the small variation which shews itself between the Hebrew and the Greek.

2. We are in the habit of talking of the alphabet of Greece, and of the alphabet of Phœnicia, as if

¹ Basnage, 236.

² Shuckford's Conn. Vol. I. Book iv p. 225.

³ Classical Journ. Vol. I. p. 725. See my Vol. I. p. 236.

See *supra*, p. 9.

these countries had each one certain alphabet ; while it is evident, that each country had great numbers of them ; and yet they are all reducible into *two*, one of which is only a part of the other, that other being what we call Arabic, but anciently Cufic, and probably having its origin in the country of Arabia, between the Indus and Ganges, of the *thousand* cities of Strabo. In fact, every learned man had his alphabet—each differing from another in form, but each the same in substance. In the book of Ben Wassih, found by Mr. Hammer in Egypt, which contains the alphabet of Plato, we have upwards of seventy¹ of them. I have seen upwards of sixty more, in a manuscript of Sir W. Ouseley's ; so that I have little doubt I could collect hundreds. Every man who was initiated into the mysteries, and who aspired to be a philosopher, is said to have had his own alphabet, in which he concealed his doctrines from all but his followers. At last, when writing became no longer a masonic or magical secret, each country acquired, by degrees, the habit of using some one of them. Their powers of notation, however, kept them all nearly the same, both in principle and order. (That they have all the same numerical power, has been proved by Gen. Vallancey in the plates to his fifth volume of the Coll. Hib.) And so, I have no doubt, they continued, to a very late day, with only the little variation in the last numbers of the Coptic and Greek. I think the probability is, that the order of men, (who were not, strictly speaking, priests, but nearly an order of priests, and some of whom might, perhaps, sustain the priestly office,) called Chaldæans, from central India, were the original inventors of the syllabic from the numeral system ; and as for the numeral, I know of no people more likely than they to have been the inventors of it also. If the numeral were the system of the priesthood, it is not unlikely that the inventors of the syllabic system should have formed, at first, a new secret society, which I think would necessarily, by its superior talent, soon become possessed of sovereign power. There is no fact more certain than the general solicitude of the learned ancients to keep every part of science, as much as possible, a secret, each to himself, or his sect or followers. There was an unceasing struggle between the Bees, who tried to discover, and the Drones, who endeavoured to secrete ; and, for thousands of years, the Drones succeeded in preserving their science and power, by admitting only the most talented or rich of the Bees into their order, which operated doubly in their favour ; it took strength from their enemies and added it to themselves. It is impossible to deny that numbers of the alphabets are formed in unaccountably complex shapes ; these were the alphabets of the drones, trying to envelop every thing in mystery. If the bees invented any, they would, for the sake of publicity, be of the simplest kind—like the first alphabets of the drones, made by them before the power and utility of the art were known, and before the necessity of using extraordinary care to keep it secret became manifest to themselves.

It thus appears that, in times which may be called almost modern, every learned man had an alphabet of his own, for the use of himself and the followers of his school. But I have no doubt that the art of writing was at first concealed, and was probably a part of the high mysteries, and most anxiously guarded from the public for many generations. In times such as these must have been, I need not point out what advantages such a magical possession would give to the initiated. After it became almost common, the learned had recourse to the inventing of new forms, to restore the art to secrecy, as far as it was in their power ; but every form, unless the Chinese and the hieroglyphics are excepted, is founded on the first Cadmæan original. Though every philosopher or his school had an alphabet of a peculiar form, each alphabet was evidently founded on that of Arabia. The first alphabet was the Arabic alphabet of *numbers*, each number having the name of a tree, and amounting to twenty-eight. The second was the alphabet of *letters*, of Cadmus, which

¹ The first letter of the Hieroglyphic alphabet is, as I observed above, the Owl, the emblem of Wisdom.

consisted of the *sixteen* culled out of the twenty-eight. After some time, these sixteen were increased by adopting the whole twenty-two numeral Arabic letters, as they stand marked by the increasing numbers.¹ The more I meditate on thousands of trifling circumstances connected with these subjects, the more convinced I am, that, for many generations, the arts of reading, writing, and the higher branches of arithmetic, were in the hands of a ruling order, and this order was that of the priests of Ur of the Chaldees; that is, of the country Uria of Calida, that is, Calidi—country of the *holy Cali*. The high-priest and ruler has been the Mogh-ul from the most remote period. But the time when and the country in which the *first* letters were invented, is an ænigma which I fear must remain unsolved. However, I think we may be assured, that the place was East of the Indus, and West of China—probably in the tract of country between the Nerbudda and sixty degrees north latitude. I think we cannot come nearer than this to the place. Samarkand, Mundore, Oude, and Tibet, have nearly equal claims, and there does not seem to me to be much room for speculation on the subject.

If letters were kept as a masonic secret, as I suspect they were for many generations, the date of their discovery seems hopeless; we are then led into the inquiry as to the time when they first became publicly known. No where upon a Cyclopæan monument is any thing like an inscription, either in figures or in letters, to be seen. The first, perhaps, may be the Runes of Ireland and Scandinavia. These are evidently figure letters. The A is one line, the B is two, the C is three, and so on. I know not where or by whom the alphabet was discovered which is in Tab. II. Fig. 10, p. 5, of my Celtic Druids; but it seems to differ from the Callan inscription of which Dr. Aikin professes to have discovered the meaning, an alleged fact of which I entertain great doubt. Whether they were really cipher letters applicable to the sixteen-letter system or not, it is very clear that they would constitute such letters. The arrow-headed letters of Persepolis would evidently do the same. All circumstances tend to shew their great antiquity, and I cannot help thinking it probable, that they afford examples of the first figure alphabet. Almost all learned men endeavour to find the origin of languages by a comparison of the affinities of their forms and grammatical constructions. This seems to me to be a great mistake. For, as they advance down the stream of time, they generally keep improving, and, at all events, changing and becoming, in consequence, less like each other.

3. General Vallancey² has shewn, that the old Chaldee alphabet is strictly the same as the Estrangelo, (vide his Plates,) and *that* the same as the Phœnician, which is, in fact, Hebrew or Syriac. These are the languages which we have found (vide Vol. I. pp. 702, 765) in the College of Casi, near Oude or Youdia, or Benares, or at the Temple of Solomon, at the Mere or Mount of Casi, in Cashmere, the country of the crucified Indra. And again, a thousand miles to the south, in the country of the crucified Ball-ii or Wittoba, in South India, at Terpati or Tripoly or Trichinopoly, called Pushto and Syriac and Chaldee; in each place both the Christian and Jewish mythos are recorded—the two, in fact, are united in one. Again, we have found the same Hebrew language, and the same double mythos, amalgamated in Mexico, carried thither before the invention of letters or iron. The amalgamation of the Christian and Jewish mythoses, found in both India and Mexico, and the ignorance, in the latter, of the knowledge of iron and letters, are facts which can never be separated. It is impossible to have clearer proofs that the whole existed before the time of Christ. Can any thing be more striking than the fact so simply and, apparently, inadvertently permitted to escape, by the blind and prejudiced Buchanan, that he found a man, having the Jewish name of Joseph, celebrating what he thought to be some part of the Romish

¹ See Celtic Druids, p. 248.

² Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 201.

religion in the **TEMPLE OF JAGGERNAUT**, in the Chaldee language, as he says, if my memory do not fail me. The above are indisputable facts; I submit them to my reader, and I beg he will reflect upon the way in which they all dovetail into the system of immaculate conceptions, deaths, and resurrections, and the renewals of cycles, of India and of Virgil. It is not improbable that in the temple of Jaggernaut, described by Buchanan, may be found the whole mythos. And if it should be found there, Europeans will be deluded as they have been in Tibet and Tartary, by being told, that its owners are Nestorian Christians.

The Bedoweens or nomade tribes of Arabia, are said to speak the purest dialect of Arabic.¹ The Bedoweens are nothing but Buddeens or Buddhists. These people are Tatars or Tartars, followers of Tat. In ancient times the tribe of Juda or Ayoudia was one of them. After a certain time it settled and established its capitol, first at Samaria or Gerizim, and afterward at Moriah. The tribe of Ishmael was another, an offset from the former; after some time it fixed its capitolium or acropolis at Mecca. They were like all other tribes, followers of the sacred Buddhist Om.² Titans are Tat-ans, i. e. Buddhists. The Tartars or Tat-ars, I doubt not, are both from North India, and the Sacæ, from the country of the thousand cities of Strabo. They are the Arabians of the Indus, and in Om-Ahmed, or the renewed incarnation, the last, the tenth incarnation or Avatar of Buddha, the M, the 600 in the arithmetical language, the desire of all nations, may be clearly seen the reason why these Eastern Tartars, Arabs, Afghans, were the first proselytes to Mohamed. Of what religion were the nomade tribes before the time of Mohamed? There is every reason to believe that they were for the most part Buddhists, though under some corrupted form probably—some, perhaps, of the same character as those called Christians of St. Thomas. And now we may begin to perceive why the wandering tribes, both of Asia and Africa, so readily came over to the Mohamedan faith. From European Christians the truth has been concealed by various causes, but not the least, the cunning of the priesthood, ending at last in its own as well as its devotees' ignorance. The system must have been well known, or we should not find the Asiatic princes all pretending to be Avatars, and perhaps each believing himself to be so. For, what opinion is too absurd for human vanity to entertain? Alaric, the Goth, was clearly so. Nadir³ Shah's name shews him to have been one, and after him all the *Shahs* of the house of Ali: the Ommaides were the same. Genghis Khan was another.⁴ But we must not forget that miscreant the GREAT Constantine the first, who, no doubt, affected the same thing, but did not succeed, at least with posterity. I believe that if the empire of any of these persons, except that of Constantine, had extended itself as Mohamed's did, we should have had in him an Om-Ahmed; and twenty years after his death there would have been no difficulty in making out a Koran from amongst his half rotten papers; and in telling the rabble, when it made its appearance, that it was an improved version of a former corrupted one; which it might perhaps be, in some degree. But I shall discuss this subject of imperial incarnations at large in a future book.

I have just said, that the Bedoweens, followers of $\text{B}\epsilon\delta\upsilon$,⁵ whom we have found invoked in

¹ Van Kennedy, p. 58.

² See Vol. I. p. 652, for places, &c., with the Buddhist name of Om.

³ Nertz	}	N= 50	N= 50	}	Netzir	N= 50	}	Caph C=500	}	N R S	}	N . . . = 50
		R=100	e= 5			T=300						R=100	N . . . = 50
		T=300	e= 5		}	S=200						N . . . = 50
		S=200	r=100	R=100			N= 50					N . . . = 50
		650	u=400	650		650					600	
			z= 90									
			650									

⁵ See Vol. I. p. 584.

Thrace, were probably Buddhists under some corrupted form, perhaps Christians of St. Thomas. We have always heard of these Christians being Nestorians. Now the opinion of the Nestorians, or of the followers of that German, was, that Jesus Christ was a portion of God, incarnated in him; and, in short, his doctrine was very nearly the same as that of the followers of Cristna. On this account I do not doubt that, whenever the orientalist were met with, by Christians, holding these opinions, they were, without more inquiry, determined to be Nestorians. This seems to me to account satisfactorily for all the Nestorian nonsense in Asia, about which we read so much. I will now return to the subject of letters, from which I feel that I have too long digressed.

4. I believe the etymology of the names of the seven Gods of the Week has hitherto set all the learned at defiance. When I consider their very great antiquity, their priority to all other Gods, and the general practice of the ancients in calling their Gods after numbers, and that, if my theory be correct, they might consistently be called after the oldest cycle, I cannot help suspecting that originally they all meant the erroneous and oldest cycle of 666.

MONDAY may be—

$$\begin{array}{rcl}
 M=600 & & M=600 \\
 I=10 & \text{and in process of time} & N=50 \\
 N=50 & & \hline
 U=6 & & 650 \\
 \hline
 & & 666
 \end{array}$$

TUESDAY or *Mercury* may be—

$$\begin{array}{rcl}
 T=400 & \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \\ \\ \\ \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} \text{Tusco} \\ \text{or} \\ \text{Tuisco.} \end{array} & \left. \begin{array}{l} M=40 \\ A=1 \\ R=200 \\ K=20 \\ O=70 \\ L=30 \\ E=5 \\ S=300 \end{array} \right\} \text{Markoles.} \\
 U=6 & & \\
 Z=90 & & \\
 Q=100 & & \\
 O=70 & & \\
 \hline
 & & 666
 \end{array}$$

Mercury in Chaldec is called כוליס *kulis*, from כול *cul*, to measure. (Query, to cull or count or select?) May this have been כולעם *kulos* or 666? It is not a very violent corruption.

The אתיות *atiut* is Thoth, the Egyptian inventor of Letters. Thoth is Mercury, called Tuisco. I think this may have been Tust, T=300, T=300, ו u=6, ס s=60=666. We have formerly seen that this word in Hebrew meant letters.¹ The Indathyrus of Strabo is Bacchus,² T=300, R=100, S=200, ו u=6, ס s=60=666.

In WEDNESDAY or *Woden's-day* I fail, but I ought to fail if the system be right, because Woden, which has given name to this day, is not the original name of a God or cycle, but a corruption, as we have formerly seen, of Buddha.³ But the word Mars, Martis, is the Αρης of the Greeks, with the monogram prefixed. Thus M. A=1, R=200, E=5, T=400, S=60=666.⁴ He was also called Mavors, which I think was M. α'=1, υ'=400, ε'=5, ρ=200, δ=60=666.⁵ He was also called Quirinus, Q=100, R=200, I=10, N=50, U=6, S (ψ)=300=666.

¹ See *supra*, p. 164.

² Cleland.

³ See *supra*, p. 4.

⁴ Tata is an old word for *father*. It is the Celtic Tat or Tad, the Greek Αττα. Pezron, p. 359.

⁵ Here it must again be borne in mind, that the Author felt himself justified in referring to either the Hebrew or the Greek numerals in favour of his theories. *Editor*.

The THURSDAY is T=400, U=6, R=200, S (ϐ)=60=666—the day of the Bull.

We have found the German and Scandinavian Saxons called after their ancestors, the Sacæ, and they from their God Xaca, who was Woden, who was Buddha.¹ We have in the same country a tribe called the Frisii, whence came Friesland or Fries-ia; and these Northern tribes had a favourite Goddess called Freya, which I think was only the softened Freas-ia. Hence our FRIDAY. Then this will be in Greek and Hebrew—

$$\begin{array}{r} \phi' = 500 \\ \rho' = 100 \\ \acute{\epsilon} = 5 \\ \acute{\alpha} = 1 \\ \rho = 60 \\ \hline 666 \end{array}$$

This Lady became, afterward, Αφρο-διτη, the holy φρη—that is, φ'=500, ρ'=100, η'=8=608. She had a son, *divine love* or A-DON, the WISE, who was killed by a wild boar! Can any thing be more nonsensical? But this wild boar was an Apries, that is, Α-φραεξ. This Phre was the solar title in Copt-ia or E-gupt-ia or Egypt. The mysticism of this is very profound. Divine wisdom, which has existed through all cycles, was killed by the hypostasis described by the number 666, Α-φραεξ, the boar; but it rose again as the holy φρη=608, or the φηνν. This Adon was a resident of the country called Φηνν-icia or country of Phen. In this mythos, as in all others, the mother and son, the *male* and *female*, the Unity, Duality, and Trinity, the singular, dual, and plural, are all confounded or identified; for they are all three in one, and one in three.

In India, Saturn is called Sati. We all know how some of the Northern nations change the *an* into *iern*, as Christian, Christiern. Then Saturn will be Satiern, and in Greek numerals—

$$\begin{array}{r} \sigma' = 200 \\ \acute{\alpha} = 1 \\ \tau' = 300 \\ \acute{\iota} = 10 \\ \acute{\epsilon} = 5 \\ \rho' = 100 \\ \nu = 50 \\ \hline 666 \end{array}$$

Our sixth day is not called *Saturn-day*, but SATURday, that is, in Hebrew,

Samech= 60	}	which became in time with the Greeks	Tau = 400	}	Whence Stru-ia.	
Vau = 6			Resh = 200.			
666			σ'=200			τ'=300
			ρ'=100			ρ'=100
			η'= 8			ν'= 50
	608	650				
	σ = 200	}	Satur-day.			
	τ' = 300					
	ρ' = 100					
	666					

¹ See *supra*, pp. 1-4.

The Saturn of India is called Sani and Satyr, which latter is STR=600.¹

We will now examine the names of some other of the Gods, keeping this principle in view. It would have been remarkable if we had not found the God *Osiris* in the arithmetical language. It is,

$$\begin{array}{r}
 \gamma = 70 \\
 \omega = 300 \\
 \prime = 10 \\
 \gamma = 200 \\
 \prime = 10 \\
 \sigma = 60 \\
 \hline
 650^2
 \end{array}
 \qquad
 \begin{array}{r}
 \nu = 6 \\
 \sigma' = 200 \\
 \rho' = 100 \\
 \sigma = 60 \\
 \hline
 366
 \end{array}$$

Mnevis is, M=600, N=50, U=6, I=10=666.²

In Ireland, the Chaldees were called Culi-dei. Here we have X'=600, L=50, U=6, I=10=666, or, in the epithet of *beautiful* or *καλος*, K=20, L=30, I=10=60. I doubt not that the Culidei came to Ireland before the beauty of the numbers 60 and 600 was discovered.

Pol, alluded to in Volume I. p. 652, is Pall, is Φλλυς,

$$\begin{array}{r}
 \phi' = 500 \\
 \lambda' \lambda' = 100 \\
 \nu = 6 \\
 \sigma = 60 \\
 \hline
 666
 \end{array}
 \qquad
 \text{or}
 \qquad
 \begin{array}{r}
 \phi' = 500 \\
 \lambda' = 50 \\
 \lambda' = 50 \\
 \hline
 600
 \end{array}$$

Pol means Head, Wisdom, Minerva Polias, and Palumba, a *stock-dove*.

The words Ras and Buddha are different from the other names of Gods, and might be only names of attributes. All the incarnations were Rasees, and I think the name of the first Buddha would be Xiun=666—the Buddha or Ras of Siun or of the Sun. And, again, Xiun-sup, Wisdom of the Siun, or Sun, Solar Wisdom. Here I think I have the triumph of my system. The first name of the God was Xiun=666.³ He was the God of Sion, or of the Mount of Sion. When astronomical knowledge improved, his name was written with the Saxon emphatic article I-Xin—Xν-650. As it improved a little more, he became XH-608;⁴ and at last X=600: and Basnage was not far from right when he said, “Would not any one have believed the Xn was Christ victorious?”

We have Xαξε or Xξασ=666, or Ξχασ=666.

We have formerly seen that divine love was crucified under the name of Ixion.⁵ I have a great suspicion that this word was the monogram X and siun or X-sion or X-sun. Or might it be the monogram I, which has the same meaning as the X, and Xiun or Siun? These are mere speculations; how far probable must be left to the reader.

The Tibetians have the word *Zin*, which is proved to be no other than *Xin*, called Zin viventem

¹ Camb. Key, Vol. II. p. 392.

² See Class. Journal, Vol. XX. p. 184.

³ The Egyptians are said to have had 666 kinds of sacrifices, which a learned writer in the Encyclop. Brit. voce *Sacrifice*, says, is incredible. This was, I suspect, merely a mistake. They had a grand sacrifice for every year, having some trifling variations relating to the year of the cycle of 666, which it shews that they had among them. Perhaps they killed as many animals as years of the cycle had passed, to mark the time, before the art of writing was known. Several of their Gods had the same name.

⁴ See Etymol. Dict. voc. I.

⁵ Vide my Vol. I. p. 224.

⁶ See Ib. pp. 500, 503; and *supra*, p. 198.

et largitorem vitæ. A close attention to the pages 682 and 683 of Georgius (Alph. Tib.) will shew that the first of their names descriptive of God, *Cjang-cihup* vel *cihub*, is Kion or Kian, unde Hesych. *χιονέαν, λευκαν η φωτῶδη* et Sinis *Çan*; in short, Sion and *Xiv*: and the second, *cihub* sive *cihuph*, is the Hebrew *חן* or *חן* or *חן* *sup* or *zup*, *wisdom*, the root of the Greek *Σοφία*, and the meaning will be *the wisdom of Sion* or *Xin*,—the wisdom of the God described by the

$$\begin{array}{r} X=600 \\ n= 50 \\ \hline 650 \end{array}$$

in the Coptic language, or the *סנ (סנ) sn 650*, in the Hebrew. When the peculiar manner in which the astronomical doctrine of the origin of the cycles 666, 650, 608, 600, and the sacred numbers of the Gentiles, together with the monograms of Christ, are considered, as dovetailing into one compact body, supported by many other circumstances, I think the truth of the system must be admitted to be demonstrated. Bring it fairly to the test of probability, and the arguments in its favour will be as a million to one.

When we consider the striking manner in which, as I have shewn, so many sacred names came from literal numbers, numerical letters, it is only reasonable to expect the same result from the roots of that most important word *Wisdom*. We have found the word *Souphun* among the Arabians. This is, *Z=90, O=70, U=6, φ'=500*, or *Σοφία*. And our *Wisdom* is, *W* or *Y=400, S=200=600, di holy—Om—Wisdom of the holy Om*. Having found the word for the Sun *Sr*, also written *Tr*, the two indiscriminately used for one another, may it not be, that the *Sr* is only *RS*, read in the opposite direction? But *SR* is *TR*, and *TR* is 600. In this I am justified, by the unimpeachable evidence of Barnabas lately quoted.¹ Without this double power of the *S* be admitted, but I think it cannot be disallowed, I have not the ancient cycle in *Ras*. I have it, however, in *רשות* or *רסות rsut* the plural of *Ras*, thus: *ר r=200, ס s=60, ו u=6, ת t=400=666*, and we must observe whenever the word *Rasit* is paraphrased, either by the Jews or Samaritans, in the word *חכמות hkmot*, or by the Gnostics in the *Acamoth*, the word is always in the plural number. This shews us what the word *Rasit* ought to be, viz. the plural—and its plurality is allusive to the Trinity; and they are all feminine.

I believe we have the ancient *Sacæ* in the tribe of *Rattores*. They are, I think, *Rats-ores*,² the *ras* with an oriental sigma-tau. When their tribe settled in Germany, it founded *Ratz-burg* and *Ratis-bon*—*ר r=200, ת t=400, ו u=6, ס s=60=666—Rtus-burg*; or, perhaps, *ρ'=100, τ'=300, σ'=200=600*. The Persian *Rustan* is the same word *Rstn—ρ'=100, σ'=200, τ'300, ν'=50=650*.

In Ethiopia the prince is called *Ras*. It was so written, because when the Ethiopians turned their upright writing, they turned the word thus to read it; but the people a little lower down the Nile, whom we call *Copts*, turning the column the other way, as the Greeks did, have it *Sar*. Thus they have *Sar-oub* or *Sar-Oph*, or Prince *serpent* or *wise* Prince. Thus in Egypt, it is the Prince *Sar*, in Ethiopia, the Prince *Ras*.

I repeat that, if we reflect deeply upon the nature of the arithmetical language, which *was* not, and in its nature *could* not, be spoken, we shall instantly see, that it would make no difference whether a word was called *Menu* or *Nume*; and this fact will reasonably account for all the anagrams in proper names.

It seems to me, that the way in which almost all the names of the Deities are described by numbers or numerical letters, is a very decisive proof of the truth of the whole system. It is

¹ See *supra*, p. 189.

² As *Hastimalle* became *Hatimalla*, so *Rastores* became *Rattores*.

notorious that all proper names had meanings, but the names of most of the Gods are an exception to the rule, and this they ought to have been if their appellations were derived from the ancient cycles. A Deity might properly be described by every variety of numbers which would form any of his cycles, and, in respect to each cycle, by any combination of numbers which would form the sum of the cycle. Thus he might be called Sul—S=300, U=6, L=30=336; or Rqul—R=200, Q=100, U=6, L=30=336; or $\omega\omega=600$, or $\tau'\tau'=600$. And from this arose the multitude of Gods, all in fact being, as I have formerly proved, merely the names of the Solar Deity. And now, I trust, my reader will admit, I have fulfilled the promise I formerly made, that I should shew before I finished, that the custom of describing persons or Gods by numerals, was any thing but *buffoonery*, as Sir William Drummond called it. And here it must be obvious how easy it would have been to have reformed the religion of the Pagans, instead of burning its beautiful temples and murdering its votaries, by merely teaching them to raise their minds from the Sun to the sun's Creator. All the mischief arose from the pernicious, monopolizing spirit by which the priests endeavoured to keep all knowledge to themselves. But it gave them power and wealth, and this is the real secret.

I long endeavoured, but in vain, to discover why the planets were called by the same name, for example, Venus or Mercury, as that which designated God or the Sun; but I think I have, at last, discovered a probable reason for it. I think it is to be found in the poverty of ancient written language. I trust I have clearly made out, that the first cycle—that of 666—was the name, or perhaps I ought rather to say the designation, of every one of the planetary bodies. This was the name of the cycle and of the Divine creative power also, and this double effect arose from this fact, that if the Sun or the Deity was to be described in the arithmetical symbolic language, it was almost necessary that he should be described by some number connected with him, or in some way related to him; and *that* could be no other, because there was no other, than the length of the Lunar or Soli-Lunar year. Thus he became first Sli=360, next Suli=336 or 366. Upon the same principle he was afterward called by the name of the greater cycles as they arose. Now, by regimine, the planets would each be messenger of God, or messenger God, or messenger or Disposer Mars, or messenger Venus, &c.; the name of the God being, in arithmetical signs, 666. This is exactly similar to the priests' taking the names of their Gods by the regimine, as I have before described.

As it is evident, that God or the Creative Power might be called by whatever name arose out of any combination of numbers, which made up the sum of 666, as long as 666 was thought to be the number of his cycle, so it came to pass that God or Sol or the Creative Power had all these names, and that the old Gods, the Planets, each acquired one of these names. This is also supported by the fact, that the סמ"ש *smim* or planets or disposers had at first no names, or icons either with the Druids or in Etruria or Greece or Syria or Persia or India. When the Hebrew language became lost in Greece, and the Greek arose, they acquired each a name described by 666, and it would necessarily be 666, if at that time 666 designated the First Power; and they changed as astronomical science improved. Thus we see how the words Saturn, Mercury, Mars, Ceres, Venus, &c., &c., arose. All this is much strengthened by the fact, that the names very seldom have any other rational etymology.

In a similar manner, kings and dynasties (Pharaohs for example) came to have the names of Gods. All kings were priests; in fact, they very often became kings or rulers, from their superior wisdom, knowledge, or cunning, and were thought to be emanations of the Deity, or persons endowed with a greater portion of the divine nature, mind, $\psi\chi\eta$, anima; and they were emanations of $\phi\rho\eta$, or emanations $\phi\rho\eta$. Thus, by degrees, without being conscious of any thing wrong, they allowed themselves to be called by the names of their Gods, and also received the same

honours. Thus, incarnation of God, or Apollo, or Mars—the incarnation God, Apollo, Mars. We every day do what is very similar without being conscious of any thing wrong. Henry the First would have been shocked to be called majesty, although it has become the name, the title of all our kings. To be called majesty is presumptuous enough, but I may be regarded as still more presumptuous, for I am *the God Freya*—Godfrey! If an age of darkness should arise, accompanied as it certainly will be, if it do arise, with a race of ignorant, evil-disposed fanatics, ready to misrepresent and distort every thing, William IV. and I may be abused for our presumption and wickedness.

As these effects arose by degrees without any formal record of their origin, it was soon lost. This is not *theory* but *fact*. It is similar to what we see every day. Many religious rites arose in the same way. For example, *fasting*. What could make *fasting* a merit? When foolish men quarreled, as we are told by all the Indian histories that they did quarrel, about the prevalence of the male over the female generative power in nature, the *female* was reprobated by the *male* devotee, and it became a merit to refrain from intercourse with the sinful creature. Thus arose monkish vows of chastity; and directly from this it came to pass, that fasting was recommended, as it was found, from experience, the most effectual device to assist men in the performance of their difficult task, keeping the vow of abstinence from the female. The cause or reason for the fast was forgotten, and the *fast itself* was esteemed a merit. Thus the thing which arose in sense is continued in nonsense; for it was founded in sense, that abstinence would keep down passion; it is *nonsense* to suppose that there is merit in refraining from a necessary or an agreeable quantity of food, and in taking only as much as will barely maintain life. From this abstinence all self-denial might have its origin, and come to be regarded as a merit.

When I look at the written representations of the numbers of all the ancient great nations, some barbarous oriental islands alone excepted, I instantly see that they formed one system, and were originally derived from one source; and the fact is precisely the same with respect to letters. But I find the forms of the figures of old Italy and Greece, to have been very different from the oldest forms of the figures of the oriental nations, which we possess. It is not improbable, but on the contrary it is very probable, that the colonies arrived from India in Greece and Italy before the art of notation had been committed to writing, but still not before the beautiful decimal system had been discovered, and not before the art of counting the moon's period of 28 days had been discovered. If this had not been the case, the Western nations would have had the Arabic figures 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, &c. When I find these figures in use all over India, Tartary, and Persia, in their oldest books, I can feel little doubt that their antiquity is very great. Equally little doubt can I feel that the Cufic alphabet as figures (in some shape or other, for in the lapse of many years the shape of all written letters and figures must imperceptibly change) must originally, and for many generations, have served for the purposes of arithmetic as well as of letters, and for letters as ciphers. They must have been like monograms, symbols of words, very like the Chinese. Probably at first they would be confined to the 28 figures.¹ These would be the symbols of their cycles of the sun and the moon, and their number would be increased by degrees by the addition of other symbols. This would be an *unspoken* literature, as the literature of numbers and symbols in Algebra is still unspoken with us. I repeat, the letters would be symbols for *ideas*, not for *sounds*.

5. The language of the Tibetians, as found by Georgius, seems to exhibit a mixture of the system of the signs of the Chinese, and of the letters of the West. Sir W. Jones says, "It seems at

¹ The order of the ancient Cufic alphabet is the same as that of the Hebrew. (Univ. Hist. Vol. XVIII. p. 421.) This is an additional proof that Hebrew and Arabic were originally the same.

“ present, from the influence of Chinese manners, to consist of monosyllables, to form which, with some regard to grammatical derivation, it has become necessary to suppress, in common discourse, many letters which we see in their books.”¹ These were their figure letters, as was the case with the Arabic notation, which was reduced to 16, as letters. The Chinese, the Japanese, and the Siamese, are known to be all nearly the same; and Georgius has proved that the Tibetians and the Siamese are closely connected. This, I think, all goes to shew, that the Judæan mythos must (as found in China by Paravey) have gone thither before the letters were known or publicly used. I think a practice which still prevails in Japan is an admirable example of what the first universal language of figures would be. The Cambridge Key to the chronology of the Hindoos says, “The Japanese, by the use of symbols, continue to carry on, not only correspondence, but trade, with provinces, the inhabitants of which, were they to meet, would not be able to converse, from a total ignorance of the language of each other.”² A convincing proof “that a knowledge of letters does not necessarily militate against the use of symbols.”

The people of Cochin China, Tonquin, and Japan, each speak a dialect of their own, very dissimilar from the Chinese; but all these nations, although they cannot understand each other by speaking, yet do so perfectly by writing. Du Halde says, their books are common to all of them. These characters, therefore, are a species of *arithmetical signs*, which each nation expresses by a different word, although among them all they *represent the very same number*, and excite the very same idea.³ Here is evidently the first numeral symbolic language, which I have discovered without going to China for my information.

M. Abel Ramusat has imagined that he could point out the remains of Hieroglyphics in the Chinese letters. He has shewn very conspicuously both his own learning and ingenuity; but from such an infinite variety of figures as that of which the Chinese letters now consist, it necessarily follows, that an ingenious and industrious man may find almost any similitudes he wishes for.

There is the same system in Java. Sir S. Raffles informs us, that the natives of Java, that is, I think, the island of *Ieue* or *Jehovah*, call their ancient, now unused, language, *Káwi*. This, I think, is merely the Iao aspirated. He says that, for many years, it was almost entirely confined to the family of the chief, and that the Javanese have a mystical language. He also says,⁴ “For ordinary purposes, the Javans use a modification of some of the letters of the alphabet as numerals, but on occasions of importance it is usual to employ certain signs or symbols in lieu of these ordinary numerals, and this practice appears to be of great antiquity among them. These symbols consist in a certain number of objects, either represented in design or named, *each of which is significant of one of the ten numerals*. Of the former class are said to be those found in most of the ancient buildings and coins, which in that case usually bear no inscription.” I think I see here, in the language of the island of Java, the original practice which I have been describing of a system of writing by ciphers. Though in this there is nothing absolutely to prove the truth of my system, there is what strongly tends to add to its probability, and probability is all that can ever be expected. Here, however changed in the space of four or five thousand years, are found the remains of the original first system of writing, and it is found among what must have been anciently the followers of Ieue or Iao, by whose Chaldæans I suppose the art of writing to have been first invented, and by whom I suppose it was kept a masonic secret for thousands of years. In consequence of this discovery of symbolic writing, the adoration of the *Al-ieu*, by his

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. III. p. 11.

³ Spineto, Lect. Hier. p. 273.

² Camb. Key, Vol. I. p. 396.

⁴ Vol. I. p. 371.

original name, remains, although lost by all the rest of the world. The Javanese practice, or something very like it, is described in the following extract: "The characters of Cochin China, of Tong-king, of Japan, are the same with those of the Chinese, and signify the same things; though in speaking, those nations do not express themselves in the same manner; of consequence the language of conversation is very different, and they are not able to understand each other; while, at the same time, they understand each others' written language, and use all their books in common."¹

The first Chinese written letters were formed of right lines, and were called, *Ukim* and *Yekim*, this is the emphatic article of the Sacæ I and the חכמ *hkm* Wisdom—letters of the *Wisdom* or *Wisdom of IE*. Their invention is ascribed to Fo-hi,² whom we have formerly shewn to be Buddha. Bailly has observed, that from their division into fives,³ they appear to have been originally numerals, and the system founded on the number of the fingers on the hand repeated.⁴ The least attention to the Latin or Greek numerals will shew how applicable the observation is to them, I. V. X. XV. XX. The Ogham letters, or Ogham Craobh or branch-writing, of Ireland, have this peculiar character of division into fives, as well as the Runes of Scandinavia, that is, of the Saxæ or Xim or Sinenses, for the Chinese are nothing but the Sin, or Saxons, or Buddhists, having the whole mythos of the immaculate conception, the tree of knowledge, of life, the crucifixion, resurrection, &c., according to M. Paravey; all which had been previously related by Bergeron and De Guignes. "Bayer observes, that the Chinese letters consisted of nine simple characters, five of which were plain lines, and the other four are two or three of them joined together." This is the exact description of the Roman numerals. The Irish Ogham is most unquestionably the Scandinavian or Saxon Rune, and they are all here identified with the Chinese and Eastern Xacæ, Saxæ, Sacæ, Xin, or Xin-di. Here we have the numerals and the letters identified in Runic letters.⁵

After I had finished what has been stated respecting the origin of letters, and cipher or numeri-

¹ Ency. Brit. Art. Philology, Sect. 117.

Dr. Morrison, in his "Chinese Miscellany," p. 1, thus confirms this striking fact: "The Chinese language is now read by a population of different nations, amounting to a large proportion of the human race, and over a very extensive geographical space,—from the borders of Russia on the north, throughout Chinese Tartary on the west, and, in the east, as far as Kamschatka; and downwards through Corea, and Japan, in the Loo Choo Islands, Cochin China, and the islands of that Archipelago, on most of which are Chinese settlers, till you come down to the equinoctial line at Penang, Malacca, Singapore, and even beyond it on Java. Throughout all these regions, however dialects may differ, and oral languages be confounded, the Chinese *written* language is understood by all. The voyager and the merchant, the traveller and the Christian missionary, if he can *write* Chinese, may make himself understood throughout the whole of eastern Asia."—Gutzlaff's *Journal of Three Voyages along the Coast of China*, in 1831, 1832, 1833, p. xxii.—*Editor*.

² As Fohi is said to have founded his kingdom 200 years after the deluge, perhaps we should be nearer the truth in supposing a more recent inventor.—"The written language of China, alike unique and ancient, is, from the singularity of its structure, and the extent to which it is employed, one of the most remarkable that has been used amongst mankind. The knotted cords, [see *infra*, p. 218,] originally employed as the record of events by them as well as many other nations, in the first stages of their social existence, were superseded, at an early period in their history, by symbolic records. The founder [*Veng-Vang*] of letters lived about 1100 years before the Christian æra, and the art of printing has been in use among them for 800 years."—Gutzlaff's *Journal*, *ut sup.* p. xiv. See Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 102.—*Editor*.

³ We read constantly of the *Vau* or אָוָּה *Eva*, the Venus or mother, standing for 6, called *Lustrum*, L' str = 600, or L included, 650; but from what Astle has said, p. 183, I have little doubt that the *five* also had this name. This community arose from their being the matrices of the cycles 360 and 432, and ultimately of the common great cycle, 432,000. As we should say, they are both mother numbers. Pliny divides the circle of the Heavens into 72 constellations or *Lustrums*. This makes them 5 each. I have already shewn that the L was emphatic, in Hebrew, as it is in French. I have lately met with a learned Jew who agrees with me on that subject.

⁴ Vallancey, Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 102.

⁵ *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 50.

cal writing, I met with an Essay by John Hoskyns, Vice P. R. S., July 17, 1686. He shews that the Abacus was really the same among the earliest Romans and Chinese, and exhibits drawings of each. He then goes on to explain the ancient numerals of the Chinese, and he describes one stroke or line to mean *one*; two lines to mean *two*; three to mean *three*; a cross to mean *ten*; two crosses *twenty*; three crosses *thirty*, and so on to a hundred. He then says, "Upon perusing all the accounts I could meet with in books, I found very little satisfaction as to what I principally inquired after, which was, first concerning the method of the character, whether it consisted of a certain number of marks methodically disposed like letters in a literal, or like numbers in a numeral, or like radicals in composite and decomposite derivations. 'Tis said to be legible into a great many languages, considerably different one from another, but how this is effected is not related, only 'tis said, that the marks *are of the nature of our arithmetical figures* (which are become almost universal, at least to us here in Europe); and secondly, concerning the number of these characters. To which I found as little satisfaction; for, by some relations, I found that there were 120,000 of them."

I think no one can well doubt, that here we have a specimen of the first numeral system of writing by symbols, which I have been describing. Here is every thing required by the system which I had previously discovered—*first*, the right-lined characters; *secondly*, the decimal notation; and *thirdly*, the symbol denoting a number, an idea, and a word, but for a word which would be different wherever the words of two languages for one idea varied; by which means it comes to pass, that the different nations of the immense Chinese empire all perfectly well understand one another by writing. And here we see the reason why the Chinese have never adopted the literal style of writing; though, from what I shall presently shew, it is probable that the *sixteen letter* system, under some form, is known and used by them.¹ I think from what Mr. Hoskyns says, it is probable, that the numeral powers of the symbols being lost and only the ideas remaining, this will render the art of writing more difficult to learners. Of all the follies of Europeans, none has been more common than their abuse of the Chinese for not adopting the literal syllabic style of writing. We know very little of the Chinese; but the little we do know gives one reason to believe, that they are the wisest people in the world, and, perhaps, in nothing more wise than in keeping European pirates from their shores as much as possible. When they look to the conduct of all the European nations in India—the Dutch, the Portuguese, the French, and the English, and at their repeated attempts, by means of missionaries, to create disturbances in China, they can only consider them as pirates.² The wisdom of their government is sufficiently marked by the fact, that their immense empire has been at peace from foreign war for more than two thousand years, with little or no intermission, except when they were attacked and conquered by the Tartars. But in this, more than in all other matters, their wisdom was conspicuous; for their

¹ If I be correct in my theory, that the art of syllabic writing arose by degrees, they were necessary consequences that all the uncertainty and small variations which I have developed should be found in the different languages, both in the numeral and literal capacity of the letters, but still that the same system should, on the whole, be every where apparent.

² That Europeans are thus regarded by the Chinese is fully demonstrated by the following passage of Gutzlaff's "Journal (pp. 263, 264): "June 3, (1832,) Ma and his friend Le came again on board. He explained the reason that we were treated with such suspicion. 'You are,' he said, 'very clever; understand making charts, are well versed in the management of business, and always ready to act. We know all this, and are therefore on our guard. Some Coreans were last year shipwrecked near us; we permitted them to travel through different provinces, allowed them to see every thing, and to return by way of Leaou-tung to their native country; for this nation is stupid and take no notice of the things which fall under their immediate observation. Nevertheless, if, by a proper statement to the Emperor, you can prove that your sole object is trade, and not the acquisition of power, we will unite our entreaties with yours, that trade to this place may be established.'—*Editor.*

institutions and their conduct were such, that they, in fact, conquered their conquerors, and instead of becoming a province of Tartary, Tartary instantly became, and yet continues, a province of China; their enemies disappeared, and their celebrated wall became no longer of any use. Thus, by this despised system of writing, the Emperor's proclamation is intelligible in all the diversity of languages of his immense empire.¹

It appears to me that in China, in India, and, in short, wherever the Jesuit missionaries went, they were at first encouraged by the governments of those countries—who must have seen that the religion of the Europeans was only their own religion, which, in some respects, was in a less corrupted state than it was in their own country; and the encouragement continued till the missionary fools, acting under the instruction of the rogues at home, shewed clearly that the object was to bring those countries under subjection to a foreign power. The object was probably first exposed by the claim of tithes—a claim which the church never surrenders on any account,² though it may permit it to be in abeyance. The cause of this will be clearly explained hereafter.

6. The Greek name of Numeration is *Ἀριθμός*—of Rhyme or Measure *Ῥυθμός*. The Persians, according to Chardin, call it *Abged*, which word is evidently the a, b, g, d, of the Hebrew and Greek, and our a, b, c. And the symbolical letters of the Indian Algebra, are called *Abekt*, evidently at the bottom the same as the first letters of the Hebrew and Greek.³ In the same manner the instrument used by the ancient Greeks and Romans to count with, and at present by the Chinese and Japanese, was and is called *Abacus*. Count Paravey observes, very justly, that the names *Abged*, *Abekt*, *Abacus*, *Apices*, prove the identity of figures and letters, and that the latter were derived from the former.⁴ If persons would only gravely call to mind, how our own words are constantly going out of use, and how new ones are every day introduced, not only among the learned, by their coining them to answer to and supply the wants of new inventions and discoveries, but even among the vulgar, by their forming what we call *cant* or *slang* words, they would no longer be surprised at languages varying from one another in long periods. Thus we have often a word remaining in one nation which only remains as a name in another; such might be *Draco*, the Latin for Dragon, now only found in the name of the inexorable judge; and the matter must have been much worse in ancient times, before the arts of writing and printing were discovered.⁵

¹ “According to Pinkerton, it may now be considered as extending from those parts of the Pacific Ocean, called the Chinese and Japanese Seas, to the river Sarason, or Sihon, in the west,—a space of eighty-one degrees, equal to 4200 geographical, or 4900 British miles. From North to South, it stretches from the Uralian mountains, in North latitude 50°, to the southern border, about 21°, being twenty-nine degrees of latitude, 1740 geographical, or nearly 2300 British miles.”—Gutzlaff's Journal, ut *supra*, p. xiv.—*Editor*.

² Had the Author lived to read the account of the rejection of the Irish Tithe Bill, in August 1834, by an overwhelming majority of Lords *Spiritual* and *Temporal*, his language would probably have been couched in terms of equal, if not greater, indignation. *Editor*.

³ Vide *Bija-Gauita* of *Bhascara*.

⁴ *Essay on Figures and Letters*, p. 59. In almost all nations we read of a learned lost language. No one will deny that Algebra must have been considered a profoundly learned science in all nations. The Greek letters were taken from the Hebrew or Arabic; then here we have the name of this Indian learning in the names of the Hebrew letters. This almost amounts to something more than a probability—to a proof—that the Hebrew was the first language of the Indians.

⁵ In Java one of the alphabets reads from the bottom upwards. *Crawford's Hist. Ind. Arch. Vol. II. p. 77.*

In Malay, *Kapala* means *head*; this is the Greek *Κεφαλος*, and the Latin *Caput*. In Javanese, *Sira* means head: this, *Hebraicè*, is *Rasi*. *Ib. 110.*

Sakti, in Sanscrit, means *power* or *energy*; in the Polynesian languages it means *supernatural power*. *Ib. 112.*

The Chinese call the Sanscrit language the *Fan* language. This is, language of the *Fanum*, or the church, or the

I think, by means of the Greek or Latin numerals, a correspondence in an unspoken language would be readily carried on. But as soon as what are called the Arabic numerals 1, 2, 3, 4, &c.,¹ were invented, the process would be greatly facilitated. This might be the secret and forgotten language so generally spoken of. This would be an unspoken language at first. But I suspect that the tribe of the Yadu or Iod-di or Yo-di, or of the holy Io, or of the followers of the Cali-di or holy Kali or Cali, were the inventors of the Cadmæan system, and kept it to themselves, as a masonic secret. If we consider the extreme difficulty of learning the art of reading and writing, we shall instantly see the ease with which this secret might be kept by an order.

Although I cannot shew how, or into what language the system of ciphers was rendered, yet I think the Japan and Java practice is a decisive proof of its feasibility, and is probably a remnant of its first use. From the system of ciphers used as powers of notation arose written symbols, and the perfect, secret sixteen-letter system of the tribe of Ioudi or Chaldæans; and to them, I doubt not, it was confined for many generations—the Buddhists first, in like manner, keeping the system by figures unimproved.

Mr. Astle² informs us, that the first Chinese letters were knots on cords. Here we have the correct Quipos of the Peruvians, the country of Tanga-Tanga, treated of *supra*, p. 37.

After I had nearly finished what the reader has seen, I discovered in Hyde³ what in a very remarkable manner confirms my hypotheses, but which will not surprise those who have read what I have written respecting the Judæan mythos of the Mexicans and Chinese. It is an alphabet of the Tartars who now govern China, and also an alphabet of the Mendæans, who, I suppose, are the Mandaites or Nazoureans or Christians of St. John or Nabathæans.⁴ A moment's consideration will satisfy any Hebrew scholar, that they are both, notwithstanding the difference in the shape of the letters, correctly Hebrew. They do not differ even in a single letter. After this no one will be surprised to find the Judæan mythos in China. But this Tartar alphabet must be kept a secret as the use of letters is prohibited.⁵

7. Sir Stamford Raffles is disposed to believe, that the island of Java, and not Ceylon, has been originally the Taprobane or ancient sacred island. It seems both the peninsula of Malacca and the other islands all carried the name of Java or Kawi. Sumatra was called *Jabadios*, that is, *holy-iava*. From what he says, I am inclined to think he may be right, but that, in fact, there were several islands, each, in a succession of years, claiming to be the *sacred* one. The temples have evidently been first Buddhist or Jain, succeeded by those of Cristna. The first, situate in the province of Kedú, which is a corruption of Iedu aspirated, in fact, of Judia or Juda, he calls Boro Bodo: this, I do not doubt, ought to be Bra Buddha, whose icon alone remains unmutilated.⁶ The largest of the temples are generally in the form of a cross, and have been numerous and magnificent almost beyond credibility. It is curious to see them all tumbled into ruins by the hands of their owners, at the instigation, not by the command, of the followers of Mohamed, for hither

sacred building of the Latins. By Fan language is meant *holy*. It is the same as φηνη, often noticed before. The Latin word means holy or sacred building: in Greek Νεως or Σηκος. Neuman, Catechism of Shamans, p. 36.

A Nun in Chinese is called Pekewne; in Sanscrit she is called Bhagini. We have here the Beguins of the Romish church. (Neuman, Catechism of Shamans, p. 46.) Thus we have not only the same Papist Nuns in China, Italy, and Tibet, but we have them by the same names—of course carried thither and adopted by the *heretical* Nestorians, who account for every thing, but who, I believe, are not known to have ever had any Nuns.

¹ See Astle, p. 176.

² P. 164.

³ De Rel. Vet. Pers. in a map at the bottom of the title of a Tartar book, in my copy, p. 358.

⁴ Vide Ibid. App. p. 524.

⁵ Ency. Brit. Vol. I. p. 727. -

⁶ Vide plates, fig. 34, in my Vol. I.

Mohamedan conquerors never came. Reason alone succeeded in converting the nation to the faith of the consummation of Christianity, in fact, of the Prophet, as I believe it did in most other places. The natives seem to pay little attention to the trumpery of the Koran, but they fix merely on the two great points of the religion, a belief in the Unity of God, and in the mission of the prophet; that is, that Mohamed was a Resoul or *Sent of God*—a belief which any philosopher may receive, if he will only ask himself candidly what, in the common exoteric religion, the word Resoul meant. Mohamed disclaimed all supernatural or miraculous power, and merely maintained that he was pre-ordained and sent to effect a reform in the debased religion of the world.

Jesus and Mohamed were philosophers, preachers of wisdom and morality to their countrymen, and, like Socrates and Pythagoras, neither of them left a single word of writing behind him. Some persons believe Jesus to have been murdered by the priests, others state that he escaped them; but at all events he seems to have offered no active opposition. Mohamed, on the contrary, when struck, returned the blow and beat his enemies. But in each case the moment the preacher was gone, books enow were manufactured by those whose interest it was to establish a dominion over their fellow-creatures. In each case, I have no doubt, the early actors in the dramas were well-meaning fanatical devotees. I doubt not that in India and in Europe millions went over from the religions of the two Cristnas (the God of India and the God of Rome), to that of the new Avatar, who, in the West, protected them by his arms against the sectaries of the old Avatar. For though the followers of the new Avatar never persecuted, the followers of the old one always did. It is not very surprising under these circumstances, that the new Avatar should have protected his followers by his arms. This would excuse, if it did not justify, the wars of Mohamed, and also account for his success.

Java is called by the natives *Tana* (the land) *Jáwa*; or *Núsa* (the island) *Jawa*.¹ It is also called *Zaba* and *Jaba*, and *Zabaja*, that is, *ia-Zaba*, country of *Zaba*, and by Ptolemy, *Jaba-diu*. The term *Jawa* is also applied to the Malayan Peninsula and the Eastern islands.² The word *Tana* is the common term in the West for land or country, and the *Nusa* is evidently the same as the Greek *Νῆσος*. Sir S. Raffles shews, that *Zaba* comes from *Java*, *Jaba*; but *Saba* or *Zaba* in Coptic means *Wisdom*. We see from this, that the word *Saba*, whence come the *Sabæans*, has been originally nothing but a corruption of the Hebrew word *Ieue*; and here we see how it came to mean *wisdom*. Sir W. Jones acknowledges he does not know the meaning of the word *Sabian* or what was the *Sabian* faith.³ I believe there never was an exclusive sect of *Sabians*; the word *Sabian* is merely a descriptive term. The Christians of St. John were *Sabæans*.⁴

In the fifth volume of the work of the Abbé de Rocher⁵ it is said, “Selon *Horus* grammairien “d’Egypte, *Sbo* signifioit *érudition*. C’était ce que les Egyptiens appelloient *Sagesse*. Encore “aujourd’hui chez les Coptes ou Egyptiens modernes, le mot *Sabé* veut dire un *Sage*.” I think from the above we may understand how the God *Ieue* became the God of *Sabaoth*,—how the planetary bodies, the intelligent disposers, were called *Sabaoth*, the plural of *Saba*, and whence the *Sabæans* had their name. From this also may come the French word *Savoir*.

In the middle ages the women of France had a nocturnal festival called the Réunion des *Sabats*; this it is clear, from attendant circumstances, had nothing to do with the *day of rest*. I have little doubt that it related to the God of wisdom. It is said⁶ to have related to the mysteries of the God *Pan*. I think it probable that the day set apart to the God of wisdom was called

¹ Raffles' Hist. Java, p. 1.

² *Ib.* pp. 2, 3.

³ *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 8, 4to.

⁴ Good's Job, Introd. p. lxxxvi.

⁵ P. 83.

⁶ *Hist. Phys. et Mor. de Paris*, par Dulaure, Tome VIII. p. 90, ed 3d.

Sabbath or שבת *sbt.* From this it was a rest-day, and from this the word came to mean *to rest*. When I find the word Zaba or Saba in Coptic to mean *wisdom*, I can entertain little doubt that originally it must have had this meaning in Hebrew. But, indeed, Sir S. Raffles's explanation gives us a probable etymon in the corruption of the Hebrew name of God. This is similar to the corruption of the Hebrew *y o* into *ng*, as I have pointed out in the word Jangti, *supra*, p. 192.

I must now beg my reader to turn to the Index of Volume I., and reconsider the several passages where the word Saba is treated of, and he will see that the discovery which I have made, with the assistance of the Abbé, that it means *wisdom*, will remove several difficulties, and furnish a link which was wanting in the chain of my theory. It will shortly be shewn why the Chaldæans were called Sabæans.

8. Until I had nearly finished what had been presented to the reader, I had not seen the plan of a gentleman of the name of Northmore, detailed in the *Encyclopædia Londinensis*.¹ It will there be found, that he has, in substance, actually and unconsciously hit upon the ancient universal language which I have been describing and proving to have once existed, without his having any idea that it had really ever been in use, viz. a language of ciphers. He thus describes it: "The character is real, not nominal; to express things and notions, not letters or sounds; yet to be mute like letters and arbitrary; not emblematical like hieroglyphics. Thus every nation will retain its own language, yet every one understand that of each other, without learning it; only by seeing a real universal character which will signify the same thing to all people, by what sounds soever each express it, in their particular idiom. For instance, by seeing the character destined to signify *to drink*, an Englishman would read *drink*; a Frenchman *boire*; a Latin *bibere*; a Greek *πινειν*—a Jew *שתה ste*, and so on: in the same manner as seeing a horse, each nation expresses it after their own manner, but all mean the same animal." He then adds, "this real character is no chimera: the Chinese and Japanese have already something like it: they have a common character which each of these nations understand alike in their several languages; though they pronounce them with such different sounds, that they do not understand one another in speaking." It is then surely very remarkable that this Gentleman should choose the very same symbols, which I have detected in use by the first authors of any kind of written symbols, viz. what we have been accustomed to call the Arabic numerals. The following is a specimen of a sentence:

9, 8, .5, —7̂, 6̂. *I never saw a more unhappy woman.*

He undertakes to shew that 20 signs would be quite sufficient for 10,000 words; then, probably, my 28 Arabic numerals would give infinitely more than would be wanted. Although Mr. Northmore's plan is not exactly the same as that of the ancients, detected by me, yet an attentive reader will see that in principle they are strictly the same.

9. In my *Celtic Druids*, p. 311, I have noticed a book in the true Ogham character, and in the Arabic language, discovered by Mr. Von Hammer in Egypt, to which I also referred a little time ago.² I have a copy of the translation of that work, published by Nicol, Pall Mall, A. D. 1806. It contains upwards of seventy different alphabets. There are, among others, the alphabets of Plato, Pythagoras, Cleomenes, Socrates, Aristotle, and Hermes. On the alphabet of Hermes or of the hieroglyphics, the author says, "Every one of these kings invented, according to his own genius and understanding, a particular alphabet, in order that none should know them but the sons of *wisdom*." On examining these alphabets, they turn out to be every one of them founded on the Arabic, in fact to be Arabic, however varied the letters may be in shape. It is quite clear

¹ Vol. XII. p. 203.

² *Supra*, p. 205.

that they all answer to the Arabic arithmetical figures, and will all suit to one key. It is, I think, also quite clear, that they will answer to a syllabic system, or to a symbolic one like Mr. Northmore's. Figure 1, in my plates (in Volume I.), is an example of one of them. The first figure of the hieroglyphical alphabet, as I have before remarked, was the *Owl*, the bird of Wisdom.

I must now notice a curious circumstance, overlooked by me before, which is this—We have seen how the doctrines of Plato are connected with the doctrines of the Trimurti, and of Emanations and the Jewish Cabala, and how all this is connected with the secret allegories of the tree alphabets and the Syriac, and the Tamul Pushto, and that the ancient sacred language of the Tamuls had *five* meanings. This premised, I have to observe, that the tree alphabet or Ogom Craobh or branch-writing, as it is called in Celtic Irish, given in my first plate, to which I have just referred, and found by Mr. Von Hammer in Egypt in the Arabic language, from which he translated it, is said by Ben Wassih to have been the Celtic used by Plato, and that each letter had several significations.

In Jeremiah xxv. 26, we read of a king called Sheshack. This person has puzzled the commentators very much. He has been thought by some, and correctly thought, to be king of the Sacæ.¹ This man was king of the Shepherds of Pallestini, who, I do not doubt, were Sacæ or Saxons, and Scythians, the conquerors of Egypt.

The Abbé Jacques-Jules Bonnaud² says, “Il faut encore observer que, suivant les auteurs anciens, et Herodote lui-même,³ les Perses donnoient à tous les Scythes en général le nom de “Saques.” He shews,⁴ that the Sesach, who pillaged the temple of Jerusalem, was one of these Saxons. In fact to call these tribes Saxons is the same as to call them *Buddhists*, or, as to call the natives of Europe *Christians*. But still, when our posterity read of great armies of Papists, of Greeks, of Protestants, of Lutherans, of Germans, and of Spaniards, they will read about those who were all Christians and all Europeans; and if they do not take more care, and exercise a better judgment than we have done, they will be in still greater confusion than we are.

To the early history of Java no attention whatever can be paid; nothing can be made out respecting it, except that a judgment may be formed and general consequences deduced from insulated facts. It is said, that among the earliest of the occupiers of Java was a race of *Rasaksa*;⁵ but what these were, is, I think, nowhere explained. I suppose the word ought to be Ras-Saka. There is also mentioned an *Adi-Saka* or *Aji-Saka*, who is considered the same as a chieftain, called *Tritrestra*, who is said to have conquered the island. Here we have clearly the same mythos as that described by Georgius, in North India, which found its way to Europe, brought by people with the name of Saxons. Sir Stamford Raffles observes, that Saka means an *æra* in Sanscrit, and that Sir W. Jones says, very truly, that it is a name of Buddha.⁶

He further states,⁷ that the word Saka was also applied to the founder of any *æra*—that Bala Raja of Guj'-rat was called Di-Saka, or Deva-Saka, which was a name of Salivahana—that the Caliyuga, or age of Cali, was divided into a number of Sakas. The fact was, that each God was Di-Saka, which, in regimine, meant God of the Saka; and Saka was 666—650—608, and at last 600. We read that the prince of *Rom* sent twenty thousand families to people Java.⁸ I think it probable that this was an invasion of Brahmin religionists from Ceylon, which was called Ram or Rom, who, after several repulses, ultimately conquered the island, abolished Buddhism, and established the religion of Cristna, which seems to have united here, in some measure, with Buddhism,

¹ Vide Basnage, Hist. Jews, B. iii. Ch. xxv.

² Défense de l'Abbé Guerin de Rocher, p. 105.

³ Herod. 7. 64.

⁴ P. 101.

⁵ Raffles, Vol. II. p. 67.

⁶ Ib. p. 68.

⁷ Ib. &c.

⁸ Ib. p. 69.

the latter having preserved its temples. I think this may be inferred from the existence of the icons of both in the temples, as well as from their traditions. After Cristna comes the reign of the Pandus. The reign of the Pandus was probably nothing but a treaty of peace, or rather truce, under some Afghan conquerors, between the two sects, which ended the war of the Mahabarat and established the Holy Catholic or Pandæan faith—the adoration of the *double principle*, leaving each in the state in which it was at the moment of the truce, as we have seen was the case with the Amazons at Athens. This will account for all the anomalies which we have every where found. It is supported both by tradition and circumstances, and I think it is consistent with what we know of the character of man, from experience—after a storm there generally comes a calm.

The God to whom Thursday, or *the day of Jove*, or Iao or Ieue, is dedicated in India, our Orientalists call *Vrihaspati*. The true name of this God, I do not doubt, is to be found in the interesting history of Java, as described by S. Raffles. He gives it *Raspati*, that is, evidently, *Father of Wisdom*.¹ Arka, (this is the Greek Ἀρχη,) he says, means the sun.² The Javans have a celebrated poem on their mythology, called *Kandu*, that is, *Kan-diva*.³ Sir S. Raffles declines giving it, on account of its indecency. One meaning of the word *kan* is pretty clear. This poem is also called *Pepakam*. This, probably, is *Pi-akm*—*The Wisdom*.

I can entertain little doubt that, if a fair and impartial examination were made, remains enow of the Judæan mythos would be found both about Jeddo in Japan, and in Java, to prove that it had formerly been established there. From the prejudice which every inquirer has hitherto had (without any unfair intention) against every thing of a Jewish appearance or tendency, the discovery of the mythos has had every disadvantage. In Siam it is so marked, that it cannot possibly be disputed; it is not probable that it should be established there, in China, and in North India, and not have extended to the sacred islands. Georgius says,

“Indorum litteras, et linguam Balabandu nuncupatum ex Hebræo suam originam habere, perspicuè demonstratur, judice La-Crozio Epist. 32, ad Bayerum in Thes. Epistol. T. III., ex multis litteris Balabandecis, quæ si cum Hebraicis comparentur, ejusdem pene formæ videri possint. Simile quiddam in mentem mihi venit, quum de origine Tibetanarum à Syriacis fortasse litteris deducenda cogitarem. Nam et hanc suspicionem La-Crozius ipse in animum mihi pridem injecerat. Quamobrem operæ pretium duxi earum complures, ne dicam omnes, cum iis conferre quas Syri Estranghelas appellat.”⁴

Vallancey,⁵ as I have before observed, says, the Estrangelo was the common alphabet of the Chaldæans, and that the present-used square Chaldaic letter was never used by the Chaldæans, except as numerals. I doubt the truth of what Vallancey says, if by Chaldæans, the society, not the Babylonian nation, be meant; but he probably does not mean this.

I have often before observed, that the most ancient historians, of all nations, speak of a primeval and sacred language, which in their time was lost. Pythagoras taught that all the ancient sacred

¹ Peti-ras-Urii. Hist. Jav. Vol. I. p. 475.

² P. 414.

³ The first priests were called, in the old language, כהן *ken*, whence, I doubt not, came king. Kings who have received the χειροtonια are all priests. The Jews say their priests were called Cohens; under this is concealed the word ken. Among the Jews in London are certain honoured, but not very rich, persons called Cohens, who are believed to be lineal descendants of Aaron. They still perform a peculiar service in the synagogue on the feast of the Passover. Khan is Cuning, Cunning, Kunig, King. Mr. Cleland has somewhere shewn that it was of both genders, meaning both king and queen, like our word sovereign, and that the Saxon word Cyning, a king, comes from ken, *knowledge*. In Yorkshire, *to ken* means *to know*. In Gothic, khaan meant king (*αβαξ* in Greek); this was k=20, n=50, aa=2=72; or γ k=500, 1 n=50, 1 n=50=600. Again χ'ν=650. In almost every case these numeral names have two meanings—both appropriate to the circumstances.

⁴ Alph. Tib. p. 583.

⁵ Hib. Coll. Vol. V. p. 201.

learning was concealed in numbers. Almost as extended as the tradition of a lost language, was that of an universal empire—that of Pandæa. I apprehend that all these traditions referred to the universal language of numbers, in which the secret of the common mythos was concealed. Although this numerical language might not be equal to the present written language of any nation, yet I think it would be available for all the purposes of communicating and continuing a common mythos, which chiefly depended upon numbers. It would be correctly a cipher. The first language which it would represent would continue *fixed* for many generations, at the same time that the language spoken was dividing into dialects in great variety. This variety would still be increased, when this language of *numbers* began to be exchanged for a language of selected *letters* taken from the numbers. The latter would be so much more convenient that, in all the common concerns of life, it would soon supersede the other; from this it comes to pass that we have now no remains of the first language, except in the mythology. And here, in the names of Cycles, Gods, and Days of the Week, we have it. In truth, it may be in many other words, but we have not the means of detecting it. At first, it might be a representation of *ideas*, not of *words*; but it would not long continue so: the only word not strictly mythological, which I can fix on, is, I think, the $\textcircled{\text{P}}$ *ab*, for *father*.¹ But I think it yet exists, though greatly amplified, in the Chinese language. Except as a secret of the Tartars, the sixteen-letter system having never penetrated into China, a system nearly the primeval one yet remains. Of course the changes and variations which it must have undergone, to have suited it to the necessities of a great and civilised empire, preclude all hope of finding much of it among them.

I must now beg my reader to refer to Volume I. pp. 3, 4, 6, 30, 177, 653, 746, 763, and consider the theory which I have proposed for the origin of the cycles and the sacred numbers: then next to *ibid.* pp. 216, 221, 223, 224, 230, 499, 500, 590, and consider how this is strengthened by the monograms, and the use of the cross, and the records of all these sacred numbers, the number of the beast excepted, in the number of the pillars in the respective temples—and this done, when he has observed the manner in which all these things are connected together, and how they mutually account for and support one another, I defy him to doubt the truth of what I assert, that I have discovered and explained nearly the whole secret of the ancient mythology—that I have penetrated to the very inmost recesses, and laid open the most secluded of the mysteries of the temples.

10. It is, perhaps, unnecessary to remind my reader of the close, and hitherto unaccountable, connexion between the W *iiin* or wine or vine, and Janus and Noah, called Menu in the Bible, and the Indian Menu, and the fourteen various Menus, the Latin Mens, and the Greek *Noos*, Mind, the Mannus or Man, the Mene or Moon, and the God Bacchus, to all which I have so often adverted already, but to which, together with several other matters, I must be permitted here again to advert. When I consider the close connexion of all these, and the failure of all attempts hitherto made to shew how it arose, and the avowed custom of the ancients, and particularly of Pythagoras, in describing all their mythoses by numbers, as, in so many ways, I have proved, I ask, may not this connexion have been described by numbers? Thus, $MN=650$, the number sacred to Bacchus, who was Menu, who was Noah, who was Janus.

In the Hebrew alphabet, I repeat, the centre letter M stood for 600. The modern Jews admit, that a great mystery lies under this. I have, in part at least, developed it. But in the Irish language, probably as old as any we possess, the Mem is called M-VIN or M-UIN. This is the word Vin, or *Oiv*, or *Iiv*, with the Monogram prefixed—in short, the name of Bacchus. But Bacchus was Buddha, Borpus :² but Borpus means *a grape*. Bacchus was also *wisdom*. In Latin, Race-

¹ This is correctly the first name for *God the Father* of the Jewish Cabalists—the Trimurti. See Vol. I. p. 70.

² See *supra*, p. 9.

mus means a *grape*, which is the Greek $\rho\alpha\zeta$ a *grape-stone* or *kernel*. Here the *ras* is evidently the *wisdom*; thus the word signified both Grape and Wisdom. It is very curious that in the Greek we should find the *Buddha*, and in the Latin the *Ras*; thus, from this double meaning, shewing how Bacchus became the God of wine. This might give rise to all the drunken revels and nonsense in honour of that God; and in a similar manner, probably, arose many of the absurd mythologies both in India and the West—amusing to the people, but contemptible to the philosophers and the initiated. Nimrod says,¹ “I conceive that the Feminine principle is adumbrated “by the vine and ivy which cling for support either to the ivy-mantled tower, or to the marital “elm, both of which alike designate the *Arbos Antiqua Ithyphallus*.”

Now the M, as the centre letter, represented the M-phalos or Omphalos, the Ioni, (qu. $\text{I}\nu\iota$,) the Matrix, the Delphus, the Nabli or centre of the earth; in fact, the female generative power. This M was the monogram² of M-ia, which was מ-י-א *m-ie*, M the *self-existent*; and M-ia—the M-ia or Mother Ia, or Jah, and, as repeatedly remarked, with the Hebrews it was 600.

Now I have often wondered why the letter following the M-uin was called N-uin. If we examine the Greek alphabet we shall find that the Sanpi is not a letter, as it has no alphabetic sound attached to it, and all letters were once like this, and that the Greeks have only 26 forms for their letters, the two central ones being the M-UIN and N-UIN corrupted into Mu and Nu, from the Irish Celtic, which jointly make the number of Bacchus=650—the Me Nu, the Nu Ma, the Me Ne.

Noah is said to have had a fourth son born to him, called Inachus; this is Bacchus, $\text{I}\nu$ — י-נ-ה-כ-ו-ש *Iinekus* or י-נ-א-כ-ו-ש *Inakus*—in the *black* or *Ethiopian*; that is, the black or Ethiopian Jin or Jan, or Ian-us. Iachus, I suspect, is Ia or Ie-chus or Ie-kus. As I have said before, I believe that the name of every God which was not a mere provincial or dialectic variation or corruption, was described by a *number*. Buddha was a Menu or Nu, or Menu was a Buddha, and Buddha lived, according to some of his followers, 56 years—N=50, U=6=56. One of the names of Buddha was the same as that of the famous Mani; and Mani was MN=650; and Mani was called Sin, or, in Chinese and Coptic, Xin, X=600, N=50.³ But מנחם *mnes* in Hebrew means comforter. From the same origin came the Mounts of Sin and Sion, and the river of Sin-de or the *holy Sin*; and the Sines or Chinese; for which see, at great length, Georgius as quoted above. He also shews the close connexion of the Hebrew words סוק *sup* and שוק *sup* with the words *sio* and *cyo*. Hence, he says, comes the Syriac *Sciuphoio*, (*Scio-suph*,) which means, with the Gnostics, &c., *purus spiritus*, which, he says, the religion of the Lama holds to migrate into human bodies for the salvation of man.⁴ Here in *Suph* the *purus spiritus* we have *WISDOM*, and in *Scio* we have *I know, knowledge, sapientia*, and the island of Scio in the Mediterranean. This Zin, Sin, or Xin, Georgius shews is the same as the $\Sigma\eta\eta$ *quod est vivere*, of the Greeks.⁵ He shews that the Sio is the same as the *Siang* or *Sihang*, of the Tibetians, but without attempting to explain the reason why the *o* and the *ng* are substituted for one another. This is the Hebrew *y o* corrupted into the *ng*, as in *Ganga, Jiam Gang, &c., &c.*; and the Cio and Sio are only the word *Io* aspirated. All this profound learning will be disputed on account of its depth; but I beg those who dispute it, on this account, to recollect, that it was not deep learning to those who invented it, and to whose inventive faculties it must have offered itself by degrees.

Vallancey⁶ calls Ogham the God of Wisdom; this makes me suspect Ogham to be a corruption

¹ Part I. (1826) p. 271.

² Monogram as we call it, but called *Omen* by Martianus Capella. See Vol. I. p. 192.

³ Georgius Alph. Tib. p. 681.

⁴ Ibid. p. 683.

⁵ Ibid. p. 682.

⁶ Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. Part I. p. 416.

of חכמ *hkm*. He adds,¹ that Ogham means עוגמ *ougm* circles, and that Oga means an *explorer of wisdom*. I think the Ogham of Ireland and Acham of the Sanscrit, are nothing but modifications of the first חכמ *hkm*. The Ogham of Ireland is certainly the knowledge of letters and of the tree of letters. Again, Vallancey says, "Had this Lexiconist known that Drui in Irish, and Daru in Persian, signified *Sapiens*, and* that it was the title of a Persian Magus of the second order, he "could not have been at a loss." He then goes on² to shew, that Seanoir, *a wise man*, from the root SEAN, is the epithet for a Druid, and that it has the same meaning as Ogham, consequently this makes the Ogham to mean *wisdom*, and the Ogham language or letter will be *the language or letter of wisdom*; this justifies me in explaining the name of the Ogham of Ireland and Acham or secret letter or language of India to be the Hebrew חכמ *hkm*.³ Sean and De-Saine and Desanus were names of Hercules or the Sun. The above word Sean I believe to be a corruption of Sion, or rather, I should say, the same as Sion. Then the Mount of Sion was Mount of the Sun, of Hercules, or of Wisdom; the sun being the shekinah of divine wisdom. Aga [*Ogga*] was a name of Minerva.⁴ Is the Irish book of Lechem any thing but the book of the Ocham, L'Acham? And from this Aga came Aga-memnon, and the Aga of the Janissaries. In an Irish MS., Vallancey says, Ogham is described to come from Guam, which means *wisdom*. In consequence of this I can scarcely doubt that Guam is a corruption of חכמה *hkme*. Thus, in endless variety, in all nations and ages, the doctrine of WISDOM is found to extend its secret ramifications.

11. The word Rhyme, I apprehend, comes from the Greek 'Ρυθμος, Rhythm, Rhyme, Rime, Rune. Much learned discussion has taken place to determine whether what we call Rhyme was invented by the Saraceni, i. e. Arabians, or by the Northern nations. After what the reader has seen advanced by me of the Oriental origin of the Scandinavian Sacæ, and of the Arabians from the North of India, he will not be surprised that I should entertain a suspicion, that it arose among the original inventors of letters, somewhere east of the Indus. All the sacred mythoses were in Rhyme, because at first they were unwritten. They were first written when syllables arose, and they were counted and subjected to rules for the sake of the memory—for the assistance of which music, chanting, and recitative, were invented. For the purpose of composing these verses and setting them to music, the Baidi arose, and with them their Bedas or Vedas or Sagas—books or songs of wisdom. By regimine the singers of the Baidi or Veds became themselves Baidi or Vates; for the Bairds were formerly called Baidi, i. e. Buds and Vates and Fates, *tellers of truth or wisdom*, and hence the Fetische of Africa. In this way, by the regimine, innumerable names had their origin. It rationally accounts for the effect, and no other cause will do it. Thus singer of Baid became *singer Baid*; priest of Chryses became *priest Chryses*.

By the British the Druids were called Vates, by the Greeks Ouateis (Borlase). The origin of this name is preserved in the Irish Baidh, and Faith, but stronger in Faithoir or Phaithoir. The first was written Vaedh, a Prophet (evidently Veda), by the Arabs. Baid is the Chaldæan ברא *bda*, prædicavit, and ברימ *bdim* Divini and mendaces.⁵ This is evidently the Buddha of India.

The verses of the Vedas are the leaves of the holy tree.⁶ The Ved, Bud, or Bed,⁷ and Vaid and Baid and Vates, is, in Irish, *feadh, fodh, fodh*, (i. e. *vodh*), which means a *tree*, knowledge, art, science.⁸ In Sanscrit, Veda means knowledge.⁹ The Indian Vedas are never read, but only sung or chaunted. I believe that, like the Vedas or Bairds,¹⁰ if the Pentateuch were not closely shut up in the temple, its perusal was confined to the order of priests.

¹ Coll. Hib. Vol. IV. Part I. p. 420.² Ib. p. 416.³ Ib. pp. 420, 421, 432.⁴ Ib. p. 421.⁵ Ib. p. 427.⁶ Asiat. Res. Vol. I. art. xviii.⁷ As, indeed, it is sometimes called; Georgius, p. 152.⁸ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 147.⁹ Vide Asiat. Res. ut *supra*.¹⁰ Bairds, Forster's Travels, p. 41.

The collection of Persian books, called the Dabistan, the Cambridge Key tells us, are called Vedas;¹ and the first Veda of the Brahmins is called *Rich*. This is a corruption of Ras.² Reeshees, persons skilled in the Vedas.³ The Jews call their first book of Genesis, from the first word, which means *wisdom*, Barasit; thus the first Veda is called Rich or Ras or Wisdom—Rich Veda.

I suspect that the seven Rishis of India, or the seven wise men, were the same as the seven wise men of Greece, and were the seven incarnate genii of the seven ages or Neroses, preceding that in which the authors lived, who wrote of them. It is remarkable that there should have been seven wise men in each nation. The Greeks having lost the meaning of their mythos, sought it among their men of learning, and, by some of the old authors, they were supposed to have all lived at one time; but it is evident that the Greeks were as ignorant of this as of all the remainder of the mythos. Many Hindoos believe the Vedas to have been written in a divine language, long since extinct.⁴ I think this was the old Hebrew or Chaldee language, and the numeral symbolic letter—the language which furnishes an immense number of roots to the Sanscrit.

Van Kennedy says, *Veda* is derived from *vedati*, contracted *vetti*, he knows; whence comes *vidya* learning,⁵ *vidivan* a learned man.⁶ We have this in the Saxon *vidanti*, Greek *ειδονται*, Latin *vident*, Anglo-Saxon *witton*, and the Indian God Wit-oba. But the *vetti*, he knows, is closely allied to knowledge, and knowledge is wisdom; and I think the *Witton* is a form of our wisdom, and hence comes our *Wittena-gemote*, or assembly of wise men.⁷ From the same root comes *video* I see and *vates* a prophet or seer, *κατ' εξαχην*, a seer before. From the same root comes *ειδω* and *idea*, which is *knowledge*, and the Hebrew *ידו* *ido*, and the mounts Ida, of Phrygia and of the island of *Χρης* or Crete, and of the French *Chrétiens*.

Sanscrit grammarians say, that the *b* and *v* in their language are permutable; this may, perhaps, account for the name of the God of wisdom being called Buddha, for it may be a formation, grammatically, from Veda. The same, without the digamma, is the Edda of the North, or of the Saxons or Scandinavians. The first name of Buddha was Saca, Saxa $\text{D}\psi$ ss =360, afterwards followed Ttl =650, then תת Tt =600 or *Tat*.

Thus Buddha is Veda, and the Veda is the Vates or person wisely inspired: from the infallibility of the Vates came Fate; and from this mythos came the infallibility of the Pope, the inspired or incarnated divine Wisdom—the same as the Lama of Tibet.

The principle of the fates was this: The First Cause was believed to ordain a law, or fore-ordain to each cycle what should happen. In every cycle the same things were repeated: the vates or fates only declared this law. Jupiter was bound by his own pre-ordained law, because, when he made that law, he, being omniscient, foresaw that he should not change it; he foresaw every thing, which, on the whole, was for the best, and, in agreement with that, he ordained every thing which would happen in the cycle, and for ever. However long the cycle may be, still if it be a cycle every thing will recur. This, although it may be false, is much more refined than our feeble conceptions, that God is changing every day, at the request or prayer of every fool who chooses to petition him; or, at least, as our book says, “when two or three are gathered together.” What is for the best, the First Cause will enact, and if he enact it *in time*, he must enact it in a cycle, for time cannot exist out of a cycle; we can only form an idea of what we call *time* by means of our idea of circle or cycle. We know or believe from our senses that

¹ Vol. II. p. 129.

² Ib. p. 127.

³ Ib. pp. 121, 122.

⁴ Ib. Vol I. p. 261

⁵ P. 210.

⁶ This *Vidya* is our *Widow*—a knowing person—a person who has known man.

⁷ In the Saxon, the sigma *tau*, is in fact found in the word for wise, which is *Wit*, to know, and *Wist*, to know; and, query, wiss? (Vide *Lemon* in voce *Wi*.) Is *Witt-oz-mote* meeting of wise men of letters?

events proceed in succession: how can we believe that events will proceed or succeed, for ever, without a stop? We may say we think they will, but of this we can form no idea, as we shall find, if we examine the course of our ideas closely. The Indians, meditating upon these matters, came at last, after the end of each cycle, to place the First Cause, as well as the Creator, in a state of absolute quietude; but what would this be, if continued, but Atheism? To avoid this, they made him rest a given time, then begin and enact anew the former order of things, to create happiness—begin a new cycle. I shall be told, that this will deprive man of free will, and perhaps God too. I cannot help this. It is not my fault that this theory of the ancients is attended with a dangerous result. My declaration of their opinion or faith does not change it, or make it. If my reader will try some other theory he will soon find himself in an equal difficulty; and this arises from the fact, that we here come to the extreme of our faculties. If we go farther, we go beyond the power of the human understanding, and then, if we talk at all, we necessarily talk nonsense, as all the profound metaphysicians, like Berkeley, and the professors of the Vedanta philosophy, do.

If the mind of man could be brought to the consideration of the subject of prophecy without prejudice, he would instantly see, that in its common and usual interpretation it involves the very acme of absurdity. For what is it that God the omnipotent chooses to reveal? Something to man for his good, which will happen in future: but, wonderful to tell, he always does this in such a manner, that man shall not know that it has been revealed, until the thing has happened. He gives it by the mouth of the priest, who is supposed sometimes to understand, sometimes not to understand it. But can any thing be more derogatory to the divine attributes? Why does not God make his priest speak out, intelligibly and clearly? Why did not the prophet tell the Jews, that their next Messiah should be a *spiritual* not a *temporal* Messiah, like all their former Messiahs? But every prophecy is an ænigma to be expounded by the priest. Here, again, we have the system of secrecy which prevails through every part of the ancient world. Every thing was allegory and ænigma, contrived for the purpose of supporting the power of the favoured initiated.

12. We have lately seen the Vedas, or books of wisdom or of the prophets, connected with the tree of letters. We will now return to the Chinese, with whom we shall find the same thing.

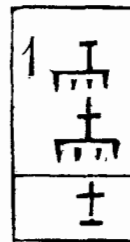
The Chinese have *si*, a tree, the root of *su*, a learned man. (The French have the word *savoir*.) *Sai* is learning, wisdom (whence comes Sci-en-tia); *su*, a book; also *siah*, derived from *soah*,¹ a tree. *Tsu*, doctus; *Xu*, arbor; *Sai*, doctrina; *Xi su*, literatus, doctus. The symbol at the top expresses a flower and books.² Here I think is Xaca.

Hio scientia, this is the *cio* of Georgius.

Xu, *tsu*, liber, epistola.

The word Shekia or Sakia סכיא *skia* in the Chaldee means prophet. This prophet is a Vates, a Ved, a Bed, *wisdom*.³

Alvarez Semedo says, "The third sect (meaning sects of Chinese) is from India, "from the parts of Hindostan, which sect they call Xaca, from the author of it, concerning whom "they fable—that he was conceived by his mother Maia, from a white elephant, which she saw in "in her sleep; and, for the more purity, she brought him forth FROM ONE OF HER SIDES, and



The sym-

is because a

from India,

¹ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 141.

² Ib. pp. 142—145.

³ Hagar, p. 8.

⁴ Ganesa, the God of Wisdom, is always described with the head of an elephant, and certainly no emblem could be more appropriate. But we see here why the white elephant is adored by some of the Eastern kings. This superstition has been carried even to the extreme length of great states going to war for the possession of an elephant of this colour. This is not unlike the story that the siege of Troy was undertaken for the possession of a statue of the moon,

“ then directly died, being but nineteen years of age: that he did penance in the snowy mountains under four masters *for twelve years*, so that by the time he *was thirty years* of age, he was accomplished in the science of *the first principle*. He took the name of Xekia or Xaca: he taught his doctrine *for forty-nine years*. He had many scholars who spread his doctrine through all Asia.”¹ After this Alvarez goes on to shew, that the *wisest* of the sect have a secret religion, “ placing their whole intent on the understanding of the first principle, (which is properly the doctrine of Xaca,) whom they believe to be the same in all things; and all things to be the same with him; without any essential difference; operating according to the extrinsic qualities of the subject; as wax is formed into several figures, the which being dissolved by liquefaction, remain in substance the self-same wax.” After this he shews that they use the tonsure, that they have nunneries and monasteries, and several other customs similar to the Christians; and that they believe in the metempsychosis. They are called Bonzes.

The Chinese hold letters in religious veneration, and, when they have done with any writing, burn it with peculiar ceremony.² Semedo says, that to form all their multitude of letters, they use only nine strokes—compounding them for new significations.³ Their mark for *ten* is a cross. It is difficult here to avoid seeing the Arabic system. It appears⁴ that they understand and practise the stereotype printing or printing from blocks.⁵

Saca being one of the names of Buddha, of course all the particulars of the life of Buddha are told of him;⁶ and Saca is proved, over and over again, to be the origin of the words Sacæ and Saxons. It follows, then, that when I say all Europe was Saxon, I use the same kind of expression as when I say, all Europe is Christian. Saxon is the name of the religion—Buddha is merely an appellative, meaning *wisdom* or the *wise Saca*. I believe the word Cama is similar. Cama is ama or am or Ma or Om aspirated; or, perhaps, X-ama, ama with the Monogram, meaning *maternal love*. Camaria and Cama, or Coma-rina is the same. Comisé is used for Pisces; X-om-iso, the same—the appellative of divine love. It should be remembered that every God was a *saviour*.

Thus we have Cama-marina, Cama-maria, Cama-deva, Cama-isé, and Cama alone. And, with the monogram, it resolves itself at last into the mysterious *Maria* or *Maia*, and we may now ask whether we have not this word in *Mare*, *the sea*, and in the sacred mere or lake, and the Mount Meru?—whether *Maria* was not the aria of *M*—that is, *place of M*,—residence of the female generative power? I beg to refer to the passage which I have given from Mr. Payne Knight on the word *Ice*, and to what I have said on the subject of sacred water, in Volume I. pp. 530, 531, and *supra*, p. 19.

I much suspect that the Cama was a corruption of the ancient word 𠄎𠄎𠄎 *sam*, the name of the Sun, and that we here have the name of Sema of Hierapolis,⁷ of Semiramis, of Camarina, Comorin, and of Zamorin, of South India. We have found Semiramis and the Sema-Rama of India closely connected with the dove. We have found the Samaritans also attached to the worship of the

Selene, (probably the Palladium,) or the war between Venice and Bologna, for a picture of the Saviour, painted by St. Luke.

Man is said to have been made after the image of the God of wisdom. Surely the Fabricator must have failed totally!

¹ History of China, pp. 89, 90.

Jesus was born from the side of his mother. (?) He was tempted for forty days, in the desert. He disputed with the doctors at twelve years of age. He began to preach at thirty. Irenæus says, he lived about fifty years.

² Vide Alvarez Semedo, Hist. China, p. 34.

³ *Ib.* p. 33.

⁴ P. 34.

⁵ See note, *supra*, p. 215.

⁶ See Georgius's index.

⁷ Vide Vol. I. p. 497.

dove; and I have formerly (Vol. I. p. 596) noticed, that the Samaritans, in some versions, are said to place their Ararat in Serendive, though where I have read this account I cannot recollect, and find I have not noted the authority for it; but it seems to shew a connexion of the ancient Jews (i. e. the Samaritans) with South India, the country where we found the Mosaic mythos. Now I have a strong suspicion, that they took their name of Samaritans from this worship of the Cama or Sama of South India. When we recollect the Mosaic mythos at Trichinopoly, we need not be surprised to find the Ararat in the sacred island in the same neighbourhood. The Calida or Colchis, the Judaic mythos, and the neighbouring Serendive or Ararat, greatly add to the probability of the origin which I have given of the word Samaritan.

Ca is used for the pronoun I, in Siam; *Noca* in Peru; *Anok* in Egypt; *Ego* in Chinese, Greek and Latin; *Agam* in Sanscrit; *Aku* in Malay; *Ic* in Saxon.¹ All these are the X. In the Chinese language Y is one.²

Webb, in his essay to prove the language of China the primitive language, writes the name of the Supreme Being XEAN-TIA, on the authority of Texeira, a Spanish author; but according to Père du Halde, and the French way of writing Chinese words, it is written Chang-ti, and Tchanti.³ This shews the extreme difficulty of finding the truth, among the misrepresentations, intended and unintended, of authors, for want of some system. The Xean-tia may be *di* or *divus* Sion, *God of Sion*, of the Siamese; or, it may be X-eao, the ng=0, or Georgius's *cio*.

For a proof that the Chinese had the doctrine of the Trinity and the Fall of Adam, see Bryant on the Logos.⁴

The Tartars are called Nestorians by Forster. But he confesses that they are professors of the religion of the Lama. They, that is the Nestorians, use the words Hom-Mani-Pema-Om. They also use the language of the country.⁵ This shews that these pretended Nestorians are only followers of Cristna.

13. We have seen the mythological character of the Cæsari. The author of a memoir of a map of the country near the Caspian sea, says, that their chief was called, by the Byzantine historians, *Xαγανος*, which he translates Khan. But here we certainly have the Saga or Xaca. He says they built a town and called it *Σαρκελ*, Sar-kel. This is the ancient Scotch or Saxon Kel or Cil, for church, and *ras* wisdom. Here we have a colony of the Chaldæan or Cæsarean mythologists, called by their proper name, the people of Xaga, Xaca, Saca, Sagesse, building themselves a city for their capital, and their temple of course, the name of which was the *city of the Kel* (Cil) or *temple of the (ras) wisdom*. The name of Cæsar so universally spread in the world, the consultation by Cæsar of the Chaldæan astronomers, to reform the calendar, and many other circumstances, tend to shew that Cæsar was a Chaldæan or initiated person. The Arabian Khosru was Cyrus and Cæsar. From the ancient word in numerals, T. S. R. or Tzar or Cæsar, came the Hebrew word for King, *שׂר sr*, and for Queen, *שרה sre*. Tr. and Sr. were, as I have before remarked, convertible terms in the numeral language. From the *Tr* came the Greek word Tyrannus. The Queen of the Scythians was called Zarina.⁶

Vallancey says, "The Lamas persuade the people, that their God Xaca, or Tschaka, was incarnated 2000 years before our æra, to be born of a Virgin whom they name Lam-Oigh-iupral, that is, the Lama or Luam of Oigh-a-breall, as the Irish would express the name; i. e. Virgo clitoris castæ. Xaca, says Mons. de Paw, should be written Ischaka, and signifies Lord."⁷ Here we

¹ Sharon Turner.

² Ency. Brit. art. Philology, p. 530.

³ Malcolme's Letters.

⁴ P. 290, Appendix.

⁵ Forster's Disc. on the North, p. 105, 4to.

⁶ Diod. Sic. Lib. ii. Cap. xxxiv.

⁷ Vall. Coll. Vol. IV. Part I. p. 451.

have again the immaculate conception of Buddha, i. e. of Xaca. The Ischaka is *isha* or ψ ' *iso*, *the saviour Saca*. It is the Arabic name of Christ, Ischa.¹ Ishaka, is Saca with the Saxon or Celtic emphatic article. But Ishaka means *a fish* in Irish, and $\eta\psi$ ' *ise* means *wisdom*.

Arrian² names the country of the Assaceni and of Astaceni, whose capital, Massaca or Massaga, he calls a *great city*. By Strabo this city is called Magosa or rather Mosaga. I apprehend A-saceni means *the Sacæ*. The first syllable being the emphatic article, included, as usual, in the name, and Ma-saga is *the great Saca*. We have formerly seen, *supra*, p. 2, that Herodotus stated that the Scythians and the Saxons were the same people. The following extract from Mr. Oconnor's *Chronicles of Eri*, p. cl., note, will shew us how this arose: "In the sixth chapter of 'Melpomene, Herodotus says, 'generally speaking, these people are called Scoloti, but the 'Greeks called them Skuthai.' In Scoloti, the *i* is mere termination, and the letter 'o' is Grecian, for euphonia, *ore rotundo*. Now, if you sound the comparatively modern mutation *Scott*, 'Sciot, from the original *Sugiot*, you will readily recognise the identity of all the many literal 'changes in so many different countries, through so vast a space of time." Mr. Oconnor's observation seems to me to be perfectly correct. The Scythians, the Saxons, and the Chaldæans, all had the same name. Cato, *de Originibus*, notices the Scythia Saga. The Sagæ and Cal dai had the same name. In Ireland Saga signifies *a priest*.³ Stephen, Byzant. and Pliny state the Sacæ and Scythians to be the same.⁴

Saca is probably found in Egypt in Saca-ra; and in the district of Saïs is found a town called *Siuph*, probably the town now called *Sauafe*—our word *safe*, from ψ ' *iso*, *to save*. In Siuph, I think we have Soph. Saïs has been thought to be connected with Saca. It is not improbable, when all is considered which we have seen of the close connexion between the Saviour, wisdom, Logos, that both the ancient words for Saviour ψ ' *iso*⁵ and the word for wisdom $\Sigma\phi\iota\alpha$ should have come from the Se, Sio, or Cio, $\chi\psi$, Xaca, &c.; Saïs, *Salvation*,⁶ and $\eta\psi$ ' *ise*, *wisdom*.

The canal of Joseph runs between the lake Mæris and the Nile; and between them also is a place called Beni Suef. I suspect that Suef is $\Sigma\phi$. May not Joseph be *Io-σφ*, *wisdom of Io*? On the west of Egypt is the desert of Selimé, i. e. Solomon, $\eta\lambda\psi$ *slme*.⁷ This cannot have been named after the Jews of Jerusalem. Was not Selimé in the Montes Solumi or Mons Æsar of Ptolemy? This confirms the doctrines of the Abbé Guerin de Rocher.

Mr. Alwood⁸ says, he thinks Typhon is the same as Suph-on, the word $\eta\psi$ *sup* of the Hebrews, meaning *destroyer*. This, as usual, comes from the Creator, Logos or Wisdom being the same as the Destroyer.

14. I have a suspicion, that the Amphibolus was the Pallium, and the same as the Sagum of the Saxons; and that their chief magistrate or *Cyning* was the Sophi, the Ras, or the Cunning man, and at last the King. The Pallium is made of white lamb's wool, the lamb having been offered on the altar by the nuns of St. Agnes. The Amphibolus I have ridiculed in my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, p. 201, as the origin of the Saint whose adventures are told by the Romish church. This furnishes a good example of a mythos described under the guise of a history. But in fact under this guise

¹ See Vol. I. p. 583.

² See Hist. India, ch. i.

³ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. pp. 11, 12, also p. 23.

⁴ *Ib.*

⁵ Of ψ ' *is* and ψ ' *isi* and ψ ' *iso* enough has been said—the same of *Lama*. I think Is-lam is the doctrine of the *Lama of Is*. (See the Appendix to Vol I.) The name of *Sinan*, the chief of the Assassins, was probably $\eta\psi$ *sin*—s=300, i=10, n=50=360—*Sin*. Saladin is probably Sul-ad-in, or Sul=336, and Ad. I have little doubt that the ancient orientalisks considered it religious to adopt the mystic names of God, as we do to adopt the names of our Saints, Matthew, John, &c.

⁶ See Nimrod, Vol. III. p. 195.

⁷ Reyn. Herod. Vol. II. p. 165.

⁸ P. 252.

much lies hid. When Elijah left his *prophetic* power to Elisha,¹ he conferred it on him or installed him in his office, by the *investiture* of the Cloak, or *Pallium*,—the power of the Vates, or Bed or Ved or Bud, or the Pall, the Pallas, the Palladium of Ter-ia, or Troy, was conferred on him; for all these words, applied to different purposes and several of them the same, only corrupted, mean *Wisdom*. In the Roman church, though a man may be elected by his suffragans, he is no Archbishop till he has the Pallium *from the God on Earth or the Vicar of God*, who has, *quoad hoc*, the power. It was the origin of the Palace or Pola or *πυλῖς*, or the King's-Bench, where he administered justice, and it is the Divan, Div-ania, *place of holiness* or *הפּשׁ spe* or Sopha, of Eastern despots—the *sacred or secret place*. In the middle ages, we read of great struggles between popes and kings—the latter wishing to have the power of investiture of the bishops with the Pallium, which the former never would grant. In fact, to part with this, was to part with an essential portion of their sacred character or power. If they had consented, they could not thereby have prevented the kings' having the power of communicating divine inspiration. I suspect the investiture with the Pallium was a higher species of *χειροτονια*.

As we might well expect, we find the Tam in the Greek word *Θεμισεις*, meaning *Laws*; *ORACLES*:² and *Θεμις* the *Goddess of Oracles*. *תּמ* *tm* has also the meaning of perfection, truth; this is closely connected with the Sacred Wisdom. It has also the same meaning as the *פלא* *pla*—wonder, miracle. I have no doubt that it had the mystic meaning of wisdom; and, as it was the name of the Palm-tree, the tree, ever-green, supposed to be everlasting or to renew itself for ever from its roots, the favourite tree of the East, and the blessing of the Desert, it was carried before Jesus Christ, by his followers, in the procession to the Temple,³ as the emblem of *everlasting wisdom*. I have no doubt that the sacred or secret books of some sects, called the books of perfection, had also the meaning of *wisdom*. Of course all this is kept out of lexicons, by those who suppressed the meaning of the word *Rasit*.

Mr. Turner⁴ says, the leaves of the Palm-tree, in Tibet, are indestructible by vermin. If this be the case, here we see a beautiful reason for this tree being an emblem of eternity, and also of wisdom, engraved on its leaves, and of its connexion with letters.

We have seen that Cyrus was a solar epithet. Dr. Parsons says, "Between the Caspian and Euxine seas there formerly dwelt two sorts of people, the one called *Rosci*,⁵ on the river Cyrus, "or rather on the *Ros*, *Ras*, or *Aras*, called by the Greeks *Araxes*."⁶ Here we have the solar title and the *Ras* or *Wisdom* identified; but, on the South-west of the Caspian, there is a town, called by Fraser⁷ *Reach* or *Resht*, the capital of Ghilan, in Mazanderan, which contains about 80,000 people. I beg my reader to recollect that the chief of the Assassins, the *tenth Avatar*,⁸ came from Ghilan. We see that the capital of the country which he left, to come to Western Syria, was called *the town of wisdom*. This countenances what I have said, that his object in coming to the West was to possess himself of the real city of Solomon.

The ancient Etruscans had a story of a certain *Tages*, who arose from the earth, and taught them all kinds of useful knowledge. The discovery that Etruria, the country of *Itala* or *Vitula* or the *Bull*, was originally called *Ras-ena* or the country of the *Vine* or of *Wisdom*, has nearly convinced me, that this *Tages* ought to be *Sages*, *Sagesse*, or *Sagax*.⁹ When the changes of the *T* for the

¹ "He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him." 2 Kings ii. 13.

² See Parkhurst, in voce *תּמ*, p. 787.

³ John xii. 13.

⁴ P. 318.

⁵ The capital of Denmark was called *Roschild*. The son of Odin was called *Sciold*; the poets are called *Scaldes*.

⁶ Rem. of Japhet, p. 65.

⁷ Travels in Persia, pp. 124, 151.

⁸ See Vol. I. pp. 700, 704, &c.

⁹ Vide Creuzer, Vol. II. pp. 458—462.

S, and of the S for the St, &c., are considered, it will not be thought that I am very credulous, in suspecting that this famous Tages, who arose from the ground to teach the Etruscans learning and science, ought to be Sages or Sagax.

15. The doctrine which I have taught of an universal Catholic or Pandæan Judaic mythos having every where prevailed, I know from its singularity and its opposition to the priesthood of the present day, will, at first, be treated only with contempt: but there are certain facts which must be accounted for, or in the end the theory will prevail, or I ought rather to say the truth will be no longer doubted. It is a certain fact, that the temple of Solomon and the tomb of Moses existed in Cashmere when the Mohamedans arrived there, and were destroyed by them; therefore they were not named by them, or built by them. The city of Oude or Ioudia, the Montes Solumi, country of Daudpotri, &c., are in the same predicament if they are admitted to have had these names before the arrival of the Mohamedans; and this cannot be denied. It is not credible that these places should have been built, or had these names given to them, by the emigrant Samaritans, the bitter enemies of the system of David, Solomon, &c. The above are *proved* facts, not theories, and must be accounted for.

The same system is found near Cape Comarin; in Siam; in China; and in Mexico: all these things must be accounted for. It is true, the whole detail of the system is not found in the latter places to be exactly the same as it is in the former, because the system is accommodated to the country, and to existing circumstances in each case; but the fragments of it which are found, which, like the broken pillars and capitals when found, prove a temple anciently to have existed, render it highly probable that the very same system once existed. Indeed, they do more, they *prove* it: while the fact that, with these fragments the most important parts of the Christian system are found to have been amalgamated before the Christian æra, raises a grand obstacle to the truth of the Judæan and Christian system, *as at present laid down*. It may be fairly asked, How comes the Christian doctrine—the crucifixion for instance—if there was an ancient Judæan doctrine and the crucifixion was a part of it, not to be clearly found in the system of Moses and the Jews of Western Syria? I contend that the whole Crestian mythos was an esoteric system; the system concealed in the mysteries and in the Jewish unwritten Cabala; which, in this case, will have been, in reality, no way different from the ancient mysteries of the Gentiles. The opinion that there was a Cabala or unwritten doctrine among the Jews was never denied. If there were such a thing, it *must* have been taught somewhere, in some place, to its possessors, and this place *must* have been their temple, though we read nothing about it. Thus, in fact, there must have been Jewish initiations at Jerusalem as well as at Eleusis. We know that circumcision, baptism, confirmation, and I believe the eucharist, the doctrine of a murdered and resuscitated person, were all parts of the secret mysteries; the former three of these we know for certain were Jewish, and the Apocrypha tells us the last was.¹

That there is not a more full account of the adventures of the incarnate God in the Jewish canon, proves a fact which is, indeed, proved by a thousand other circumstances—that the mythos was originally an unwritten secret, kept in all countries from the mass of mankind, or a secret kept in allegories or parables, but chiefly in the latter, the favourite resource of the religion. The knowledge of the regenerated and reincarnated God was probably never openly published, as long as it could be kept concealed. It was a great mystery. It constituted the high mystery in all the temples in which the high mysteries were celebrated. There is not a country where the

¹ The Author does not here quote any passage from the Apocrypha, but he probably had in view *Ecclus. li. 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, and Wisdom ii. 13–20. See supra, p. 124. Editor.*

leading points of it are not to be discovered, and always, when discovered, found to have been carefully hidden—points sufficiently important and sufficiently numerous to warrant the conclusion, that the remainder of the system must have been known, though perhaps it is not now in our power to discover it. But I do not doubt when the very existence of the iconoclastic temple became endangered by the violence of the idolaters, the books of the Apocrypha, or secret doctrine, were written to preserve it, if possible, from being lost. But though we do not find the *eight* Saviours clearly made out in the books of the Jewish canon, yet we have found one of them in the Apocrypha;¹ and they are most clearly and repeatedly foretold in the Targums by the term Messiah. The Jews were always expecting this Messiah. They believed Julius Cæsar, and, afterward Herod, to be the Messiah. But, as neither of them restored the kingdom of Solomon, he was no longer regarded as a Messiah; he passed away and was forgotten. But their books clearly state, that Cyrus *was* a Messiah: that was, because he restored their Temple.²

16. I some time ago made an observation on the attachment of Pythagoras and the ancients to music. I have no doubt that music was closely connected with religion. All the ancient unwritten mysteries, (and all mysteries were once unwritten,) were originally preserved in rhythm or metre, and *set* to music, or *contained* in or *preserved* by music. Rhythm, metre, and music, were all invented for the purpose of aiding the memory—of assisting it more correctly to retain the sacred numbers, &c. For many generations after the use of letters became public, there were no writings in prose: all were in poetry or rhythm. All the stone pillars in the temples, erected or placed according to the numbers of the cycles, were partly for this same purpose. The sacred dances and scenic representations were for the double purpose of doing honour to the God and aiding the memory;³ precisely as the scenic representations of the acts of Jesus Christ by the Romish church originally were, or perhaps are at this day; and of which the plays called mysteries in Elizabeth's time were a remnant. The Bards were an order to preserve and regulate the choirs, the Salii to preserve and regulate the dances. The origin of the Salii was, in fact, unknown to the Romans, and they were equally ignorant of many other of their institutions. The Salii were originally twelve in number. Their chief was called Præ-Sul,⁴ which serves to shew that they were properly Sul-ii—*priests of Sol*. They had an officer called Vates, *a musician*: they were probably all Bards. But the most important of these rites were the processions, or voyages of salvation, or what were called the Deisuls.⁵ In these, I have no doubt, that the whole life and adventures of the incarnate God were represented—from his birth to his resurrection and ascension.

The exact process which took place in the formation of the Bardic order cannot, perhaps, be clearly made out; but there can be little doubt that it became almost exclusively devoted to the composing and singing of the sacred songs. Originally all sacrifices were feasts, and feasts were sacrifices in honour of the Deity; at these the Bards sung their sacred songs. And it was not till these matters became common, that the Bards descended to celebrate the praises of love and war. At first, these feasts were strictly confined to the temple, and to the elect; but, as the labouring

¹ The Author again omits quoting any passages in proof of his assertion; but he probably had in view those referred to above, and as given at length in p. 124. *Editor*.

² See 2 Chron. xxxvi. 22, 23; Ezra. iv. 3, v. 13—17; Isaiah xlv. 23, xlv. 1—4. *Editor*

³ It is observed by Niebuhr, that the ancients never grounded their tragedies on real, but on *mythic* history only. Rom. Hist. Vol. I. p. 341, Ed. Walter.

⁴ These were priests of the Sun; and I suspect they were $\pi\rho\eta\varsigma\text{-}\sigma\upsilon\lambda$, and from hence our word priest might be derived. See *supra*, p. 179.

⁵ See *supra*, pp. 20, 21.

classes became more enlightened, they insisted upon joining their superiors; and, by degrees, they discovered all the secrets: till, at last, *horribile dictu*, there is now scarcely a secret left! I have formerly stated that Clemens confessed that the Judæan mythos was in the ceremonies of Eleusis.¹ These were the continuation of the celebration of the mythos from the time when it was really secret. What else could cause them to be in the secret mysteries?

17. I believe, as I have repeatedly remarked, that for many generations the arts of reading, writing, and the higher branches of arithmetic, were secret, sacred, and astrological; that they were solely confined to the priesthood, which, chiefly by their means, ruled all nations; that one system of *sixteen* letters pervaded the whole world, and the priesthood was probably that of which we read so much in the Indian books, described by the name of the empire of Pandæa. If at first the written language were the same as the spoken, yet a moment's reflection will shew, that the latter would diverge in a variety of ways, in different countries, as time advanced. This is the allegory of the *confusion of tongues* mentioned in Genesis. We every where read of a sacred, *lost* language. We find this tradition with the Tamuls, with the Brahmins, with the Greeks, with the Druids, indeed, with all nations. And I am quite certain, that if the language of numeral symbols was not the lost language, the Synagogue Hebrew, in consequence of the state of seclusion in which it has been kept in the temple, is now nearer to it than any other.

The doctrine of probabilities, taught by Dr. Young,² respecting languages, is very important, and applies in a very marked manner to almost all my speculations. He has remarked, "that nothing could be inferred with respect to the relation of two languages from the coincidence of the sense of any single word in both of them, that is, supposing the same simple and limited combination of sounds to occur in both, but to be applied accidentally to the same number of objects, without any common links of connexion; and that the odds would only be three to one against the agreement of two words; but if three words appeared to be identical, it would be more than ten to one that they must be derived, in both cases, from some parent language, or introduced in some other manner from a common source. Six words would give near 1700 chances to one, and eight would give near 100,000; so that, in these last cases, the evidence would be little short of absolute certainty." Now, admitting that there are 339 words in Greek and Sanscrit identical;³ what are the odds? But admitting this fact, that there are 339 Greek, and 263 Persian words, the same as in the Sanscrit, what is the doctrine of chances? And again, admitting that there are in the Sanscrit and the German 163 words identical, how stands the doctrine of chances? Is it probable that the Sanscrit is derived from the *three*, or the three from *it*, or all the *four* from a common source?

We may always calculate upon the same causes, in similar circumstances, producing the same effects. We every where see, that spoken language becomes so completely changed, in a very few years, as to have merely a resemblance to what it was a few years preceding. This we see in all illiterate tribes, and to a considerable degree even in nations which have their languages fixed by dictionaries and grammatical rules. Now in all the written languages, even those which are the most distant from each other, we find a surprising identity of words having the same meaning; for instance, we will take the Sanscrit and English, as in the Sanscrit word *sam*, and English word *same*, both meaning, *like*, *similar*. This I suppose to have arisen from the secret, unspoken language of ciphers or figures having extended over the whole world, and continuing fixed for many generations, after all similarity in the spoken languages had disappeared. I think the words which we find reduplicated, in the different and distant languages, are the words of the secret, numeri-

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 822—825.

² See *supra*, pp. 175, 176.

³ See Vol. I. p. 449.

cal; or sacred language, accidentally fallen into common use. I think the example of the seventy-three languages or systems of letters, all having the Arabic for their foundation, treated of in the work found by Mr. Von Hammer in Egypt, raises a strong presumption that Arabic (which I consider to be, in fact, Hebrew) was the parent of the whole, when in its early Cufic state, though now, no doubt, in every way changed. The fact that almost all the roots of the Hebrew are found in the Arabic, proves them to be only close dialects of one another. This idea also is supported by the place to which I have traced the Arabic—North India—where we found an Arabia and a Suracena. I need not remind my reader, that the Syriac is a close dialect of the Arabic and Hebrew; and it is scarcely possible to believe that its names of Pushto and Estrangelo should be given to the ancient *sixteen* letter language, (now called Tamul,) without its being, or having originally been, the same language.¹ Let it be remembered that the Judæan mythos is found in both North and South India. It is also expedient to retain in recollection, that the Thamas is, in a very peculiar manner, found both in Western Syria and in the Tamul-speaking part of India.

After I had come to the conclusion, that the first language must have been a language of ciphers or symbols, I was informed by a very learned orientalist, who had never heard of my theory, that, after long and careful examination of many of the unknown characters in which vast numbers of inscriptions in India are written, he had made up his mind that they were written in cipher. Here we have an admission which might reasonably be expected, if my theory be true. These inscriptions are remains of the first system now forgotten. They are examples also of the commencement of the practice of putting inscriptions on buildings. This cryptographic system is not yet entirely disused in India.

When we consider the great number of letters having the same sound, and therefore totally unnecessary, the truth, that the system was formed for *numbers* and not for letters, becomes more apparent. In the seventy examples in Mr. Hammer's work, we find, in fact, seventy examples of the original, *first* numerical alphabet reduced to practice as letters, but all evidently founded on the Arabic system of notation, ending, at last, with hieroglyphics. The fact of the Mexicans having the knowledge of the powers of *notation* and not of *letters*, confirms what I have said. In reality, the hieroglyphics of Mexico must have been like these seventy alphabets, and as easily read. No person originally inventing an alphabet would ever think of inventing so many letters for the same sound as are found in these alphabets. The difference between the Mexican and Egyptian hieroglyphics is this: the former are meant to be public, the latter are meant to be secret to all but the initiated. These seventy alphabets are seventy examples of learned men, converting the Arabic numeral system to the purpose of literature, each, as the book says, to contain and conceal his peculiar doctrines; but which any person would be able to read into a certain given *written*, though, perhaps, *not spoken* language, who understood the notatory key which I have given in the numbers in figure 1, of my Plates.

I consider the chequers still used in our exchequer (as I am told)² a remarkable example of the first custom of counting by stones. The calculi of Italy we call chequers, as well as the squares on a table. Mr. Von Hammer says the numerical signs (called by us Arabic, and, by the *Arabs*, more properly *Indian numbers*), used, *vice versâ*, for letters, form an alphabet, which is generally known, and particularly used in the daftardam, or treasury office, for accounts.³

Isaiah (xxxiv. 4), when properly translated, says, "The heavens shall be rolled up because they are a book." Postellus says, "whatever is in nature, is to be read in the heavens." Sir W.

¹ Vide Georgius, Alph. Tib. p. 583.

² Hammer on Anc. Alph. p. vi. Lond. 1806.

³ Their use was abolished in 1834.

Drummond, on the prophecy of Jacob, has almost proved this. I suspect that the whole was of the nature of a perpetual almanac for the cycle of the neros, and that the Zodiacs of Esne and Dendera were also for this purpose, only in an earlier day. On this principle it is that the Janampatri of Cristna will be found to give his birth, as Mr. Bentley admits, for the 600 years before, or the 600 years after Christ, or at the birth of Christ. But still I think the workmanship of the long zodiac will prove to have been executed, when the midsummer solstice was in neither Leo nor Virgo, but just changing from one to the other,—was a Sphinx, half Leo, half Virgo. If there be any thing like strong probability respecting this monument, it is, that it has its date, as now fixed by me, from the work of Sir William Drummond on this subject.

For thousands of years man would want to record nothing but cycles, and of these he would have daily and most pressing need; the knowledge of them from their very difficult and abstruse nature would necessarily be a secret. They are, in fact, a secret in this enlightened country. How few persons in Britain could of themselves make out the length of the solar year! This is a natural effect of a natural cause. The knowledge of this abstruse science would fall, of itself, into very few hands, and it would give its possessors the dominion over the remainder. The regulation of their seed-time and harvest, and all their religious festivals, would be with the Cyclopes.

Cicero calls the country where the Chaldæans lived Syria; and Lucian, who was born in Syria, calls himself sometimes a Syrian, and sometimes an Assyrian.¹ Of this country, Heliopolis was the capital. It was anciently called the city of Zobah. This was Saba, *Wisdom*. The province was Cyrrhestica (Crest-ica).² The temple at Heliopolis had its sacred *fishes* and *tank*, exactly like those of India at this day; and its temple was surrounded with forty pillars.³ Its kings were called Ad, and Adad. In front of the temple was an immense Linga. Syria and Assyria seem to have been confounded together. Its language has been thought the oldest in the world, because places and persons named by Moses are better derived from the Syriac language than from any other.⁴ It has twenty-two letters, which, with only a difference in shape, are evidently the same as the Hebrew. The Universal history says, "The Syriac was not only the language of Syria, but also of Mesopotamia, Chaldæa, (for there is no more difference between the Chaldee and the Syriac than between the English and Scotch,) Assyria, and, after the Babylonish captivity, of Palestine."⁵ Dr. Hagar says, "The Estrangelo or ancient Syriac, which is also called Chaldaic."⁶ This Syriac character consisted of lines at angles; the following is a specimen of it:

⋈ ⋇ ⋆ ⋅ ⋄ ⋃ ⋂ ⋁ ⋀ ⋉ ⋈

Sir William Jones says, "The gross *Pahlavi* was improved by Zeradusht, or his disciples, into "an elegant and perspicuous character, in which the Zendavesta was copied; and both were "written from the right hand to the left, like other Chaldaic alphabets, for they are manifestly "both of Chaldean origin."⁸ Again, he says, "The oldest discoverable languages of Persia were "Chaldaic and Sanscrit."⁹ Again, "The square Chaldaic letters found on Persian ruins, appear "to have been the same with the Devanagari before the latter were enclosed in angular frames."¹⁰ When we consider that the Chaldee and the Hebrew are really the same, and we find the Sanscrit here using the Chaldee forms of their letters, only with the addition of a frame as it is called, how

¹ Hagar on Bab. Bricks, p. 12.

² Anc. Hist. Vol. II. pp. 285, &c.

³ See Maundrell.

⁴ Univ. Anc. Hist. Vol. I. p. 347.

⁵ Ib. Vol. II. p. 292.

⁶ Bab. Bricks, p. 37.

⁷ Ibid. p. 44.

⁸ Asiat. Res. Vol. II. p. 57.

⁹ Ib. p. 54.

¹⁰ Ib. p. 58.

can we well doubt that the Chaldee or Hebrew must have been the original root of the Sanscrit? Again, "His Pahlavi (i. e. Anquetil's) strongly confirms my opinion concerning the Chaldaic origin of that language."¹ Again, "Examination gave me perfect conviction that the Pahlavi was a dialect of the Chaldaic."² Again, he says, "The ancient letters of Cufah, had unquestionably a common origin with the Hebrew or Chaldaic."³ Nothing can be more certain than that the Syriac letter is a varied form of the Hebrew; and it is nothing but the inclination every one feels to multiply and divide ancient matters of every kind which prevents this being seen.⁴ Sir W. Jones says, that the Armenian language was originally the same as the Zeud and the Pahlavi.⁵ When we consider that all the Judæan or Chaldæan mythos is here, this is what we might expect.

I believe the most common of all the causes of confusion in languages has arisen from the almost universal mistake of learned men, in supposing that, because they see different forms of letters, they see different original alphabets. If they could be brought really to consider them all the same (the different forms of letters making no difference) with only some trifling corruptions, as is really the truth, they would instantly see what a mass of confusion would disappear. I may as well be told that our three forms of capitals, small capitals, and small letters, (to say nothing of our *written* characters,) are three alphabets, or that the Greek two forms ΑΒΓΔ, αβγδ, are two alphabets. Mr. Von Hammer's book has completely established the fact, that all the nations had one alphabet anciently, as the French, German, and English, have only one alphabet now.

On the Syriac language, Mr. Astle says, "It was also the language of Mesopotamia and Chaldaea.—As to the arts and learning of the Syrians, they were by some anciently joined with the Phenicians, as the first inventors of letters; but without entering into this matter, certain it is that they yielded to no nation in human knowledge and skill in the fine arts. From their happy situation they may almost be said to have been in the centre of the old world; and in the zenith of their empire, they enriched themselves with the spoils, tribute, and commerce, of the nations far and near, and arose to a great pitch of splendour and magnificence. Their language is pretended to have been the vernacular of all the oriental tongues."⁶ Again, he says, "The Syrians therefore are supposed to have been the first people who brought the Persian and Indian commodities into the west of Asia."⁷ Their letters are of two sorts—the Estrangelo and the Fshito.⁸ I think neither of these words is understood; but the word Fshito, into which the word Pushto is written, is an excellent example of the mode in which modern writers caricature ancient words.

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. II. pp. 52, 53.

² Ib. p. 52. See also p. 64.

³ Ib. p. 7.

⁴ Ancient Arabic letters are the same as Cufic, twenty-eight in number. The present Arabic characters were invented by Ebn Moklah, 300 years after Mohamed. Ency. Brit. Vol. I. p. 727.

⁵ Asiat. Res. Vol. III. p. 12.

⁶ P. 38.

⁷ Ib.

⁸ See Univ. Anc. Hist. Vol. II. pp. 293, 294.

CHAPTER III

Roma. Flora. Pushto—Allegory of the Flower Continued—General Observations—Allegories—Allegories Continued—Retrospect.

I. We have seen the way, or something very like it, in which man first discovered the written language of numerical symbols, and by what steps he probably proceeded to discover the art of alphabetic, syllabic writing. After he had discovered the advantage and followed the practice of calling the sun by the different combinations of figures which made up his first cycle of 666, and which, as I have shewn, proceeded from unthought-of and unforeseen circumstances, he would begin to try to form the next words or the remainder of his written language, whether it were symbolic or syllabic, upon some system; and I think we have an example of this in the connexion of the various words having a relation to the first superstition, that is, to the adoration of the female generative principle, in the words Flora, flower, flour, pollen, Pallas, &c., &c. We shall discover examples of this in the history of the name of the *eternal city*, Roma, which we shall find to have a near relationship to the letters of the Tamuls of India.

Though the Tamuls now chiefly reside in the southern part of the Peninsula, yet it will not be denied, I think, that the Tangut and Tangitani of the North of India are the same in name as the people of Tangiers, and Trichinopoly, and the Telingana country, or Trilinga¹ of the South.² We have found in North India the country of Daud or David or Daoudpotra,³ or the country of the children of David. On the coast of Coromandel, or the Tanjeer or Tanjore coast, we have, in the country of the Telingana language, a district called Dravida, from which, no doubt, our fortress there has very properly taken the name of Fort St. David. In the same way the Portuguese, settling near the tomb of the holy Tamas, called it, and properly so, the settlement of St. Thomas. One name of Tibet is Pue-achim or Puek-achim. The meaning of the word Achim is clear; the Pue or Puek is probably the same as Push, meaning *flower*. It is said to mean North,⁴ but it evidently is, either the country of the wisdom of the flower, or of the flower of wisdom. But here we see obvious signs of the universal mythos. The learned Georgius shews, that the language of the Tangutani was probably that called *Estrangelo Syria*: here, by another road, we arrive at the Pushto again, for Pushto was the name both of the Syriac language, and of that of the Tamul in South India. And it may be well not to forget the Tanga-Tanga of South America, and the traces of the Hebrew language which we found there, and that the Pushto has a manifest resemblance to the Chaldaic. Sir William Jones says, the language of the Afghans in North India is called Pukhto or Pushto,⁵ and it is EVIDENTLY Chaldaic. The chief town of their country is called

¹ We may be permitted to ask the meaning of the words Telingana and Trilinga. The second at once offers us the meaning of triple language; but I think this is not its import, and that it will mean the *triple Linga*, the emblem of the Trimurti; and that Telinga means only the country or *ana* of the Linga, by the Hebrew name of תעלר *told* or תולר *tuld*, which has the meaning of Linga. In English, we have the word in tali or tally. Telinga is the same word as Kalinga, but it is written and pronounced by the islander *Kaling*. Crawford, Ind. Arch. Hist. Jav. Vol. II. p. 226.

² Vide Hamilton.

³ Daud is Dis or Di-oud—the *holy* man of Oud or of Ayoudia. From reference to this, he is called the “man after God’s own heart.” This is similar to the Talut of Saul, noticed in Volume I. pp. 546, 740, 741.

⁴ Ency. Lond. in voce Tibet.

⁵ Asiat. Res. Vol. II. pp. 68, 76.

Paish-wer, or Paish-or, that is Paish-town.¹ It is situated 34°. 6'. N. L., 71°. 13'. E. Lon., on the Cabul, and was built or more properly rebuilt by Akbar. The Afghans are said to be partly Sunnis and partly Shiah's:² whence I conclude, though they may be Mohamedans, they are of neither sect, but of the Sofees, who existed before Mohamed, one of whom I have shewn him to have been. They are called Rohillas and Solaimani, and also Patans,³ and I believe Battanians. They dwell on the Mount of Solomon.

A writer in the Oriental Repertory⁴ says, the Afghans or Avghans have a language called Peshtu. *It has a peculiar character, and seems to be FULL OF OLD PERSIAN.* They are settled near Aud, where they are called Rohillas, and in the Deccan they are called Patans.⁵ The *proper* name, that is the *old* name of the Afghans, is Pooštoon, and in the plural Pooštauneh. It is also called Pookhtauneh, whence the name Pitan, by which they are known in India.⁶

I sought long, and inquired among my oriental friends, for the root of Pushto or Pushpo; but nothing like a root could I find, till I had recourse to the system of figures, and there I found it; and it is very remarkable that not one of the names of the first Gods, which I have found in figures, is to be traced to any rational or intelligible etymon. Nothing could well be more in favour of the system than this: Pusto is P=80, S=200, T=300, O=70=650. Pustp is P=80, U=6, S=200, T=300, P=80=666. Petalon is P=80, T=400, L=50, O=70, N=50=650. I will thank any friend to give me an intelligible etymon, either of Pusto or Petalon.

Thus the language of the Syrians and the Tamuls, of the Afghans and the Arabians, the Estrangelo, or of the Chaldæans and the Jews, was the language of the Flower—650: and what flower was this, but the flower which grew in Carmel, the garden of God, which grew in Nazareth, or in the place of the Natzir? What flower was this but the flower of which we so often read; which gave a name to the capital of Persia—Susiana or Susa—the Lily or Lotus? What flower but the water rose, the rose of Ise, Iseur, Isuren, of Sharon? “Susan, Liliūm vel Rosa, Uxor Joachim.”⁷

This was the flower *κατ' ἐξοχην*, described in Parkhurst by the *ϣ ζ ζ* with a mutable but omisable *π e*, meaning *to open* or *burst open*, and by the word *ϣ ζ ζ pzz*, *to open*, and by the word *ϣ ζ ζ*, *to break open as a flower*, and as a noun *ϣ ζ ζ ziz*, *a flower*. Here in the word *ϣ ζ ζ pzz* we have the Push-to. The word *ϣ ζ ζ* is translated in the LXX. by the word *πεταλον*, a leaf, which Parkhurst says ought rather to have been a flower; and that flower, I doubt not, was the Lotus.⁸

An old picture found in Palestine by Dr. Clarke induced him to make some remarks on the Lotus or Lily, which, he observes, almost always accompanies the figure of the Virgin. He says, that Nazareth, at this time, signifies *a flower*, and, from St. Jerom, that Nazareth in Hebrew signifies *a flower*. This is the Lotus, equally sacred in India, Egypt, Greece and Syria. The bean which it produced in the Nile and Ganges, was that which, when the mythos was lost, was believed by the votaries of Pythagoras to be forbidden, in his mystics, to be eaten,⁹ but which he really never forbade.

The reader has seen the explanation of the Lotus or Lily, given by Mr. Knight, in Volume I. pp. 339, 340, and the reason why it was an emblem of the prolific powers of nature. We see that

¹ From this probably comes the title of Pesihwa.

² *Asiat. Res.* Vol. II. p. 74.

³ *Ib.* 73.

⁴ Vol. II. p. 249.

⁵ The circumstance, that the Hebrew, Samaritan, and Syriac or Pushto, have each twenty-two letters, and these the same letters, shews their original identity.

⁶ *Elph. Cabul*, Vol. I. p. 242.

⁷ *Vall. Coll. Hib.* Vol. IV. Part I: p. 264.

⁸ I beg my reader to refer to the Virgin and the Rose, in Mexico, *supra*, p. 32.

⁹ Clarke, Vol. II. p. 411, Ed. 4to.

Dr. Clarke says the Lily is an emblem of Christ, because the word Nazareth means *a flower*. But if I admit this means *lily*, does it not mean *a flower*? Clarke states, that “Marinus Sanutus” says, ‘Hæc est illa amabilis civitas Nazareth, quæ *florida* interpretatur: in quâ flos campi oritur, dum in Virgine Verbum caro efficitur. Ornatus tamen illo nobili flore, super quem “constat spiritum Domini quievisse. Ascendet, inquit Isayas, flos de radice Jesse, et requiescet “super eum Spiritus Domini.” It is surprising that Dr. Clarke should have forgot, that the Lily was sacred in Greece, in Egypt, in Syria, in the Jewish temple, and in India; and the bean of the water lily every where among the Pythagoreans. Christ was called a Nazarene because, according to Jerom, Nazir means *a flower*.¹ Fuller, in his Palestine, calls Christ both *rose* and *lily*.²

Nazareth, the town of Nazir or Ναζαρεθ, *the flower*, was situated in Carmel, the vineyard or garden of God. Jesus was a flower; whence came the adoration, by the Rossicrucians, of the Rose and Cross, which Rose was Ras, and this Ras, or knowledge or wisdom, was stolen from the garden, which was also crucified, as he literally is, on the red cornelian, the emblem of the Rossicrucians—a Rose on a Cross. This crucified flower-plant was also liber, a book, a letter or tree, or Bacchus or IHΣ. This IHΣ was Logos, Linga, letters, LTR=650. The God was also called Rose or Ras, because he was R=200, O=70, Z=90=360; or *Rose*=365; RS=RST=600; the *Rose of the Water*, or *Water-rose*, as it is called to this day. But this Rose of Sharon, this Logos, this word, was called in Arabic and Chaldæan *werta* and *werd* the same as our *word*.³ Thus it was both the Linga, the generative principle, and Lingua, a word, or words, language. How curiously the system is interwoven, like rods of willows into a basket! It was Flora, Φλα =650, which was the Flora of the Romans, and the פרה *pre* of the Hebrews, both meaning *a flower*. The famous Hesperides was the Hebrew פרי *oz pri*. The פרי *pri* means *flower*, but the פרי *oz* means *letters* as well as *a tree*; and, I have no doubt, is closely connected, in some secret way, with the allegory of the Arbor magna, cujus rami sunt literæ, &c. Push-to and Push-pa are the same. Push, which means flower, is the root of both. The corruption is not greater between Pushto and Pushpa, than between Pema and Padma—names of the Lotus. We have found Buddha called Pema, Padma, the Lotus, a flower. We have found him called Poti-sato; therefore Poti-sato meant *flower*. This strengthens my conviction that the Pushpa and Pushto were the same, and that, in consequence, the languages of Western and Eastern Syria, and Tamul, were the same, or at least had the same name. I have observed, (in p. ,) from the Universal History, that the Mendæan alphabet was the Pushto or Estrangelò. Now the alphabet given by Hyde, and said by him to have been carried into China by the Tartars, is called the Mendæan. It is clearly the Hebrew in system.

The root פר *pr*, פרה *pre*, or פרה *prh*, in Hebrew means fecundus, fruit, blossoms; and from this as Parkhurst teaches, by a corruption, probably comes the Goddess Flora, or it is the same as the Goddess Flora. See Parkhurst, in voce, פרה *prh* II. and פרה *pre*. Sir William Ouseley⁴ says, Flora Φορα—Flora fertility—פרה *pre* fertility, a young heifer, a flower; he says, they call the Euphrates Φορα, which means *flower*. The Hebrew פרה *prh* meaning *flower*, I have little doubt, was the origin of the name of the Euphrates. I cannot help suspecting that Flora was an anagrammatic corruption of L'phora, that is, ל-פרה *L-pre*. I should not venture to derive Flower or Flora from Phora, had I not Parkhurst's authority, but I think his reasons quite justify him.⁵

¹ Tom. I. Epis. 17, ad Marcellam.

² Book ii. Ch. vi. p. 143.

³ Asiat. Res. Vol. II. p. 53.

⁴ Trans. Soc. Lit. Vol. I. p. 112: he cites Josephus, Antiq. Jud.

⁵ When I observe that the Apocalypse is almost filled with praises of the slain Lamb, with which, in a remarkable manner, it connects the cycle of 144; that the ceremony of the slain lamb is connected with the flower and the pollen,

In addition to what I have said in several places respecting the similarity of Cristna and Jesus Christ, I now request my reader to observe (what I formerly overlooked), that the celebrated Arjoon, the brother of Cristna, is nothing but John with the epithet *Ar* prefixed. And I learn from Ranimohun Roy¹ that he was not the elder brother of Cristna, as I have formerly stated, but, as John was to Jesus, he was his cousin. He assisted him in his labours for the good of mankind, and when he was killed, the Sun stood still to hear the lamentations of Cristna for his loss.

All the names of Rome are female—Roma, Flora, Valentia: nearly its first and greatest Goddess was Vesta. Heyne suggests Roma to be Ruma.² No person has puzzled all inquirers more than the Indian Rama,³ the cousin of Cristna. He has frequently been observed to have been to Cristna what John was to Jesus;⁴ and the similarity is so striking, that it puts the identity of the two mythoses out of all question. Rāmā is always written with the *a* long like the *o*. Then it is Raama: R=100, aa=2, m=40, aa=2=144, a number so celebrated in the Apocalypse, or the prophecy of the coming of the Ram-Lamb to take away the sins of the world. Lamb, we have before seen, is L=30, M=40, B=2=72, another number peculiarly sacred to the Lamb. On the word Ram, Georgius says,⁵ “ רם Ram vero, et Rem excelsum designat. Et quoniam רמ “*Rum* Samaritanis caput, et vertex capitis dicitur, petunt fortasse ut in eorum summitate capitis “*arcana illa ac mystica precatone oriatur splendidus et corruscans Mani.*” When I trace Ram to the vertex capitis, and recollect the Caput and Ras of the Arabians, I cannot help suspecting the arcana doctrina to have the same meaning in each country.

Mr. Niebuhr has shewn, from the numbers of the Roman periods, that their early history is a mythos. He observes that they have a peculiar and sacred number in 240. This makes, in the numerals, RM or Ram, R=200, M=40=240.

The country of Rome and the ancient city built upon the capitol, according to Virgil, was called Struia, country of the cycle of 650, or Satiern-ia, country of the cycle of 666, or of King Lateinos 666, according to Irenæus. Now the country of Roma would be Romaia, not Romelia, nor yet Romania.

Although it be difficult, perhaps impossible, to prove the fact, I suspect that, some way or other, as the Protestants say, (but my reason is not theirs,) Rome had the name of *the beast*.⁶ The Orientals called the country of Phrygia, which had the same name with it, the country of Room. Might it be a Tamul name, and be Rome, with a Tamul termination, thus—Rouma-en? The Satur-en is exactly in the Tamul style.

I cannot help suspecting that the Pushto is the same as the name Pesach, of the festival of the slain lamb; that Pesach, that is פסח *psch*, ought to be פסד *psd*=144; and that this *Psd* afterwards became *Post* or *Psto*. It is the union of the peculiar circumstances which renders this admissible as a probability; especially as we know of many other changes much greater than this. I am quite satisfied that, according to all the rules of rational probability, we can never calculate too much on the stories and names containing the most abstruse ænigmas.

¹ This great man died, near Bristol, on Sept. 27, 1833. *Ed.*

² See Vol. I. p. 376.

³ We have not yet found the origin of the word Ram the brother of Cristna, and of the animal of the zodiac. Now, in the first language of numbers, we find in the Hebrew the Samach and the Mem final to stand for the same number—the famous number 600. From this mutual convertibility I think the Ram and the Ras have been the same.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 648, 649.

⁵ Appendix III. p. 716.

⁶ When it is recollected that almost every heathen God had the name of 666, we need not be surprised that the first Christians should call it *the number of the beast*.

$$\begin{aligned}
 R &= 100 \\
 O &= 70 \\
 U &= 400 \\
 M &= 40 \\
 A &= 1 \\
 E &= 5 \\
 N &= 50
 \end{aligned}$$

 666

If this could be proved, I should have no doubt that the Ram and Rama of India, which meant both Beeve and Sheep, had originally the same name. All these things I leave to my reader, who must determine whether a number of *little* probabilities will amount to a *great* one. But all these effects ought to be found if figures were the first letters. Much curious matter respecting the secret names of Rome and Athens, may be seen in the third volume of Nimrod, from pp. 194—206.

Αρωμα, the sweet smell,¹ means also a flower, that is Pushpa or Pushto. This was the language of the followers of the Phasah or the Lamb—it was the language of the Flower, of the Nat-zir, of the Flos-floris, of Flora, of the Arouma, and of the flour of Ceres, or the Eucharistia. It was the language of the pollen, the pollen of plants, the principle of generation, of the Pole or Phallus, of the Pole which opened the Gate of Salvation, and it was the Gate itself, the Arca-polis, place of deposit of the sacred things of the state, which were the emblems of the *Αρχη* or *divine wisdom*;—it was the Pala, the Pallas, (the divine wisdom,) and the Palladium or pallium of Elijah, or of the Lamb of God.²

Ερωσ is amor, and this is ama, which ama aspirated is C-ama. Amor is Roma. *Ερωσ* is Sora or Sura,³ the Sun. (Sora-Cora-mandel.) *Ερωσ* being Cama is also Ama or Venus; in India, Cama-rina, Cama-marina, Sea-Goddess. Thus Venus and Cupid or Dipuc, that is, the Virgin mother and Child are the same; these are the *black* Madonnas and Bambinos of Italy. If Rama be Roma it is Amor or *divine love*, and is the same to Cristna as Arjoon or Jnana, *wisdom*, cousin or assistant of Jesus, is to Jesus.

There is a plant called Amomum or the Jerusalem Rose. Littleton says, “Cum sit Assyrius frutex, nomen etiam ipsum ab oriente sumpsisse vero simile est. Quippe Arab. voce חמאמא (*hmama*) Amama dicitur, ab חמאמ (*hmam*) i. Columba, cujus pedem refert. M. The herb “called Jerusalem or our Ladie’s Rose.” With the leaves of this plant *the Phoenix built her nest*. The Egyptians used it in embalming their dead; whence Mummy, Momia, Mumia, Amomia. *Voss*.—Here we have mystery enough. I do not doubt that this was *Ama* or *Amor* or *Om*, and that this is closely connected with the famous *Om* and *M*. All inquirers have agreed that the first sound of love was *ma*. The cycle of 600 was an emanation of divine love, whence it was identified with the central letter, M, and thus prefixed as a monogram to the vin. Of all the parasitical plants, there is no one more lovely than the vine creeping up and embracing the marital Elm or Alma.⁴

¹ Jones’s Lex. ² *פוסת* Sax, Rose Fr., Rosa Lat., Ros or Rhos Celtic, *ροσιστος* [*ροσιστος*?] Greek, Rose English.

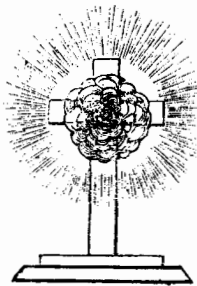
³ The Persians call the Sun *Συρη*. See Vol. I. p. 136. From the Am or Ma comes, by a beautiful genealogy, I love. *Lascivus* is from Laschmi the wife of Cristna. I suspect that Core and Cyrus and *Συρη* and Ras and Ros-e and Sir, and O-sir-is and *שרק* *srq*, a choice vine, were all mystically connected. Joachim was Abbot of a place called Flora or Sora, in Cala-bria.

⁴ See Pezron, pp. 245, 257—259.

Piromis, in Coptic, signifies *a man*, and is Pi-romi.¹ Here Romi evidently means *Man*. Brahma or Brama is often called Birouma, which is nearly the Pi-romi of Egypt, and Pi-romis of Greece, which, Herodotus says, means *καλος*. “Indeque nata videtur Singalæorum vox Piriimia “La-Crozio, Piriimia Relando, mendosè fortassis Piriimia.”² It is probable that the Piroma, the Pi Brama, is the Bacchus, Bromos, Bromios, Bruma; that Pi-rouma is the Pi-Roma, and thus Roma, that is Brama, means *former* or *creator*; and, that the words Bra and Pra, *to form* or *reform* or *reformer*, was the first emanation which flowed or emanated from the Supreme, and is the same as the Greek *ῥεω* *to flow*—Pi-roma the efflux, *κατ’ ἐξοχην*, of the Supreme. The fact that Piromis means *καλος* connects it with the Indian Cali and the Calidei or Chaldæans. The original word for Brahmin may have been *בראם* *bram*, in the plural *בראמין* *bramin*. The word may come from *בר* *br*, which means *to create*, or *a creator* or *giver of forms*. *Bra* means *factor* and *fecit*; and as the priests, in consequence of the regimen style, i. e. the rude, unfinished, inartificial style of writing, took the names of their Gods, so came the name Brahm. A Bram, or one of the Bramin, was a priest of *Bra* or of the *factor* M or OM, or the *factor* M or OM. Let it be recollected that I have shewn, it was from the invention of the cycles, that all these religions or superstitions had their origin. The cycles with the *high* priests produced astronomy, with the *low* priests and the vulgar, superstition. *Br Son*, by the reg. Son of Br, has been converted into Son Br.

Georgius says, that Amida or Omyto, maximus Deus Japonensium, is un emblème de la révolution des siècles.³

To the celebrated society of the Rossicrucians or Rosé-crucians I have before alluded.⁴ I am not a member of this society, therefore I cannot betray any secrets. This society is closely allied to the Templars; their emblem or monogram or jewel, or as malicious and bigoted adversaries would say, their object of adoration is a Red Rose on a cross, thus—



When it can be done, it is surrounded with a glory, and placed on a Calvary. When it is worn appended and made of cornelian, garnet, ruby, or red glass, the Calvary and glory are generally omitted. This is the Naurutz, Natzir, or Rose of Isuren, of Tamul, or Sharon, or the Water Rose, the Lily, Padma, Pema, Lotus, crucified for the salvation of man—crucified in the heavens at the vernal equinox: it is celebrated at that time by the Persians, in what they call their Nou Rosé,⁵ i. e. Neros or Naurutz. The word Nou is the Latin *novus*, and our *new*, which, added to the word *Rose*, makes the *new* Rose of the vernal equinox, and also makes on the Rose of the $\text{P}\Sigma\Xi$ Rss=360; and the $\Xi\text{P}\Sigma$ Xrs, or cross, or crs, or, with the letter *e* added, the *Rose*=365; in short, the God of Day, the Rss or *divine wisdom*, X, PΣ,⁶ Cross-Wisdom (Ethiopicè). When

¹ Univ. Hist. Vol. I. p. 426.

² In Tom. VI. de Ritib. Relig. Ind. p. 295, Georg. Tibet. Alph. p. 99.

³ Alph. Tib. p. 131.

⁴ Vol. I. pp. 723, 809.

⁵ Malcolm's Hist. Pers. II. p. 406.

⁶ The monogram with which the title-page of the Latin Vulgate is ornamented, which, as I have stated, was given me

the word רשת is used in the first verse of Genesis, instead of רש *rs*, it may either be in the plural or the *s* and *t* may be used, like the Greek Sigma-tau,¹ joined to the very common practice of inserting the sacred name of God I or jod, as our learned men say for the sake of metre, (in which, I doubt not, *sacred writing* was originally written,) but the learned Jews say it was thus used for the sake of a mystery. The word is, then, really *Rst*.² Templars, Rossicrucians, Royal Arch Masons, you all know that there is nothing incredibly recondite in this.

2. Buddha is said to have been crucified for robbing a garden of a flower. He is also, like the emblem of the Rossicrucians, called a Flower, a Rose, a Padma, a Lotus, a Lily, and Jesus Christ is called *a flower*. The Virgin in the pictures of the annunciation, is always presented with a flower by the ministering angel, and that flower is the Lotus or Lily. In Mexico the same thing is done, only the flower is *a rose*.³ I account for the fact that Buddha was both the *flower* and the *robber* of the *flower*, from the *regimine* of the language; (the Indians admit their ignorance;) from which the robber of the flower became the robber-flower. If this were the case, it would be naturally aided by the beauty of the simile. The admitted ignorance of the Indians opens the door to this explanation, as a probability, till something more satisfactory is discovered. He was a flower, because as flour or pollen he was the principle of fructification or generation. He was flour, because flour was the fine or valuable part of the plant of Ceres or wheat, the pollen which I am told, in this plant, and in this plant alone, renews itself when destroyed. When the flour, pollen, is killed, it grows again several times. This is a very beautiful type or symbol of the resurrection. On this account the flour of wheat was the sacrifice offered to the *Xρης* or Ceres in the *Ευχαριστια*. In this pollen we have the name of pall or pallium, and of Pallas, in the first language meaning *wisdom*. From this, language, logos, lingua, wisdom, all came to be identified with letters, the tree, liber, Bacchus. Thus when the devotee ate the bread he ate the pollen, and thus ate the body of the God of generation: hence might come *transubstantiation*.⁴ From this it came to pass, that the double allegory of the knowledge of good and evil, and of the knowledge of the generative power in the female, then in the male, and the knowledge of letters and of wisdom arose, and were blended into one.

I cannot help suspecting, that from the association of ideas the words flour and flower, and *to flow* as the secretion of the female flows, the root of the word flour came to be connected with those different mythic subjects, and to have meanings, though evidently by association, connected, yet in almost every respect different. What do we mean by deflowering a woman? and whence arose the phrase? Surely the least reflection will tell us.

The Raj is an emanation of the Solar power, a Ray or Ras, wisdom. As the principle of generation he was the Push or Pollen, thus he was called a flower. The Raj may have been the Rose or Flower.

Professor Haughton says, in his *Laws of Menu*, "The translator, in rendering the word *Rajas* " by 'blood' has made the legislator adopt a vulgar prejudice to which he was superior. That " word does not mean blood, but, according to the Hindus, the fructifying medium; they apply it " equally to the pollen of a flower, or the monthly secretion of a female; both being indispensable

by a Catholic priest. It is placed on the breast of an allegorical figure which wears *three crowns* — three crowns, not solely, if it be at all, emblematical of Heaven, Earth, and Hell, but also emblematical of an incarnation of the Creator, the Preserver, and the Destroyer—an incarnation of the Trinity or the Trimurti.

¹ See Vol. I. p. 54—the word *cut* for *cus*.

² The *Rst* is the Persian mythological name Rust-an. If there was such a man he took the sacred name.

³ See *supra*, p. 32.

⁴ See *supra*, p. 64.

“ to precede production, the one in all vegetable, and the other in the human, and in some animal bodies. One of the terms by which this appearance is known in Sanscrit, viz. *pushpa* a flower, will strikingly support the idea of an ancient connexion between the popular opinions of the Gothic and Hindu nations.”¹ I beg my reader to look back to Volume I. p. 261, where he will find something which I did not then choose to explain.

Ῥόδον means a Rose. I cannot help suspecting that the word Ῥοδ had its origin in the idea of Ray, Rad-ius. The Rose of Sharon being the Sun or Rhadius, Scythian reix, Punic resch, Spanish rey, French roy, all according to Postel from the Hebrew ראש *ras*, rosch, chief, head.

Radha² was the wife of Cristna: if the wife were Radha, the husband would be Radhus, i. e. Radhus, or the Sun, was Radius. The crucified *rose* and the crucified *solar emanation*, convince me of the close connexion, indeed of the identity, of the mythoses, though I cannot exactly connect them together.

The Buddhists, the natives, of Tibet hold the Grand Lama to be always the same person—same Buddha only reincarnated, or renovated, in a new mundane case or body. And I believe that Jesus Christ was considered by some Christians to be a renewed incarnation from Adam and Noah, and that this was *one* of the reasons for the careful setting-forth of his pedigree, in the New Testament. Thus he was, in fact, Adam. But Adam sinned, and for his sin he was, in the person of Jesus Christ, crucified. He ate the forbidden fruit, the consequence of which was that he immediately learnt that he was *naked*, yielded to temptation and stole the flower of the garden. But the flower which he stole was of a very different description from the common flower; he stole the flour, the pollen, of an animated plant. After his theft, in that plant there was no more pollen. In the natural circumstances of the first pair there would never be any more flower to be seen. The female plant would produce no more pollen. In the natural healthy state she would produce children so quick as to prevent the exhibition of more till it finally ceased. For this robbery he suffered death. The theft of this flower brought sin and death into the world. There was no sin before this theft.

My allegorical explanations will not be thought too recondite by persons who have studied the character of the oriental nations in these matters; many examples might be produced, but I shall cite only one. A Vizir having divorced his wife Chemsennissa, on suspicion of criminal conversation with the Sultan, her brothers applied for redress to their judge. “ My Lord,” said they, “ we had rented to Féirouz a most delightful *garden, a terrestrial paradise*; he took possession of “ it *encompassed with high walls, and planted with the most beautiful trees that bloomed with flowers and fruit.* (Compare Cant. iv. 12—14.) He has broken down the walls, plucked the tender “ flowers, devoured the finest fruit, (comp. Cant. v. 1,) and would now restore to us this *garden,* “ robbed of every thing that contributed to render it delicious, when we gave him admission to it.” Féirouz, in his defence, and the Sultan in his attestation to Chemsennissa’s innocence, carry on the same allegory of the *garden.*³

3. I must now request my reader to look back to Volume I. pp. 428, 429, and he will there see a description of Callida or Ur of the Chaldees, and he cannot fail to be struck with the flattering account which is there given by Col. Tod without his having the slightest idea of what he was giving a description, namely, of the country and ancestors of Abraham. It well supports my opinion, that the Chaldæans were the first possessors of the knowledge of letters, and indeed of magic

¹ Haughton’s Menu, Note 66.

² See Vol. I. p. 586.

³ Parkhurst’s Lex. in voce ἡ γν, which means *garden*. This word seems to be the origin of our word *garden*, which was probably more like the ancient word; for words seldom grow longer by age. From this root came the Sanscrit protector of gardens—Gan-isa-ἡ γν ἡ iso: the Sanscrit from the Hebrew, as might be expected.

and astrology, which, in fact, were but the knowledge of that, a part of which I shewed, in Volume I. p. 677, to have been possessed by Roger Bacon. As the knowledge of these things gradually became public, they gradually ceased to be mysteries, until at last there were scarcely any left. And as this effect took place by very slow degrees, during thousands of years, it would not any where be recorded. In fact, it would not be perceived by the mystics themselves. The secrets of Roger Bacon were the last of them.

The learned Bailly, after years of patient inquiry and close investigation, came to the conclusion, that all the learning of the Greeks and of the Eastern nations was but the débris of learning of a nation of scientific persons who had lived in a former time; and I have no doubt that had he not been prematurely cut off by the miscreants of Paris, he would have proved the truth of his doctrine. This, however, appeared so paradoxical to his countrymen, that I believe no one has attempted seriously to follow up his discoveries. The more I examine the more I become convinced that there was a race of antediluvians, and that they were a very learned race.

I believe the ancient mysteries, like almost all religious rites and ceremonies, arose by degrees from circumstances, and from the natural failings and feelings of mankind. It cannot be denied, that man has a natural propensity to monopolize and appropriate to himself what tends to distinguish him from his fellow-creatures, and to elevate him above them. From the gratification of these feelings, when the art of writing was, by degrees, discovered, it was closely concealed, and became what we call, or a part of what we call, the magic art. I believe the ancient mysteries consisted in the knowledge of letters and the higher branches of arithmetic, astronomy, and the theory of cycles which I have described; and in other branches of natural science, such as the use of the loadstone, compass, the telescope, &c.¹ In short, every part of science which could be concealed, and as long as it was concealed, was a mystery.

If I be right in my idea, and I know no other way of accounting for many anomalous facts, that writing was made originally from the top downwards, was by symbols, was secret, and escaped from the mysteries by degrees, the extraordinary way in which proper names in all languages are mixed or written, which our grammarians have honoured with technical terms, such as *anagram* and *metathesis*, may be easily accounted for. Of this the name of God in Chinese, Tien or Neit² is an example. This will account, in a satisfactory manner, for the different directions in the styles of writing, as well as for the confusion in the powers of notation of the latter numbers of the Hebrew and Greek alphabets, and it will also explain the reason why we have so many places called by the same names. They were all, originally, secret and religious names, which by degrees came into common use. Every country had names of places to suit (in its religious ceremonies, processions, &c.) the universal mythos; but each must also have had other names, some only of which have come down to us. We now hear much more of the *sacred* names, than of the *common* ones, because all the ancient books, before Herodotus, were sacred books. Originally, writing was used for nothing but the affairs of religion. This theory, and I think I may say this verified theory, will account for every difficulty. The doctrine of secrecy which I here suggest, is in perfect keeping with what we know of all the habits of the ancients, and, indeed, of all mankind. Have we not in every trade a craft or mystery? The examples which I have already given of scientific discoveries secreted, which had no concern with religion, made by such men as Newton, strongly support me. There is no reason to believe that Pythagoras ever made public his knowledge of letters, even if he possessed it. He left not a written sentence behind him, though he dealt so largely in numbers—arithmetic and geometry. This is borne out by the positive testi-

¹ See Vol. I. p. 341.

² See Ib. p. 429, and *supra*, p. 36.

mony of the treatise found by Mr. Von Hammer in Egypt—that every learned man had a letter of his own, in which he endeavoured to conceal his doctrines. This book of Ben Wassih's is as good evidence of the fact as can be expected; and, all circumstances considered, it is really good evidence. The attempt to monopolise knowledge seems to have been one of the most predominant passions in all ages: and it is easily to be accounted for, as knowledge is power. The vanity of man is flattered also, in being wiser than his neighbour.

I once more repeat, that the sacred mystic dances, music, poetry, or the art of composing in rhythm or lines in certain numbers of short and long syllables, and acrostics, were all inventions for aiding the memory, before the art of writing in syllables was discovered. I find great difficulty in believing that the persons who possessed the astronomical science, evinced by their knowledge of the zodiac, by their placing of the pyramids, and by the cycles displayed in many of the Druidical monuments, such as Stonehenge, Abury, &c., can have been ignorant of the art of writing—and these facts, among other circumstances, induce me to think it was known long before it was made public. Although the Chinese language is called the flowery language, or language of flowers, it appears in this to include trees, so that it would have been better called *language of plants*.¹ They considered a tree to be a symbol of knowledge.

4. There can be no doubt that one of the meanings of Genesis was, that by eating of the fruit of the forbidden tree, the tree of wisdom or knowledge, a knowledge of the sexes was acquired, and the consequent propagation of the species. And when I consider again the numerous allegories drawn from trees, that the Hebrew word *ץ* oz means a fruit-tree, and *עצה* oze and *יעץ* ioz counsel, i. e. wisdom, all evidently the same, I cannot help seeing that the allegories allusive to trees and letters, are drawn from the second book of Genesis, or the allegory of the second book of Genesis, the tree of knowledge, &c., is drawn from trees and letters, and which of these is the case is a curious subject of inquiry.² There is great probability that the allegory of the tree and letters arose from natural circumstances. The bark, the leaves, and the stem of the tree, became vehicles for conveying wisdom by means of letters, from the fortuitous circumstance of being the most convenient substances on which to inscribe them. I suppose about the time the ciphers or numeral letters were invented, the plan or custom of using the bark of a tree on which to inscribe them would be also adopted. Perhaps the circumstance of the leaf of each tree being used to express a number, might give occasion to the first numeral letters to have the names of trees, and from a union of these causes might arise all the beautiful and almost innumerable allegories of Genesis, and of the Eastern nations. The origin of the idea of the tree being the emblem of wisdom is very clear.

Under the magical symbols which we call ciphers or letifs, leaves, letters, all science or learning or wisdom was concealed; and it is perfectly clear that the words letif, leaf, and letter, were really the same. But I do not see how the knowledge of *wisdom* should make man know that he was *naked*; this, I think, might be merely the gross and literal meaning of the text; and, from a consideration of all the concomitant circumstances, I am induced to suspect that this gross meaning was only used to conceal the beautiful and refined doctrines contained in the mysteries relating to trees and knowledge, but which would be converted, as far as possible, according to the prevailing fashion, into allegories also. All these allegories respecting trees must have been totally incomprehensible to persons who did not understand the nature of letters and writing. They

¹ See Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. pp. 144, 145.

² It may be observed that it is not necessary that the allegory in the first book of Genesis should be the same as the allegory in the second. As there are certainly two histories, there are probably two allegories.

must indeed have been *an impenetrable mystery*; but I am quite certain that there are two clear and distinct allegories.

As I have just said the mysteries themselves arose from natural circumstances. I suppose the knowledge of the Trimurti and the other doctrines of the Gnosis or Wisdom, the branch of the Cabala called Berasit, explained by me, was the secret of secrets, the grand arcanum; that, along with this, one of the first secrets was the knowledge of the art of writing and reading. From the extreme difficulty of acquiring the art of writing and reading, it would almost necessarily be a secret science even without any intention at first of making it so. The knowledge of Wisdom became the knowledge of letters. All wisdom was conveyed by letters, by the liber, the leaves, the bole, the stem of the tree; thus the tree became the tree of knowledge to make man wise, forbidden to all but the initiated. I believe that all the deep sciences were mysteries—astronomy, astrology, the higher branches of arithmetic, and mathematics, were, at first, all mysteries—mysteries which decreased in number as these sciences or secrets were discovered by the mass of mankind; and all these sciences were concealed in letters, and letters themselves were concealed in the names of the leaves of trees. I believe that one class or caste, called by a variety of names, but by us Chaldæans, were, as I have repeatedly remarked, the possessors of the secret. Hesychius says, *Χαλδαῖοι γένος μαγῶν πάντα γινώσκοντων*.¹ The observation is very important. It shews the character which those persons had in his time. They were like the Freemasons of the present day; they became divided into different bodies, as we have Masons, Rossicrucians, Templars, &c.; and even each body, in different places, having some difference in their ceremonies as our Masonic societies have; but still the same general characteristic features are at the bottom. Such, for instance, as we see in the names of places in all countries, and all countries having the general mythos of the *ten* avatars to finish at the end of the six thousand years, and to begin again, and be renewed in *sæcula sæculorum*. It is the natural course of events, that, in different nations and in different periods considerable variations should arise, and not more have arisen than might be reasonably expected, allowance only being made for these natural causes. The Casideans, the Chaldæans, the Essenes, the Therapeutæ, the Mathematici, the Freemasons, the Carmelites, the Assassins, Magi, Druids, were all the same, and all held the Chreestian doctrine, and received, at their rite of baptism, which was universal, a Chreestian name, and, by this rite, were admitted to the first step of initiation into the mysteries. Here was the reason of the universal toleration after the union of the two great sects of the Linga and Ioni took place.

On admission into the highest mysteries, the rite of circumcision was administered, or, perhaps, originally, it was the general rule, that every one who was intended for the order, should be circumcised in his youth. The word circumcised, as I have before observed, has the meaning also of initiation. It is known that into the high mysteries of Egypt and Eleusis no person was admitted who was not circumcised,² though neophytes were constantly admitted. Besides, every person once admitted would choose to have his children admitted, and thus the order was kept alive; and thus it was that the order, as we have found, was both hereditary and not hereditary. The Monks constituted a class or order, at first perhaps the elect or perfect, or only the persons admitted into the very highest mysteries. Perhaps only the persons who performed the functions. In the Culdees of Iona and in Wales, there were both married and unmarried members of the convents; but probably this was an abuse. Pythagoras became a neophyte, and was admitted by the ceremony of circumcision.

We will now return to the flower. In India, Buddha, as already stated, robbed the garden of a

¹ Hesych. Lex voce *Χαλδαῖοι*. Hagar, Bab. Bricks, p. 21.

² See Vol. I. pp. 304, 724, 759.

flower, for which he died. In Western Syria the female presents the fruit of the tree of the garden of love or wisdom to the male, by which means the death and regeneration of man ensue, and without which the species would not have passed on to futurity. Now what were the flowers of which the male deprived the garden of delight alluded to above? If my reader will carefully consider every meaning which the word flower or flour or pollen possesses in plants and animals, in short in all nature, he will then readily answer the question. And if he wish to know what was the kind of fruit presented by the female to the male to produce the prolongation of the species, he may ask any naturalist, or even village surgeon, and he will tell him that the apples of love, the ova, are not the produce of the male, but of the female. They were the apples of knowledge, because, by being presented to the male and tasted by him, he acquired a delicious knowledge which he never knew before, and he caused the renewal of the animal, from generation to generation, to be ultimately absorbed in the To Oυ . Here we have the apples of knowledge in the *garden of delight*. The flower spoken of above was that without which there would be no generations or regenerations, it was the grand ornament of the garden, and, in this sense, the flower or plant of wisdom or knowledge. Without its stimulating and nourishing power there would be no fructification. The plant was worthless without it. It was the flower of wisdom— Πλά *Pla*, Pallas, Palladium, Pallium, and the Pollen of every plant; and, with men who did not possess the recondite knowledge of anatomy, it became, by mistake, the Phallus. I suppose I need not point out to my reader what, in this allegory, constituted the garden, the Can-ia, the $\Gammaυνη$.¹ The female presented to the male the apples of love, the ova.² He tasted and fell. With the increase of the species, cares and sorrows arose, the ground became overrun with thorns and briars, and the garden of delight faded away. From this first act came all the good and all the evil in the world; without it there had been neither good nor evil. The being man, *mannus*, *homo*, was [allegorically] not an animal; it was a plant. It is the only being in whom red blood circulates, who at the same time masticates food and produces flowers—which flowers bear fruits—of which flowers the male despoiled the female, and thus propagated the species. There is yet one other animal which, circulating red blood, bears flowers: but what is its Indian name?—*Hanu-man*, the Monkey or Ape.

The Greek was first written without vowels, and from top to bottom, and called *Petalon*. But *Petalon* means *a leaf*, or, as I suspect, *a tree*, and πεταλα would be *trees*. From this came the petals of flowers. *Æneas* descending to the Shades, passed an elm-tree loaded with *dreams*. The alpha, in Irish *ailm* or elm-tree, was the trunk of the tree of letters, and has evidently a close connexion with the elm-tree of Virgil, and with the Greek style of writing, called *petalon* or *leaf writing*. Nothing can be more striking than that the Greek upright writing should be called *a tree*. But the letters were written upright, *aribus ligneis*, or on stems of trees. If we look at and consider these figure systems, evidently all identical, we must observe, that the first and tenth and hundredth forms are all the same. The *a* is the first letter of the tree elm, *ailm*, and answers to the figure *one*. I suspect that the first name of the elm was *ilm*; that there was originally no vowel *a*, but the *oin*; that it was afterward added to the *ilm* when found to be wanted; and that this tree was called, at various times, *ailm*, *ilm*, *elm*, or *oeilm*, or *ulm*. Being the name of the monad To Oυ , it naturally came to have the meaning of the first solar cycle, $M=600$, $U=6$,

¹ We read that the garden was robbed of its flower. Was this garden *Eva*? I think the Hebrew גן *gn* was not only *garden*, but it was also גυν . Here we have the same story, only somewhat differently told.

² As the woman possesses the seed, the ova, not the man, that text is peculiarly proper which says, "the seed of the woman," not the seed of the man, "shall bruise," &c.

I=10, L=50=666; and I suppose that the Sacæ or Saxons called their famous city *Ulm* after it, as they called their city in the Siamese Judia, and in Western Syria, the city of Sion or Siun or Xiun=666, or Sioun=336, or Siun=366, or Sin=360, or Xn=650. When we consider that the leaves of a book were really the leaves of a tree, the allegory of the tree of knowledge almost rises as a natural consequence. In the Syriac tongue Oden is Adonis; but the O, in Syriac or Pushto, (which we have found, is the same as Tamul,) was the emphatic article THE. Then Oden would be *the Dn*,¹ *Dun* or *Don*; but *Don*, we have found, meant wisdom or knowledge. Thus we come again to the tree of knowledge or of the garden of knowledge, or garden of Adonis. When Adam was in his first state he knew all that was necessary; he was an emanation from the Supreme; he was the divine incarnation: his descendants were obliged to cultivate letters, described by the sterility of the earth, to obtain knowledge—a difficult task as we all know. Here we see the reason why a tree was selected as the ground of the allegory, for trees were literally books. The tree was very appropriately in the garden of delight or knowledge or wisdom—the tree, the alphabet, by means of which all divine science was known—the tree by the study of which the favoured youth, selected for instruction in the secret mystic art, became one of the royal SACRED caste, enjoying the contemplation of all the higher branches of knowledge, particularly astronomy. The gardens of Adonis, of Syria, I really believe were all Edens, (Eden is Adon,) delightful groves, seminaries of education in the secret sciences, delightful retreats for study, imitated by the *Domus Templi* of the Templars at Cambridge, and the college of Hassan Sabah at Cairo. The stories which we are told of the hanging gardens convey the idea of the greatest absurdities. I suspect they were of the nature of amphitheatres, for the purpose of giving and receiving lectures in the sciences; that the seats were planted with trees to shade the auditors from the sun. Nimrod has shewn that their form was probably amphitheatric, and, except for the object which I have named, they seem to have been very absurd.

We read that the tree of knowledge (*i. e.* wisdom) produced twelve fruits—one for each month. This was, I suppose, when the twelve ages or neroses were believed to make a cycle with the time of precession in the twelve signs. I think, at least in Greece, the style of writing from the top downward, in right lines, must have been the oldest, and this style called *petalon*, or that of the *leaf* or *leaves*, gives strong support to the antiquity of the Irish custom of calling their letters by the names of trees; for the practice of *upright* writing, as well as the use of the word *leaf*, were common to both.

Knowledge and wisdom, though not, perhaps, strictly identical, are constantly confounded. This arises from the consideration that wisdom is really the perfection of knowledge. In fact, perfect knowledge *is* wisdom. Jesus Christ is constantly called the branch, and the vine—the way of salvation, the way or door of life, the shepherd, the tree of life, the tree in the middle of the Garden of E-don or of wisdom. In the title-page of the *Alcoran des Cordeliers*, St. Francis is likened to Jesus Christ, by drawing him as a tree. Christ was Wisdom, and Wisdom was the “*arbor magna in medio Paradisi, cujus rami dictiones, ulterius in ramos parvos et folia, quæ sunt “literæ extenduntur;”* the great tree in the garden of Eden, whose leaves were letters, and whose branches were words. How could the practice of calling letters by the names of trees be better described? Buddha was Wisdom; Jesus Christ was Wisdom; consequently he was Buddha. Christ was the tree of life and of wisdom or knowledge; Buddha was Veda; Veda was wisdom—the book of life. Christ was the true vates or prophet; and the contents of the Veda were but

¹ The Mohamedans call Religion *Deen*; this is *Dn* or Wisdom. Malcolme's *Hist. Pers.* Vol. II. p. 219. The *ie* of the Hebrew changed, in the Syriac, into *Io*. In the same manner the *e* changed into the *o* with the Ethiopians, and *Christus* or *Chrestus* or *Χρηστος* became *Chrostos*. *Geor. Alp. Tib.* p. 748.

the vates or true prophetism. Vates is evidently a corruption of veda, or veda of vates. Hence, in fact, the Greek root $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ means both $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma\omicron\varsigma$ *benignus*, *mitis*, $\kappa\alpha\lambda\omicron\varsigma$ and vates or $\omicron\upsilon\alpha\tau\epsilon\varsigma$ —and in the word $\kappa\alpha\lambda\omicron\varsigma$ we have the root or origin of the deity Cali of India, and of the Cali-dei or Cali-divi or Caldæans. As $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, vates, *perfect wisdom*, he $\kappa\eta\epsilon\omega$ or $\kappa\eta\omega$ -ed every thing past, present, and future. In the Veda was recorded all knowledge—past, present, and future—the knowledge of the generations or re-generations of the man, the knowledge of the renewal of cycles in *sæcula sæculorum*, that is, of cycles of cycles—the esoteric meaning of *sæcula sæculorum*, or $\alpha\iota\omega\upsilon\omicron\upsilon\ \tau\omega\upsilon\ \alpha\iota\omega\upsilon\omega\upsilon\omicron\upsilon$, æones, emanations of divine wisdom. Our book which we miscall Genesis, or *the book of generations*, ought to be Barasit—that is, Wisdom—that is, Veda or Buddha. Thus it is called by the Jews.

But there were two trees in Paradise—the tree of knowledge and the tree of life. What was the tree of life? We are told, that if Adam had eaten of the fruit of the tree of life he would have *lived for ever!* What does this mean? (Of course I assume that no person reading this book is so weak as to admit the literal meaning.¹) A part of the text seems to be wanting. May it mean that, by the knowledge of the system of regenerations without having obtained such knowledge by previous *initiation* into the secret use of letters, of the Vedas, the Sophias, the $\omicron\upsilon\omega\tau$ $\rho\sigma\upsilon\tau$, or of the knowledge obtained by means of letters, man would have become assured of his eternal existence; or, that, by knowing the sacred truth, he would have been induced so to modify his conduct as to ensure himself a speedy absorption into the $\tau\omicron$ $\omicron\upsilon$, to shorten the period or number of his transmigrations? Was the fruit of the tree of life the consequence of the admission into the sacred, i. e. secret, mysteries which, by producing fruits meet for salvation, produced or hastened the salvation of the initiated? We know initiation was said exoterically to produce the most perfect happiness. The effect of initiation was, reformation of manners, the future practice of the most sublime virtues, the rendering of a man perfect—(“If thou wilt be perfect, sell all that thou hast, and give to the poor”—) inducing him to desert all the little, narrow, selfish gratifications of this life, for the purpose of securing those of a life to come. These, at least, were its tendency and its object. I say not that this was certainly the meaning of the allegory of the tree of life; but it seems to me, that it must have been this, or something very like it. At all events, I think the explanation of the second part of the allegory is in good keeping with, and is not unworthy of, the first; and they are both *beautiful*, perhaps *true*. All this is strictly masonic. I trust I am not improperly betraying the secrets of the craft, of the *Megalistor Mundorum*, when I state, that the designed effect of all masonic initiation is to render a man more virtuous—consequently more happy. A perfect Mason, if such a thing could be, must be a perfect Buddhist, a perfect Jew, a perfect Christian, a perfect Mohamedan. They are all $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ or $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma\omicron\iota$ or Christs.² And, from the most remote antiquity, a man in every new cycle has been looked for, who should be in a peculiar manner $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, to teach glad-tidings, divine wisdom, to mankind. Moses; the conqueror of Babylon, called for this reason Cyrus; Pythagoras, Herod, Cæsar Augustus, Jesus; *Mo* or *Om* $\alpha\eta\mu\epsilon\delta$ the cyclical *desire of all nations*; St. Francis; were all thought, each in his day, to be $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma\omicron\iota$ by their followers; and the vital principle which constituted a man, in each

¹ After nearly the whole of the first volume had been printed, I met with an observation of Mr. Christie's, (Essay on Worship of Elements, p. 25,) that Dr. Kennicott had shewn that only one tree standing in Eden was forbidden: this induced me to examine the question more carefully than I had done, and I saw at once that Dr. Kennicott was right. The whole context, of all the tracts of which Genesis is composed, relates only to one tree, except one short passage at the end of the third chapter.

² Christians were first called Christs. *Bingham.*

age, a member of this religion, and not a heretic, was a belief that this *Χρης* was come at that time, or had previously come.

I just now asked the question, whether the attempt to acquire illegal knowledge, or knowledge acquired by the possession of letters, was not the tree of life. Enoch says, the great sin of the old world, and that for which it was destroyed, was the attempt to obtain forbidden and illegal knowledge. This I consider of great importance.

In Genesis it is said, that man acquired knowledge—tasted of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil—illegally, illicitly, contrary to the command of God; in consequence, the ground was cursed, and in future he had to earn his bread by the sweat of his brow. Allegory or gross inconsistency is on the face of the story, respecting the curse of sterility fixed on the ground, in consequence of man's disobedience; for, it is said just before, that he was placed in the garden *to dress and till* it; and every one knows that the ground was not cursed: the sweet chestnut and the filbert, the plants of wheat and barley, bring forth their fruit, and are succeeded by the orange, the fig, &c., before they are decayed, as freely now as they always did. Then what does this mean? May it allude to the discovery by the people, by the uninitiated, of the art of writing, of letters, of the tree of knowledge, of the secrets of the priesthood? May it mean, that the people, as in Tibet, were taught the effect of good conduct by the initiated, but were not initiated into its arcana, and that, in future, the arcana would be known to those only who had gone through the labours of initiation? The expression of Enoch seems to favour this conjecture.

I think it probable that in the allegory of the trees of knowledge and of life, the latter was only to be obtained from first having tasted the former, or otherwise the devil must have been a very great fool indeed, in not first persuading Eve to taste of the tree of life, by which means he would have completely beaten his Creator. No one would have contrived to make the cunning devil so great a fool. This being admitted, and there is nothing in the text against it, the eating of the forbidden fruit of the tree of knowledge must have been the acquisition of the knowledge of letters by the uninitiated, and the fruit of the tree of life must have been the knowledge which was acquired by reading, by having tasted the knowledge of letters, of the eternal state of happiness intended for man by absorption into the *To Ου*—happiness to be hastened by religious rites, mental abstraction—in fact, by the possession of a portion of wisdom or knowledge only to be obtained by initiation in the mysteries, and incarnated in the initiated by the Samach, *χειροτονια*, or imposition of hands, or investiture with the pallium. By this knowledge the initiated learned, that, by good conduct and the practice of virtue, they could hasten the period or shorten the sum of transmigrations.¹ This was only known to, and was a most invaluable privilege of, the favoured initiated few. This opens to us a most beautiful view of the ancient mysteries, a view in every respect justified by masonic mysteries of the present day, and anciently obscured by the unfortunate corporate and monopolising spirit, which excluded the mass of mankind from the invaluable secret, and thus kept them in a state of debasement—a weakness which seems inherent in the human character, at least a weakness attaching to the character of the great men of antiquity

¹ The ancient fathers generally believed in the metempsychosis, which was thus a part of the religion. Let me not be understood to mean that the professors of these doctrines really believed that, by the Samach or *χειροτονια*, a real inspiration was communicated. No: this was never imparted till after examination had shewn, that the neophyte had imbibed from his instructor—or that he had really acquired the divine knowledge of the divine wisdom—that he was imbued with divine wisdom—that, in short, divine wisdom suitable to the degree to which he aspired was incarnate in him, for it could not, of course, be in him, without being infused into him. It is exactly the same with our ordination of priests and bishops. The superior gives the *χειροτονια*—but it is not till after, by examination, he has ascertained that the divine knowledge or the knowledge of divine matters, is actually, or professedly, possessed by the neophyte.

with very few exceptions. In these exceptions we may place Socrates, Pythagoras, Jesus, who are said to have all lost their lives, not for divulging the secrets of the initiation; but, without being guilty of that offence, for endeavouring to teach the mass of mankind what the few learned from initiation, namely, that a virtuous life would secure eternal happiness; and probably for endeavouring to abolish the system of secrecy or exclusion. It has been always held to have been the object of Jesus, to open the Jewish religion to the whole world—that must have been the secret religion, the Cabala. The above was the simple and unadulterated doctrine of the philosophers of Athens, Crotona, and Nazareth. This was the Chreestism, as Justin Martyr said, taught equally by Socrates and Jesus of Nazareth. And one of the great objects of this work is to restore the doctrines of Socrates and of Jesus,—to draw aside their veils, as well as that of Isis.

5. Persons may dispute about the allegory of the tree, the arbor magna in medio Paradisi, and say this or that is not the meaning of the text; but I am certain that no philosopher will deny there is a high probability that the exposition which I have given of it, was the exposition of the ancients, and that upon which their secret system was founded. The sacred book of the Tamuls, as I have before stated, (in p. 15,) is said to have had *five* meanings. In India the mythos says, that the eldest son of God, the Adonis, the male, at the instigation of the female, robbed the *garden* of a flower, for which he was crucified; but that he rose again to life and immortality, and by this he wrought the salvation of man. May this be, that he secured the continuance of the generations of man? In the allegory of the fall of man, Adam and Eve having tasted of the fruit of the tree of knowledge, knew that they were naked and covered themselves with the leaves of the fig-tree, Ficus Indicus. I have no doubt it is on this account that the Indians give the name of Rawasit, that is, ראשית *rasit*, knowledge or wisdom, to that tree:¹ a tree peculiarly sacred to Xaca or Buddha.² And from a peculiar property which the *fig* has of producing its fruit from its flowers, contained within its own bosom, and concealed from profane eyes, its leaves were selected by Adam and Eve to conceal the organs of generation. Most of what has been said by Messrs. Maurice and Knight respecting the Lotus,³ may be said of the fig-tree. The emblematic fruit of the tree of knowledge has been generally considered to be the apple; but it was very often described by the *grape* growing on, or hanging to, the elm. On ancient cameos the tree of knowledge is constantly described by a vine, producing its fruit among the branches of the marital elm. There is nothing in the *apple* or its mythic history to favour its pretensions: but what was the *grape*, the fruit of Bacchus, but the Greek *βοτρυς*, or wisdom; and, again, *the Wisdom*, in the Latin *Rac-emus*?⁴ The Greeks made out the *apples* of the Hesperides and the *golden fleece* from this mythos. In the oriental language the fruit was *Souph* or *Wisdom*; and as *Souph* meant also wool, of course they took the gross idea, and instead of sacred wisdom, *Χρῆς*, *Souph*, made *golden fleece*. And their word for fleece, *μαλλος* or *μαλον*, meaning also apple, thus they got their golden apples. In a similar manner arose almost all the vulgar mythologies of the elegant Greeks—a very elegant but generally very unscientific nation. And this leads me to return to the *esoteric* meaning of the most beautiful, and, I am persuaded; the most general, of all the religious rites of antiquity—the Eucharistia—the sacrifice of *bread and wine*. We all know that Ceres was bread, Bacchus, wine. Love grows cold without bread and wine; “*Amor friget sine Cerere et Baccho.*” What is bread? It is the flour of wheat, the most useful plant in the world—of that plant, which, by a peculiar blessing of Divine Love, has alone the property of renewing its pollen or flour, when destroyed by any accident. Thus the flour or wheat or bread is the most appropriate emblem of

¹ Georg. Alph. Tib. p. 509.

² *Ib.* p. 17.

³ See Vol. I. pp. 339, 340.

⁴ Was the Vine hanging on the Elm, *Racemus* or *Bothrys*, M-Om crucified?

divine love; bread is the produce of the pollen, as the renewed or regenerated man is the produce of another flower, the infant man, the cupid, the pledge of love—the produce of the fruit which the female solicited the male to taste, and which he, by tasting, fecundated, at the same time that he became wise to joys hitherto unknown to him, and by which he caused the continuance of the species, regenerated for periods, *αιων των αιωνων*. The wine was the grape, the *βοτρυς*, the *racemus*, the emblem of *wisdom* or *knowledge*—the fruit of the tree of knowledge, of the elm, the first letter of the alphabet, which bore on its trunk all the tree of letters, of the vedas, in which were concealed all sacred knowledge. The two united formed the Eu Ca Ri STia or Eu X a P i Σ⁻¹ dia, the good deity *Χρης*, or Ceres: and from this the body and blood of the initiated or Gnostici arose. And, in allusion to this, Jesus is made to say, “I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.”² That is, I shall no more give you lessons, or join you in the search, of wisdom; no more initiate you into the divine mysteries of the *Βοτρυς* or the *Racemus*, till we meet in a future life, in my Father’s kingdom; till we are all reunited to our eternal Father, absorbed into the *Το Ου*. I call this most beautiful allegory, not more mystical than Jesus’s calling Peter *a stone*, nor more equivocal in language; but no doubt it will be gall and wormwood to those who, in spite of the lessons of wisdom, continue to teach their countrymen, that God really failed to kill Moses at an inn. Fabius Pictor says, “Jani ætate nulla erat monarchia, quia mortalibus pectoribus nondum hæserat ulla regnandi cupiditas, &c. Vinum et far primus populos docuit Janus ad sacrificia: primus enim aras et pomœria et sacra docuit.” “In the time of Janus there *was no monarchy*,³ for the desire of rule had not then folded itself about the hearts of men. Janus first taught the people to sacrifice wine and bread: he first set up altars, and instituted gardens and solitary groves, wherein they used to pray; with other holy rites and ceremonies.”⁴

In every thing I observe that, the more deeply I search, the more I discover marks of the profound learning of the ancients, till I gradually mount up to the *Το Ου*.

I am told, (by persons who *believe* and who require me to believe on the most doubtful of records and evidence, that the water rose fifteen cubits above Chimborazo, and that God wrestled with Jacob, and walked in the garden,) that I have no proof of the learning of the first nation. But the proof which they require cannot, in the nature of things, be obtained. Every thing in ancient history resolves itself into probability. In scarcely any instance can a proof, or any thing of the nature of proof, be produced; probability is all that can be expected. Innumerable are the facts that we meet with which are totally unaccountable on any of the anciently received systems, but which are all rationally accounted for by the theory that I have produced, if it be true; and I beg to observe, that it is not *merely a theory*,⁵ but that it is supported by innumerable facts and circumstances dovetailing into one another. Whether its truth be probable must be left to my readers; and nearly as various as the readers will be their opinions. One thing I would ask, which is, that no one would form an opinion who has not read the whole book. But a compliance with this request is not to be expected from the generality of mankind, who will find, if they will examine themselves closely, that nine times out of ten they decide questions not from their knowledge, but from their ignorance. Nothing is more common than to hear persons saying, upon questions they have never had the means of investigating, “I do not believe such a thing, because

¹ From this the word *χαρις* might have its origin.

² Will any one say that this is not figurative?

³ Except a sacerdotal government, to be treated of hereafter—the empire of Pandæa.

⁴ Raleigh’s Hist. Par. I. p. 91.

“ I have never heard or read that it is so ;” and in this manner they set up their opinion against those who have investigated a subject, or who have heard or seen it discussed.

6. The consideration of the great length of time through which I have passed with my reader, the vast space of country over which we have travelled, and the great variety of subjects which we have discussed, or occasionally adverted to, in the course of our progress, suggest to me one or two observations, which seem to be interesting, and which I will take the liberty of offering to his consideration before I conclude this book.—In extent and complication of matter, perhaps no work has exceeded mine. To have amply discussed every subject would have required a thousand volumes ; and large as the work is, it can be considered as only a collection of the results of the lucubrations of philosophers on each subject. But this state of the case is not without its advantages. The philosophers of the world have been the industrious ants bringing in the grains of corn to be stored by me, as far as it was in my power, and placed in order in galleries for the use of the commonwealth. We have got a good store, gentle reader ; and now we will take a walk together through the galleries, and review a small part of what we have accumulated. A deep consideration of what we have seen, must, I think, satisfy any one, that an uniform system may be perceived to have pervaded the whole world, and to have come down to us from the earliest time. We must always recollect that a certain degree of uncertainty and doubt is inherent in the nature of these inquiries. If this uncertainty did not exist, with most of their interest, they would lose all their utility. We seem to be fighting against a law of Providence, which says, “ Man, thy power of vision is limited ; thou shalt not look too far either behind or before thee.” Our circle of vision, too, is narrowed not alone by Providence ; the cunning and all the evil passions of priests, and the prejudice of man, caused by his being educated by them, are leagued with his weakness to impede our progress, to embarrass our subject, and to render more doubtful, researches which, in their own nature, are sufficiently doubtful. When the priest cannot darken or throw into confusion, he burns, he forges, and he lies ; speculating, according to a theory or plan charged on the philosophers by Mr. Faber,¹ but which that gentleman appears to me to have practised himself in the case of M. Volney, and on the old proverb, that *a lie* uncontradicted for a fortnight, is as good as *a truth*. Therefore we must be content with probabilities, and not expect mathematical demonstrations.

In the foregoing disquisition, there is, upon the whole, no part so curious or so important in its results, as the *origin of languages and letters*. All the systems of the world seem to be intimately interwoven with them, or at least so connected as not to be separated. This naturally arises from the circumstance, that the systems of antiquity are only preserved in the letters of the different nations, and are only to be found in detached parts, a little in one, and a little in another.

In all the vast variety of systems or religions it appears to me, that no where is an original one to be found. All seem to be founded upon something which has preceded, and to have arisen out of it. If we consider the state of the human understanding, this seems natural ; for the mind of man is always jealous of being deceived, to a certain extent, and so far as generally to detect forgeries attempted *de novo*. We have several examples of the detection of attempts of this kind ; and I think there is reason to believe that none have succeeded. I am quite certain, that an un-

¹ “ It is said to have been a regular part of the atheistical system, on the continent, to misquote and misrepresent ancient authors ; and the honest principle of it is this : where one reader is capable of following the citer, ten will be incapable ; of those who are capable, where one takes the trouble to do it, ten will not take the trouble ; and of those who detect the falsehood, where one steps forward to expose it, ten will be silent. It may, therefore, never be detected ; and if it be detected, the voice of a single individual, when the efforts of a whole conspiracy are employed to drown it, will be heard to a very little distance.” Pag. Idol. Vol. III. p. 650.

prejudiced examination of every religion or sect will result in the conviction, that it was founded on somewhat which preceded it, and, generally, that it was got up more by fools than rogues; though I must not be understood to deny, that the fools were, in many cases, abundantly roguish. But there was, what they believed to be, truth at the bottom, which it was thought good or right to support, and in the support of which a little fraud was considered to be excusable, and, indeed, often meritorious. And under this pretext they ran into the greatest extremes of fraud. If we consider this, and admit it to be a fair representation of the case, we shall find it leads us naturally to the conclusion, that there can be no system existing which may not be traced to some other system which has preceded it; and this satisfactorily accounts for their all running back to the most remote antiquity. It follows as a necessary consequence, that they must do so; for, according to this theory, they would have been detected if they had been modern. The systems are like languages—both like the radii of a circle, diverging from a centre, as they advanced down the stream of time, but merging into a centre as we recede upwards. The origin of letters is a theory, and nothing but a theory, and so it must always remain. We have not any thing like a record of their invention; but from the discovery of the right-lined alphabets, I think a probability arises, that they have not been of an extreme antiquity. It may be doubted whether we possess sufficient data to justify a belief in their greater antiquity than two thousand years before Christ. Yet it is possible that they may have been much older. But if we admit this, I think we must suppose them to have been a magical or masonic secret.

On reconsidering the theory of the origin of letters and arithmetic, and their close connexion with the sacred numbers, and the division of the year and circle into three hundred and sixty parts, I can find nothing improbable; indeed, I can find nothing in ancient or modern times more probable than that which I have suggested; and I am quite satisfied I have proved, that all written languages had originally only one system of sixteen letters; (I speak not of the Chinese;) and the renewed reflection of each recurring day more and more serves to convince me, that it was of the nature of a masonic system, and kept a profound secret for many generations. I conceive that it was the first discovery of this secret art which gave rise to the castes of antiquity, thus making the initiated a race really superior to the remainder of mankind. We have a perfect example in Tibet of what they would be—the priests, the initiated idlers, ruling the uninitiated labourers.

The early monuments of man, in their scientific and gigantic character, every where display power and science too great to exist without letters and arithmetic, and in the unity of their character they prove that one system must have extended over the whole world. What can be more striking than the cromlehs, carns, and the circles round them, constantly used to describe the cycles and vernal festivals, equally found in India and Britain, and found also in all the intermediate countries? Had the science of letters not been a masonic secret, when the builders of Stonehenge and Abury were recording their astronomical cycles upon them in the numbers of the stones, they would have inscribed some letters upon them, as they are said to have done upon the pillars of the Siriad in later times.

What can be more striking than the universal adoration paid to the sun, in his character of Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, or as the emblem of the Triple Deity, the Trimurti or Trinity—of Buddha, of Moses or Genesis, of Orpheus, and of Jesus of Nazareth? Is there a corner of the old world which has not been stained with the blood shed on account of this beautiful, but often-misunderstood, doctrine? The proofs are complete of its existence in the Aleim of the first verse of Genesis or Wisdom.

The doctrine of the androgynous nature of the Deity is as universal as the Trinitarian doctrine. There is no part of the old world where it is not found; and in the observations on the word

Alein, the plural feminine of the word AL, it is shewn to have existed as really with the Jews as with any other nation. All these, and many more, were the doctrines of the Cullidei or Chaldeans or Mathematici, evidently the most learned race in the world, as I have repeatedly intimated, and as I shall more satisfactorily prove.

In the Buddhist history of Wisdom, or, as we call it in Greek, Genesis, we have an account, and the first account, of the people called Chaldei. In India there are clearly found two Urs of the Chaldees, or Urianas of Collida, from either of which the Chaldei may have come. This Buddhist book expressly says, that the Brahmin who founded the Judæan state in Western Syria came from the East; therefore, if we are to believe it, they must have come from one of the two Urs which were in the East; and this is an admission of this book to which we cannot refuse our assent,—every circumstance, all history and all probability support it. And I think it must be concluded, that the Chaldei, both of the West and of Cape Comorin, were equally colonies of the Chaldei of central Asia or Upper India. And a little reflection may induce the belief, that settlements of Chaldei were also made even as far as Ireland, and the island of Columba or Iona.

In the Chaldei we have, most fortunately, preserved to us the name of these people from the most remote antiquity; so that this is not a matter entirely arising from inference. It is of the nature of a circumstantial proof of an historical fact, and its consequences are most valuable and important. It serves as a chain to connect together all the scattered scraps of ancient history, and the various detached parts of the one universal Pandean or Catholic system of religion, through all its varieties in different parts of the world: and, through all its varieties, carrying with it one generic character, that of the affectation of secrecy—a perfect Proteus, but still, at the bottom, Chaldaic and secret—mysterious to the end, even in its last dying speech in the Lodge of Antiquity, at Freemasons' Tavern, in London. I do not pretend to say I have *proved* that the art of writing was a masonic or magical secret for many generations. In the nature of the case it is not capable of *proof*, but I think this may, with great probability, be inferred. However, I shall assume that it has been proved, and in my next book I shall endeavour to shew the nature of the universal system above alluded to, and of the Pontifical dominion which the philosophers, in consequence of their possessing the knowledge of letters, acquired over the whole world; and, in the book following, a doctrine which they held will be developed—a doctrine which is now lost, or known only by effects totally unaccountable to us in consequence of our ignorance of their cause.

BOOK IV

F E O D A L O R F E U D A L T E N U R E

Universal Pontifical Government—Religion of Tibet—Chartres' Stone—The Linga—Island of Iona—Feodal or Feudal Tenure—Gavel-kind—Frank-al-Moign—Lands in Demesne—Burgage Tenure—Tenure by Knights' Service—Origin of Monks and Nuns—Land Tax of India—The Scythians—The Arabians—Mythic Divisions of Countries, with their Officers—Trade, Craft, Ras or Caste—Cathedrals, &c., were Druidical, then Roman, Temples—Ings Lands—Allodial Lands—History of the Island of Ii, or Iona, or Icolmkill—Ceylon—Cal—Vitrified Forts of Scotland—Mystery, Wittenagemote—The Scandinavians—German Rossicrucians—Di-Om, D'Om, Domus, Om—Ceres, Bethlehem—Chivalry—Sea Kings, Runes—Golden Age.

1. THE object of the two following books of my work will be to shew, that in very ancient times, of which we have scarcely any notice, a very powerful *pontifical government* extended its sway over the whole world; that it was learned as well as powerful; and that it must have been the author of the ancient Druidical works every where to be met with, and was probably the empire designated in the Indian books by the name of Pandea. I suppose this was an empire of Saca or Buddha; that it was first established to the north of India; and that it extended itself by sending out tribes or colonies under the command of its own order, which, availing itself of its superior intelligence, easily conquered the Aborigines, (who were a people, as I shall shew, that had escaped from a flood,) and established every where its dominion. I shall shew that the Supreme Pontiff was, in some respects, similar to the Lama of Tibet and the Pope—supposed to be a Vicramaditya or Vicar of God, and probably thought to be a divine incarnation of the Trimurti of India, or Trinity. I shall shew, that there were several floods, and point out, probably, the times when three of them happened, and that they were caused by a comet in its several returns.

2. No person has turned his mind to the consideration of the religion of Tibet, which is the only country in which we have the Buddhist religion in any thing like its original purity, who has not expressed his surprise at the wonderful similarity between its religion and that of Rome. But if we divest our minds of prejudice we shall see that they are, in fact, precisely the same, only disguised by our sectarian nonsense. Jesus Christ was supposed to be the *ninth* Avatar, (as they had the ninth Avatar in the East,) with the expectation of the *tenth*, till the failure of the millenium destroyed it; but a remnant of it remains among some persons, such as the followers of Brothers and Southcott, and Faber, Irving, &c., who expect a re-incarnation of Jesus Christ.

The Dalecarlians of Sweden have a dialect of their own, which is considered to be a relict of the Gothic, the Anglo-Saxon, and the Irish languages, with which it has a great similarity. Holsenius says the same analogy exists, with many other languages, such as English, Greek, Spanish, and Italian; and Dr. Thomson, who travelled in Sweden, tells us, that a Dalecarlian who spoke this dialect, being landed near Aberdeen, was understood by the inhabitants. The Swede was under-

stood because his language was the Celtic Hebrew—the parent of all the languages in a state almost primeval. Every where, when we go back to the most remote times, one language seems to have prevailed, and that, the Celtic-Scythic-Saxon-Hebrew; for, in those very early times, they were one. I also beg leave to draw my reader's attention to the fact, that the name of the crucified *Ir*, by which the Scotch island is called, which is precisely the name of Jehovah in the Targums, who was believed to be incarnate and to appear in the person of the crucified Jesus Christ, is also the name of the incarnate Bal or Lord *Ir*, who was the crucified God of the temple of Tripettoy, on the promontory not far from Ceylon. It was in the country where we find this God, that we found some persons calling the language Chaldean, and all calling it Pushto or Pushpa, the name of the Syrian tongue; and here it was that we found the story of St. Thomas and the Crestans, and all the mythos of Moses, &c., as described by the Jesuits, and also the story of Robertus de Nobilibus turning Brahmin.

3. It cannot well be doubted that the stone at Chartres is precisely the same as the Linga in the cave at Bhobanésér, in the Carnatic, forty feet long, as described by Stirling in the Asiatic Researches.¹ In the dialogue between Justin and Trypho is the following passage: "For Christ is said to be a King and Priest, and God, and Lord, and Angel, and Man, and Captain of the Host, and **STONE.**"² Now, if the stone here do not refer to the stone in the crypts of the temples and Christian churches, I should be happy to be informed to what it does allude. The equivoque of the *stone* and *Peter* evidently refers to the same thing. Trypho is made to say, "Suppose it be true that Christ was to be called a stone." This alludes to the Stone, Linga or Logos.

I understand Duchesne was one of the most celebrated antiquarians of France, and now ranks with our Selden. The following particulars were given me by my friend Robert Hannay, Esq.—*CHARTRES, its Antiquity.*³ "Cette ville est l'une des plus antiques, non de l'Europe, mais de toute la Terre. Les Gomerites envoyés pour peupler la Gaule Celtique, en jettèrent les premiers fondemens du temps de Noé, ce second père et ancêtre de la race des hommes, sous la conduite du grand Samothès.—Aujourd'hui la ville de Chartres se glorifie de son Eglise Cathédrale comme du plus ancien temple de la Chrétienté.—Avant que Cæsar l'eût assujettie à la grandeur de l'Empire, par tant de diverses guerres, les Seigneurs et Roitelets qui eurent la reserve de son gouvernement avoient puisé quelque créance dans la doctrine des Druides que d'une Vierge devoit naître au monde le Rédempteur des humains. Créance qui occasionna le gouverneur Priscus de la faire tirer et figurer embrassant un petit enfant, lui donner rang parmi les statues des ses Dieux et lui offrir des sacrifices." Here Duchesne recounts a miracle which occasioned the building of a temple to the Virgin: "Miracle qui l'emporta aisément avec Priscus au bâtiment d'un temple à l'honneur de cette Vierge laquelle n'avoit encore vu la lumière du Soleil, et qui ne la vit de plusieurs centaines d'ans après.—St. Pierre, chef des Apôtres, délégua les bien-heureux saints Savinian et Potentian en la Gaule, les quels s'étant arrêtés à Chartres, trouvèrent que ce peuple honoroit déjà la mémoire de la Vierge, qui devoit nous produire le Fils de Dieu, et que pour relever davantage son honneur et sa gloire ils lui avoient superbement bâti ce temple. C'est pour quoi ils imprimèrent aisément le caractère de la croyance Chrétienne sur ces tendres âmes et consacrant leur temple au nom de la sacrée Mère." He then, among other matters, observes, that the church had seventy-two Chanoines.

After the above, Mr. Hannay gives me the following curious history, and I think few persons will doubt that we have here, in the capital of the ancient *CARNUTES* of Gaul, a repetition of the

¹ Vol. XV. p. 311.

² Sect. xxxvi. Ed. Brown, p. 146.

³ Extracted from *Les Antiquitez et Recherches des Villes, &c.*, par André Duchesne, 1609, pp. 292, 294—296.

Linga worship of Buddha, and of Delphi, and of Jerusalem, named in the Appendix to my first volume. I request attention particularly to what I have said respecting the Carnutes and the Carn in Vol. I. p. 835, and to the Virgo Paritura, in the extract of Duchesne.

“Of the various histories of the Cathedral of Chartres not one have I been able to find in the British Museum, otherwise my notes on its Druidical remains might have been much extended. In the absence of authority allow me to offer my own evidence in proof of a very ancient and singular relict of the Druidical religion still extant there. In 1825, I spent some days at Chartres, when there happened a festival of that church. On Sunday the cathedral was crowded with the people of that city and its neighbourhood. At the close of the service I observed that no one left the church without kneeling and making a short prayer before a small pillar or stone, for it was without polish, base or capital, placed in a niche, and much worn on one side by the kisses of the devout; after prayer each embracing the stone and imprinting with reverence a kiss upon its left side. Curious to know something of this strange ceremony, I inquired of an official of the cathedral, who informed me, that this stone was of high antiquity, even earlier than the establishment of Christianity—that for many centuries it had remained in a crypt of the cathedral, where lamps were kept constantly burning; but the stairs leading to this vault having been worn away by the great resort of pilgrims to this sacred spot, to spare the expense of repairs and avoid the accidents frequent in descending, the stone had been removed some time ago from its original site to where it now stands in the cathedral above. Upon further inquiry into the motives for this singular adoration, I was assured that this was no common stone, but a miraculous stone, and that its miracles were performed by its intercession with the Virgin Mary.

“ROBERT HANNAY.”

I need not repeat that Delphi means *the navel*, and that it was called the centre and navel of the earth. In that temple there was a stone pillar to which the priests paid the most profound respect.¹ How can we doubt that here there were the same pillar and navel of the earth as we found at Jerusalem, Chartres, &c.? As we find the Lingas both in the temples at Jerusalem and Chartres were in vaults, so we find the Linga of the Rajahs of *Kesari* at the temple of Bhaskar-esar, or Bhobanéser, Maha-deo, is placed in a “subterranean vault” as far as possible; but, from its immense size, it projects out to a great height.² In the adoration of the Linga we have a very remarkable example of the diffusion of this religion—in the Kara-corum or stone circles and lingas or pillars. We have it first in Tartary, probably its birthplace; then we have it described at Bhobanéser in Orissa,³ in the Carnatic, in the Lingas and the name of the country; we next have it in the Gordyæan mountains; next in Carnac, in Egypt; next in Troy, with its Mount Gargarus, its stone circle and palladium, or sacred stone; next in the Temple of Jerusalem, as described by Nicephorus Calistus, with its stone pillar concealed in the cellar;⁴ next in Rome, with its Etruscan Agrimensurism; next in Chartres, the capital of the Carnutes, the exact picture of that described by Nicephorus Calistus; next in Choir Gaure or Stonehenge; and lastly, in the Linga and Yoni and Kara-corum of Scotland, with its sacred stone from Scone. To these must be added the fire towers of Ireland, Scotland, and, indeed, many other of the fire towers, as they are

¹ Paus. Bœotic. 25; Const. Vol. II. p. 343.

² Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 311.

³ Ibid. Vol. XV. p. 306. Bhobanéser is also called Bhuvanésvara, and also Ekam-rakanuna, or Ekamra, or Ekamber. I have no doubt this was, as the city of the Linga, the city of the generative principle, the city of חכמ *hkm*, the God of Wisdom.

⁴ See Vol. I. p. 832.

nonsensically called, in many parts of Europe, and also the towers of India, of the Callidei, or Culdees, or Cala-Desa, which are almost exact pictures of those in Ireland. In some instances, where they are very large, iron bearers, of a size almost beyond credibility, have been used; as for example, at the ancient desecrated temple of Jaggernaut. "But, in general, the architects "have resorted, in the construction of their roofs, to the method of laying horizontal layers of "stone, projecting one beyond the other like inverted steps, until the sides approach sufficiently "near at the summit to admit of other blocks being laid across."¹ This, which is the most ancient mode of covering now remaining in the world, is precisely the same in the towers of Ireland and India. Not far from the famous Jaggernaut is the village of Kanarak: this is evidently the same name as the Carnac of the Carnutes in the West. It is called the Arka. Here was a famous temple of the sun. It was in the same style of building as those described above, and it tends to confirm what I have formerly said of the mystic use of the loadstone, that its roof, formed of overhanging stones, is capped with a large LOADSTONE; and in order to support such an enormous mass, bearers of beaten iron, which are yet remaining twenty-one feet in length and eight inches square, have been used. The stones of the roof have been fifteen or sixteen feet long, six feet deep, and two or three feet thick.² These stones must have been raised nearly two hundred feet high. The building is formed into a cross by its two magnificent porches. Each side, we are told,³ is sixty feet long. This would be, in feet of Cairo or of antiquity, at 8.7552 inches to the foot, about seventy-five feet. But when I consider the careless mode in which our travellers often make their measurements, I cannot help suspecting it has been seventy-two feet. It must have been a difficult matter correctly to ascertain the length of such a mass of ruins, amidst the jungle, the tigers, and the snakes. My friend, Professor Haughton, very nearly lost his life in attempting to penetrate to them through the jungle. In the front of the building stands a most beautiful pillar of one stone,⁴ which cannot fail to remind a spectator of the pillars in front of the churches in Rome, particularly that in front of Maria Maggiore, for the location of which no satisfactory reason can be, or at least ever is, given. The Indians call these stones Jaya Stambhas or Pillars of Victory. But I believe their name has descended from a very remote antiquity, when they were called, in the language of the Chaldeans or Callidei or Culdees, Pillars of *יעוה* *ieue* or *יהוה* *ieie*, the Self-existent God, commonly called in the Bible, the God of Sabaoth, of Armies, of Hosts, and of VICTORY. Jagannath is saluted with cries of—Jye Jagannath, which they say means Victory to Jagannath; but it is evident that this is the Hebrew *יהוה* *ie* or *ie*, always called the God of victory; and in both cases it really means, God the Creator, or the God of Wisdom, or Wisdom of the great *IE* or Creator. But it had probably both meanings, one private, the other public. The ancient Hindoo bridges, built of *overhanging* instead of *radiated* stones, are very common in South India.⁵ A history is to be found in Persia, evidently similar, though we have only a part of it. Benj. Constant⁶ says, "Lors de la destruction de Persépolis par les Mohamédans, on découvrit "dans les *fondements* d'un des principaux temples de cette ville, une pierre précieuse appelée "Tutya, qui n'existe qu'aux Indes, sans que rien indiquât comment elle avait pu y être apportée." I think, after reading the accounts of the stone in the crypt or vault in the Carnatic, at Jerusalem, and in the capital of the Carnutes, no one will deny that there is a high probability that all these were for the same purpose, viz. to conceal the Cabalistic doctrines of the first chapter of John,—the adoration of the Logos, the Linga, or the Houover, as the Logos was called in Persia.⁷

¹ Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 307.

² See Vol. I. p. 765.

³ Asiat. Res. Vol. XV. p. 329.

⁴ Ib. p. 320.

⁵ Ib. pp. 336, 337.

⁶ Vol. II. p. 24.

⁷ See Ouvrages de Zoroastre, Vol. I. Part. II. pp. 86, 87, where the Word is invoked. See also pp. 138, 139, (which is very like John i. 1,) and Vol. II. p. 239, where may be seen the I AM, i. e. of the Hebrews. Trans. Bombay, Vol. II. p. 318.

4. We will now pause a little, and reconsider a few of the circumstances connected with the island of Iona. Artimodorus says, that there was an island, near to Britain, where sacrifices were offered to Ceres and Proserpine, the same as in Samothrace. We have seen how Ceres or Cres is identified with both Bacchus and Apollo, and it may be recollected how a sacred hyperborean island is said to have adored Apollo. It may also be recollected how we found in the East, close to Ceylon, on the promontory, the adoration of the crucified God, the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$, and the Callidei or Cul-lidi or Culdees, with their three Sacraments—of orders, baptism, and the eucharist—and also the Christians of St. Thomas. Let it also be recollected, that Diodorus tells us, Apollo was adored with dances, and that in this island the God danced all night. Now, from the Phœnician Ireland, of Mr. Henry O'Brien, (p. 227,) I learn, that the Christians of St. Thomas, till a very late day, celebrated their Christian worship with dances and songs. It may be recollected, that we have all these matters repeated at Delphi, where Dr. Clarke found the tablet with the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$. The reader must recollect the Linga and Nabhi in the cave at Bhobanéser—the Linga in the ancient temple of Jerusalem—in the cave at New Grange, in Ireland,¹ and at Delphi, and with the Carnutes of Gaul, whose monstrous temple was Carnac, and that this eastern country is called Carnate and Carnatic, that the languages of these countries were called Gael and Sin-gall and Sanscrit. He must recollect also the Camasene in India, Cape Coma-rin and Italy, and, what *we* have almost lost sight of, the April-fool and May-day festivals equally celebrated in Britain and India. The heathen custom of celebrating the rites of Thomas with singing and DANCING is, in fact, of itself, almost enough to prove the Thomas to be Tamuz, without the proofs which I have given in the first volume. But, as Mr. Baber² and our travellers give us no account of this dancing, it appears to have been suppressed since the arrival of the Protestants: hence we see how much more effective our Protestant missions are than those of the Papists, to suppress all the truths which may be of any real service to discover the nature of ancient history.

5. Perhaps among the circumstances which tend to shew the ancient connexion between the Eastern and Western nations, and to support my theory, that an universal sacerdotal empire extended its sway over the old world, there is not one more curious and striking than the existence, in the most widely separated parts, of the same artificial mode of occupying land, called in this country the Feodal or Feudal Tenure or system. This system is found equally in Britain and India. I apprehend it was first brought to the West from the latter, in very remote times, by a tribe of the followers of Xaca,—that is, by the Sacæ or Saxons. As the system is found both in Gaul and Scandinavia, it may have come hither by way of the former, or of the latter country. Every one knows that after the time of the Romans, in, comparatively speaking, a recent period, tribes of Saxons came to this country from the latter, but originally they came to both from Asia. Richardson truly says, “the feudal system in Europe is an exotic plant, but in the East it is indigenus, “universal, and immemorial. In India, Persia, Tartary, and other Eastern countries, the whole “detail of government, from the most ancient accounts down to the present hour, can hardly be “defined by any other description than feudal.” D’Ancarville says, “Asia was then a fief depend- “ing on Scythia: it was the first governed by this kind of constitution, and here may be dis- “covered the origin of the FEUDAL SYSTEM, brought into Europe by these very Sacæ.”³ The system of feudal tenure supposes the natural state to be a state of rest—of peace—rest and peace to be the rule, and war the exception; and the granting of Jagheers or military fiefs—creating tenants by knights’ service, is perfectly consistent with this.⁴ It is curious to observe the principles of

¹ Vide O’Brien, p. 320.

² See Vol. I. p. 668.

³ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. pp. 33, 228, 317.

⁴ The Jagheer is said to have been a Mohamedan institution; Patton on Principles of Asiat. Mon. p. 203; but this

the feudal system admitted to be lost equally in India and Europe, and the lawyers in each of these countries to be in perpetual strife about them, yet making out nothing satisfactory at last. Before letters, livery of seizin was the practice. When we look to the great countries of Asia we find every where immense military fiefs, or fiefs partly military and partly hierarchical; we generally, I think, see the priests grow into kings: in some we see the seat of the priest occupied by the general, who, having forced the priest to give him the unction or *χειροτονια*, thus becomes *sacred majesty*. In Europe we see the system falling to pieces in different ways—the municipia growing into free states—some more, some less assimilated to the despotisms of Asia. In France and Germany, principalities arose,—in Italy and Greece, republics. Mr. Patton, who is the most sensible writer I have ever met with on these subjects, observes, “The circumstance of land being
“ *common* or the property of the society, and never possessed by individuals among the *pastoral*
“ *tribes*, which has been so frequently pressed upon the attention of the reader, seems to offer a
“ natural explanation of the rise and progress of the Asiatic constitution of monarchical govern-
“ ment, which is uniformly and unalterably despotic. These peculiarities have been shewn to
“ depend upon the absolute property of the land being vested in the sovereign, which precludes
“ the rivalry of power through the means of great land-proprietors, who cannot possibly exist
“ under such circumstances. But how this absolute property, of all the land of the state, came
“ originally to be vested in the monarch or sovereign, *is the question which it is so difficult to*
“ *answer*. If we suppose the pastoral state of society to have universally preceded the agricultural
“ state in Asia, a supposition not void of historical support, a very obvious explanation seems to
“ result from it. Among all pastoral tribes, the monarchical form of government is prevalent: the
“ chief is the representative of the public, and, in time of war, is absolute. The first and earliest
“ transition from the pastoral to the *agricultural* state of society, must always remain a subject
“ for conjecture.”¹ Notwithstanding the multitude of writers of great eminence, both
Jurists, like Spelman, and antiquarian philosophers, like Montesquieu, Dr. Stuart, &c., who
have written respecting the origin of feudal tenures or fiefs,² it cannot be denied, that they have
all failed to give a satisfactory explanation of it. It cannot be denied that something is still
wanting.³ I flatter myself my theory will supply it. Mr. Patton observes, that Bernier, Manu-
chi, Thevenot, Chardin, Tavernier, all with one consent assert, that there was no private landed
property in India—that the emperor was sole proprietor of all the lands within his empire.⁴ In
China, the same appears to have been the case, and only a tenth of the produce was taken;⁵ and
in Persia or Iran the same.⁶ And, again, the same in Siam or the Burman empire,⁷ which, in
the laws of Menu, is called Dhasa-meda. The Dhasa, is the Latin *decima*, and the Meda the
Latin *modius* or *measure*, and the whole the *tenth measure* of the grain or other produce. Of the
word feod or feod or feud, I have not seen and cannot give any satisfactory explanation. But if
the tribes of Ioudi and the Sacæ were the same, I suggest for consideration whether *feudal*
tenure may not be lands in the tenure of Pi-Ioudi, THE Ioudi. And in favour of this is the
circumstance, that the part of the country whence the Ioudi came, namely, the Mesopotamia
formed by the Indus and Ganges, is precisely the country where the Feodal system retains
its greatest vigour at this day. Vallancey says, in old Irish Faoi-ud means, one under

I can scarcely believe. The word Jagheer seems old: גר יא יא, literally, country within a circular inclosure, a district, as districts in Ceylon and Germany were called *Circles*.

¹ Patton on the Principles of Asiatic Monarchies, pp. 268—270.

² Ibid. p. 297.

³ Many interesting observations on the ancient feudal tenures may be found in Vallancey's Coll. Hib. Vol. V. pp. 23—33, 228, 229, 318, 321, 322.

⁴ Patton, p. 200.

⁵ Ib. p. 229.

⁶ Ib. p. 231.

⁷ Ib. p. 264.

covenant,¹ and Feudal tenure, in Irish, is *Achusac*, in Arabic, *Akhezet*. This must be the Hebrew *אחז* *ahz*, *possedit, obtinuit*,² and the *Acherah* of the Mohamedans, that is, the payment of the tithe. In Irish *Achusac* also means *possessio*, and *Sean-achas* was a judge of a feudal code. I do not much doubt, that the *Sean-ach* became Senate. The first *redditio* was of the tenth of the produce, as the word *asera* implies, and this was paid to the patriarch at the head of the pontifical government, or his assigns, by nearly the whole world. The word *Feud* or *Feudal* is a generic term as applied to the occupation of land, of which there are several species. The first I shall notice is called *Soccage* and *Free Soccage*, which *Blackstone* says has been thought to be derived from the Saxon *Soc*, *a plough*;³ but he thinks better, from *Soc*, liberty, privilege. However, I think it was from *Xaca* or *Saca*. It was the land of *Saca*, for which only the service of the plough or an agricultural return was required by the priests,⁴ in opposition to the knights' service, for which, services of war or services which infringed upon personal liberty, were required by the military governors. The former were the lands of *Xaca*, *Saca*, *Saga*, *Sagax*, of *Wisdom*.⁵ *Socage* or *Soccage* has been defined to be a determinate service, the render for which was precarious, unlimited, and uncertain. This was certainly its nature; but it was not from this that it had its name. I believe that *originally* *soccage* estates descended to all the children: but certainly, in *Henry the Third's* time, *primogeniture* in *soccage* lands came to prevail very generally. There were *Soc-manni* and *Boc-manni*. The first were *Seculars*—the second the *Regulars*, the *Moines* or *Monks* or *Book-men*. The *mannus* was descriptive of the order of *Menu*, or sacred or secret order—from the secret writing. The *Soc* and the *Boc* describe the division of the caste into *first* functionaries, and *second* those whence the functionaries were taken, into *first*, *Regulars*, i. e. *Boc-manni*, *initiati* or *ordered*; and *second*, *Seculars*, not regulated, not ordered. The word *initiated* marks the distinction. In order to separate and know themselves, they initiated or circumcised themselves: this was the secret, i. e. sacred rite. Is not sacred, *Soc* or *Sac-rid*, *to be-rid*, quit of—free from the rule of monks, as well as free from the rule of military service?

When *Joseph* was the prime minister of *Egypt*, it is clear that, whether his history be taken figuratively or literally,⁶ a state of feudal tenure was established by him; the state of society described is exactly that which existed in *India* and *Europe*, after the sword divided from the crosier, and was beginning to prevail over it. (In the first ages of the tribe of the *Jews* the crosier alone prevailed.) This was the independent, or partly independent, state of the king at *Thebes* or *Memphis*, about the time when the priest at *Philoe* had power at his pleasure to order him to commit suicide.⁷ The king was not of the description of our officers bearing that title. He was only the general in chief of the sacerdotal forces. We must recollect that the *Rev. Robert Taylor* has proved, in his *Diegesis*, that all the different degrees and orders of priesthood, or of the Christian hierarchy, formerly existed in *Egypt*.⁸ This premised, I suggest that *Free*

¹ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 229.

² Ibid. 229, 265.

³ *Blackstone's Com. B. ii. Ch. vi.*

⁴ After the sword had divided from the crosier, or the two castes of soldiers and priests, the origin of which I shall explain by and by, had arisen.

⁵ The *Sacæ* are called *Sagæ*, Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 34; hence come *sacrum*, *sacrificium*, *sacerdos*. The *Romans* had a priest called *Sagart*, from the word *Sag*. There could be no sacrifice without this officer. From this word *Cleland* says came the *Sac-erdos*. *Cleland's Spec.* p. 22.

⁶ *Literally* as I would fain flatter myself, at least in great part, for I cannot part with the beautiful story without much regret. If it be not meant to be literal, it must be of the same nature as the *Cyropædia*. It contains, in the latter case, a parable, to inculcate some very fine moral doctrine, which, whether true or false, it teaches.

⁷ This is the exact case of the *Grand Seigneur* and his *Pashas* at this day.

⁸ See *supra*, p. 71.

Soccage is the Soccage in Egypt of $\Phi\rho\eta$, פרה *pre* or *Phre*¹ or of Pharaoh, or of the Solar deity; and, in the North, of the Scandinavian Freisia, and the Swedish Frij. The occupiers of the lands of the priests, when the crossier divided from the sword, held of the God Phre, and thus were free-men or men of the God Free, and exempt from military service. Thus, probably, arose the words *free* and *free-men*. They were men or tenants of the God Liber—of Liber-tas, or Liber-ty, (Liber-di, or God or *holy* Liber,) because the God Free or $\Phi\rho\eta$ was Bacchus, and because Bacchus was called Liber. From his close connexion with the tree of knowledge and letters, he came to be called by the name of liber, *a book*; from a similar cause the bark of a tree, on which the letters were written, was called liber, all which I have before shewn at great length, *supra*, pp. 163, 164. In the *state* of the world which I now contemplate, the present *state*, in fact, of Tibet, the Priests were the Lords of the creation. Their tenants, paying only *a tenth* of the produce as rent, must have been in a very easy and comfortable state. Here is one of the reasons of the state of freemen, so much envied. Those are the *Liberi-Sokemanni*.² (We must not forget, and I shall presently resume the discussion of the mythological meaning which I have shewn that the north country word *mannus* or *man* always had, and its connexion with the Om or Hom of India and Persia.) They were the men or manni of Liber or Soke or Saca. They were said to be in FREE soccage for the reasons just now assigned, and they were in a later day said to be in COMMON soccage, because the priests of whom they held, having become monks, possessed every thing, and yet possess it in Tibet in COMMON, in community. They held of the community. From Blackstone's expression it is evident, that he considered the word *soc* to have the same meaning as *liber*, and he calls it *free*. This all arises from the application of Liber not being known.

6. I believe what Glanville says is true, that all lands held in free soccage were held in Gavel-kind:³ “Si vero fuerit liber Socmannus, tam quidem dividetur hæreditas inter omnes filios quot-que sunt per partes æquales; si fuerit Soccagium ut id antiquitus divisum.” The *natural* process is for a man to divide his property among his children; the artificial is, by knights' service, to give it all to the eldest. I think the term Gavel-kind is formed from the British Gafaelu tenere or Gafael tenuta, and the word kind-red. The land was held by right of kindred, and not by grant from the Lord or King or Soldier; in return for which, service of war was rendered. It was held of the Priest, who did not care how it went, so that he got his vectigal. From this it would come to pass, in many cases, perhaps in all, that the occupiers of lands would do suit and service to one lord and pay tithe to another. Gavel-kind land did not escheat in case of the felony of its occupier. It was Folkland and Allodial, which terms I shall explain presently. It did not escheat, because it was not the property in any sense of the occupier. But it would escheat for the felony of the person of whom the occupier held it; in such a case, however, the occupier would not necessarily be disturbed, as our farmers are not disturbed for the treason of their landlord. They pay their rents to the new landlord. If they have leases the landlord's treason does not affect the rights granted by their leases. The nature of the general tenure of land in ancient times is perhaps no where better exhibited than in the grant of land made by Xenophon to Diana. He gave up to her the land, reserving to himself the cultivation and enjoyment of it, but this, subject to the payment of a tenth of the produce to her. Here she was Lady of the soil, for the use of

¹ I have formerly shewn that the word *Phre* denoted the God of Wisdom, in numerals, that is, in ciphers; *supra*, p. 209.

² Blackstone, B. ii. Ch. vi. *Liberi* and *Soc-manni* both have the same meaning: *Liberi-Socmanni* is a pleonasm, very common in language, arising from the terms not being understood.

³ The Gavel-kind tenure of Kent (*Cantia*, Qy. of *Kanya*, or *ia* of *Cuni—Bel?*) Ran. Glanville de Leg. Ang. Lib. vii. Cap. iii. p. 49.

which she retained the tenth. The land in like manner was THE LORD'S in Palestine; but for him the Levites received the tenths. Niebuhr says, "So a tenth is the portion the state seems in general to have levied on corn, as the Roman republic did whenever it exercised its right of ownership."¹ Gilbert Burnet, in his history of the rights of princes, p. 115, has shewn that in the time of Clotaire the kings of France received the tithes or tenths, and that after they had given them up to the church, they took the tenth of the remainder, (if I understand him,) which was called the ninth. This, combined with the power of excommunication possessed by Charlemagne, seems to shew that the kings of France had some claims independent of the Popes, not now understood; and this is strengthened by the history of the disputes respecting the freedom of the Gallican church, which has always been involved in great difficulties. Sir Thomas Munro says, "among the *only* Hindoo chiefs unsubdued by the Mohamedans, the Rajas of Ceylon, Travancore, Cochin, and Coorg, the land-tax is still but ten per cent."² Mr. Cleland, without having the least suspicion of my theory, or that there ever was an universal system, has maintained there are proofs that, in very ancient times, almost all the lands in Europe belonged to the order of the Druids or Priests. I need not point out how this supports my theory. How the state of the world which I shall now describe arose, I shall endeavour hereafter to shew, but I believe that, in very early times the priest and king were the same, and that all the land belonged to the former. He was *jure divino* proprietor of the soil, and received from the cultivators, to whom he granted it, one tenth or the tithe of the produce for the use of it. The cultivators or Grantees answered to what in India are now called Ryots, and, in process of time, collectors were appointed who answered to the present Zemindars, who, at first, collected for the priests, and at last ended in renting the tithes of districts. The King-priest possessed the soil of the land, was Lord of the soil, as vicegerent of God. This was before the sword divided from the crosier; perhaps at the time now spoken of the sword was scarcely known. This might be the Golden Age of the Poets. The theory was, that the whole world belonged by divine right to the person who escaped from a great flood, who is called in the books of the Jews *Noah*, that he divided it or enfeoffed it to his three sons, and they to their children. And in subservience to this system, whether founded in truth or not, the monarchs of the East deduce their pedigrees from one of his three sons. This system I shall unfold in my next book.

7. The next tenure I shall notice is that of Frank-al-Moign. When two classes of priests arose, namely, the Seculars and Regulars, the lands in Frank-al-Moign were the lands held of the latter—held of the monks—les moines, or al-manni, both still being lands of Frank or Liber. The Seculars had that name from the Soc or Sac, both of which had the meaning of *αιωνος*. All priests were originally Seculars: the word Frank-al-Moign arose in time to distinguish the tenure of the Monks, the Regulars, from the tenure of the Seculars. The whole land was originally the property of the priests, as vicegerents of the Divine Power, Vicars of God, as the Pope claims to be the possessor of all lands, and claims the tithes of them as his tribute. They were Vicar-manni, which probably became corrupted, when its meaning was lost, into Vicrama, and Vicrama-ditya, perhaps Vicar-om-Manui. From the Priests the Soc-manni just named held their lands; and to them only were they amenable or liable in any way to account for their conduct; and they had their own tribunals. When in later times the right of the Pontiff was lost sight of and great conquerors gave away extensive districts to their followers or feudal Barons, in the interior of which lands occupied by the priests were of course included, the Barons claimed from the priest a service tribute or acknowledgment of superiority; but whenever this was granted, it was done

¹ Niebuhr, Vol. II. p. 136.

² Briggs, p. 400.

through fear, and a mental or verbal reservation of the rights of the church was always annexed to it; and as the extent of these rights was unknown, the claim, which in no case was ever given up, was a source of the most violent animosity. In consequence of this, in later times, an unceasing strife for power always existed between the Barons and the Priests; the priests by the terrors of purgatory generally at last prevailing. The Franks were first heard of on the Rhine as Ale-manni. The word Frank means *free*, and is probably a corruption of the word $\Phi\rho\eta$ or Free—*Liberi Sacæ*. It was the religious name of the tribe, and in fact Saxons, as all the tribes probably were. $\Phi\rho\eta$ and Freyas were arithmetical names of the same cycle, in its different stages of improvement, 666 and 608. From the word פֶּרֶעַ *pro* Parkhurst derives the words Frank and Franchise, and the Franks, (who had a king or dynasty called *Pharamond*,) which tends to confirm what I have said. From this root may come our word Freehold, that is, land held of the God $\Phi\rho\eta$. Our Freeholds are all held of a superior; in theory they all have suit and service to perform to the liege Lord, Priest or King, whichever it may be; that is, Khan or Pri-est, or $\Phi\rho\eta$ -est, meaning *the real priest*. The word *est* is here a mere intensive—the very $\Phi\rho\eta$. La Loubère¹ says, in the Siam language, Sion, that is, *Sun*, means *free*. On this account *the natives maintain that they have the same name as the Franks*. Their Pra means Creator; this is the $\Phi\rho\eta$ of the Coptic and Greek. But Pra and Bra in the Siamese language are the same, and mean God; and here we come to the origin of the word in the numeral language— $\Phi\rho$, and $\Phi\rho\eta=600$ and 608.

When, as I have lately said, the kings (as our William the Conqueror for instance) granted out large tracts to their generals, the latter claimed supremacy over the whole district; but they could not succeed against the priestly monks, who always denied the power of the kings to dispose, even by conquest, of the property of the church. But a struggle took place, whence arose the lay appropriations, in which the soldiers or laymen succeeded. When scruples of conscience and a refusal of absolution compelled the laymen to leave the patronage of the churches to the monks, the monks did not, until restrained by statutes, appoint rectors, but only curates or vicars keeping the tithes, which they claimed as the right of the order, to themselves. It is probable that the mode by which the orders of monks and seculars, after the Roman times, after having been divided, became united into one, was soon unknown to themselves. All we know is, that for a great number of years there was every where a marked separation of the two orders, and that there were perpetual divisions and disputes. Rapin says, the Franci and Saxons were the same, and he quotes Sir William Temple as authority;² and, the languages of the northern tribes were so near, that *they could all understand one another*, and that, as might be expected, their laws were all the same.³ I need not point out how this tends to confirm the whole of my system. The five dialects of the British Celts are become so changed, that the different tribes are now, in general, no longer intelligible to one another; that is, with the exception of some of the inhabitants of the most remote and secluded places. D'Ancarville undertakes to prove, “that the mythology of the Egyptians, Brahmins, Chinese, Japanese, and all other oriental nations, had that of the Sacæ as their basis”.⁴ In his fifth volume of the *Collectanea*, Vallancey has given many striking proofs of the identity of the eastern and ancient Hibernian customs, which confirm D'Ancarville. “Franci et Saxones apud antiquos Socii et Amici, donec in diversas partes traheret imperii libido.” Again, “Saxonum et Francorum nomen commune videtur aliquandiu fuisse gentibus, quemadmodum adhuc nostra ætate in orientis partibus universæ Europæ gentes dicuntur Franci.”⁵ I feel no doubt that the Franks and Saxons were the same race of people. Perhaps the Franks

¹ Pp. 6, 7.

² Vol. I. p. 207.

³ Vol. II. p. 138.

⁴ Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 35.

⁵ Themis Ambrica Petri Frid. Arpi, pp. 244, 246.

might be a tribe of the Sacæ, as the Macdonalds are a tribe of the Scotch. But still the one were Sacæ and the other are Scotch. Thus the Franks were Saxons. In a very early age I think they may be found in Italy. Italy had its name from Vitulus a Bull, and every one knows the story of its Saturnalia; it was the country of Saturn; but the Saturnalia were festivals of Saca. Selden says,¹ “Sesach Numen est apud Jeremiam ab eo (sic volunt viri doctissimi) “Sacea, festum Babyloniorum, dicta, seu *ἡμέρας Σακεας*, uti apud Romanos Saturnalia à Saturno. “Atque ut Saturnalibus, servis epulantibus famulabantur domini, ita et in diebus Saceis; qui “quinque erant continui.” When we recollect the striking manner in which the Saturn-ja is found in North India, (see Tod’s map of Rajast’han, the country of the Sacæ or Buddas,) and the similarity of his Sacæa to the Saturnalia of Babylon and Italy, and we consider what Jeremiah has said respecting the king Sheshach, we cannot doubt, as I formerly remarked, that Shesach was the Scythian king, and that the followers of Saturn and the Pallestini were Saxons.² But from Herodotus we know that the Saxons and Scythians were the same; and in my Celtic Druids I have shewn that the Celtæ were both Scythians and Galli or Gauls: but I shall discuss this, which is very important, by and by, when I again treat of the Scotch island of Iona. The persons who held lands in Frank-al-moign would have no grants, charters, or other title-deeds, to shew for them, as their owners were by descent successors of the first appropriators or possessors; and, in consequence of this defect of title, they were often exposed to the demands of the Barons; who, when their consciences would not let them dispute the right of the church to the seignorage or lord-paramountship, called upon the monks to prove their right to the usufruct of particular parcels as individuals or separate bodies by the exhibition of some title; and as the modern principle, that no title-deed, or immemorial possession, is the *best* title, was not established, they were obliged to have recourse to a measure which neither is nor can be denied, viz. a general forging of grants and charters. This was a trick easy enough to the liberi, Boc-manni—book men, impossible to be detected by the Barons, probably not one in a thousand of whom could read. I have spoken of the Moines or Manni as the same. We have seen the derivation of Homo for man or vir. I apprehend this was originally the name only of the Monks; they were the Manni Om, the first word in regimine. Whenever the word Mannus is found, it seems always to have a relation to something mystical, to the secret or mysterious doctrines. The Om-manni does not seem very unlike the Moines.

8. It is an important circumstance, that the Saxon kings claimed to have all the lands of their kingdom in demesne.³ This is precisely the Indian system; and in the claim of the fee or the soil, and the edict giving the tithes to the church, a compromise seems to have taken place between the sword and the crosier. The statute of Ethelred, which gave the tithes to the priests, was, in fact, nothing but a declaratory statute. I perfectly agree with Cleland, who says, “The result of “my researches has been, that the feudal system is at this moment very little understood. Most “of the writers whom I have seen upon that subject, have mistaken the monstrous depravation of “that system, for the system itself.”⁴

9. Burgage tenure is nearly the same as the Soccage tenure, but applicable to towns. In this, the *house* of which the family property consisted, went to the youngest son, the rest having gone off or colonised or enlisted in the military class. It is a practice strongly marking the identity of the Sacæ of Tartary and Britain, it being common to both.⁵

10. The next tenure to be noticed is that of tenure by Knights’ service. Probably the Saxons

¹ De Diis Syriis, ch. xiii. p. 342.

² Vide Morning Watch, No. IX.

³ Hallam, Hist. Vol. II. p. 179

⁴ Spec. Add. art. p. xii.

⁵ Vide Du Halde, Hist. of China, and Blackstone, B. ii. Ch. vi.

had tenures by Knights' service as well as the Romans; but a moment's consideration will shew why we hear not of Knights' service after the Norman came, except as service to him. There are, therefore, no more old remains of it now to be found. Those which were not strictly Norman, and at that time new, merged into the service due to the Normans or Northmen. If Saxon knights did not do their service to the new king, they threw off their allegiance, they forfeited their lands, and a Norman took them. To do military service to another would have been rebellion, treason. The only lands in free Soccage or Burgage tenure left by William, as indeed they probably were before, were lands held of the Priests. See the exchange of lands named in Blackstone,¹ by the Archbishop of Canterbury, from tenure by Soccage to tenure by Knighthood. At first, when Priest and King were identical, all lands were held in Soccage, held, I repeat, as they are now in Tibet, of the Monks. I think when the Archbishop changed the tenure of his lands, the object in holding them of the king was, to secure them from the claim of the Barons, to whom he could not exhibit any title to them. They had descended to him from his Druidical predecessors. Judge Blackstone² very properly and very distinctly admits the Saxon origin of the feudal or feudal system, though he overlooks the almost inevitable consequence that, after the arrival of the Normans, the old Saxon tenures by Knights' service must necessarily have disappeared—a fact which he seems at a loss to account for. The ancient Folkland, or estates held in villeinage, Blackstone says, was strictly neither feudal, Saxon nor Norman. The reason of this was, because their owners were the first possessors before the arrival of the later Saxons and Normans, and if any lands were left to them they could only hold of the new Lords. The old Lords were either gone or sunk into the class of villeins by the arrival of the new comers. They became the Helots; they were the folks—*οἱ πολλοί*. Several other kinds of tenure arose in later times, but they are not worth notice.

11. Perhaps the Monks did not exist till the quarrels respecting the two principles began to arise. Then, *as usual in all such cases*, the two parties ran into the most absurd extremes, till they covered the Eastern world with blood. It seems probable that the war lasted for many generations; in short, I believe it never entirely ceased till both parties were conquered by the Mohamedans. From extreme devotion to the *male* principle, it is likely that both the Monks and the Eunuchs might arise. The last person of the second class perhaps may be found in the celebrated and learned Origen. On the other side, in opposition, might arise the Nuns. I believe there are no Monks among the Brahmins; they are, I think, solely among the Buddhists. The followers of Buddha affected the *male*; the followers of Cristna the *female*. But it is very possible that in India, as in Europe, after the two sects united and the cause of their existence was forgotten; still, as the religious principle of abstinence from sexual intercourse, which had become established as a meritorious act, remained, monastic institutions of both religions may have been founded. Nothing is more difficult to eradicate than a religious principle of this kind, when once established. Monachism is of such a nature, that *if not molested*, silently and peaceably, by stealth as it were, it will, in no very long time, by possessing all real or landed property, possess itself of the government of every country. Tibet is a striking example of the truth of this remark. The Papal see is now essentially monastic. I have no doubt that the first governors of nations were priests—Melchizedeks, Royal or King-Priests. After a certain time, when the difference to which I have just alluded between the followers of the two principles took place, the Monks arose, and, by degrees, got possession of the governments. No doubt, the ancient priesthood would not like this, and probably petty wars and contentions would arise between the parties, similar to what we

¹ Com. B. ii. Ch. vi.

² Ibid.

know took place in the early ages of the European Papacy. But when the *male* and *female* sects coalesced, the Seculars and Regulars, though perhaps hating one another, would have a common interest against the remainder of mankind. In the dark ages of Europe we read of great contentions between the Popes and the Monks; but I think, at last, the Monks prevailed, having first received modern Christian ordination from the Popes. If we read the histories we shall find that the Popes, the Seculars, prevailed; but in the imprudent admission of the Monks to orders, according to their own, i. e. the secular form, they opened to them the doors of the Vatican.¹ Once admitted, they soon proceeded to the election of Bishops, subject, it is true, to the approbation of the Pope, and to investiture by him; but in a very short time they themselves became Bishops, Cardinals, and Popes; and although there is yet a good deal of jealousy between them, yet a common interest always induces them to join against the remainder of mankind. Thus they both united heartily against the Kings, when the latter wanted to acquire the appointment of Bishops. Here we see the reason why the monastic establishments of Deans and Chapters have the appointment of Bishops and Archbishops. All the orders of our Cathedrals and Minsters are monastic institutions—successions, in most cases, of the ancient Roman priesthood, and they of the Druids. As might be expected, the Monks, successors of the Essenes, Carmelites, &c., were in a particular manner addicted to the allegorical nature of Christianity. This may be seen in their defence of Origen,² who was evidently one of them, holding the doctrines of emanation, and that of an esoteric meaning in the Scriptures. He said “the Scriptures were of little use to those who understood them literally, as they are written.”³ This is one of numerous instances to prove that the monks were the oldest Christians; the Seculars of modern times, put into power by Constantine, were the followers of Paul. The way in which their hierarchy arose is pretty clearly made out.

We are told that the first Monks arose, in the second century, in Egypt. The persons who say this, mean *Christian* monks; and that they were the first *Christian* because they were the first *Paulite* Monks. They were, in fact, Essenes or Carmelites, but became followers of the Paulites and Popes. It was held, that no person could be a priest except through the medium of the popes; and once a priest, he could never be unpriested, though he might be deprived of his functions—that is, of the power of performing the offices of the religion. But he always remained of the sacerdotal order or caste. In the brawls respecting Origen the true character of the religion may be seen. By our historians we are taught to believe, that the Popes and the Church were established in early times. The fact is, that until Constantine gave a preponderance to the Popes and Paulites, no party had any real superiority. Paul was the teacher of the literal meaning; Origen and the Monks of the Platonic Gnosis or mystery. As I have before said, the parties united; and this is the reason why we see in the churches of the middle ages the odd mixture of Gnosticism and Paulism, why we see the Deans and Chapters electing Secular Bishops. We are told that the monks were not priests. The truth is, they ordained one another or initiated their brethren on admission, after serving their noviciate. Ordination is nothing but initiation into the mysteries. We have an example in the Culdees of Iona. When the Popes ordained the monks anew, they said, they admitted them to orders, because they did not allow the legality of the previous ordination. With the admission of the Carmelites, Essenes, Therapeutæ, &c., into the Roman church, there entered all the rites and ceremonies of Gentilism, of which these were sects.

¹ The example of the overthrow of the power of the Seculars in the Papacy by the Regulars, has not been without effect. The Pope permitted the talented fanatic Loyola to establish his order; but the monastic spirit shews itself beautifully in the rule which excludes all Jesuits from the Papacy.

² Mosheim, Hist. Cent. iii. Ch. ii., Cent. vi. Ch. iii.

³ Ib. Ch. v.

Their ancestors were puritanical seceders from the corruptions of Gentilism. As usual, time cooled the ardour of the sects, and they became fond of corruptions or show, &c. Are not our devotees doing the same thing? The Scotch are admitting organs into their churches, and every new church, in London, has a wicked cross, the mark of the scarlet whore, as the sect in power politely calls the chief Bishop of their countrymen, at the top of it. Whether the monastic order, that is, the regulation of binding themselves by the three vows took place before the sword divided from the crosier or afterwards, I do not know, and perhaps it may not now be possible to ascertain, but certainly the Royal priests were never supposed to be bound by those vows; they probably never took them. The custom of calling the chief sacrificer a king, in Rome, Athens, &c., was a remnant of this state of things. No man but a king¹ could offer a sacrifice. The real origin of the monastic order is unknown; in some instances it probably swallowed up the Seculars, as in Tibet; in others it failed. I am quite of Mr. Cleland's opinion, that priests were the first governors, kings their generals, who, at last, usurped the supreme power of their employers. A little consideration of the circumstances will suggest a very simple explanation of the way in which the four ancient castes may have arisen. The *first* must have been the priests; the *second* the military, their soldiers, who, by degrees, in many countries, got the command of the priests. The caste of trades must have been the dwellers in towns; the farmers would be the shepherds or pastors, having, at first, no fixed habitations, (like the Bedowens,) and at last settling down as agriculturalists. Thus we have the *four* castes, all jealous of one another; and thus coming, at last, to be completely divided, as they were in Egypt, and are in India. The natural tendency of mankind to run into castes may be observed in Britain. Our nobles are the soldier caste; our clergy the priests; the squires and their tenants the agricultural caste; the tradesmen in towns the trading caste; and the paupers and lowest order, as in India, the *out*-caste. How early the tribes of Saxons came to the West we cannot discover; but they were first heard of by the name of Saxons about the year 604 of Rome, 150 years B. C., when the Consul Caius Papirius met them in Noricam, defeated them, and drove them into Gaul.² In process of time, when wars arose, the Liberi-Sockmanni, and tenants in Frank-al-moign, protected by the priests, remained at home, free from war and military service. They were the Sacæ or Saxon men of the book, of Liber and Bacchus.

The words Liber *free*, the solar $\Phi\rho\eta$ of Egypt, and Liber *a book*, being, as I have shewn, closely connected—the bookish men, the men of Bac, Boc, Bacchus, were comparatively free from the rule of the warrior class, both in a civil and military point of view, and thence comes our *benefit of clergy*. If a man could read, it was at once a proof that he was initiated into the sacred order. If the benefit of clergy depends on a statute, it has probably been obtained by the priests to put their privilege out of doubt. It has been a declaratory statute. Although perhaps every man who was initiated could not read and write, yet I believe that every man who could read and write was initiated—these arts being taught to the initiated only in very early times. It has been said, that the privilege of clergy was granted to encourage learning. I believe it was used as a test, as a proof, that a man was of or immediately belonging to the sacred tribe, and therefore exempt from the jurisdiction of the court in which he had been tried. If he were acquitted, he said nothing; if found guilty, he pleaded his order and his reading. I have little doubt that the knowledge of reading and letters was a masonic secret for many generations, and that it once formed a part of the mysterious knowledge of Eleusis and of other temples. The triangular staves

¹ He must have been the Sag-art.

² Southern North Am. Rev. No. X. p. 339.

on which the runes were commonly written were called Bogstav, or Buchstab, Book-staves.¹ Here is clearly our book.² A great seminary of learning in North India is called the place or city of the Book—Boch-ara. Rapin³ calls Freelands, Bocklands, thus confirming much of what I have said above. In very ancient times all taxes were paid by a portion of the produce of the land—stamps, excise, and customs, were unknown. From the account given by Col. Briggs, it appears that this was always the case in India till very recent times, and the prosperity of the country seems to have depended in a great measure on the proportion of the produce which was taken by the government. It seems latterly to have varied. Du Halde describes this practice as still continuing in China. In the early times of the priests and rulers, a tenth was taken from the cultivators of the soil and no more—hence the origin of tithes; and there can be no doubt that, under this arrangement, a country would enjoy great prosperity. Mr. Cleland, as I stated above, is of my opinion, that priests were the first rulers of nations. He says, “It may, perhaps, at first sound rash and unwarrantable, that the words Ecclesiastical, Diocese, Dean, Cardinal, Bishop, Priest, and even Religion itself, do not originally mean any thing purely spiritual; being, in fact, in their origin, all terms of judiciary import, in those times when the law was absolutely blended with divinity, from which the law was proud of receiving its support. The law of the country was also its religion.”⁴ This was the Druidical system and that of the Jews; it is that of Mohamedism, and was that of ancient India. At first, before the invention of writing, every country had a *lex non scripta*, of which some remains may every where be found. After the discovery of writing, the religious code was the law of the land. When Sir Henry Spelman calls the *feodal system* the law of nations of the Western world, he might have gone a little farther; for it was most certainly the law of the extreme East as well as of the West.

12. In the address of my friend Lieut. Col. Briggs to the India Company on the subject of the Land Tax of India, innumerable facts which he has adduced have satisfactorily proved that a system, in every respect the same as our feudal system, must, at one time, have prevailed throughout that country; that the soil of the country was always admitted to belong to the sovereign, and to be held by tenants by the render of service in some way or other. The fact noticed by Col. Briggs, p. 84, from Arrian, of Alexander the Great, on his conquest of the Sacæ or Saxons, restoring their country to their chiefs, to be held by them by delivery of standards, (as the Dukes of Marlborough and Wellington hold their land of our king,) and by their consenting to do suit and service, and to supply a body of troops when required, is very striking. It sufficiently accounts for the existence of the feudal tenures in the West, wherever tribes from the eastern countries, like the Saxons, settled. Feudal lands had seven incidents—heriot, relief, escheat, wardship, scutage, marriage licence, and homage. These were precisely the same in India and Europe.⁵ Fee-udal might be land held of *the Iud in fee*. The Heriot was the payment of a sum of money, or some other thing, for the investiture in the fief. By this payment, the man saved his land. It was from the old words Eri and Heri, which in Greek and Arabic, consequently Hebrew and Sanscrit, meant *saviour*. It cannot for a moment be denied that the whole of our ancient common or unwritten law⁶ is most closely interwoven into the Feodal system. It appears, from a speech made by Lord Brougham in the House of Peers,⁷ that it has been a question among our old

¹ The island of Staffa is the island of Staves. This can be understood only by those who have seen it.

² Mallett, Int. Hist. Den. p. 227.

³ Vol. II. pp. 152, 172—174.

⁴ Specimen, Pref. pp. vii., viii.

⁵ Briggs, p. 90, and Tod's Rajast'han.

⁶ It was unwritten because it was established before the art of writing was generally known.

⁷ “He alluded to what had taken place in the ancient kingdom of Scotland, of which the laws in former times,

lawyers, as the ancient law of Scotland was identical with the law of England, which of them copied from the other. The real fact was, that neither could be said to copy from the other. No doubt these laws were even older than our later Saxon ancestors. Let us look but for one moment at the states of Scotland and England after the last Saxon arrival, and consider whether at any time after that event there be the least reason to believe that either of these countries, in a state of perpetual enmity, would copy the laws of the other. In my mind this Indian polity must have come along with an oriental tribe much before the Saxons arrived from the Baltic. And I consider the "Regiam Majestatem" of Scotland as a decisive proof of the great antiquity of the system. When the lawyers of England and Scotland disputed respecting the superior antiquity of their laws, it never entered into the minds of either of them that they might both descend from a common source. They came when the Indian Gods came to Ireland. I suppose that this common source was a previous tribe of Sacæ, of the nation of Pandæa, or of the Buddhist religion, and who were the builders of Stonehenge, Abury, &c. The Saxon Heptarchy did not extend to Scotland, but the Lowlanders are called Saxons by the Highlanders. They were Yavanas or Ioudi, that is Sacæ, and Scythæ. I very much doubt the fact that the Romans governed here by their own laws, as asserted by Selden.¹ They probably governed their own people by their own laws, but the natives by theirs. The laws of Edward the Confessor were only declaratory laws. I believe our common law and feudal law both came from India at the same time. I believe what Fortescue says is true, that the customs or common laws of England, were the same under the ancient Britons that they are now; for though the Romans, Saxons, Danes, and Normans, successively reigned here, yet he tells us, that notwithstanding all these several mutations, the general customs or common law of England remained fixed and immutable, at least not actually changed, for so are his words,—In omnibus nationum harum et regum eorum temporibus regnum illud eisdem quibus jam regitur consuetudinibus continue regulatum est.²

13. We have yet said nothing of the Scythians; and it may very properly be asked, How, in regard to time, my Saxons or Sacæ would be related to them? All difficulties with respect to them, as in any way opposing my system, are at once done away by a passage of Herodotus, who declares that they were two names of the same people.³ From this I think there can scarcely be any doubt that the Celtæ, the Scythians, and the Saxons, were all tribes of the same people, succeeding one another, with some trifling variations which would naturally arise, in the lapse of time, from the natural tendency which every thing has to change. It may now be fairly asked, what has become, in modern times, of the mighty nation which was so numerous in ancient times as to send off successive swarms or colonies almost without end or number? I apprehend we had them formerly under Alaric, in the Goths, who were driven forwards to the West by the semi-human Huns. (Semi-human, if fairly represented by their enemies, but this I do not believe.) Afterward the same race are found in the

"widely as they differed now from the laws of England, were so identically the same with those of this kingdom, that the oldest treatise on law in each of the two countries is said to be a translation from the other, there being a dispute between the lawyers of England and those of Scotland as to which was the original. He was bound, as holding allegiance on a higher tie to the bar of England than to that of Scotland, to say—and he was happy to add, that he could really say it conscientiously—that he believed the treatise on English law to be the original. The treatise of Glanville, who was Lord Chief Justice in the reign of Henry II., was that from which the 'Regiam Majestatem' of Scotland was taken—a clear proof that at that early period of our history, the principles of the Scotch law were the same as those of our own."—*The Times*, Dec. 3, 1830.

¹ Vide Ioan. Seldeni notas ad cap. xvii, Fortescue de Leg. Ang. Num. 6, p. 9.

² Fortescue de Legibus Angliæ, cap. xvii., p. 58, edit. Seldeni, 1616.

³ Guerin de Rocher, Vol. I. p. 152; see *supra*, p. 2.

Tartars, who conquered China, and they dwelt in the country, a part of which contained the thousand cities of Strabo, of which mighty ruins, though scarcely any thing but ruins when compared to their former magnificence, yet remain—the country to the east of the Caspian, and extending ten or twelve degrees north and south of Samarkand. *Σακαι-τες Σκυθας ετω φασι.*¹—Scytharum populi—Persæ illos Sacas in universum adpellavere.² D'Ancarville says, the Sacæ were also called Sagæ. After having reflected upon the Sofees of Mohamedism, who, in fact, make it nothing but a continuance of the doctrine of Wisdom, which existed thousands of years before the time of Mohamed, we shall not be surprised to find our Saxon ancestors bearing the same name as Mohamed. The kings, as a proper name, were called Clytones, and their sons Clytonculi. It is worthy of observation, that the ancient system seems to have been forgotten about the same time in India and Europe, and about the same time to have run into all manner of complicated machinery. I think reflection on the natural course of events—of effects and causes—will lead to a conviction that these were the effects which naturally arose from a system such as we have seen attempted to be shrouded in secrecy, before the art of writing was generally known; and I think we need go no further for the origin of the wish to keep it secret than to the natural desire of all men for power and pre-eminence. It was always as true as it is now, that knowledge is power. The men who began to possess knowledge, soon perceived that it gave them power, wealth, and ease. The endeavour to keep knowledge to themselves was a natural consequence of the love of power. I shall by and by shew there is a high probability, that there were several floods, and that many people escaped the last, who constituted what are constantly called *aborigines*, and along with them also escaped a few of a learned and superior caste, who soon became the tyrants or governors of the others.

14. The Arabians assert, that there are two races of men in Arabia.³ This seems probable. I believe in every country there will be found at least two races of men. I believe, when Plato says there was an original race of men drowned by the flood, who had a language long since lost, he alluded, in fact, to such people as those Helots in Lacedæmon, who were the remains of a race drowned by the flood, but who were originally little better than barbarian, or became so in consequence of that catastrophe. It cannot be denied that the languages of the Chaldeans, of the Jews, and of Job, that is Arabians, were most closely connected dialects of one language. The Arabic of Job passes in the Jewish Canon for Hebrew. Parkhurst's Lexicon serves at once for the Hebrew, the Chaldee, and the Arabic of Job. Now, all the nomade tribes of Africa and Asia have a language called Arabic; and these tribes, from the peculiarity of their habits of life, have probably never had a foreign language imposed upon them, a fact which can be stated of scarcely any other nation. In South India, the lowest class, not the Parias or Outcasts of the Brahmins, but what Col. Briggs⁴ calls the Aborigines, are the most ancient; they have no distinction of castes, and have nothing to do with the present Brahmin religion. After them come the Brahmins from North India. The same people whom Col. Briggs calls Aborigines may be discovered in ancient Syria; in Greece, in the Helots just mentioned; in Italy, Germany, &c. It is from this purity of blood, as I may call it, that the Arabs of the deserts have retained the old language. In this they would be much assisted, wherever Mohamedism prevailed, by having the standard Koran to keep the language fixed. I believe no Englishman who is a good Arabic scholar, and who is quite master of the Chaldee alphabet, would have much difficulty in translating Hebrew or Chaldee into English. These Arabians I have traced from an Arabia on the Indus.⁵ Every where the yet nomade tribes

¹ Stephen. Byzant.

² Plin. Lib. vi. Cap. xviii.; Vallancey, Coll. Hib. Vol. V. p. 23.

³ Good's translation of Job, Introd. Diss. p. iii.

⁴ Essay on the Land Tax of India.

⁵ See Vol. I. p. 416.

have the name of Bedoweens or Bedouins. Have they derived their name from being originally Buddhists of North India, like the Saxons from having been Sacæ from the same countries? I suspect it is so. Buddha, it has been shewn, was called Saca, his followers Sacæ. The most learned Mussulmans allow that there was an esoteric Mohamedism. This was Sopheism, which was Buddhism from North India—from the Afghans. The reason why there are no castes among the Bedoweens is because they are the shepherd caste, whose habit necessarily is to wander about. After a tribe of shepherds took possession of a country and settled in it, the distinction of castes would begin to arise. Caste is a natural effect, not an artificial institution. It is the produce of circumstances, and not of design. When I contemplate the surprising similarity between the feudal system of North India and Europe, I am compelled to look to some cause, for I cannot retreat to accident. Therefore I am compelled to believe either that Europe copied from India or that India copied from Europe, or that the same effect took place in both, arising from some peculiar and unobserved quality in the human character. As I cannot discover the latter, and as I know the copying cannot have taken place in modern times, I am obliged to believe that these tenures are of much older date than is generally imagined; that the same mistake has happened with respect to them as to many other things, and that they are said to take their rise when they are first noticed, and then only, because then we have the first notice of them. I believe that they were the effects of, or parts of the Pontifical government, known in India by the name of Pandæa, which extended over the whole world, and of which all the lands were held by feudal tenure. I have mentioned before, (p. 4,) what Dr. Geddes said of all the words of the Saxon language being to be found in the Hebrew or its cognate dialects. The feudal system came with the Sacæ or Saxons. Alfred and Edward the Confessor were Saxons: and might not the Norman convert Saxon institutions to his own purpose? It was strictly according to the custom of the country which he had left. Normandy was conquered by a tribe of Scandinavians or Northmen.

15. I believe that wherever a nomade tribe made a settlement, the mythos of their ancient country was established, and this is the reason why we have so many Merus or Moriahs, Parnassuses, Olympuses, Acropolises, &c. They were all Mounts of Meru in miniature; they might be all said to be microcosms of the great one of North India. They are very perceptible in Greece; but I think we have the best examples of the system in Egypt and Syria. In the latter, in the astronomical names given by Joshua. Gerizim was clearly the sacred mount, the national cathedral; the twelve tribes were the religious districts or divisions. The same divisions into *twelve* prevailed in Attica, in Asiatic Ionia, in Etruria, and on the Po, and in several other places. From this we may see, that the division of the country into twelve parts, was one of the parts of the mythos. Whether Palestine was subjected to any minor divisions does not appear, but certainly there were places of worship called Proseuchas and Synagogues—the latter, probably, erected for districts like our parishes. In Egypt we have the mythic division complete; and the Rev. Robert Taylor has shewn, that the whole of our hierarchy existed there, among the Essenes, absolutely in perfection.¹ And as we know that these Essenes existed in Syria as well as in Egypt, the same system probably obtained in both. I take the Essenes in each case to have been the professors of the highest order of the Cabala, the *perfecti*—the prophets of the Old Testament, and of Elias, their superior. The Essenes were Carmelite monks. What has become of them? When did the order die? But it did not die: it yet exists in the Carmelites. When Jerusalem or Mount Moriah was set up against Gerizim, the prophets of the two mounts got to quarrelling.² The five temples of

¹ Supra, p. 71.

² See Vol. I. p. 428.

Jehovah in Egypt,¹ I have sometimes suspected, were cathedrals of the Essenes. All these were what we call collegiate churches. They all had temples, and each had its *domus templi*. These assertions are all proved by what I have shewn—that every rite, order, and ceremony of the Romish religion was an exact imitation of a similar institution among the ancient Gentiles.² Wherever the Pandæan or Catholic religion prevailed, every state had its divisions, and, if large, its subdivisions; each subdivision had its temple; and each temple its *domus templi*, for the education of youth. In this way, I believe, arose the corporate towns of Europe, and they were closely connected with the astrological superstition of the Pandæistic mythos. We are told that our corporate towns associated to protect themselves against the tyranny of the barons and military chiefs. This I believe is quite true; but they first existed under the priests, who joined the people in procuring charters to grant them privileges and confirm what they had possessed from time immemorial, so as, in fact, to have no deeds to shew for their lands. In such cases, the charter granted their lands by name. All these became *Liberi, Sockmanni*. It is in consequence of this that we find the mystic Chaldæan numbers to prevail in all our corporations—the *twelve* aldermen and *twenty-four* councilmen. All this is closely allied to the feudal tenures established by the first settlers from the East. Wherever these people settled, they established their temples, their tenures, &c., &c. I suppose at first there were no other parishes than what are now comprised in the limits of our corporate towns. We know how, in later times, feudal chiefs established smaller parishes around their castles: hence arose our common parishes, our peculiars, &c., &c. At first, I have no doubt, every cathedral or Druidical circle had its sacred mount for its processions, called *Deisul* or procession of God the Saviour, *Dei Salus, Salutis*, an imitation of the progress of the God *Sol* from East to West. In fact, each had its *Olympus*, small or great, according to its means, which often afterward became a fortress, as *Clifford's Tower* at York. We find a mote, hill or *Olympus* in most old towns. At Cambridge and Oxford they yet remain. Sacred processions were made from the cathedral³ round these mounts, and they are yet continued in all Romish countries. On these mounts was a cross, and round this the fairs and markets were held every *Dies Solis*; and when the barons established little parishes in opposition to the others, they fixed their markets in the churchyards. The clergy or *liberi* of the barons, the *Seculars*, were always in opposition to the *Regulars*, or *liberi* bookmen, or the monks, who possessed the other parishes. It is very certain that whenever a feudal chieftain wished to establish a church and parish, it would be an encroachment on the monks; and as it would be in opposition to them, and as he could make no priest, he would be glad to avail himself of the aid of the Pope. The same reason would operate with the kings to procure bishops from Rome, and thus, by degrees, the *Seculars* got established. But certainly there are the most striking proofs of all the collegiate churches having once belonged to the monks. “The ecclesiastical polity of the Romish church is, to this moment, almost wholly Druidical. And as that ancient religion of Britain and the Gauls had its Pope, its Cardinals, its Bishops, its Deacons, &c., who were succeeded in their spiritual or temporal power and possession by the Christian Clergy, these last assumed identically those titles of which the others had been deprived,” &c.⁴ Cleland says, the word *Shire* is from the Celtic *Hir, Cir, Chur, Sir, &c.* Each *Shire* was a distinct state, subdivided into *Baronies, Parishes, Pareichs, or Bareiches. Par* and *Bar* meant a judge; *reich, a region.*⁵ From *Cir, or Shur*, comes our *She-riff*. The *Cir* is the Hebrew *ציר* *gr.* We have found the circles or counties in the

¹ See *supra*, pp. 15, 16.

² *Supra*, pp. 58—75.

³ Rapin maintains, that each diocese had only one church, and was, in fact, only one parish. Vol. II. p. 131.

⁴ Cleland's *Spec.* p. 102.

⁵ *Ib.* p. 8.

island of Ceylon;¹ we have the circles again in the five northern Circars, a country on the West side of the Bay of Bengal, called the coast of Coromandel, from the fifteenth to the twentieth degree of north latitude. I have before shewn that Cora-mandel means the circle of Core.² This pleonasm has arisen from the intermixture of the countries, and from one word having come to have two ideas; for the Sur meant the solar circle, the cycle, as well as the sun. In these Circars may be found almost an exact representation of the circles of Germany, and the patriarchal system which I shall develop in my next book is well marked. Every district which Hamilton³ calls a village, is a perfect and complete municipium or urbs, orbis, a little world within itself, with all its officers from the highest to the lowest degree, in which state it has continued from the most remote antiquity. The account given by Mr. Hamilton is very interesting. I shall return to it in my next book, and merely add here, that India Proper was divided into these districts, and that the expression Northern clearly shews there has been a Southern, and probably a middle Circar or district. I think the term Deccan, which is called Daschnia in the Sanscrit, and which answers to the Decapolis of Western Syria, has been another division under the same system, and similar to the tithings of King Alfred in England. Cleland⁴ says, Ridings, Rattings—governments; Radt, a provincial ruler. A Council was called the Raadst, whence he who had most influence ruled the roast. The state into which the world was brought, when the Pontifical system, from the usurpation of its kings or other causes, began to fall in preces, is well marked in North India. Col. Briggs says, “The subdivision of the territory into townships, as described in the time of Alexander, still obtains everywhere. Each of these petty states maintains its municipal legislation, independently of the monarchy; and every state presents the picture of so many hundreds or thousands of these minute republics.”⁵ In Greece we see the remains of this system. In the Amphictyons we have the Wittenagenote. But we must not expect that any two countries would decline and a new order of things arise exactly in the same way. Mr. Cleland says, “The whole order of the law, temporal and spiritual, sprung from our colleges. The greatest part of the Gauls, of Germany, but especially of Britain, was College-land, Glebe-land, Parish-land, all which are better expressed by the word DOMAIN, at bottom a Celtic word, equivalent to *Barony* or *Government-land*, which maintained the Bishops, the Judges, the subordinate militia and its officers.”⁶ He shews that the *Maire Dom* or Mayor of the Palace was the Judge, the word Dom meaning Judge. From this, in the law-glossaries, the Domesday book is called *Liber Judicatorius*.⁷ From this the day of Judgment became Domesday. Mr. Hallam⁸ says, “The provincial cities under the Roman empire enjoyed, as is well known, a municipal magistracy, and the right of internal regulation. It would not have been repugnant, perhaps, to the spirit of the Frank and Gothic conquerors, to have left them in the possession of these privileges. But there seems no satisfactory proof that they were preserved in France, or in Italy; or, if they existed at all, they were swept away, in the former country, during the confusion of the ninth century, which ended in the establishment of the feudal system.” (Here I think he ought to have said the RE-establishment.) “Every town, except within the royal domains, was subject to some Lord. In episcopal cities, the Bishop possessed a considerable authority, and in many there was a class of resident nobility.” The old Lords were all of the nature of the Prince Bishops, or Palatines of Germany. The Thane was the same as the Optimas or Baro, and answered to the Antrustiones or Fideles or Drudes or Drudi. They were, I doubt not, originally of the Druid order, bearing arms, perhaps not having any religious functions,—perhaps not having re-

¹ Vol. I. p. 753
P. 99.

² Ib. pp. 760, 762

³ Gazetteer, in voce Circar.

⁴ Spec. p. 7.

⁵ Add. to Spec. p. xiv.

⁷ Second Add. p. 13.

⁸ Hallam, Middle Ages, p. 210.

ceived the Samach, as there are Brahmins at this day who are not priests. The Thanes, I believe, originally were the only tenants *in capite*. When a Druid was employed to command an army, and he usurped the throne, many of his barons would be Druidi. The observation of Mr. Hallam that the Edict of Milan, by Constantine, in the year 313, recognises the existence at that time of ecclesiastical corporations,¹ almost justifies what I have said of our towns being the Roman Municipia, and of the existence of Monasteries; for what else could these ecclesiastical corporations in Italy have been? and, if in Italy, probably in Britain. The fact is, I think, that the municipal towns may be discovered as far back as we can go; although, perhaps, subject to suit and service to some superior: but this, so far from proving that they had no previous existence, raises a presumption to the contrary. Their possession of charters of incorporation, of certain dates, by no means proves, for several reasons, their previous non-existence, and the previous existence under the forms expressed in those charters. I have no doubt that our corporate towns in general are the municipia of the Romans, and also of a system previous even to them. We have seen that the Sacæ occupied almost all Europe, and that they were the Palli; from these came the Palatines and the Bishops Palatine, our three prince Palatine Bishops of Chester, Durham, and Ely, (Lancaster was not old,) and the prince Bishops of Germany. I believe these were originally all mitred Abbots, with archiepiscopal authority given to them by the Popes, exclusive of their Abbeys; that they were Abbots exclusive of the Popes; that their chapters made them Abbots; that then the Popes made them Bishops, the object of which was, to get them, the Monks, in fact, into the pale of the Vatican. But the Popes probably did not foresee that this would open the door of the conclave to the Monks, which would enable them, at last, to get possession of it, and convert the Papacy into a monastic institution, sinking the Seculars into a second class. Function was not necessary to a Bishop. Episcopacy was an order. Mr. Hallam² expresses himself in terms of surprise that the Monks should have been so rapacious for wealth which they could not enjoy, and that they should hesitate at no fraud or forgery to obtain it. The reason of this rapacity is to be found in the doctrine, that the Supreme Pontiff, or head of the Priesthood, was entitled to the land of the whole world, as Lord of the soil; and these cunning and long-headed persons could not fail to see that, if let alone, the whole land would, in a few centuries, quietly and without struggle, come into their hands, and that then they would again become the rulers of the world, as, in the most ancient times, they had been. Mr. Hallam says, the tithes were not paid originally as at present, but all were received by the Bishop and distributed by him to the clergy. These were, I suppose, the chapter-elected Abbots, made Bishops by the Pope, who received the tithes as heads of the monasteries, and sent priests to perform service where they thought it necessary. We know that monasteries in later times endowed Vicarages, when they themselves took the great tithes. The circular buildings of large stones, of which the Sacæ, Saxons, brought the pattern from North India, where vast numbers of them yet remain, were the first Druidical temples. When the Romans drove out the Druids and took possession of the vacant lands, the stones, in many cases, were broken up to build their more finished temples; and after them, when the Christians prevailed, their temples were in great measure used for Christian churches and monasteries. Thus only such Druidical temples are left as were not subsequently converted into Roman or Christian temples. Perhaps there is not a more striking point of similarity between the feudal laws and customs of the East and West, than that of the trial by a jury of twelve persons. Richardson shews this to have come from the East; that it was common to the Chinese, and to the Mexicans, which made Grotius say, the Mexicans must have been from Scandia. Hornius³ says, "Quod vero Grotius infert, ex

¹ Hist. Mid. Ages, Vol. II. p. 2; Gibbon, Ch. xv. and xx.

^{*} Hist. Mid. Age, Vol. II p. 6.

³ De Orig. Gent. p. 270.

“Scandiâ ortos Mexicanos, quia Gotti et Saxones olim duodecemvirale tribunal habuerunt, id leviculum est: nam apud *Mexicanos* et *Sinenses* solum regium consilium eo numero constabat.”¹ Cleland says, “that most of the ecclesiastical terms of the Romish church, as *Parish*, &c., are “Celtic, in which light it may be said, that the primitive Christians, for rearing the fabric of their church, took what suited them, of the ruins of demolished Druidism, for a scaffolding; which they struck, and put out of the way, as soon as they had finished a nobler building.”² When I recollect that the adoration of the Virgin and Child—*Virgo Paritura*—were common to Gaul and Egypt, I am not surprised at the observation of Cleland. The parishes, &c., were equally common in Egypt and Europe, and Mr. Taylor’s exposé of them, in the former, is no surprise to me. The description of Eusebius is incontestible, viz. that the Essenes were Christians, and the whole together shews the original system most beautifully. Very justly has Bishop Lloyd observed that Christianity flourished here before the time of Constantine; but he might have added, also before the time of Christ.³

16. In India, every trade was a secret, and called by the word *Ras*, secret wisdom or knowledge. Trades in general constituted one great *ras* or *caste*; each trade again a little subcaste; it had its own *Ras*; each *Ras* had a Pontifex. Each trade or craft or caste admitted persons to its *ras* only on payment of a fine and serving an apprenticeship. Every trade, as well as that of Mason, was a craft: thus we have our crafts. This word is found in the *κρυπτος* of the Greeks. When a person was taught the craft, he was admitted to be a *liber* or *free* or *soc* man, of that craft. Every man who dwelt in the town was not a freeman; but those only who understood the liber or craft. All the crafts were originally bound together by religious ties or initiations; in which the doctrines of the Trinity, Baptism, and the Eucharist, are generally very prominent. Initiation itself was, in fact, ordination. Here we have the three sacraments of the Christians of St. Thomas, and of the Culdees of Iona, of Ripon, and of York. These religious rites among the crafts, in their initiations, have long entirely disappeared in Britain; but they remained till very lately in France and Germany,⁴ possessing almost all the outward appearances of Freemasonry, and being constantly objects of jealousy and persecution by their governments. The circumstance of the Culdees being found at York and Ripon can in no other way be accounted for, than by giving to those institutions an antiquity much greater than modern antiquarians are willing to allow. The fact, indeed, carries them further back than the Christian æra. I believe the Minsters were all Monastic establishments of Carmelites or Essenes or Therapeutæ or Cullidei. *Myn* meant stone. Stonehenge *Meyn ambre*. Hence came *minster* and *monasteria*.⁵ They were all Gnostici. I think that almost every very old church, of any magnitude and grandeur, was the work of monastic masons, built by and for Monks—for the Regulars, not for the Seculars; that, originally, the country was divided into districts, over each of which presided one of these institutions; that these were the first *Parochiæ*, called, in the Celtic language, *Bareich*; and that the monks possessed the tithes of the whole country. Ethelwolf was the first who passed a declaratory law in England, in 855, to make the whole kingdom liable to tithes; but traces may be found of their payment, under the Heptarchy, long before. In a similar manner a declaratory law was passed in the year 586, at the Council of Mascon, by King Guntham. I think the castes, in early times, must have been nearly the same in Europe as in India, and that they arose from the same natural cause. I have already shewn how the four great castes arose, in India, and that every trade is also a caste. These, as I have already intimated, are very nearly our crafts or companies of tradesmen taking apprentices;

¹ Vall. Col. Hib. Vol. V. pp. 321, 322.

² Attempt to revive Celtic Lit., p. 102.

³ Ib. p. 105.

⁴ Vide Dulaure, Hist. de Paris, Tome VIII. Livraison XV.

⁵ Cleland, p. 144.

but the children generally succeeding their parents in the same trade, they were both hereditary and not hereditary. Guilds, Chantries, and Free-chapels, were suppressed by 1st Edward 6th. The Guilds are said to have been established to offer prayers for the souls of the deceased. They were poor persons who associated to procure this advantage. The Franchise or Liberty and right of Sanctuary arose from the double and confused use of the word Liber. A friend has observed, It is surprising that this has never been discovered before, if it be true. To which I reply, It would have been surprising if it had. For *first*, in early times, no one ever attempted to give a history except those whose object it was to conceal the truth, if they knew it, which, in most cases, is very doubtful. *Secondly*, they were men of the meanest understandings, incapable, from extreme bigotry, of taking an extended view of any subject. *Thirdly*, they had not the means of taking a bird's-eye survey of the world, as we have at this day. *Fourthly*, if what I have stated be the truth, they would have been instantly persecuted, like Roger Bacon, if they had published it. And, *lastly*, for want of the knowledge which we have obtained from India, only within the last thirty years, it was quite impossible that they could ever have arrived at the truth. The popish writers, enemies of the monks, tell us, and as usual we believe the evidence of enemies, that, in the early times, the monks were not priests; that is, because they assume that there can be no priest except by descent of cheirotonia from the Pope: this the monks could not shew; therefore their ordination was denied. The only instance we have of any thing like monks in their pristine state are the Collidei of Iona or Columba in Scotland; and it appears that they ordained one another before the Romish priests came among them; and, what is very remarkable, were permitted by the Romish priests, after they seized their monastery, to continue it. It is also very remarkable, that these Collidei or Chaldæans had the three sacraments which the Collidei or Christians of St. Thomas or of Tamul had, and no more, viz. Orders, Baptism, and the Eucharist; but taking with them also, or some of them at least, the three vows of chastity, poverty, and obedience. I take it, that I shall presently satisfy every one that the town of Columbo, in the island of Ceylon, and the town of Columba, in the island near Scotland, had each its name given by the same sect or people. I believe the Roman Senate was an hereditary sacred order or priesthood, like that of the Jews, and that of the Chaldæans or Cullidei, which married; but it was necessary, in all cases, to go through the ceremony of the *χειροτονια*, previous to performing the functions of a priest. The word Gosen or Goshen of Egypt, and Gosaen of India, read from right to left, instead of from left to right, described the land of the Soc above-noticed by Blackstone, and the Sag of Scandinavia; and I have a suspicion too, that all the Celtic tribes were Xacæ or Saxæ, so denominated from the name of their religion.

17. I can entertain little doubt that our cathedrals and churches, as I have already remarked, descended from the Druidical temples, and that by a very natural process. When the Romans overran Britain, they would find these places, with the lands belonging to them, *appropriated* to religion, or as seminaries of education, numbers of which we are told that the Druids possessed, but the remains of which are no where else to be found. The Romans would naturally use them for the same purposes: the building materials would be on the place; and, after the Christian religion overthrew the altars of the Romans, the same reasons which had operated with them, when they succeeded the Druids, to continue the appropriation of their institutions to religious purposes, I have no doubt, operated with the Christians in their succession to the Romans. We are told that our Collegiate Churches, and Deans and Chapters, were established in the eighth century. These, I have no doubt, were the remains of the colleges above alluded to, which underwent some change or regulation at that time. I do not doubt that they were monastic: the remains of the cloisters, dormitories, &c., about our cathedrals, prove this. I think it very likely that the junction between the Monks and the Pope, in this country, may have been effected by

giving them the appointment of Bishops. When the Romans left Britain, in the latter end of the fourth century, I suppose that Christianity pretty generally prevailed, though it might perhaps be of the mongrel kind which we find in Constantine, and probably the collegiate establishment which had existed in the time of the Druids had been succeeded by or converted into similar Christian establishments. I believe that, properly speaking, we have the remains of only one temple of the Romans in Britain, which is at Bath; and I think it very probable that, after they had completed their conquest of England, they treated the native religion indulgently, as they did the Egyptian. Their enmity to the Druids was occasioned by the Druids being enemies to them. What we read about human sacrifices, as the reason of the enmity of the Romans, is nonsense; for they practised this themselves, till the time of Claudius. I believe the Romans occupied Britain, as the Turks have occupied Greece, and that, after the conquest, they left the natives in possession of their religion, which would, in principle, be the same as their own, though differing in some small matters. It was what had been brought by the first tribes of Celtæ or Sacæ, in fact, by the Chaldees or Cullidei, who were, in reality, nothing but a sect of Druids, and similar to the Christians of Malabar. The Romans had altars in their castra, (caster, chester, &c.,) but they built no temples, unless in the former part of the four hundred years they were here. The corrupted Roman pillars, which we call Saxon, might be parts of temples which served both them and the natives. At the time of Constantine, the Roman religion was undergoing a radical reform, by changing to what we call Christianity: and, I believe, when the latter tribes of Sacæ or Saxons came, the religion of Britain was pretty much that of the Cullidei of Iona, York, and Ripon, possessing its colleges, formerly Druidical. The latter Saxons probably brought a new corruption or variety from Scandinavia; but we have no evidence that they interfered with the religion of the natives, (except with such of the Druids as were in rebellion,) and the two probably not very dissimilar. When the Romish priests or monks, under Augustine, came, then began the struggle between the Seculars and Regulars, the Cullidei and the Papists—the Cullidei, with their three sacraments, denied to be, or at least scarcely allowed to be, Christians, by the Papists.”¹ The Cullidei were monks; but yet some of them married. Here we have the remains of the first patriarchal religion. By degrees the Papists prevailed, and from the struggles for mastery between the two parties arose the very great variety which a close observer must see in our ecclesiastical polity: our collegiate churches sometimes without bishops, sometimes with them; the tithes sometimes possessed by Seculars, sometimes by Regulars; Bishops sometimes appointed by Kings, sometimes by the Chapters; the variety of the livings, donatives, peculiars, &c., &c. We have no history of these times except by Romish writers, whose object was to support their own party and to conceal the truth, when it happened to be against them. Before the sixth century, all Monks were Carmelites; but I do not think there was at that time any one head of the order over them all; this, however, is a point involved in darkness. In the dispute, (noticed in Volume I. p. 768,) which took place between the Bishops of York and Canterbury for precedence, it appears,² that the Archbishop of York grounded his pretensions on an assertion, that his see was founded by Scotch Monks, with which Canterbury, founded by Augustine, had no concern. Here, I believe, we have the Cullidei; and that in the northern parts of the island, the old religion, as we might suppose, was less changed, corrupted, by Romans, Danes, later Saxons, than in the southern: that, in fact, it was Cullidæan Christian, when Augustine came to Kent and converted the Saxons, whose religion perhaps had

¹ We are told that the Saxons were not Christians. Thus it is often said, that the Unitarians of this day are not Christians; and it is always said, that the Mohamedans are not. But what signifies such nonsense?

² Rap. Vol. II. B VI.

become much more Pagan or corrupt, to the Romish Christianity, or to the faith of the *seven* instead of the *three* sacraments; the simple and first religion of Abraham, of Iona, in short of Buddha.

18. I apprehend in the most early times land was not appropriated, as it is now, except to religious uses, or at least to the use of the priests; but, that it was held more in the manner of our Ings lands, which changed hands every year. The remains of this ancient custom are yet to be found in many parts of Britain. The policy of nomade tribes, which arose from circumstances peculiar to their mode of life, must have been greatly against the appropriation of lands in perpetuity, and it was this policy which produced the custom of changing the land to which I allude. I believe oats and barley were the grains chiefly cultivated, as they required only a few summer months to bring them to perfection. At first, such tribes as were entirely nomadic would have no arable land. After a certain time they would invent a plough, and, in spring, would turn up a few strips of the waste and sow them with barley or oats. These strips (or *lands* as they are yet called in the north of England; in the common town fields one strip is a land) being appropriated only during the summer that they were growing the crop, and then being thrown open to the general pasturage. It would naturally happen, that (if the tribe remained in the same neighbourhood) the same lands would be repeatedly ploughed. This would arise in consequence of the greater ease with which the work would be done; a fact of consequence to those who had only such indifferent tools as the Hieralpha,¹ which we find in the hand of the Indian Hercules, at Muttra, and every where described on the Egyptian buildings. After some time it would be found that the lands had become exhausted, and fresh parcels would be resorted to—the old ones being left to become grass. This is the present practice in the Campagna di Roma. The same process took place with pasture land when dried grass became used. Each individual had a strip allotted to him, which varied every year. This is no theory.² Before a late inclosure of the parish in which I live, I had land in both these conditions. In this country, in my recollection, they were very common; and in this way, I have no doubt, that lands in many countries were anciently cultivated. As nomade tribes settled themselves in villages, small parcels of land would become inclosed around them, and I conclude that a parcel would always be appropriated to the temple and the priests, for their occupancy and residence. I think it is probable that these first villages would be formed of the aged and infirm who were unable to travel: these villages would by degrees grow into towns. At last the old, the rich, the priests, would stay at home, and the young would be sent off to the distant pastures, as the sons of Jacob were sent off to a distance, when Joseph was despatched by old Jacob to visit them. Thus, in many countries, Syria for instance, we find the wandering tribes yet mixed with the cities. When these wandering tribes quarrelled about the pastures, by degrees weapons would be invented, wars would arise, and with them generals and kings, disputing power with the priest in the city. The state of half appropriation of land described above, to be found with numbers of trifling customary variations in many parts of Britain, is a direct descendant of similar customs, upon a large scale, in North India and Germany. With many of the tribes of the Afghans, the lands change possessors after certain short periods. Mr. Elphinston particularly describes as an example the tribes of Eusof and Munder. The whole land of the clan or tribe seems to be in the possession of the chief, who, by necessity, can be no other than their trustee. At particular times a great meeting takes place, the whole is divided

¹ See Vol. I. p. 239.

² Tacitus (*Germania*, cap. i.) says, that the Germans cultivate sometimes one district, sometimes another, and often make new distributions of their lands.

among the subordinate clans by lot, who again divide it, at, under or in petty meetings, among the persons having a right to portions of the land. In some cases the lands are held for several years, in others only for one. All the people of a tribe are not entitled, but certain known persons, having the right; the others are in the situation of villains.¹ Mr. Elphinston observes,² that there are traces of this custom to be found in Khorasaun. Volney noticed the same in Corsica. Tacitus thus describes it with the ancient Germans: "Agri pro numero cultorum ab universis per 'vices' occupantur, quos mox inter se, secundum dignationem, partiuntur: facilitatem partiendi camporum spatia præstant. Arva per annos mutant." (Germania, xxvi.) Cæsar also has the following passage: "Neque quisquam agri modum certum aut fines proprios habet; sed magistratus ac principes, in annos singulos, gentibus cognationibusque hominum qui unà coierunt, quantum eis, et quo loco visum est, attribuunt agri, atque anno post, aliò transire cogunt." The description given by Mr. Elphinston is exactly the description of the process in my village of Skellow, called Sconhalla in Dom Bec. The persons having rights met at the Mote-hill, now remaining around the Cross on the top of the Calvary, once a year, on St. John's day, the day of wisdom, when, at the mote or meeting, the lands of the *ings* were distributed, by lot, among those having rights. From mote comes the word meeting; and from this being the *lotting* day, the meeting was called the Leet. From this comes the letting or allotting of lands, and the moting or mooting of subjects of discussion at meetings; for, at these meetings, all parish matters were moted or moved. In level countries, to make a mote-hill it was necessary to make a ditch, out of which came the materials for the mote; hence circles of water called *Moats*; and as this ditch, in most places, would be a nuisance, when the hill became disused, the hill would be thrown down again into the ditch and thus it would disappear. The meeting was a miniature Wittagemote. After finding the ancient Gods, &c., of India, correctly described by their names in Ireland, long before they had arrived here from our East-India possessions, and therefore not possible to be modern copies, we shall not be surprised to find the tenures of lands similar to those which we have found in India, also in Ireland. From the Brehon laws it may be observed, that anciently the lands, at certain times, entirely changed their possessors. They were given up to a common stock, and a new division took place. The feudal customs of reliefs, wardships, trial by Jury, &c., may be perceived—all of them strong signs of the same ancient system which we have traced from India, and by no means proofs, as has been alleged, of corruptions of the Brehon laws.³ I think it probable that the only land which would not be subject to change would be that of the priests. It would evidently be their policy to have their tenants fixed, and it would as evidently be the policy of the lay-lords or soldiers, when they arose, to have their tenants hold *their* lands by an *uncertain* tenure, which would not prevent them, on a sudden, marching to war or moving to fresh grounds with their Lord. Thus, by degrees, from the first, the class or caste of the priests arose; from the second, the caste of the soldiers or shepherds; and the stationary or resident occupiers of the lands of the priests would very naturally form the third class or caste of farmers: the residents of the towns, around the temple, would form the trades or fourth caste. A fifth caste or out-caste, or a certain unfortunate class of slaves or villains of no caste, the slaves of all the other castes, is every where to be met with. These slaves or villains were the performers of a variety of base or degrading works for the higher classes. In many cases they were what were called *aborigines*. By degrees they had small portions of land given to them, particularly by the priests, for which they rendered no suit or service like the other castes, being, in fact,

¹ Elphinston, Cabul, Vol. II. p. 17.

² *Ib.* p. 21.

³ Hallam, Const. Hist. of England, Vol. IV. pp. 189—191.

a kind of slaves before they received them. When the higher castes rendered their suit and service, they rendered for these villains also—the villains were included. Thus, by degrees, they acquired lands without suit or service, and in this way arose the Folk lands, of which we read; but, I believe, no where find, at least I never found any. These lands were evidently part of the lands of the sacerdotal class.

19. It is very clear to me that the nature of *allodial* property is not understood by any one. In India it is called *Bhoomia*.¹ This word is spelt by some *Bhumia*. This is, *ia-b-om, land of Om*. Col. Tod thinks the *Bhoomias* were the predecessors of the *Zemindars*, and the scions of the native princes. The word *Allodium* is not a Latin word. Littleton gives the meaning of the word to be a *Freehold*—to be land for which a man owes no suit or service.² It is *al-di-om, land of the-holy-Om*. It is also called *Boc-land*, that is, *book-land*,³ because it was originally a part of the land of the priests. I believe the *Folk land* was originally a part of it; but, in many places, it probably became a favourite mode of tenure. I believe that it was land originally held in occupancy by the priests, consequently it neither did suit and service, nor paid tithe. *Ecclesia non solvat ecclesiæ*. On this account it was the land of God—of אֱלֹהִים *al—'g di*. In India it was land held *Bhoomia*—that is, land held by the right of *Om*. And when other lands changed every year, it was stationary—as *Om* signifies. From the *Pandæan* system the name of God, אֱלֹהִים *al*, came to mean *all*; and from the *Om* having relation to the same doctrine, came the *Om-nis*, having the same idea. In India the holders of this property have no title-deeds to shew for it, but hold it without title, from immemorial antiquity. As it has no suit or service to render, it goes not to the eldest, but in equal divisions among all the children, like our *Kentish Gavel-kind lands* or *freeholds*. *Allodial property* passed by inheritance, both in India and Europe, without requiring any relief or investiture, or the performance of homage. *Salian Franks* were the *Franks of Sul*. In England, if the learned *Burton*⁴ may be believed, “no subject can hold land in direct or *allodial dominion*.” This, I have no doubt, was once the case of every country in the old world. All was granted to tenants by the *Supreme Pontiff*, and the *vectigal* or *tithe* was the return, except from the priests, for land in their actual occupation. This holding was in *Soccage*. Upon this, all the other kinds of tenure were engrafted. Whatever encroachments were made on the system were probably done away with by *William the Conqueror*. *Scheffer* and *Pontoppidan*⁵ say, that *Odhal* or *Udal* signifies *land free from tax*, and is the origin of *Allodial*, and is in opposition to pasture land called *Scattald*, which paid tax. From this comes the *scotted* or *taxed lands*, in many parts, and particularly in *Hatfield Chace*, near *Doncaster*, in *Yorkshire*. *Scheffer* says, that *allodial* is *odh proprietas*, and *all totum*. If it be correct that only the pasture paid the tax, we see a reason for the use of the *Etruscan Agrimensores* and the crosses to divide the open, uninclosed wastes, in order to collect the *vectigal*—of which I shall treat at large in the next book.⁶ The crosses of Italy are found in the *Scandinavian Mark stones* of the *Scottish isles*.⁷ I beg this may be recollected. The view which I take of the subject seems to be confirmed by an observation of *Mr. Hallam's*, that “the ecclesiastical hierarchy never received any territorial endowment by law, “either under the Roman empire, or the kingdoms erected upon its ruins.”⁸ The fact is, I have no doubt, that every cathedral was a species of college or monastic establishment, of extreme antiquity, which formed, at last, when the Monks became Christian, or rather, I should say, *Romish*, priests, a *bishopric* or *archbishopric*. It is not difficult to imagine how the *Abbot* would, when

¹ Tod's *Rajast'han*, Vol. I. p. 168.

⁴ On *Real Property*, Sect. i. Chap. vi. Col. 65, a.

⁶ See *Hibbert's Shetland Isles*, p. 180.

² Vide *Dict.*

⁷ *Ib.* p. 182.

³ *Rapin*, Vol. II. p. 196.

⁵ *Norway*, Vol. II. p. 290.

⁸ Vol. II. p. 4.

once ordained, consent to rise to a mitred Abbot¹ or Bishop, or an Archbishop. I take a mitred Abbot to be an abbot with the order of bishop, but often *without functions*, out of his convent. They have been succeeded by Bishops in Partibus. By this means the Popes brought all the Carmelites or Essenes, and their property, into the church, and in return, the Monks ultimately, as I formerly remarked, brought the Papacy into subjection to them. As soon as the Monks got possession of the Papacy, either absolutely or by influence, they shew it, by repeated exemptions of monasteria from the power of the Bishops of their districts.² But this was after the kings had acquired the power of appointing them. In the opinion which I have stated here, I quite agree with Rapin,³ who thinks the allodial lands were those of the priests, and that they were not subject to any feudal services: they were the domain of the priests. He derives Allodial from A, *non*, leud, *lands*. This is not satisfactory. The Allodial lands were those which the priests did not grant or subinfeudate to tenants, but which they themselves in part occupied, and in part let their servants occupy or cultivate. In Mr. Hallam's various attempts to explain the origin of the *feodal tenures*, the admitted earliest tenures of mankind in many parts of Europe, it is very extraordinary that it never should have occurred to him to ask the simple question, whether they might not have descended, in the whole or in part, from that people who must have been great and powerful, who built Stonehenge, Abury, and Carnac. Like all our historians, he has never thought it worth his while to ask himself the question, by whom these monstrous structures were erected. He has fallen into an error, very common with almost all antiquarians, that of determining that a thing certainly *did not previously* exist, because he finds no proof of its previous existence. But a thousand circumstances may render it probable that it did exist. If I find one arm-bone of a man, though I have no proof, it is, I think, probable that there has once been another. This, I think, has led him to place the establishment of several feudal abuses in late times, when the existence of the same abuses in India raises a strong probability, that the European abuse was only a continuance or renovation of earlier practices. The abuses to which I allude are not such, I think, as were likely to arise in different places merely from the similar state of the human mind under similar circumstances. But I do not deny that several abuses may be pointed out, owing their rise, probably, to the latter cause. Mr. Hallam,⁴ when acknowledging the universal extension of the feudal tenure, attributes it to importation into the different places by immigrant tribes in modern times, while I think what he observes are only the wrecks of the universal feudal state, which were continued by those tribes who found and preserved laws and customs such as they had left at home.

20. And this brings me to an inquiry into the history of the island of Ii, or Iona,⁵ or Columba, or Icolmkill, or Sodor, in Scotland.

The establishment on the island of Iona arose from an ancient Druidical settlement, and probably became one of the most celebrated seats of learning in the western world. Very extensive ruins are yet to be seen upon it. It is singular that this island should be called Iona and Columba, the former meaning *Dove* in Hebrew, the latter *Dove* in Latin. The Dove has always been the emblem of the Holy Spirit, of the Anima Mundi. A *black* dove came from the Hyperboreans to Delos and Delphi,⁶ where the priestesses were in a particular manner endowed with the Holy Spirit. When the Holy Ghost or Spirit descended upon Jesus Christ, at his baptism, it was in the form of a *dove*, and always a female dove. I have shewn that Venus was identical with Ceres, Hecate, and she was *black*—in fact, the Mother of the Gods as such. She had two doves. She

¹ The mitred Abbots had seats in parliament as of right; but in right of *what* I think does not appear.

² Hallam, Vol. II. p. 30.

³ Hist. Vol. II. p. 197.

⁴ Ch. ii. Part. II.

⁵ See Vol. I. p. 385, and *supra*, p. 262.

⁶ See Vol. I. pp. 137, 434, 502.

was the *Nēs* of Plato, one of the persons of his Trinity, in reality the Holy Ghost. The island of Iona, the island of the Dove, or, in Latin, of the Columba, is directly identified with Jehovah or Ieue, by being called in the annals of Ulster *Ii*, the identical name by which Jehovah is always called in the Jerusalem Targum. On the most remarkable part of the word *Ii-va*, or *Ii-vaa*, see *supra*, p. 151.¹ The word Iona also means the female generative principle or the female organ of generation. In the cemetery of the convent or monastery of Iona, which was dedicated to the Saint or Holy Mary, the ruins of which remain, lie *forty-eight* kings of Scotland, *four* of Ireland, *eight* of Norway, and *one* of France, besides a vast number of other persons of great consequence, both known and unknown. Near the landing-place there were formerly a great number of *CARNS*. These were probably the most ancient burying-places, when this island was inhabited by Buddhists, who yet, in Upper India or Tibet, pursue the practice of making carns or large heaps of stones over their friends.² Of this island Dr. Garnet says, in his *Tour to the Islands*,³ "We had now examined the principal ruins of this island, and though they may be inferior in magnitude and grandeur to many that are to be met with, yet when we consider the situation of the island, the time when the buildings were erected, as well as the disadvantages under which they have been undertaken, they may be looked upon as the greatest curiosities of the kind in the British empire, especially when we connect with them the circumstances which have been already mentioned, viz. the flourishing state of learning at the time when the rest of Europe and of the world was wrapt in the dark cloud of ignorance and barbarism." The learning is proved by their library destroyed at the Reformation, and the scarcity of Druidical remains is easily accounted for by the the stones used for erecting more modern edifices, at the time when it had grown into a Christian monastery and college. The island is called, in an inscription on a grave-stone, *Ii*. It says, "Johannis, Abbatis de *Ii* facta," &c. In another, "Hic jacet Johannes Macfingon, Abbas de *Ij*," &c. In another, a Nun is called "Prioressa de Iona." These inscriptions yet remaining on tombstones prove the truth of what I have said in my *Celtic Druids* respecting its name of *Ii*, which I quoted from the *Annals of Ulster*.⁴ Respecting the great curiosity of this island and its remains, Dr. Garnet has not said a word too much in the extract which I have given above. There is also a St. Columb or Columba or Columbes in Cornwall, which took its name from a St. Columba, a female saint and martyr. It is reckoned a sacred place. There are nine sacred stones set up in a line near it, called *the nine maids*.⁵ In Pegu and Ceylon Buddha is generally, when sleeping, overshadowed by *nine* Cobras. In other parts of India he commonly has *seven*, but in others only *five*. The number was probably regulated by the number of cycles of which he was the emblem at the time. This, I have no doubt, was the case with the number of the *Curetes* or Saviours, and the *Muses* or Saviours of Greece. Had the Cobras been meant to designate the planets, I think they would not have varied in number. The discovery of new icons, with different numbers, is no argument against this, as the devotees constantly make them after old patterns; they do not pretend to understand any of them.

The Roman Catholic historians account for the names Iona and Columba by the histories of Saints who were formerly bishops of the island, and for a very long time I was totally unable to reconcile the apparent strong testimony in favour of a St. Columba and a Saint Iona having really lived, with the evident mythological meaning of these names. At last it occurred to me, that it must have arisen from the absurd custom yet retained by our bishops of calling themselves after

¹ A particular account of this island may be seen in my *Celtic Druids*, Ch. v. Sect. xxxvii. p. 196.

² See Vol. I. pp. 409, 685.

³ P. 264.

⁴ See the reference, *ut supra*.

⁵ Hog's *Fabulous History of Cornwall*.

their bishoprics; thus we have Reginald Calcutta, instead of Reginald *of* Calcutta, and William Jamaica, instead of William *of* Jamaica. Of this sort of fooleries there is no end. This will account for the entries in the Saxon Chronicle and all the other difficulties; so that there may have been men who performed many of the acts recorded, and who signed themselves *Iona* and *Columba*. When this absurd custom began I believe no one can tell, and I apprehend it must have arisen from the regimine of the old language, by which Bishop *of* Iona, became Bishop Iona. This mistake of Bede and others is not more extraordinary than many other of their mistakes. A proper attention to the regimine—a natural effect of the poverty of the ancient language—I have no doubt will account for many mythological difficulties which have hitherto been totally insurmountable. It very satisfactorily accounts for the priests having the names of their Gods; and as in almost every case the king was the high-priest, it accounts for his being described by the name of the God, in the pontifical writings, which, in fact, are the only writings of these times that we possess. In every case in which a priest of any country using the old language is treated of, in the language of a country that had acquired the habit of forming its genitive case by inflection or by article, the consequence almost necessarily followed that the priest would have the name of the God given to him. In the neighbourhood of Iona there are many places with mythic and oriental names; and almost all the Indian Gods are found in Ireland.¹ The islands of *Bute*, *Arran*, *Ilu*, and *Skye*, are thus called from *Buddha*, *Arhan*, *Ilu* the consort of *Buddha*, and *Saca* or *Sakya*: the island of *Man* from *Man-anan* or *Mahi-Man*, or *Menu*.² All these were sacred islands, the same as *Iona* or *Columba*.³ The names of *Buddha*, *Arhan*, *Man*, *Mahi-man*, were well known to the ancient Celts. The first month of the Egyptians, August, was called *Thoth* in honour of the God. The first of August, in old Irish, is called the day of *La Tat*; that is, the Buddha. The *Saman*, or *Somono* or *Sumnaut* of the East, is found in Ireland in *Saman*, *Samhan*, and *Shamhna*.⁴ Vallancey says, in the old Irish language Budh, Buth, Both, means the Sun, Fire, the Universe. The Budh of Ireland was of the family of *Saca-sa*, or the bonus *Saca*. This is the *Sacya*, from whom the Buddha Muni of the Hindoos was descended. But though *Sa* may mean *good*, yet I do not doubt that it also meant *Saviour*. Many remains of the Buddhist religion are to be found in Ireland. He had a temple at *Budda-fan*, or *Butafan*, now Buttevant. פֹּתַר *Put* was the Apollo of the Chaldeans according to Bochart. *Abbuto*, or *Pater But*, is the Apollo of the Japanese. *Phutios* was an old Grecian epithet of the sun and Jupiter, according to Hesychius. It is said in the Asiatic Researches,⁵ “there is a luminary, which rese, like fresh butter, from the “ocean of milk, churned by the Gods: the offspring of that luminary was Buddha, or the wise.” Tradition gives Iona the character of having been a place very celebrated for education. It is probable that most of our Cathedrals, as I have before said, arose from Druidical or Buddhist institutions for education, founded about the time of Stonehenge; that they were Culdee establishments; for, in these, the Culdees were last found, as at York and Ripon. I am also of opinion that Cambridge, with its river Cam or Ham, its Castle Hill, its round church or Templum, its legend Alma Mater Cantabrigia—and Oxford, with its RIVER Isis, its coat of arms, the BULL OR OX, its great tumulus at the end of the town, its Mithraic monument noticed by Stukeley, were both of them Druidical or Buddhist foundations. The reason why there are no pillars or columns, at those two places, like Stonehenge, is because they have been worked up into buildings since the time of Christ. If it had so happened that a college had been continued at Stonehenge, there would not now be any great circles of stones there. The tumuli only would have been found,

¹ See Celtic Druids, p. 183.

² Fab. Pag. Idol. B. iv. Ch. v.

³ Celtic Druids, pp. 199—201.

⁴ Faber, Pag. Idol. Ch. v. p. 365.

⁵ Vol. III.

wherever the establishments continued, though Culdees might remain as at Ripon and York, or legends or tumuli as at Oxford or Cambridge;¹ yet all the rough stone monuments would necessarily disappear. The same cause produced the destruction of the old temple and the production of the new one. The stones were ready and the lands unappropriated to private use, or rather, perhaps, I should say appropriated to sacred use. Thus monasteries and saints arose in Italy and Iona, on heathen temples. The great and rich foundations became cathedrals, the little ones churches or convents.

21. There are some circumstances relating to the island of Ceylon which we will now notice. The most rational part of its history states, that a conqueror, from the north of India, overran the Peninsula, advanced to Ceylon, and established there the religion of Guatama or Buddha the Second, as he is called by persons who do not understand the mythos. In this island is found a mount called Adam's Peak; in Cingalese-called Himmaleh. In it there is also the mark of a foot, which Christians call the foot of Adam; but the Buddhists say it is the mark of the foot of Buddha. This is, because Buddha, who robbed the garden of a flower,² was a renewed Adam. There is a river of Calany and a temple of Calany, and, about six miles from it, a town called Columbo.³ Its old name is called Serendive or Serendib. (Ararat, as I shewed in Vol. I. p. 428, is called Serendib in the Samaritan version.) There is also a mystical mount called Zian, which means place of repose.⁴ At Rangoon is a God called Dagon.⁵ The God Kandi-kumara, that is, the holy Khan of Cuma, is called a Rabbie.⁶ This is correctly Hebrew, and means *prophet* or *seer*; that is, a seer forwards, a person who could see into futurity. It is remarkable that in the language of the ancient Gael the word *Ii*, the name of Ieue, should mean an island, and should be also the name of the sacred isle of the West—of Iona or Columba—and that *Devi*, in Sanscrit, should mean an island and be the name of God, and of the island of Ceylon. But I believe it means *Dev* or *Div*, that is, holy or saint *I*, shortened from *Ii*, the name of the crucified God at Tripetty, on the continent, not far from Ceylon, called Ball-Ii, or Bal-Jii. This will not be thought improbable when all the other coincidences between the sacred islands of the East and of the West, which I shall now disclose, are considered. That in the languages of the East, the word for island should be the same as that for God, and that a similar peculiarity should prevail in the sacred isle of Iona and all isles in the West, viz. *Ii*, I cannot attribute to *accident*, especially when I find the Popes claiming all islands as the peculiar patrimony of God.⁷ The great islands of Java, Ceylon, Japan, Sumatra, or Javadios, were all sacred islands. The language of the sacred isle of the West, Iona, was called Gaeldoct; the name of the sacred isle of the East, where we find the Point de Galle, was Sin-gala. Here we have the same Gael, but with the appellative *sin* instead of the *doct*. The same cause operated in causing the Chinese to be called Sines, and in giving a similar name to the Sin-gala, also to the river Sinde in North India, and to the river Sinde in Thrace, to Mount Sinai, and to the desert of Sin in Arabia, to Jehovah Nis-si, and to Bacchus, Deo-nissi, which I noticed in Vol. I. pp. 423, 606. I shall resume the inquiry into the Sin presently. The monastery of Iona was occupied by Culdees or Cullidei, or Callidei. I am persuaded that it was once the religious capital of Caledonia; and if we do not now find Ceylon called Callida, it most likely was so formerly, as we find a Callida now grown into Cochin upon the neighbouring promontory, to which it was doubtless formerly joined. But the Cal in the word Cali and the Gal

¹ For the origin of Cambridge, see Cleland's Specimen, p. 71. He considers Cambridge to have been a College before the time of the Romans.

² See supra, p. 244.

³ See Vol. I. pp. 596, 671.

⁴ See Upham's Hist. of Buddhism of Ceylon, Int. pp. 66, 74.

⁵ Ib. p. 17.

⁶ Ib. 53.

⁷ Hallam's Hist. Mid. Age. Vol. II. p. 57.

were the same word corrupted, as is decisively proved by the name of the Prince of *Orugallu*, given in the Madras Transactions,¹ for he is called the prince of the Gallu or Gael, which is the same as the Cal of Ur or Urii. Having shewn the Celtic to be Hebrew, that is Chaldee, and these languages to be vernacular in South India, we have all the difficulties to the doctrine of identity of race and language in Scotland and India removed. An interesting account is given in the above-mentioned Transactions² of the opening of some Tumuli and Carns, which shews them to be the very same as those found in many places in Britain; but, perhaps, no where more satisfactorily than in the neighbourhood of Inverness. The observation of Dr. D. Clarke, quoted in the Transactions, that they are the works of a people of whom we have no history, is quite correct. My reader may refer to the Carn in Fig. 18, and to Vol. I. p. 241, *note*, for the account of the Cromleh given by Sir Anthony Carlisle. If my reader will look back to Volume I. p. 527, he will there see that the word *Selene* means the female generative principle, the same as the *Yoni*, or *Iune*, the name of the Scotch island. He will remember that the Island of Iona is called also *Columba*. This observed, we must recollect that the ancients often treated of the sacred islands, but where these were situated was always a matter of much doubt; some persons placed them in the West, some in the East. I consider the Iona or *Columba* of the Hebrides to be the Western sacred isle, and the island of Ceylon, or one of the Eastern isles, to be the Eastern one. Lempriere says, "The name of *Salice*, which we learn from Ptolemy to have been the native denomination of the island, is preserved in that of *Selen-dive* compounded of the proper name *Selen*, and the appellative for an island in the Indian language." But the word *dive* means God and *holy* as well as *island*. Here, then, we have one word in each island meaning the generative power, viz. *Selen* and *Iona*, and one word in each I or Ii, and *Dive*, meaning God or holy; and what is still more remarkable, the name of the capital of Iona is *Columba*, and of Ceylon it is *Columbo*. And if the reader will consider the word *Ceilan* or *Coilan* or *Ceylon*, another name of this island,³ he will see that it is nothing but the accusative case of the Greek word *Κοιλος*, (the meaning of which I need not explain,) who was the father of Helen, the mystical mother of the Roman Constantine the First, and also the Latin name of heaven. If my reader be credulous enough to believe, that all these etymological coincidences are the effect of accident, he had better shut the book; it is not fit for him. It has been observed by Dr. Townley, that *לַבַּל* *bol*, *Bal*, *Baal*, *Bel*, who was, in so particular a manner, the object of worship with the Irish, (who probably derived it from the Carthaginians,) was peculiarly the object of worship in Ceylon. He says, "Traces of this worship are still found in the island of Ceylon, where it is termed *Baliism*, a word of uncertain etymology, but which will remind an antiquary of the names of *Baal*, *Bel*, and *Bal*, given to the sun⁴ by the Chaldæans and other ancient nations, and the *Baltan*, or *Bealteine* fires of Ireland and the Highlands of Scotland. These Singhalese worshippers of the Stars are few in number, and generally conceal their opinions. The worship consists entirely of adoration to the heavenly bodies; invoking them in consequence of the supposed influence they have on the affairs of men. The Singhalese priests are great astronomers, and they are believed to be thoroughly skilled in the power and influence of the planets."⁵ Townley knew nothing, when he wrote the above, about the crucifixion and worship of *Bal-iji*⁶ in the promontory of India, not far from Comorin.

¹ Vol. I. p. 19.

² Pp. 30—32.

³ Mr. Adrian Balbi has observed, that the small number of places from Ceylon to the Himmalaya, having names connected with the Brahmin religion, and the great number connected with the Buddhist religion, depose contrary to the Brahmin doctrines, that the religion of Buddha is the oldest (p. liij). The observation is striking and conclusive.

⁴ See Selden de Diis Syriis.

⁵ Townley's Diss. on Maimonides, p. 44.

⁶ See Vol. I. p. 667.

But the circumstances of coincidence are wonderfully striking. The Rev. Mr. Whiter¹ says, "The race of the *Cymri* was supposed to have been brought by *Hu Gadarn*, into the island of Britain, from the land of *Hav*, called *Defrobani*, as Mr. Davies has observed in his Celtic Researches, pp. 154, 165. This information is derived from the Welsh Triads.....Defrobani is the Taprobane of the ancients or the island of Ceylon. This island is likewise called Serendib. In Sanscrit, *Div* is an island, and *Seren* is quasi Selan, the island of Ceylon." The circumstances and coincidences which I have pointed out above I think give a great degree of credit to the Welsh Triads, quoted by Mr. Davies. Bochart says,² "De Taprobana Diodorus: *venerantur ut Deos cælum quod omnia cælestia*. Item: *In festis et precationibus recitant et canunt hymnos et encomia in Deos: imprimis vero in Solem quem insularum et sui ipsorum dominum profitenter*. Ptolemæus notat ad ortum Portum Solis, et ad Aquilonem insulam *Καρω*, quæ Plinio est insula Solis. An à decurtato כורש (*curs*) *Cores*, id est, Cyri nomine, quod Solem interpretantur Plutarchus et alii, *Καρω* dicta sit ea insula videant doctiores." We must recollect that near this island is the coast of Coromandel, which I formerly explained. For the meaning of the *Καρω* and כורש *kurs* and Coromandel, and St. Thomas, and the *Χρησ*-ians having the three sacraments, the same as the Cullidei of Iona, the reader must look back to Vol. I. pp. 759, 760.

The Linga and Yoni are the peculiar objects of adoration in Ceylon. The language of the sacred island of Iona, of Scotland, is the Gaelic, but it is also called Shan Scrieu or Sanscrit.³ Here we have, most clearly, the worship of the Yoni of India and its language. I have shewn in Volume I. p. 448, from Cleland, that the word Sanscrit was called *Sanscort* or *Sanskroutan* in the Celtic, or *Sanctum Scriptum*. In which of the six Celtic dialects he had found it in this form, he does not tell us; but it was probably in Irish. In my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, p. 60, I have given it San-Scriobhte, in which Mr. J. Logan, a good Celtic scholar, tells me I am right; but, that the *hh* in the last word, in speaking, are not pronounced. Professor Haughton says, that the word Sanscrit is derived from the preposition *San* (like *con*, *with*) and *Crita*, *done*, *made*, and has an *s* interposed for euphony; that the Latin *concretus* is from the same root, but has a different sense,—for the word in Sanscrit means perfected, adorned, embellished, CONSECRATED. Here in the last word we come to the true idea, which is *sanctum scriptum*. *Sanscrit* are like *Greek* scholars who, not attending to what Plato told them, that most proper names came from the *barbarians*, never travel out of Greece for their explanations; for which reason they are seldom right. Thus the Sanscrit scholars go no further than the Sanscrit. I tell them to go to an earlier language for the datoots or roots from which their fine language is derived. In the Scotch Celtic we have seen it is Shan Scrieu or Shan Scrief. In the Irish *Sean* and *San* mean old, venerable, holy; and Vallancey confirms this, and says, in many places, that *sean* means the Sun. Here, at last, we have the origin of the word. *Seanach*, in Irish, means a high priest, a Druid; this is, *Sean* and *Akme*, chief priest. In Hebrew שן *sn* means the revolving sun and the tropical year. The Scrief is evidently the Latin *Scribo*, *Scriptum*. Then *Sean* or *San-Script* will be *writing of the Sun* or *holy writing*. In Hebrew סופר *supr* is a scribe, and כתבי *ktbi* scribo, scripsi, scriptum. It is not diffi-

¹ Etym. Univer. Vol. I. p. 118.

² Phaleg, Lib. Prim. cap. xlvi. p. 697.

³ While travelling lately by coach, in the Highlands of Scotland, an old gentleman told me the Gaelic language was called *Sanscrit*. On the coach-door being opened by the waiter, when we arrived at the next inn, the old gentleman asked him, in English, if he understood the Gaelic, and what was the name in Gaelic of the language: his answer was, *without a moment's hesitation*, Sanscrit! There could be no imposition here, the old gentleman was an entire stranger in that part, and had not had an opportunity to speak to the waiter. He told me he spoke the language very well, as it was his native tongue, but he never had been taught to write it, therefore would not undertake to write it correctly; but he wrote it in my pocket book, *Shan Scrieu*.

cult to see, though rather difficult to explain, how, from the two, the word *scriobhte* or *scrit* in the Sanscrit, was derived. This is a very good example for shewing how all these languages revolve back into one, when examined to the bottom, where, at last, we always find the Hebrew, the language into which the first numeral symbols were written.

At a little distance from the Scotch island of Iona is a small island, called by the sailors the Dutchman's Cap, which looks exactly like the Calvaries on which the Crosses are usually placed. It has three steps, having every appearance of being formed by art, cut out of the rock by manual labour. In old maps it is called Linga. I have no doubt that in ancient times a linga was at the top of it: whether any remains of it are now there I know not. Here we have the worship of the Linga and Ioni, and the female generative power, called Columba or the Dove, more clearly marked than we have found it heretofore. Thus the worship of the Linga and Ioni was equally prevalent with the Callidi of the East, of Comorin and Ceylon, as with the Callidei of Calidi-onia or Scotland. I suppose that the origin of the name Linga arose from the equivocal nature of the Logos. The idea of word and language cannot be separated. It is very certain that the Deity could not proceed to action *in any way of which we could form any idea*, except by creating or forming or producing, nor could he do this in any other way than by willing, nor could he exhibit this will except by speaking. He spake the word or he gave the word, and the world existed,—by the Word he formed or created it. Thus the Word or Linga came to be the generative power, or emblem of the generative power. I am persuaded that the *dove* was a *female*; and it is remarkable, that the Hebrew name of Dove is always female—יונה *iune*.¹ The word Aleim has a feminine termination,² and Haggai foretells the *promised desire of all nations* by a feminine word, the Amid or Om, or Mo-hamed,³ and the Mohanedan crest is a Crescent, always the emblem of the *female generative principle*. From this I am induced to suspect, that I have considered the Mohamedans to have been more exclusively devoted to the *male* generative principle than, in reality, they were. Perhaps it is the Turks and not the Saracens, or perhaps the followers of Othman or Omar only, and not those of Ali, who have the Crescent. The island of Iona I find is called Sudor, and there is a priest called the *Bishop of Sodor and Man*. The Western islands were divided into two classes, and called Sodoreys or Sudoreys, and Nordoreys or Nudoreys, which, translated, are Southern and Northern. I feel no doubt that Sudor or Iona was once the capital of the Southern state. In which of the islands the capital of the northern one might be I do not know. These islanders became great pirates; and, under the name of *Sea-kings*, constantly made war upon the Highlands. The Norde-roy is Nortn-king; the Sudor-roy is South-king. They probably came from Norway—Nor-ia. As a protection against these people, the vitrified forts were built; and this consideration will induce me presently to make a few observations respecting them. The name of the Scotch language, Gaeldochd, is very similar, when examined, to the word Shanscrieu, as we have found it is still called. We must recollect that we found a place in Ceylon called the Point or Promontory of Galle; this proves that the island was called Galle. Pray whence had Ben-gal, that is Beni, sons of Gall, its name?⁴ In a note on Scott's *Chronicles of the Canongate*, Chapter X., is this passage: "The Deasil must be performed sunways, that is, moving from right to left. If misfortune is imprecated, the party moves withershins, (German, WIDDERSINS,) that is, *against the sun*, from left to right." Here we have the *sin*, as it ought to

¹ See Vol. I. p. 112.

² Ib. p. 64.

³ Ib. p. 679.

⁴ In ancient Italy Mount Alba preceded the Capitol as *the sacred Mount*. Scotland was called Alba. Much is said about a *white sow* of Alba, which was called by Cassandra *black*. See *supra*, p. 34.

be, for the sun—Sin=360.¹ I apprehend the word Sin came to mean Lion, when the Lion was the emblem of the Sun at his summer solstice, when he was in his glory, and the Bull and the Man were the signs of the Sun at the equinoxes, and the Eagle at the winter solstice. Gael is the Hebrew גל *gl*, and means *circle*, and the sacred island of Serindive or Ceylon, where, as stated before, there is the Point de Galle, and the sacred island of Scotland, where there is the language of the Gael or Gaeldoct or Sanscrit, is the island of Singal or of the Solar Cycle, or Circle of the Sun. The people of Ceylon are called *Singalese*, not *Ceylonese*. I am satisfied that all the ancient names of places, which had any connexion with the mythos, had meanings: therefore, I am induced to try to find the meaning of the word Singala—the name of Ceylon; and, forced and absurd as my explanation will at first appear, I cannot help suspecting that I am right. We have found the word Gael or Gal in Ben-gal, and the Gaelic language in Scotland. Suppose we read the word Sin-gal, Hebraicè; then we have Log-nis. The explanation of the Nis or Sin, the name of Bacchus or the Sun, we have seen before, meaning 360. Bacchus we have also seen was called Liber and Bac, Boc, Book. He is also the Linga or generative power and the Logos, that is, the Log, the root of Logos: then I think Singal is the language of the Sin, or of Nis, or of Bacchus, or the Logos, or Lingua or Linga. The Gael shews itself in Ceylon in every way. We have not only Point de Galle, but Tengalle, Battigaloe, Galkisse, Bengaly.

As we might expect, we have the *feudal tenures* in Ceylon. Cordiner informs us, that the possession of the soil was in the chief of the government.² Each *corle* or district was governed by a *coral*. Here we may have our earls. It means al-corl,³ *chief of the corle* or *circle*. The officers were remunerated by a portion of the produce of the land,⁴ called *accommodesan*, that is, in other words, by a composition, in lieu of the vectigal. From this comes our word accommodate. I have read somewhere, I think, in Marsden's History of Sumatra, that Ceylon was once conquered by the Chinese, or the Sin. Then it became, probably, the Gal of the Sin: the word Sin meaning also Sun, as I have just shewn, and coming at length to mean the Lion, the emblem of the Sun at the summer solstice. The coat of arms of the Son of the Sun—the Emperor of China—and of the Egyptians, the natives of Alba-Sin, was a Lion. The capital of Scotland was Pere or Bere-gonium. It is now nearly gone; the cottages in its neighbourhood having the name of streets, prove that it was once *large*. Near it is the highest mountain of Scotland, called Ben-Nevis; that is, Ben-Navis. Here we have the same name as the Mount Ararat, Mount Baris, or Naubunda,⁵ or Mount of the Ship. The top of this mount is seldom free from snow, and is nearly covered with stones, though not very large. I think it probable that it formerly had a ship-temple. The persons who destroyed the temple would not fail to roll the longest ones down the sides of the mountain, as was probably done with the Linga in the island of the Linga. Was Ben-Lomond, Son of Le-mond? Was Alfred, who divided the kingdom into tithings, *Al-phre-di*? The tithings shew that this was an ecclesiastical division. The tithings of the Saxon Alfred are exactly like the tithings of the Chinese, each responsible for its own policy. Was the word Bareich—the name of Parish—Bar-roi—rey-rex? Were the Condés or Counties or Earldoms 72, and the Parishes 360? England, including Wales, has 52 counties. Did Scotland make up the other 20?—Of the peculiarities of the Jews perhaps there is not one more marked than their hatred of *pork*. It is very remarkable that, in the Highlands of Scotland, to the North of the Caledonian Canal, until within a

¹ See Vol. I. p. 606.

² Hist. of Ceylon, pp. 18, &c.

³ Whence come our Curls and Churls?

⁴ Hist. of Ceylon, p. 19.

⁵ See Vol. I. pp. 203, 235, 293, 335, 347, 759.

very few years, there was no such thing as a head of swine. It was detested, and this all Scotchmen will allow. But whence this dislike no one can tell. The Christians never had any dislike to swines' flesh. It came, I apprehend, with the Sanscrit and the Gael-docht from Sin-galla, and the Indian promontory, where we have found all the Mosaic mythos in the temple of Jaggernaut. But in this we have a strong circumstance to support my theory of the existence of a Judaism totally independent of the Judaism of Western Syria, and, in addition, of its existence all over the world, long, very long, before the time of Christ. It beautifully supports my theory, that the original Judæan mythos had its birth in India, and that the Western Syrian Jews were only a colony from the first great hive. This mythos came to Scotland when the Gael, Celtic, and Hebrew, were all one. I cannot help suspecting that the famous Scotch warrior Fingal ought to be Singal, and this is strengthened by the fact, that his bard, Ossian, was the son of Om. I have long suspected that if Macpherson had understood the nature of Ossian's poems, he might have made them into an epic poem, something in its nature similar to that of Homer. I think they are a series of epics, like the tragedies of Æschylus, or the historical plays of Shakspeare. The history of the poems of Homer is very simple, when the mist in which the learning of men, who are too learned to see any thing in a simple and natural way, has enveloped them, is cleared away. According to the written accounts which we have, they were songs to celebrate a continuous history, as I have just remarked respecting the tragedies and plays of Æschylus and Shakspeare,¹ and were first collected by Lycurgus, then by Pisistratus, and at last by Aristotle and a company of men who, by inserting parts where needful, formed them into the poem which we have. They are sacred poems. They are the praises of the unknown God, or songs about the God Om—becoming the songs of Om—the mythos concealed, as we have so often found, under a history.² They were the same, I suspect, in Mœsia, the land of the Mystery, in Asia Minor, and in Caledonia in Scotland. The SANSKRIT word Eri or Heri, added to the Om, makes it Om the Saviour. We must not forget that we have found the subject of the poem described in this Sanscrit word (for Om-eri is Sanscrit) in India; for example, Achilles, Ulysses,³ the Argonauts; and, in the Bible, Solomon, Iphigenia,⁴ &c., and the history of the Bible in India, and both again in Egypt.⁵ I have little doubt that the prejudice to which I have alluded in the latter end of my preface, has kept from us the truth respecting the father of Ossian, or has made Ossian the Omer, into the Son of Om. I beg my reader to recollect the manner in which the Vau changed into the F, and the F into the Ç, on which some very curious observations may be seen in Bishop Marsh's *Horæ Pelasgicæ*, before he determines whether it be not possible that the Fingal of Scotland may have been Singal. But what is Gaael? Is it 60? We know that this word is always pronounced unusually long, correctly as it is written here: G=3, AA=2, E=5, L=50=60. Thus Cali may have been Caall: K=20, AA=2, L=50=72, or Caph final=500, LL=100=600. But it is often in India written Kalee; this will be, K=20, L=30, EE=10=60, or Kli, K=20, L=30, I=10=60. I must now refer my reader to the CELTIC DRUIDS, p. 63, and there he will find several whole sentences taken out of a Welsh Bible, with the Hebrew words above them, letter for letter. He will also find, in pp. 59—61, a great number of Celtic, Sanscrit and Latin words which are evidently identical, which, according to Young's doctrine, PROVE most superabundantly, that the Hebrew is Welsh, and that the Welsh is both Sanscrit and Latin; therefore, that the Hebrew is

¹ Vide what I have said in Vol. I. pp. 360—366; and pp. 542—544.

² From the deceitful and false character it always assumed we have our Hum for *deceit*, and Humbug for *Big hum*.

³ See Vol. I. p. 519.

⁴ *Ib.* pp. 364, 615.

⁵ See *supra*, pp. 17, 18.

Sanscrit. Thus we have the vernacular language of Cape Comorin and of the Celtic Hebrew all proved to be the same, in the same country. Here in Carnate we have the Mosaic mythos, and the two Mosaic dialects, the Chaldee, the Hebrew and the Gael, in Ceylon, called Singala and Sanscrit, and in Scotland Sanscrieu and Gaeldoct.¹ The Singala is Gala or Gael Nis. And I must repeat that, in India we have Mount of Nau-banda, *ship-cabled mount*; in Scotland we have Mount Nevis, or, I should say, Mount Navis, and Loch Ness, and Inver-ness; that Sin, when read Hebraically, is Nis, the name of Bacchus, of the river Sinde, of the president of the Jewish Sanhedrim;² and, in short, of the Sun, as shewn in Volume I. p. 606, having the numerical power of 360. Dr. Babington says, that the Sanscrit of South India is written in characters derived from the Tamul; and he and Mr. Ellis both agree in opinion, that the Tamul is a language not derived from the Sanscrit. Wilson says, it is not derived from any language now in existence.³ I believe there were many Sanscrit languages; it was an appellative term, and applied equally to the Gael or Celtic in India, and in Scotland. The Scotch Gael or Celtic, was the Gael of Singala, of Beni-Gael, of Point-de-Galle, of Oru Gallu, of the Syriac or Hebrew or Pushto. This very ancient and *first-written syllabic language* was, I cannot doubt, the Sanscrit or *holy writ*, and thus it is found in Scotland. This language, I confidently believe, was Hebrew or Chaldee, Syriac, Arabic, Ethiopic—in each country diverging a little, every year, from its first original, till it is now scarcely perceptible in any of them. After the Brahmin or Cristnu sect arose, it formed the Sanscrit, to distinguish itself from the others—which, originally secret, had become common, the effect of natural causes. And now the Sanscrit is, as I may call it, the victim of similar causes, and is public. After its sect acquired the sovereignty of India, it was a natural consequence that its Sanscrit, or Sanctum Scriptum, should become *THE sacred script*, particularly as the old sacred script every day became more nearly obsolete. We have precisely the same process in the Western Syria. The ancient sacred script, the Hebrew, became dead and a learned language, and no longer understood by the natives. The Arabic of the Koran is precisely the same: it is now a sacred script, or dead language, not understood by the mass of the people; but is studied as we study Latin. Thus all languages, written and unwritten, change. It is only the natural effect of a cause, and that cause is the first law of nature—that every thing should be in perpetual motion, that nothing should stand still, *except* the one First Cause, the To Oυ , the \odot , the circle being, whose centre is every where, and whose circumference is no where—Illusion.⁴ Every thing is in perpetual motion, in the act of emanation from the First Cause, or in return to it. By this all the apparent aberrations and irregularities of the system are accounted for. At the beginning of each system all would be in order; but still, it would possess within itself the principle of change, which we call disorder; although it is only *disorder* to our narrow views. If a person without prejudice would only give himself time to think upon the way in which spoken language is always changing, and upon what must necessarily happen when the names of places, gods, and persons, come to be put into writing, in widely-separated nations, he would soon see that the same person or place must come to be very variously written; and, in consequence, that, for the discovery of truth, we do not generally allow too much latitude, but too little. We will take as an example the words Callidei, Calidei, Chaldæi, Collidei, all which and many more words are meant to designate the same people. It is possible that sometimes, in taking the latitude I contend for, I may confound two persons or places; but all these cases must depend upon collateral circumstances,

¹ See Vol. I. p. 736.

² See *ib.* p. 722.

³ See *ib.* p. 736.

⁴ See *ib.* pp. 162, 530, 643, 803, 814, 818, 826—828.

on which the degree of probability attached to each case must depend. Demonstration is not to be expected;¹ it is contrary to the nature of things. But, by not taking this latitude, I am certain, if we do not make an occasional mistake, we shall do what is much worse—we shall make a darkness—we shall learn nothing as we have hitherto done.

22. I beg my reader to refer to Vol. I. p. 709, for the word Bathkol בַּתְּקוֹל *betql*, and he will find it explained, after the Jews, to mean the *daughter of voice*. This completely puzzled all commentators. It is evident that this word may also mean *daughter of Wisdom*, the word Cal meaning both *wisdom* and *voice*; from the words *to call*, as *voice*, and *calling*, as *wisdom*. Now we come at something like sense.² Now we come to the reason why the votaries of this mythos are every where found under the word Chaldeans and its variations. These people were the followers of *wisdom*, and thus the Goddess Cali, whom we have found near Cape Comorin, was *Wisdom*; and the Calidei of Iona or Columkill were followers of *wisdom*; and the language of these people was Hebrew, which was Celtic, which was the Gael, of Scotland and of Singala, and Bengal, and of the kingdom of Orugallu. It was the Gael-doct and the Sanscrit, Sanctum Scriptum—the Cel³ of Celtic and of Cal changed into the Gel and Gal (as Camel and Gamel). Thus the language of the Gael-doct would be the language of *the learned wisdom*, that is, the learned Celt or Hebrew, the language of Abraham, of South India, and of the Chaldeans; and this, at last, brings us almost to a conclusion, to which we have come by a variety of other ways, that the Hebrew was the sacred language, and was probably the first language into which the mythos was written. I am almost certain that the Synagogue Hebrew was the universal language of the world when the syllabic writing was first used, and this, being used only for the mythos in the temples, remained as it was—but that it was soon deviated from in speech, and thus it came to be the secret language of all nations; that the Jews never spoke it, but that the Syriac was their vernacular tongue. They learn it, as we learn Latin, but they speak it no where. It became the dead and secret language from circumstances; but it never would have been more different from the Chaldee and Pushto, than the Celtic of Scotland is from the Celtic of Ireland, if it had not been written in letters of different forms. Sanscrit scholars constantly endeavour to tie me down to the strict orthography of that language, as at present settled in their lexicons and grammars. This is not the way to discover the truth. They cannot deny that that language, like all others, was once very different from what it is now, and, as I have shewn, has partly become lost; and that it was, in fact, when the first Veda was written, in a state of comparative rudeness. On this account the strict modern orthography must not be permitted to stop inquiry, or to determine the identity of words, against circumstances and probability. In the beginning of all nations their orthography must have been as wild as the winds. It is a very curious and striking circumstance, that the Cambridge river, the *Cam*, should also bear another Indian name, that is to say, *Granta*. We have had enough of the Cama of Cape Comorin; but the letters of this country are called the letters of the Grantha, which are said to have been derived from the Tamul, the meaning of which is, that they are the same as the Tamul. Is it possible to believe that the river Cam being also called *Granta*, can be the effect of accident? I think not. I believe that the Bede's houses, or houses of Buddha or wisdom,⁴ had this name given to them when the river was called both Cam and

¹ People who do this, set up a system radically absurd, and contrary to all probability; and, in order to overturn this system, they require the most rigorous proofs.

² I believe that Mimra has been M-om-rah.

³ The churches were called Kil or Cel: this was *house* or *temple of Kel* or *Cel*: and as the temple at first consisted solely of a circle of stones, the word came to mean *stones*.

⁴ See Vol. I. p. 833.

Granta. In the Madras Transactions,¹ the words *Cusuma-pura*, *Pushpa-pura*, *the city of flowers*, and *Pātāli-pura*, are said to be synonymous. I believe that the word *Cusuma* answers to our *Camasa* and *Camasene*,² and that the *Patali* is the Greek *Petalon*. It is now expedient to recollect, that France, where we found the *Bhoees*, the *Garuda*, the temple of *Carnac*, and the *Pattarini*, is called *Gaul*, and the Welsh or English, *Celts*, *Galles*.³

23. I will now trouble my reader with a digression respecting the ancient *vitrified forts* of Scotland. That the vitrified forts were made for the purpose of places of refuge or defence cannot be doubted. The plate which I have given, No. 38, in my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, gives a very good idea of most of them. Several circumstances, which have been overlooked by those who maintain that they are mere beacon stations, prove this. They are much too large in general for mere beacons. The fort near Inverness is above eighty yards long and above twenty wide, and that above-named, in my *Celtic Druids*, is considerably larger. The quantity of wood which would be consumed before the wall would be vitrified, by filling it with wood as a beacon, is immense. Not only the whole wood of the mount on which it stands would be consumed by one fire, but the wood of several such mounts would be required. These forts run all round the coast, in several places across the island, and are in sight of each other, so that, to alarm the whole country, certainly not more than the size of a common *tar barrel* would be requisite on each. But it is not to be supposed that when one fort was attacked, it would raise a fire to alarm its neighbours. Supposing them beacons, for what use was the wall? Would not the wood lie on the top of the hill without the very expensive vitrified wall to inclose it? The Inverness fort is situate on a ridge, rising to a point on the West, around which the rock has been scarp'd away, and of the material which has been produced by this labour, the wall has probably been formed. This operation must have made the *west* end and the two sides inaccessible. The *east* end, by which the fort was entered, rises by degrees, and is defended by a double wall, in a somewhat similar way to the fort described in my *Celtic Druids*. It has been said, that the walls are more perfectly vitrified within than without. This was a natural consequence, and could not be prevented. I cannot conceive how it was possible to vitrify them, placed as they are, on the edge of a precipice, without producing this effect. I have no doubt they were made before the art of building with stone and mortar was discovered—when the natives lived, as they do yet in many parts of Switzerland, in houses built of timber, and pise, as in *Devonshire* and many parts of *France*. Of these materials very good and even large houses may be built; but it is very clear that they would not be used for fortresses, as they would be burnt in a moment. When the art of building with stone and mortar was discovered, the vitrified forts went out of use, and the castles were built—the ruins of which yet remain—placed, like the old forts, in such situations on the banks of the *Friths* and *Lakes* as to communicate with one another. I have no doubt that the whole of the *Highlands* and *Islands*, north of the *Caledonian Canal*, might have been alarmed either from the old or the new castles, in a few hours, except in very foggy or misty weather. In those times, the temples were formed of large stones placed upright in circles, and the prodigious number of them which their remains shew to have once existed, prove, or render it highly probable, that a much greater population than what it has at present once inhabited this country. At that time, the ridge and fur form of the land, which I am told is yet to be seen in many places, now covered with heath, was made. From this country very large quantities of fish, corn, and cattle, are every year exported, in exchange for bills or gold, which are sent away to pay the rents of absentee landlords, but which, if paid to resident landlords, in kind or service, as it was formerly paid, would again raise a numerous

¹ Vol. I. p. 55.

² See Vol. I. pp. 760, 777, 788, 808.

³ See *ib.* pp. 384, 745, 757.

population, and again soon restore the heath-land to the plough. By the present order of things, in lieu of the population of the country, we have the population of Manchester and Birmingham. I do not mean to say that the present order is not *the better* of the two; I only mean to say, that *thus it is*. The gentlemen who have maintained that the vitrified forts were beacon stations, have been enabled to support their theory very plausibly, because they would necessarily be used as beacon stations, as no doubt all the castles, by which they were succeeded, occasionally were. They must have been very uncomfortable as places of residence, and on this account they were succeeded by the castles, which were equally strong, and perhaps stronger, as soon as iron and the arts of cutting stones and using mortar were discovered. I suppose that, at first, the stone pillar was the object of veneration, and was adorned with flowers and anointed with oil. The Ganesa¹ of India is now constantly anointed with oil. When the father, the Abba, the head of the tribe, made his residence stationary, it became the Bital² or Fanum. He was the Abbé, the wise man, the king and priest. When science and letters became known, and of course known more particularly to him than to most others, he associated with him such as he pleased,³ to whom were confided the secrets of initiation, and as one reason for the better securing of these secrets, celibacy may have been established; and to the same end poverty, that is *community of property*, and obedience, may have been enforced. In our Colleges, evidently remains or revivals of Druidical institutions, we have the Abbé, or Rabbi, that is, a contraction of Roi, or Ray-Abbé, R'Abbé, or the Maître or Maistre, the Dean, &c. The Abbé, with the prepositive particle, was S'Abs, which thus came to have the meaning of *wisdom*.⁴ The fellows, &c., were all celibats or monks; but when one of these monks went off to found another college or Bareich or Parish or Borough, he was allowed to marry, as he was then the Abba or Prior. St. John's-day was Midsummer-day. This John was Juana or Wisdom, and Wisdom was the Sun; hence the longest day was selected for his festival.⁵ The day of the Sun (Sunday) was particularly the day of instruction by the Druid *Sabs*;⁶ whence it obtained the name of *Sab-aith*, the preachment of the *Sages* or of *the wise*; consequently that day, when the Sun was most predominant, was held in the greatest veneration. It was called the Great Sunday. From this day the sun decreased. Mr. Cleland observes, that it was in allusion to this, that John the Baptist is made to say, "He must increase, (who was born on the winter solstice,) but I must decrease," John iii. 30. "On the Sab-aith the Sar-onide preached to the people, in the Kirk Meyn or T'impul or Ey-cil-Lys, barbarised into Église and Ecclesia."⁷ The assembly was called Sabat; and in the name Sabbatines given to lectures on science or wisdom, in the colleges (on any day, not Saturday only) of France, the original name is yet retained. In the above names the Sar-onide is nothing but Ras, with a termination which I do not understand; the Kirk is the circle; the T'impul is *the temple* of the Templars, the origin of which we find here as well as of the circular churches of the Templars. But the words Église and Ecclesia are only the Hebrew word *קֶלֶל kel*. In allusion to this, and to their being

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 351, 420, 518, 651.

² *Ib.* p. 759.

³ The number of circumcised or initiated by Abraham, 318, explained in a way which cannot be disputed by Sir W. Drummond, (*Æd. Jud.* p. 103, quoted by me in Vol. I. pp. 214, 215,) furnishes an admirable example of numeral and astrological allegory.

⁴ Cleland's Specimen, p. 56.

⁵ *Ib.* p. 94.

⁶ "When Mr. Humboldt was in Cumana, in 1800, says Lavaysse, he constructed a fine sun-dial there. The Cumane say, on passing it, 'We owe this sun-dial to the learned Humboldt.' The word SABIO, which they employ on this occasion, signifies, in the mouth of a Creole of the Spanish Colonies, both wise and learned. They always apply the word Sabio to this illustrious traveller." *Globe Newspaper*, Aug. 2, 1832.

⁷ Cleland's Specimen, pp. 96, 97.

the builders or repairers of the temple, the Templars are *megalistors* of the temple—humble imitators of the architect of the temple of the universe—of the system which has the cross, with many points at the top of it, the pole-star of Juda. This is the reason why the cross of the Templars has not a line for the four cardinal points only, but many lines or points, now generally eight, probably allusive to the original eight planets. No doubt the cupola was the most glorious part of the temple; it was the top—the archè. It was also arched; this was the first arch. Was it from this *arch* or *pons* that the high-priest took the name of Pontifex? Did he not only place the *first* stone at the bottom, but did he also place the *last* on the top? I believe that he did, and that from this he became Pontifex Maximus. He was a microcosm of the Megalistor, M-wisdom, finishing the arch of the universe. It is curious enough to find the Mohamedans rebuilding the Jewish Temple, and the Christians adopting into its sanctuary the society of Templars, as the conservators of that building, which ignorant, uninitiated Christians hold that God repeatedly destroyed by a miracle (Titus and Julian) to avenge their cause. I beg my masonic reader to enter the new room at Freemason's Tavern, when lighted up, and there he will see what must have been the nature of the Cupolas at Komulmer¹ and Eleusis, when, as Chrysostom says, the ceremonies were celebrated under them, with light *music, dancing, and poetry*. The high-priest was the builder of the cupola or temple, which was only an imitation of the vault or arch of heaven. An arch is a *pons*. From this, as I have just now said, I suspect that the high-priest was called Pontifex. If my reader should think this far-fetched, I then request him to give me the reason why the high-priest is called bridge-maker or pontifex. The cupola is a diminutive of *cup*, which, though I can produce no authority for it, I believe meant the vault of heaven, and that *pons* had the same meaning. Cup, in Welsh, means *top*, the same as *ras* and $\alpha\gamma\chi\eta$. But all these explanations are very doubtful. The Abba was king and priest; in some cases his monks were his assistants; Abraham, *the stranger*, had 318 of them, and when he returned from the war he submitted himself to the Abba of the country for permission to remain there. These monks were the *liberi*, the men of letters, the initiated, the circumcised, the possessors of the secret, that is, of the sacred lore; they were the persons who anointed the *linga* with oil, and crowned it with flowers. They soon became *sacred*; and, when they thought proper to save a criminal, they admitted him among them, and thus arose the sanctuary. These king or patriarchal priests were the owners of all the land, and received the *tenths* as rent, for the purposes of government and religion. In Britain, we find their successors, the monks, appointing vicars, when the increase of population required them. In Yorkshire there are two small towns on the Roman road, called Aldborough and Boroughbridge. The meaning of their names admits not of doubt. The first was the ancient capital of the Brigantes, called by the natives *Iseur*, by the Romans *Isurium*—that is, *Saviour town*, and in later times called *the old borough*. For proofs of this see CELTIC DRUIDS.² The name of the other is the bridge of the borough or burgh. They are distant about half a mile from each other. They each returned two members to parliament. The first is now an insignificant village, the second can raise a market, but with difficulty. When *Iseur* was the capital of a great state they must have been in one city. This city was destroyed by the Romans, and there can be no probable reason found for its ruins returning members to parliament, except that, before the arrival of the Romans, it returned them to the old Wittagemote of its own state or to that of the nation; but probably from the unusual number of *four*, it returned them as being the capital of the nation, as London now returns four; and when the Romans withdrew, and the old Britons resumed their power, and the Wittagemote was restored, it resumed the exercise of its rights or duties. I think, from the ac-

¹ Tod, Vol. I. pp. 670, 671.

² Pp. 152, 195.

counts which we read, that the Romans left the country by a kind of convention, it seems probable that the two nations never amalgamated, and that when the Romans went away, the old system, in great part, revived. It seems to have ceased to send members at one time, but to have resumed its right in the time of Philip and Mary.

24. The Greek word *μυστηριον* comes from the Celtic word *wist*, or *wise*, though this is rather contrary to the definition of secrecy.¹ It signifies *knowledge*. It is the radical both of history and mystery. A play was called a *History* or *Mystery*, from its being an historical representation.² In the middle ages sacred plays, called *Mysteries*, were performed. This was *isteries*, with the sacred M prefixed, and originally this was the case with all history. It was a mystery, a representation, in the form of parable or mythos, of the history of the sacred, never-to-be-spoken M or OM. The general assembly of the ancient Britons was called *Witt-age-mot* or *Witten-age-mote* or *Witte-mote*. This is, I believe, *Witt*, *wise—oz*, letters, and *mote*, *meeting*.³ This *Witte* is the same as the first part in the name of the crucified God of India, *Witto-ba*;⁴ and *ba* is *ab*—both together meaning *father of wisdom*. The word *wisdom* is *Witte* or *Wis-di-om*. *Wittage-mot* is *wise-mot*. *Wittage* may be one of the very common pleonasms met with in language. *Oga* is a name of wisdom or *Minerva*. *Wittage*, *witt-age* or *witt-oga*, is the same as *Cortage—Cor-Cir-age*, *circle of wisdom*. Mr. Cleland, in his *Specimen* and in the *Appendix*, in various places, has shewn that the Holy Ghost was well known to the ancient Celts; that their public councils were always opened by an invocation of it, and that their decrees were held to be inspired by it. There was a class or sect of people among the Gentiles called *Pneumatomachi*.⁵ The Salic laws were seventy-one or seventy-two in number: they were enacted in a place or field called *Salicam*, in Latin *Salius*, or *Sali campus*. They were proposed by the *Saloghost*, *Wiseghost*, *Bosoghost*, and *Undoghost*, which meant *Holyghost*; *Wisdom of the Spirit*; *Voice of the Spirit*; *Will of the Spirit*.⁶ I think the *Sali-ghost* is the *Ghost of Sali* or *Suli* of Bath, which I have explained in *Volume I. p. 609*. But here we have the *Trinity* and the *seventy-two*, the *microcosm*, of which I shall treat in the next book. By the imposition of the hand on the head of the candidate, the *Ghast* or *spirit of authority* was conveyed.⁷ This is literally the Hebrew *Gas*, *spiritual fire*, whence comes *Ghost—Galvanic*, *Electric fire*, the *Magnetic fluid*. I am convinced that the emanation from the *To Oυ* was believed to be this fire. I am of opinion that all the ancient fathers of the church believed God to be a *Spiritual Fire*.⁸ Although the town of *Salisbury* is probably modern, being removed by Edmund the bishop from *Sarum*, in the beginning of the 12th century, it doubtless took the ancient names along with it; as it was not considered to be the building of a *new* town, but the removal of the *old* one.⁹ *Salisbury* was called also *Saresbury*; this is, town of *Sar* or *Sur*, in fact, *Sura* or *Syr-ia*, *place of Sur*.¹⁰ The God of Wisdom was, in a peculiar manner, the God of Abraham the Chaldæan, or of the *Callidei*, or of *Callida* of India; it is in connexion with this that we have *callidus*, meaning *wisdom* or *cunning*. *Call* in Celtic, Cleland says, means *learning*;¹¹ whence comes a man's *calling*. Cleland says the *L* is the Celtic *præpo-*

¹ See note *infra*, on the last page of this book. *Ed.*

² Cleland's *Specimen*, p. 124. See also Vol. I. p. 822, *note*.

³ I much suspect that the letters called *Ogam* or *Agham* of Ireland and India are the *γγ oz*, meaning *trees* or *letters*, and *Om*, that is, the letters of *Om*, having the names of trees. When I consider that the same word meant both trees and letters, and that the leaves were letters, and the substance whereon letters were written were leaves of trees, and the bark of trees, I am not surprised at the allegories from trees. See *supra*, pp. 148—153.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 145—147, 750.

⁵ *App.* p. 32.

⁶ Cleland's *Sup.* to *Specimen*, p. 30.

⁷ Cleland's *Spec.* pp. 10, 11.

See Vol. I. p. 113.

⁹ Vide *Rapin*, Vol. III. B. viii.

¹⁰ See Vol. I. p. 669.

¹¹ *Specimen*, p. 124, *note*

sitive article.¹ This tends to strengthen my assertion that it is the same in Hebrew. The Oscii were T'Usci or THE Uscans or Tuscans.² Cleland, as I stated in Volume I. p. 822, *note*, explains the word parable to be *par-habul* by way of Fable. Habul gives the word Cabala used in Italy for a fable. He says from this comes the Pythagorean precept—*abstineto à fabis*. The beans of Pythagoras have puzzled all commentators: when he ordered his disciples to abstain *à fabis*, he meant from *fables*, not from *beans*.³ In fact, that they were not to take the parables in religion *literally*. I consider the veil of Isis to be a parable. Under that veil lay hid the book of wisdom. She was called Neith, which meant *wisdom*.

25. The traces of the oriental system of the Sacæ are evident in the Scandinavian kingdoms, in their traditions, customs, and names; for instance, in the name of the king, Hakim, the Crymogæa of Arngrimus;⁴ Thule, that is, *The Iule*; Finland or *Vinland*;⁵ and in the confraternities, which are the sodalitates of Italy, and are but a variety of the monastic establishments of North India, of Tibet, or of the Sacæ. The custom of sending round the cup, of saying the grace, and of pledging or drinking to the health of each other as the cup goes round, is nothing but a variation of the Eucharistia.⁶ It is the exact picture of Melchizedek and Abraham. Melchizedek first blesses God or invokes, or addresses a prayer to, God, that is, says grace; then he blesses or wishes blessings to his guest; drinks to his guest, who pledges him. The confrères of Scandinavia were all sworn friends, in sickness and health, in peace and war. They were the Culdees. The Saxons of Denmark had three cups, one to Odin, one to Niord (query Neith or wisdom, the Logos), one to Freya, and a fourth sometimes to Braga, the deity of eloquence and poetry, when the brave boasted or bragged of his exploits, in the presence of the fair—whence comes our word to brag or boast. The Scandinavians had their machinery of Demigods, who arose after the manner of those of the Romans and Greeks, by degrees, as the knowledge of the Trimurti faded away; and they, in like manner, became Christian saints. In fact, there was very little change; they were first $\chi\rho\iota\varsigma$ -iani Divi; they afterward became Christ-iani Divi. The division into districts is also most clearly to be perceived in their Seigneurs and Seigniories, which came into Britain from them. Mr. Mallet has observed, that the Seigniors or Seigneurs were always members of the confraternities, and that this continued till 200 years and more after the rise of Christianity, as may be seen in a MS. of the 13th century, cited by Bartolin.⁷ This means no more, in fact, than till the Papist missionaries penetrated into these northern regions. I have no doubt (as Mr. Mallet suspects), that they were the originals of the confraternities of the present Rossicrucians, free-masons, &c., in Germany and many other countries. The Papist convocations and councils, from the earliest time, have always had a most bitter enmity to these societies; but they have never succeeded in putting them down.⁸ the true reason of this enmity probably was, because they were Christians before the rise of Romish Christianity. In Volume I. p. 106, I explained the origin of our Sir, Sieur, Mon-sieur, Mon-seigneur, from the Egyptian O-sir-is and the Indian Iswara. The Seigniors and Seigniories are all the same, both in name and substance. Seignior is *Lord*, and Seigniorie is Seignior-ia, *place of the Lord*. In Hebrew it would be written שֵׁנְיֹוֹרִי *siegnur* as corrupted, but as in the Synagogue *sieour*. The ancient Britons divided the country into tithings, or into districts containing *ten* Fraternities, with a Lord of a Manor at the head of each; in the towns, ten fraternities of craftsmen or ten guilds. The tithing court, the lowest division, consisted of ten heads of families, who were mutual sureties for one another, as each, in particular, for all that were under him.⁹ The presidents of ten tithings formed a superior court,

¹ Cleland's Specimen, p. 140.

² Ib. p. 196.

³ Ib. pp. 1, 212.

⁴ Mallet, *Int. Hist. de Dannemarc*, pp. 169, 170.

⁵ Ib. 173.

⁶ Ib. p. 195.

⁷ Ib. p. 196.

⁸ Ib.

⁹ Rapin, Vol. II. p. 155.

and were called *sapientes* and Witan or Wites, i. e. *wise men*. Rapin observes, that this system is exactly that of China, that is, of Chinese Tartary, or of the Palestini or Tartars, some of whom we formerly found at the mouth of the Po; in fact, the Sacæ. He adds, "the conformity is so great between the practice of the Chinese and the Anglo-Saxons with regard to these tithings or reciprocal pledges, that one can't but wonder, how two nations so remote from one another, should agree so exactly on this point."¹ The Lords of Manors inherited their power, and I think they were originally ecclesiastical. The very name Lord or Seigneur shews it. They were heads of a sacred caste, from which, the persons invested with the functions of religion were selected. They were the original of such establishments as the Prince bishop of Liege, Osnaburg, &c.

26. The Rosicrucians² of Germany are quite ignorant of their origin; but, by tradition, they suppose themselves descendants of the ancient Egyptians, Chaldæans, Magi, and Gymnosophists; and this is probably true. They had the name of *illuminati*, from their claiming to possess certain secret knowledge, and, from their secrecy, they were also called *invisible brothers*. They use as a mark of distinction or monogram the three letters F. R. C., which probably mean *Fratres Rosi Crucis*.³ Luther took for his coat of arms, a cross rising from a rose. They are said to hold that an universal spirit pervades all nature, which they call Argheus.⁴ Here is evidently the Indian Argha. Under an old Carthusian convert at Baden, is a very curious series of secret prisons; they are said, in the town, to have belonged to the Inquisition; but I have not been able to discover that it was ever established there. On this account, and for some other reasons, I am induced to suspect that they belonged to these *invisible brethren*. The circumstances of the gradation of ranks, the initiation, and the head of the order in Persia being called the Grandmaster,⁵ raises a presumption that the Sophees were, in reality, the order of Masons. The most eminent of them are called Sheik, which is said to mean *reverend*, and this has the same meaning as *worshipful*. They are said to maintain, that the dissolution of bodies by the power of fire is the only way in which men can arrive at the first principles of things. Here I think we may perceive the resolution or reabsorption of all emanations into the First Principle, the Spiritual Fire, the *To Ov*. The word Ros is, in English, dew; by means of the similarity of this word to the word Ras, or wisdom, they seem to have deceived their enemies, and sent them upon a false search. But I think there is no doubt that along with other matters they were also Alchemists. I am quite of opinion that Roger Bacon was one of them. The name of the Deity was probably at first Lar, which was the origin of the Latin Lares; and Lar-di was holy or divus Lar, or Lord. After this, in the usual course, Priest of Lar-di (from the regimen) became Lardi and Lord. This was probably like our Majesty, the name of the Sovereign and of God, and of the priest or sacred Lord of the Manor; and from this, in time, came the lay Lords of Manors. The Lord was the Earl, that is, anagrammatically, *the Lar*, E-Lar-di. The writing anagrammatically is only a remnant of the Hebrew mode of writing from right to left. The Lar or Lord or Seigneur resided at or presided over the Manor or Manor-ia, place of *Mnr*, of Minerva or Wisdom; or over the Lordship or Seigneur-ia or Seigniory. The Earl or Lar or Lord was also the Spanish Conde, and Count and Compte, and County, that is, Count-ia, district of the Conde—the same as we found in Ceylon, in Volume I. pp. 753, 754; and the Conde is the Can, Khan, or Kan of Tartary, with the title divus or sacred, holy, can-di. Kan or Kin, in Celtic, means *head*.⁶ The words Censeo, Census, include the idea

¹ Vol. II. p. 157.

² See Vol. I. pp. 723, 809; and *supra*, p. 243.

³ Rather *Fratres Rosæ Crucis*, if from *rosa* and *crux*? *Ed.*

⁴ See Ency. Brit. voce Ros.

⁵ *Ib.* voce Sop.

⁶ Cleland, Spec. p. 114.

of telling by the head.¹ Censeo, I opine, derives from Kan, the head, as penser from *pen* the head.² Khan is originally Ken, knowledge or wisdom. I ken a thing, or I know it; whence came *γινωσκω*. Y is the Celtic prepositive article, and stands for ΤΗΕ.³ If my memory do not deceive me, Cleland has shewn that the word Khan—the Khan of Tartary—was the origin of our word King, and that it was a sacred or pontifical title, and was both male and female.

27. Every temple was a *tecte* or *house* of God. Jacob's stone was a house of God or of Om—D'om—thence came Domus for *house*. In the northern language Dom meant a *judge*.⁴ Dominus was inus-Dom, that is, inus=366—Om. The Cathedrals were called Duomo, or translated Casa Santa. The Dome is the Domo; it is the Arch formed of large stones, overhanging one another, with a flat stone at the top. It is the house, the Domus. It is the place D'Om, D'Am, D'Ama, or Di-Om, Di-Am, Di-Ama, of the *holy Om*; thus it grew into D'om; and thus, as usual, the name of God, *di*, came to be the emphatic article, and thus the house of Di-am or Di-om became Domus; Δις *holy*, [Jupiter] δῶ for δῶμα, a *house*—δι-ωμ-ια, *place of holy Om*. The stone on which the Vaid or Druid stood to preach was called Βωμος: this was like B-ras-it—*By Wisdom*. Βωμοε was B-om, stone or altar of Om. Thus Bacchus was ΩM-adios, *the holy Om*. The country or district of the Lar, Lord, Count, was his Domain. This was Domania; that is, ama or ia-d'-om. His kingdom was Kin-d'-om, kyingdom, and Earl-d'-om, whence Bishopdom; and the record in which the particulars of his estate were entered was called Dombec—that is, Liber or Book or Bec-d'-om. This, in a later day, was imitated by our William the Conqueror, from whom only we have the word Dom-bec. At that time it is probable that the surveys of the priests were called Bec-Dom as a proper name. Thus William had a Boc-Dom. Dom-day-book was originally the D'om-d-ia, a record of the land of the Sacred Om, of the land which paid its tenths. This shews that there must have been at the time some which did not pay; and I apprehend these were glebes belonging to priests or convents. I beg my reader to look to the Celtic Druids, pp. 128, 129, to Vol. I. pp. 173, 232, 665, 729, and *supra*, pp. 68—71, where he will find it explained, that when the Jew received the χειροτονια, as Aaron received it from Moses, he was said to be *samached*, to receive the Samach, that is, the brand for 600, which the Samach of the Hebrew denotes. The Christian, in his Baptism, receives the Cross, X; this, again, is the mark for 600. But the Samach, as I have frequently remarked, is the M final—in fact, the OM. For a proof that Om, or Iom, meant also 360 days, or a year, see Vallancey.⁵ There is scarcely one of our very ancient customs, when examined to the bottom, which has not marks of the rule of the priests. Look at a coronation, in any of the ancient kingdoms. Every thing bespeaks the appointment by the priest of his Lieutenant or Vicra, or Vicar, after he has undergone the χειροτονια, or is *samached*, or anointed with oil, from the vessel called Ampulla. (Am is OM, and pulla is פאלא *pala*, or *wisdom*—the vessel of the wisdom of Om.) By the priest, he becomes his Vicra-ditya or *holy vicar*, or Vicra-ma-ditya—*holy* or *sacred grand Vicar*. With us rebellious wretches the Priest does homage to the King; not so in Rome and Tibet, where things move in their proper sphere—there the King does homage to the Priest. “OMM. Ce mot Arabe, qui signifie Mère, a plusieurs “significations, selon qu'il est joint à d'autres mots. OMM Alketab: la Mère du Livre, ou des “Livres. Le Protocolle, ou Original. Les Musulmans appellent ainsi, la Table, ou le Livre des

¹ To Calculate, to count. Xal. XI, x=600, l=50, and clo. Count, ken, censeo, I think. Cen Xn=650—a census.

² Cleland, Spec. 114. See also Lemon, voce *count*.

³ Cleland, Spec. p. 197.

⁴ Cleland, Add. to Spec. p. 13.

⁵ Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 393

“ décrets divins ;¹ où ils prétendent que le destin de tous les hommes, est écrit en caractères ineffacables, au quel ils donnent encore le nom de Louh al-Mahfoudh, qui signifie, la Table gardée, ou secrète.

“ Le même titre d'OMM alketab, est encore attribué par les mêmes Musulmans au premier chapitre de l'Alcoran, que l'on nomme ordinairement, Soutat al-Fatehah.” It seems in a particular manner to mean Mother. Thus, “ OMM alcora : la Mère des Villes. C'est le titre que les Mohamétans donnent à la Mecque, parcequ'ils regardent cette ville comme la Métropole du Musulmanisme. L'on trouve cependant que la ville de Balkh a porté aussi le nom de Cobbat aleslam, qui signifie, le DÔME, ou la Voûte du Musulmanisme.—Quelques-uns ont donné aussi ce titre à la ville de Bokara.”² The circumstance of the Koran being called Om, and the observation respecting the Vault of Mohamedism connecting it with our Dom-bec, with the Duomos of Italian churches, and with the Dome or Cupola at Eleusis, under which the mysteries or ceremonies (which Clemens says were copied from Jerusalem) were celebrated ; and the title of Dominus given to the Archpriest or Archierist, make me suspect that the word Pontifex is only a translation of the word Dom. This suspicion is also strengthened by the circumstance that the first and last stones of these buildings were always laid by the hand of the chief-priest, with great religious ceremony.

28. Perhaps there is no word more deserving of consideration than the word Bethlehem בית *Bit*, $\square\eta\lambda$ *hm*. When I consider the very remarkable manner in which this house of Ceres is connected with the person whom I think I have pretty well proved to be the Male Ceres—the $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ —the R S T or TPΣ—the 600, and the Om=600, I am induced to suspect this word to be the emphatic article \beth *l*, and $\square\eta$ *hm*, a formation or corruption of the *Om*. The sacrifice offered in ancient and modern Italy to this God, described by XPΣ or TPΣ consisting of bread, is called Mola ; this would be Hebraicè al-om. It is remarkable that this God is called η' *ie* or the God of victory in Hebrew and Sanscrit ; and this Hebrew name of $\square\eta\lambda$ *hm* means also pugna, or victory, a warrior, a captain.³ From this the Lucumones are thought to have come. I think from all this the house of L-hm was house of the Om or $\chi\rho\eta\varsigma$ or Ceres. I have frequently stated that, in the Greek and Hebrew, the word for country is *aia* or *ia* ; and that, in the West, it was *ana* or *ania*. Mr. Cleland⁴ has observed, that originally in Gaul, Germany, and Britain, the greatest part of the land was College land, Glebe land, Parish land, which maintained the bishops, judges, subordinate militia, and its officers ; that it paid *tenths*, not as to priests, but to government, and was called by the word *Domain* : but he attempts no etymon of the word. I conclude from his silence that his system did not here assist him ; but I think my explanation will give the etymon. I think the word *Domain* came with the Umbri, and with them the names of the river *H-umber*, North-umberland, C-umberland,⁵ &c., and that it is *aia* or *ania* d'om—land of Om. And this, I think, brings me back very near to the Indian-Saxon time, when the king and priest were identical—before the sword divided from the crosier—when all the land was the property of the king and priest. Is it possible that when these Umbri or Ombri arrived here, and that, perhaps after a long time, they had stocked the country with inhabitants, the sword was not invented ?

29. And now I come to the origin of our Chivalry, which I think is to be found in the adoration of Freya, the third person of the Scandinavian Trinity, the female generative power, the Creator

This comes from the cycle of the 600 being the Om, and from its being the period in which every thing was believed, by the vulgar, to be renewed—the new Troys, new Argonauts. It was, in fact, a perpetual almanack.

¹ D'Herbelot, Bibliothèque Orientale.

² Parkhurst, in voce, IV.

⁴ Sup. to the Specimen, p. xiv.

⁵ See Vol. I. pp. 111, 408, 535.

and Destroyer, the Cali of India. From Freya, in the character of Cali, the day dedicated to her, our and the Romish Friday, become a day of misery, of fasting and humiliation—as the Sunday, or day of the Sun, was a day of rejoicing. But from this lady in her good character came our Chivalry—exhibited in devotion to the female sex—devotion, as Mr. Mallet has shewn, existing from a very remote time with the Northern Scandinavians.¹ Among that people, this and many other customs were retained, whilst in Britain, during the stay of the Romans they were in a kind of abeyance, ready to be restored, as, in fact they were, on the departure of the Romans and the coming of the Saxons, with whom, in their Scandinavian country, they had continued without any cessation. In the same manner all the Saxon customs and names I have exhibited above were easily renewed. Chivalry did not first *arise*, it *rose again*, in those times. It flourished, perhaps, the most, when the gallant but unfortunate Boadicea led her knights, 80,000 in number, to the combat; then it was, before the brave had fallen, before the city of Iseur was reduced, that chivalry took its rise. But with that Queen it fell; and with the return of the Saxons it revived. The Saxon architecture of the pillars under the chancel of the present minster, shew that the temple at Evora was of a more recent date than that of the remaining pillars at Iseur, when it was destroyed by the Romans. The Britons, by soi-disant antiquarians, are said to have gone naked, and to have painted their bodies. Very true; but if these short-sighted persons had looked a little farther, they would have seen, that the Britons went naked only in the day of battle, when they were painted to distinguish clan from clan, and different ranks from one another. Tacitus, in the first book of his Annals, has spoken concerning the nakedness of the Germans. Gebauer, in his work called *Mantissa*,² has shewn, that the Latin expression *nudum corpus* only meant uncovered; without armour; and this may probably have been the meaning of the nakedness of the Britons. But, as I have just said, it is likely that, as they fought naked, their bodies were painted or tattooed to distinguish them from their own officers or from their enemies. The Northern Picts were men *painted*. “To investigate this point fairly and authoritatively, it is even in those remote ages, antecedent to Julius Cæsar’s invasion, when, by the falsest of all consequences from the plainest of all premises, the Britons are imagined to have been little better than savages, though, in fact, they were, even at that time, under the most admirable of all human governments; but, like all other human things, not exempt from faults.”³ Cleland then shews, that the island was conquered from being divided into federative governments, without a sufficient bond of union; and, in the same manner, western Europe will, perhaps, be conquered. It took the Romans many years to conquer Britain.⁴ The Russians, since the time of Peter, have made much greater strides. In fine, in the beautiful account given by Mr. Mallet,⁵ of the Cromlehs, the Carns, the circular temples of enormous stones, and the *custom of burning the most beloved of the widows* of the prince on his funeral pile, sufficiently establish the identity of the Indian and Scandinavian Sacæ. I have just now expressed an opinion that the word Pict was meant to describe a painted man, like those referred to by Cæsar in speaking of the Britons. This is confirmed by a fact which I did not know before, that a class of persons in Scotland were called *black Gauls*, that *Aulaiif* was killed by *Black Gauls*. But it also appears that he was killed *per Albanos*. I think, from the designations Black—*pict* or *painted*, and *white* or *albus*, the tribes were

¹ P. 200.

² De Nud. Vet. Germ. Sect vi p. 369.

³ Cleland, Spec. p. 32.

⁴ The Romans depended on armour, discipline, and Russian tactic—gold; the Britons on valour; and had they been united under one head, instead of being divided into clans and weakened by petty jealousies, the Romans would never have conquered them. The Britons were to the Romans, as the Europeans in general are to Russia.

⁵ P. 213.

thus described from their colours in battle. If a person wish, with little trouble, to form an opinion of the *inextricable* confusion of the early history of the North, he may peruse article IX. in No. XXXI. of the Westminster Review. It is very curious to observe how generally the custom of conveying knowledge by apologue, ænigma, allegory, fable or parable, prevailed in the world. We have it in India, in the fables of Æsop, and in the Queen's riddle to Solomon, in Syria; and in the history of Samson; and it was the common practice of the Scandinavians.¹ Anagrams and acrostics were parts of the same system. The facts themselves have nothing in them remarkable; but the universality of the practice, for so great a number of years, is very remarkable. In the absence of every other kind of amusement or occupation, not filled by war or hunting, the art of making parables or riddles filled up the time of the rich in all nations. It was in itself very good; it injured no one; it kept people out of mischief, and it sharpened the intellect. It was better than smoking.

30. Every inquirer into our ancient histories has read of the Sea Kings, who invaded the northern parts of the island from Sandinavia. These were the people who had the Sagas for their sacred books. How came they to be Sea Kings? Were they like the Royal Shepherds of Egypt—all kings? The Sea Kings were the Sagara or Sea Kings of Rama, in the island of Ceylon. The island of Iona had its name of Columba, from ancestors of those sea kings, who so often invaded Scotland in a later day.² Mr. Mallet, by shewing that the ancient Runes³ were known to and used by the inhabitants of Tartary, (where inscriptions in them are yet to be found, and where no Christians, in the common acceptation of the word, ever lived,) long before the Christian æra, and by a variety of other strong arguments, proves that Ulphilas was not the inventor of them; but that, in fact, they are of an antiquity totally unknown; that they were brought with the Sacæ, and that for many ages they were considered secret, sacred, and magical, as I believe they were in all other nations which possessed the knowledge of them. A spell is a magical contrivance: this was the art of discovering the meaning of a word. Mr. Mallet also shews, that the oldest of the Runes were written in the manner of the Chinese—from top to bottom—afterward in the Boustrophedon style; and, at last, from left to right. In the antiquity of their poetry, he shews, that they vie with Hesiod and Homer, and I have a strong suspicion that in their fable of the Dragon and Thorah, we have the Tora of the Hebrews, and in their Scalds a corruption of the Chasdim or Chaldæans or Culdees of Iona, or Columkill, where their kings were buried, and where their tombs yet remain. But it was in the times when the immense circular temples⁴ were built, probably before the invention of the Runes, that the instruments were made with which they worked their mines, which have had iron edges, but the handles of which are gold;⁵ thus proving what I have suggested in my *CELTIC DRUIDS*, p. lxvi., that *gold* was once “the common metal for useful domestic purposes,” and “Iron, from its great superiority of *real* value, the precious metal.”⁶

31. Is it not possible that a golden age may really have existed; that is, an age when there were no wars;—that a scientific or learned race of priests, like those of Tibet, holding the system of the renewal of cycles—re-incarnations—which I have shewn existed in every part of the world, may have governed the whole?—If it be true, that a great flood destroyed the world, except a few fortunate individuals, and these grew into great nations—is it not evident that, by the time they had increased to any considerable number, the earth must every where have been in a situa-

¹ Mallet, p. 244.

² Vide Col. Tod's Hist. Raj. Vol. II. p. 218, note †.

³ See Celtic Druids, p. 33.

⁴ Ibid. pp. 230, 233, 237—239.

⁵ See various exemplars of them in cabinets in Sweden and Denmark, and Jacob on the precious metals.

⁶ Vol. I. p. 452.

tion so favourable for occupancy as almost to have absolutely forbidden strife or wars of any magnitude for the sake of property? If a dispute arose between two tribes emigrating from the parent hive, it would terminate like that between Lot and Abraham—one, under the mediation of the common father, the head priest or patriarch, would go to the East, the other to the West. The abundance of excellent land would be so great, that it would not be worth contending for. Thus the world, without war, would become peopled. I can readily conceive too, how a privileged and learned order, keeping to itself its mysteries, in such a state of things, might enjoy supreme power for many generations, claiming to be proprietor of the soil, and receiving its tenths, which, in such a state, would be no oppression—but, on the contrary, it would constitute a government to mankind the most beneficial, perhaps, that can be imagined. And I can readily conceive, that this state of things would continue until the land of the world, by being fully stocked, would become scarce; then, and not before, the sword would be invented—then would end the golden age, of which, alas! we have nothing now left but the tradition—but it is an *universal* tradition. During this age it was that the circular temples were erected, in cyclic numbers, to do honour to the Deity, and, at the same time, to record in imperishable monuments, as far as human means could avail, the cycles on which all the system depended—the cycles which equally regulated their festivals and the time of the agricultural labours, to which they looked for their subsistence. These labours became of daily increasing importance, as land became scarce, and as the golden age of peace and plenty began to decline—till it ultimately faded away and left no traces of it, but a dream. If we suppose the cyclic system to have been established before the flood which drowned Atlantis happened, and a few persons only to have been left, why may not all that I have suggested have taken place, and the learned class who must have known the fact by tradition, for many centuries, have adopted the invention of the cyclic temples, to record their knowledge as far as lay in their power? Look to the remotest period, and every thing tends to support this theory. Insulated facts innumerable meet us at every step, none of which can be accounted for in any other manner, but for all of which this theory readily accounts. All tradition, all history, sacred and profane, support it—natural philosophy, facts and circumstances, all combine to support it. This was really the golden age; it was the age of *Χρῆς* and *Χρῶς*—for there were no wars, and there was no iron. Gold was the common metal—iron was not known—and here we may observe how curiously the truth of the tradition appears. The ages were of Gold, Silver, Copper, Iron!¹ and it is very evident to me, that this is correctly the order in which the metals were discovered: thus it is actually the fact, that *the age of gold* would be the age of piety and happiness. If we consider carefully the nature of the animal *man*, and at the same time the nature of the circumstances in which I have supposed him to have been placed after the flood, it seems to me that, in the state of the world which I have suggested, the golden age would almost necessarily arise. The difficulty we have now, is to believe in the absence of wars, for so great a length of time as my theory requires; but when fertile land was so plentiful as to be worth nothing, the whole world being agrestic, what should men fight for? Was it not better to remove than to fight?² Trifling border squab-

¹ See Celtic Druids, p. lxvi., as quoted above.

² In the book of Numbers (xx. 17, 19) we have an account of Moses, with his tribe, asking leave to pass through the lands of the King of Edom, and offering to pay for what he wanted. Here we have an exact example of what must have taken place in nearly the earliest times of which I have been treating. The first people would extend their borders by degrees, till they increased to a great size, covering a vast extent of country. Then those in the central part would want to ease themselves of their superabundant population, and would send off swarms in succession—each succeeding swarm settling as near the borders of the settled country as it could, and asking leave to pass through the lands of its predecessors, till at last the swarms would arrive at the ends of the earth. I think this was what happened to the Canaanites when driven out by Joshua. They passed through Lower Egypt, along the settled coast of Africa, till they

bles, no doubt, would arise ; but an Abraham or a Lot would easily settle them. In such a state of the world many of our passions and follies would not exist. Would there be such a thing as the honour of nations? Would there be any jealousies arising from competition of trades? Would there be any wars or feuds of religion? The system of Buddha, of renewed incarnations to end at the remote period of 6000 years, would, for a long time, prevent them. When the first religious war, probably that of the Maha-barat, arose, then ended the golden age—the age of the universal religion. The universal prevalence of Buddhism is a fact, not a theory. I think I may almost say the same of the wars of the Maha-barat and the origin of sects. Every where as we advance in time, the remains of a decayed system, in endless variety, display themselves, and support the truth of the tradition of the story of *the golden age*—the universal tradition of all ancient and profane history. Every where we find the original system, and every where signs of its decay. I think attention to the nature of man will again let us into some secrets—will account for some effects which have hitherto been unaccounted for. We every where find works called the histories—History of Romulus, of Cyrus, of Theseus, of Bacchus, of Hercules, of Cristina, &c., &c.—at the bottom they are all identical, though, at the same time, each pretends to be a real history of a hero of the country where we find it, which, from the general identity, is evidently impossible. How is this? If one secret universal system, that of Buddha, prevailed, we may be very sure that as man, the *uninitiated* man, began to advance, by degrees, to his present state, he would begin to inquire into the origin of things—of the temples—of the religion—of the privileges of the favoured caste ; and then it was that these mythic histories were produced to satisfy his curiosity, and to silence his inquiries. From various circumstances I think this process began in India, and by degrees became co-extensive with the system. The same policy is every where evident, along with the same system—but the system and its history varied in little matters to suit local circumstances, and to suit every new cyclic Avatar. This theory satisfactorily accounts for their similarity, and, at the same time, for their variety. It is not necessary to suppose a general agreement to account for this. Every where, as the 6000 years advanced, man would have the same curiosity, and, from state to state, the contrivance to repress it (having been once invented) would extend itself. Man, priests, and corruption, in all states, have been the same. As food became scarce, man became more unprincipled and priests more cunning. The earth every day produced more thorns and thistles, Gen. iii. 18, and the very remembrance of the golden age at last faded away with the absolute failure of the Millenium. If we figure to ourselves the first invention of a mythos of an immaculate conception, of an infant exposed, of his escape, of his victory, of his death, and of his resurrection after three days ; or, under a parable of this kind, the passage of the Sun, from the winter to the summer, to be described, I think we may very readily suppose how, with the system of renewed cycles, this story would be every where propagated. From the peculiar circumstance, probably in its effect unforeseen, of the renewed cycles, it would require no superintending head to keep it alive. It is in its nature peculiarly calculated for duration ; nothing could prove its falsity but time, and almost always a long future time, at least during almost all the time whose antiquities we have examined. Its system of mystery, masonry, and monachism, also tended strongly to its preservation. It also became, after a certain time, the universal test, the profession, the possession and bond of union of a peculiar order, that order in all states, after the union

got to the Straits of Gibraltar, where they erected the pillars described by Procopius, (vide Appendix to *Celtic Druids*, p. 314,) which forms the best proof now existing of any fact of so ancient a date as the Exod of Moses—a proof so strangely overlooked by all our priests, an oversight which can only be accounted for from their absolute ignorance of the nature of historical evidence. The history stated by Procopius is beautifully strengthened by the fact, that in the country on the opposite side of the Strait we find the City of Medina Sidonia.

of the Linga and Ioni, having an interest in opposition to the rest of mankind,—every where struggling with the sword for superiority—an order varying in different times and different states in small matters, but in great ones the same. Thus, for several thousand years after the wars of the Maha-barat ceased by the union of the Linga and Ioni, until the Christian æra, when the system began to be lost, we hear of scarcely any religious wars. About this time the mind of man had outgrown the mythos, the fable, the parable, which, as man improved, deteriorated till it became too bad any longer to be endured: the mystery then assumed a new shape—in the *vulgar* Christianity, and, after a time, in the *vulgar* Mohamedism; and in both religions, after the mythos and the mystery have both expired with time, we still cling to the ruins of the system, and look out for the millenium. As long as Buddhism lasted in its full extension, one ecclesiastical head, like the Lama of Tibet, resident somewhere, I think, superintended the whole, and kept it uniform, as I shall shew in the next book; but when the zodiacal cyclic incarnation of the Lamb succeeded to the Bull, and Cristna arose, then arose sects, varieties, and miseries, of every kind. Truly, indeed, do the votaries of Cristna maintain, that *he* came with the Cali Yug—with the *age of iron*! It comes out at last, that we have a *μυθος* and a *μυστηριον*. What is the *mythos*? What is the *mystery*? What is the parable, the fable? What is the secret doctrine? The mythos, the parable, is the fable under which the mystery is concealed; the mystery is the *secret* doctrine taught by Pythagoras, by Jesus,¹ by Mohamed—the renewal of cycles, the inspiration with the *holy ghost* of persons, in every cycle, to teach mankind the doctrine of a future existence of happiness or misery, according to their conduct in this life. Inspiration by the *holy ghost* is evidently a mere figure of speech, describing a person more enlightened than his neighbours. Whether this future life was taught by Jesus to be by a hell or by a metempsychosis, and an ultimate absorption into the *To Ov*, I know not. With hope and humble resignation I await the event; and thus, gentle reader, I conclude this book.

¹ *Secret* as his words in the Gospels prove over and over again.—[Matt. xiii. 11; Mark iv. 11; Luke viii. 10.—It is remarkable that these are the only passages in the Gospels in which the words *mystery* and *mysterics* occur, and that in each case they are accompanied by an explanation which proves that the doctrines taught were *secret* or *mysterious* only because the hearers were gross in their understandings and disinclined to investigate the evidences of their truth. Paul, who, in many of his Epistles, uses the terms *mystery* and *mysterics*, obviously does so in the sense of a *secret*, a thing or things which had been unknown till then, but were now made *known*; not that the doctrines of the Gospels or of his or the other Apostles' letters, were *mysterics*. "Secret (things belong) unto the LORD; but those *revealed* unto us and our children," (Deut. xxix. 29,) as much under the Gospel as under the Mosaic dispensation. *Editor.*]

BOOK V

CHAPTER I

Object of the Mythos—Book of Enoch on the Earth's Axis—Noah and Ships of the Ancients—Cause and Extent of the Flood—Change of the Earth's Axis—Flood of Ogyges—Inachus—Comets Held To Be Planets—Seven-Day Cycle and Length of Year—Whiston on Year of 360 Days—Whiston on Length of Antediluvian Year—Whiston on Comet of 1680—Comet of 575½ Years' Period the Cause of the Flood—Periods of Comets—Encke's Comet—Drs. Gregory and Halley on Whiston's Theory—Dr. Keill on Whiston's Theory—Comet of 575½ Years Continued—M. Arago on Comets—Lexel's Comet—Genesis, in Substance, Found in Many Countries—Agency of Comets—Digression on Gas, Spirit, Inspiration, the Soul—Comet and Flood Resumed—The World's History Renewed—Early History a Mythos—Barasit and Mercavah.

1. HAVING exhibited proofs innumerable of the reality of a general mythos, it now seems to be necessary, in order to complete the whole, that I should exhibit the object for which the mythos was formed. We shall find that this was invented, as might be expected, for the support of the dominant priesthood; and that for this purpose circumstances were made subservient. When favourable circumstances were not to be found in *true history*, they were invented. Thus the Jews tell of Noah and Tibe, the Egyptians of Menu (which is but Noë) and Tibe, and both describe their three sons, followed by a train of lineal successors. I think I shall not be accused of giving way to idle superstition; but, despite of incurring this accusation, I must say, that there appear to me, when all the circumstances which I have laid before my reader are considered, much truth and very great plausibility in a passage of Dr. Woodward's discourse on the Ancient Egyptians: "The colonies all carried these customs along with them to their several abodes: and there were "from the very beginning *priests*, sacrifices, temples, festivals, and lustrations, as well among the "ancient Germans and Gauls, in Peru and Mexico, in Siam, China, and Japan, as in Egypt." What can be more striking than the custom of circumcision among the Tamuls, in Mexico, in Colchis of Armenia, in Egypt, and in Guinea and the kingdom of Congo, on the coast of Africa? ¹ It is also very remarkable that this rite is found in all these places to prevail only among the Priests. This tends strongly to support the opinion which I entertain, that the order of Chaldei, a learned order, *did* escape from a flood, and, by means of their superior intelligence, *did* establish an universal pontifical empire, getting the command of the Aborigines all over the world, who were unarmed Buddhist barbarians, who also had escaped the flood; and, that the rite of circumcision, or initiation, as it was called, was invented before the art of writing was known, in order to distinguish that order from the rest of mankind. I think the knowledge of the art of writing

¹ O. Lopez, *Hist. de Congo*, ch. v.; Woodward on *Wisdom of Egypt*, p. 82.

and reading succeeded to it as a *test* in later ages. The fact that circumcision and initiation had the same meaning is very striking.¹ The universality of the practice also tends greatly to support my idea. When we look into the Jewish books we find that the Jews occupied Western Syria, precisely as the noble class of Romans did Italy, and as the Turks have done Greece—that is, as a separated and superior class or caste—the great mass of the ancient natives being left, as a species of Helots. The whole of the Jews were circumcised, because they are said to have been a *priestly nation*; and, if the history of Abraham can be believed, the Jews, properly so called, were all descendants of that Chaldæan Brahmin, and of the 318 persons said to be bred in his own house, who probably constituted the whole of the tribe, or of the high caste of the tribe, who had come with him from India. Though, for particular historical knowledge, memory, without writing, would reach but a very small space, yet for a simple story, or for a small collection of simple stories, closely connected with religion, or for any single, grand event, I think it would reach a long way back.² Such for instance as a great flood—like that of Noah—concerning which I must now make some observations.

2. We are told in the book of Enoch, that “the earth laboured and was shaken violently;” and in Chapter lxiv. Sect. xi., that “Noah saw that the earth became inclined, and that in consequence destruction approached.” I think few persons who have read the book of Enoch will deny, that this is a most curious and striking tradition.—It is a tradition of common sense, supported by all the outward natural appearances of the earth. Enoch afterward says, verse 11, that the earth was destroyed because hidden secrets had been discovered; and in chap. lxvii. he makes Noah say, that he, Enoch, gave Noah the *characteristical marks or signs* of the secret things inscribed in his book, and *concealed in the parables*. I think it will not be denied, that I could scarcely have wished for any thing more to my purpose than all this, which is evidently no copy from the Bible. It directly admits the existence of symbolic (or numeral) writing, and that it had been kept secret. I ask, is it not possible that, from some cause, the axis of the earth may have been suddenly changed, as Enoch says in Book ix. Chap. x.? Every natural appearance strongly supports the doctrine, that the change has been sudden; and a sudden large change no more operates against the fact of the earth being governed by general laws, than a breaking out of a volcano so operates. And I am of opinion that the *diminution* of the angle of the planes of the two axes is not the effect of a periodical oscillation, but is the effect of the conservative power which we every where see around us, operating to restore the globe to the first state from which it has been moved. I believe one of the most powerful obstacles, with many persons, to the reception of the opinion, that the change in the axis of the earth was the effect of what we vulgarly call accident, is to be found in their conception of the greatness of the event or effect. They acquire this idea from a comparison of that event with themselves, and with every-day facts, like volcanic eruptions. But the idea is a delusive one. They ought to compare it with the motions going on among the innumerable suns and worlds moving in the starry firmament, which our astronomers know, by means of their telescopes, are changing every day—some suns appearing to rise into existence, and some to be destroyed, or to disappear. If persons would think upon this, they would see at once, that the change in the axis of the earth is only a trifling matter. It will be said, that if the two planes coincided, the equatorial regions would not be habitable from *heat*, and the polar regions from *cold*. Well, and what then? Are the poles habitable now? The heat of the one is

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 304, 305, note 4.

² It was to remedy this defect that such great numbers of the Druidical temples were built, with their pillars in cyclic numbers, and that the arts of epic and dramatic poetry, music, and dancing, were invented.

no more an objection than the cold of the other. But, after all, is this so certain? All these considerations are mean and contemptible to the person who duly estimates the immensity of the universe, the diminutive character of our globe, and the little nests of quarrelsome pismires which infest it, and fancy themselves somebody.

3. All the traditions maintain, that a person whom we call Noah, by some means, no matter what they were, foresaw that destruction approached. Tradition says, that he erected pillars with inscriptions in the land of Syriad or the holy Sura. This might be the Syria of India or of Palestine or of Egypt, which was meant. It also says, that he buried the sacred books in the city of the book Sephora. We have a Biblos in Palestine, and the city of Boc-hara in North India, both meaning *city of the Book*. Every philosopher, and every fool, knows, that floods have taken place; and if we consider them independently of mythology, and if we use our endeavours, their nature and effects may, perhaps, in some degree, be collected out of the scraps of traditions left to us; for I see nothing improbable in truths having come down to us concealed in fictions or parables, since we know that the use of parables is one of the most striking characteristics of the religion which is contained in these histories. Now, if we suppose that the ruin did not happen in a moment, but that a year, or even more time, was required to effect the whole by successive earthquakes, is it not possible, if such a scientific and sacerdotal government existed as I have contemplated, that the supreme Pontiff and his court may have saved themselves and their secret literature in a ship or floating house? (If such a case were to happen, in Europe, half the people being destroyed, and tremblings of the earth still going on, before the end of the year, where, and in which of our great men of war would KING WILLIAM and the Archbishop of Canterbury be found?) And if by this, or any similar contrivance, they saved themselves, and they never moved far from the ruins of the city they previously occupied, why should it not be the city of Boc-hara—the city of *letters* or of *the book*? No person who has read the essay of Governor Pownal on the ships of the ancients, will doubt that they had ships nearly as large and nearly as sea-worthy against a rushing flood, as ours. Suppose there were several or many of these ships, and that only one or two were saved; the probability is, that the Pontiff or Patriarch would be in one of them, because *he* would secure the best. Why should not this ship have been built upon the Caspian Sea? It was the best situated of any place to preserve the ship in a flood.—But why should not the axis of the earth have become changed to its utmost extreme by various shocks? Why should not some of the earliest and most violent shocks have taken place hundreds or thousands of years before? and why should not the last shock have been only a very moderate one, just enough to sink Atlantis, or to break the banks of the Euxine, though lasting, at intervals, for a year or more? If religious prejudice did not stand in the way, I am quite certain that some theory, not very dissimilar to this, would be universally thought probable. The probability in the last case is, if it be probable at all, that it happened after the discovery of writing by symbols, but before its discovery by syllabic letters. The Druidical circles mark the numerals, but nothing like letters, and it is worthy of observation, that the word Sefhor, which is the Hebrew name of the town where the books were said to be preserved, means much more properly a *cipher* or *figure of notation*, than a *letter*. By a little forcing *letter* may be made out of it; but its meaning is, *symbol of notation*. It is also worthy of observation, that the word used by Enoch for the signs of the secret things in the book, is not translated by Bishop Laurence *letter*, but *characteristical marks*, Chap. lxvii. And by a note on the latter word, it is explained by the word SIGNS; this shews that, in the Bishop's opinion, letter is not meant. His explanation can apply to nothing but symbols similar to those of the Chinese.

4. Such persons as may feel disposed to take offence at my doctrine, that the flood may not have been universal, or think that the theory which I have proposed in Volume I. pp. 293, 294

of this work unsatisfactory, I refer to Diss. VI. of Vol. III. of the *Morsels of Criticism*, by Mr. Edward King, who will not be accused of want of piety and orthodox religion. Mr. King shews very satisfactorily, that, in the flood of Noah, according to *the fair construction of the Mosaic text*, the whole surface of the world was not covered with water, nor the whole of mankind drowned. What I have said respecting the violent change is perfectly in accordance with Cuvier's observation, that the revolutions of the world have not been gradual, but sudden and violent;¹ and what I have said above respecting the flood not having covered the whole world, is perfectly in accordance with what he has observed, that the marine remains are *not to be found* on the tops of the highest mountains.² Thus I have both the first geologists and first divines on my side in this matter. We might speculate to eternity, but it is impossible for us to know how a sudden change in the earth's axis would operate, or what would be its effects. The Pyramids of Egypt are of such a nature, that I think it not impossible that they may have escaped entire when every other building in the world was tumbled down. But my reader is not to suppose that I mean this to be the flood which threw up Mount Blanc or Chimborazo, but a much later one, which I have supposed laid bare the Delta of Egypt and broke down the banks of the Euxine, &c. If we suppose this to be the case, we readily account for the Druidical and Cyclopæan buildings found every where, and for the apparently long interregnum of darkness which seems to have taken place between their being built and that of the oldest of the modern ancient edifices and empires. It may be that most anciently the planes of the equator and the ecliptic coincided, that they were placed at an *angle* by a convulsion, that this angle was considerably larger than it is at this moment, and that it is gradually decreasing. In that case the polar regions must have formerly been much warmer than they are now, and, in consequence, may have been fit for the residence of plants which we now find only in warmer climates. For any thing we know, the reduction of this angle may have proceeded more rapidly at first than it has done in later ages, and this would account for the remains of plants which are not found growing there now. No doubt the change in the earth's axis would cause very great mischief; but the assertion, that the least check to the motion of the earth would cause *infinite* mischief, is but a gratuitous, dogmatical assertion, necessarily made in ignorance. I have a right to suppose only just so much retardation to take place as would produce the effects which we see and experience. Besides, the change might be along with, rather than against, the earth's motion, and this would make a great difference. That our country is gradually growing *colder* is proved decisively by the records of the suits in the exchequer between the parsons and the farmers for the tithe on wine. Every body knows that the northern and central parts of Britain, indeed, not any part of it, can now produce good wine.

An ingenious writer in an American journal has made some striking observations on the Deluge. He says, "There are many indications that a powerful current has passed over the continent of America from north to south, and the author of this article accounts for these appearances, by supposing that a change has at some period taken place in the velocity of the earth's motion on her axis. The surface of the earth at the equator revolves at the rate of more than 1,000 miles per hour, or 1500 feet per second, which is about the velocity of a cannon ball. We have no idea of circular motion like this. A wheel of wrought iron, of three feet in diameter, will fly in pieces before it reaches a velocity of 400 feet per second. Supposing the earth should be slightly checked in her daily motion—the Pacific Ocean would in a moment rush over the Andes and Alleghanies into the Atlantic—the Atlantic would sweep over Europe, Asia, and Africa—and in a few hours the entire surface of the earth would be covered with rushing torrents, excepting the

¹ Jameson's Cuvier, pp. 15, 16, 4th Ed. 1822.

² *Ib.* p. 18.

“vicinity of the Poles. The appearances presented on the surface of the earth are precisely such as we would [might] expect after such a catastrophe.”—*Silliman's Journal*. The probability is, I think, that a great flood did take place more than two thousand, but not more than about three thousand, years before Christ, which destroyed the greatest part of mankind, leaving only a few persons in different places. I am very much inclined to believe that, at the bottom of perhaps every mythic history, there exist some truths. Now, nothing could be more easy to transmit by memory than such a bare fact as that of the sinking of an island, or that of a great flood. And I know nothing more likely than that it should have been made into a mythos—that it should have been made subservient to the purposes of the priesthood. Beyond the æra of Nabonassar, or about the first Olympiad or the founding of Rome, which is as far back as the memory of man may be supposed to extend, and before Herodotus; the first historian, wrote, history is mere mythos, as Diodorus Siculus properly represents it. In some instances, as in the case of Rome, instead of *history*, the *mythos* was continued to a much later date. It is possible that the inhabitants of the world, at the time of the last flood, may have had traditions of former floods having taken place a few, perhaps four or five, hundred years previously, which may have served to warn them, together with some symptoms of which we know nothing, that another concussion was likely to happen. The words of the book of Enoch imply that Noah and others learned *from secret science* that it would happen. If the change were caused by a comet, is it not possible that the persons who were so profoundly skilled in astronomy, as to be the inventors of the Neros, may have been able to calculate the period of one, and to foresee that it would come near enough to the earth to cause the mischief? Enoch says, “Respecting the moons have they inquired, and they have known that the earth will perish with those who dwell upon it.” Again, “They have discovered secrets, but thou art free from the reproach of discovering secrets.” Chap lxiv. Sect. xi. If the word translated *moons* had been planetary bodies, it would have been instantly applicable to the knowledge of comets; and I think there is a strong probability that such ought to be the translation. In numbers of places the book of Enoch shews a knowledge of judicial astrology, and speaks of reading the course of events in the stars, similar to the expression of Jacob and his children. All these expressions might really, though perhaps secretly, be meant to apply only to the future planetary motions. Under all the circumstances I cannot think it improbable that the change in the axis of the earth should have been caused by a comet, nor that its approach to the earth and the mischief which it was likely to cause, should have been known to the antediluvians—persons learned enough in astronomy to be the inventors of the cycle of the Neros. Reason, natural philosophy, and sacred and profane tradition, all support the justness of this conclusion. In aid of history and astronomy we can also cite the opinion of some of the first geologists: MM. Cuvier, Deluc, and Dolomieu, affirm “that, if there is any circumstance thoroughly established in geology, it is, that the crust of our globe has been subjected to a great and sudden revolution—not farther back than five or six thousand years ago;”—that the countries now inhabited had been before inhabited, if not by mankind, at least by land animals; consequently, one preceding revolution, at least, had overwhelmed them with water; and that if we may judge by the different orders of animals, whose remains are found therein, they had perhaps undergone two or three irruptions of the sea.¹

5. The assertion of the book of Enoch, that the axis of the earth was changed, was supported by Plato,² and the inclination of the earth's axis was well known to the Greeks, and was called

¹ Jameson's Cuvier, pp. 173—175, 4th Ed. 1822.

² See Volume I p. 203. N. B. The suspicion which I have stated in the page here referred to, that the word *Λοξιας* related to the elliptic orbits of the planets, must be considered as erroneous—to be unfounded.

Λοξίας. This inclination was also well known to the Indians. There is a very remarkable passage in Plutarch: "It was the doctrine both of Diogenes and Anaxagoras, that after the creation or primary constitution of the world, and the production of animals out of the earth, the world, as it were of its own accord, was bent or inclined towards the South. And truly it is probable this inclination was the effect of Providence, on purpose that some parts of the world might become habitable, and others uninhabitable, by reason of the difference of the frigid, torrid, and temperate climates thereof."¹

6. "Varro places the deluge of Ogyges, which he calls the *first deluge*, 400 years before Inachus, (à priori cataclysmo quem Ogygium dicunt, ad Inachi regnum,) and consequently before the first Olympiad. This would refer it to a period of 2376 years before Christ, and the deluge of Noah, according to the Hebrew text, is 2349—only twenty-seven years of difference. This testimony of Varro is substantiated by Censorinus *de Die Natali*, cap. xxi."² Here we have a most important Gentile confirmation of the Mosaic record, affording a very strong *probability*, indeed, when united to the singular circumstance of a comet which I shall presently notice, a *proof* of its truth. The dates are as nearly identical as can be expected by any one who pays due attention to the difficulty of keeping a record of time in those remote ages, and this without making any allowance for disturbing forces, which may be expected to have operated. This western evidence is again confirmed by evidence in the East. But those who have read what I have stated of the Mosaic mythos in China,³ will not be surprised to learn, that the time of its first king or emperor, Yao, who drained and rendered the country habitable, is placed about the year 2333 B. C. Here we have, evidently, the flood and the God Iao of the Jews.⁴

7. Aristotle says,⁵ "that the Pythagoreans held a comet to be one of the planets which appears after a long interval of time, and which, at the apex of its very elliptical orbit, is at as small a distance from the sun as the planet Mercury. Now the Chaldæans held comets to be planets;⁶ and the Egyptians predicted their returns."⁷ We must not forget this observation of Sir William Drummond's, that the Egyptians predicted the returns of comets, and for a reason which my reader will find hereafter, I think it right to remind him, that it was a Chaldæan astronomer, called Sosigenes, from Egypt, who corrected the calendar for Julius Cæsar. Professor Anthom, in his Lempriere, says, "Plato informs us, that in the time of Atreus the motion of the firmament had changed in such a manner, that the sun and all the stars had begun to rise where formerly they had set, and to set where they had been accustomed to rise; in a word, the machine of the world was moved in a way contrary to that in which it had been before. It is evident, from the several parts of his relation, that he speaks of a confused and perplexed, and consequently a very ancient tradition. In his Timæus, however, he makes the Athenians to have first learned it from Solon; which would seem to favour the idea that the latter had, like Herodotus, received it from the priests of Egypt. Pomponius Mela speaks of the same tradition, as also Plutarch, Achilles Tattius, Solinus, and many other writers. Astronomers, however, insist, that the idea of such an interruption of the regular motion of the earth, as this phenomenon would have required, is not for a moment to be entertained, and that if it had taken place, it would have left physical traces behind; besides, the figure of the earth shews, they maintain, that its revolutions have been uniform since the flood. We leave the present subject with them and the ancients."⁸ —

¹ De Placitis Philos. Lib. ii. Cap. viii. apud Whiston's Theory, B. II. p. 107; where, in pp. 102, 103, may be seen the confirmatory opinions of Leucippus, Laertius, Democritus, and Empedocles.

² Jameson's Cuvier, p. 205, 4th Ed.

³ See supra, pp. 19, 36, 97.

⁴ Jameson's Cuvier, p. 239, 4th Ed.

⁵ Meteorolog. Lib. i.

⁶ Senec. Quæst. Nat.

⁷ Diodor. Lib. i., Drummond, Class. Journ. Vol. XVI. p. 157.

⁸ Lempriere, in voce Phæton.

With whom *I* will not leave it. Very true it is that the motion has probably been uniform since the catastrophe of the flood was *finished*; but this, **THE FLOOD**, is the very thing which we are talking about. It by no means follows, that there has been no flood since the throwing up of Chimborazo. Again I repeat, it is clear that there have been different floods, and we can never *know*, at least we do not *know*, whether the last flood did or did not throw up Chimborazo, although there may exist circumstances enough to decide our opinion. The author says, that if the motion of the earth had been interrupted, it would have left physical traces behind. Good God! what can this gentleman mean? Are there not physical traces every where? Are not Chimborazo and Mount Blanc physical traces? Can we take a single step without treading on them? The difficulty is not in finding *no* traces, but in finding too large ones, and too many of them. I speak not now of the processes by which the strata of the earth were deposited; but every thing tends to shew that the last change has been sudden and violent.

8. I now beg my reader to look back to what I have said in my **CELTIC DRUIDS**, p. 8, and in the Preliminary Observations, (Vol. I. p. 2,) respecting the origin of the seven-day cycle; then in pp. 27, 28, 291, 293, and 273, *note*, for what has been said respecting the flood or floods; to consider the universal tradition that it was caused by the sudden change in the direction of the earth's axis, as I stated in the note, in Vol. I. pp. 29, 30; and that, in consequence, the length of the year was changed from 360 to 365 days, and the length of the month shortened from 30 to 28 and 27 days. Now it is remarkable that, in Mexico, they have two weeks, one of 3 and one of 5 days, but not one of 7 days. This seems to shew that they separated from the old world before the change of the axis took place. This will make no material difference in my theory of the invention of figures and letters; because, instead of dividing the moon's period into fourteen and seven, they would act precisely on the same principle, and divide it into fifteen, and three fives, and ten threes.¹ The Javanese have the week of five days: on every first, they have their market, as was anciently the case with our Sunday; and they say, that the origin and names of the days of their week are unknown; but they have a tradition, that they were taken from *colours* and the division of the horizon. This is evidently the zodiac, when the two planes coincided. The evidence concerning this question of the change in the earth's axis is one thing, the belief of most persons respecting it is another. With the latter I do not concern myself; to the former, the evidence is clearly in favour of a sudden and violent change having taken place, which caused a very great flood; but this must have been before the building of the Pyramids, and must also have been before the flood which destroyed Maha-balipore; and yet, of course, it must have been since the creation of man. I can readily imagine an overflowing so great as, in a very small space of time, to have rushed over nearly the whole earth, in successive waves, so as not to have destroyed *every* individual, but to have left alive a very few persons, and that few to have perpetuated the race. One flood might be occasioned by successive convulsions of the earth, bursting the crust of the globe as we see it. There requires no miraculous interposition, if we suppose that in the intervals between the shocks of earthquakes, when the face of the globe might indicate renewed convulsions, a few of the more easily frightened inhabitants might be able to save themselves in boats or on rafts. Perhaps a few of them, cast on elevated lands by the wave and left there on its recession, might be able to save themselves in several parts of the world; and, in the same manner, a certain number of the animals might be preserved, and others lost, of which we now have only the remains. And the same effects may have been produced if we suppose the crust of the earth to have been burst by

¹ Crawford, Hist. Ind. Archipel. Vol. I. p. 289.)

the irruption of the central water from below, which may have been occasioned by the conjunction of a body with the moon, thus causing an immense tide. Had the change in the axis of the earth been asserted in Genesis, we should never have heard the last of the wisdom of that book. All the world, philosophers and devotees, would equally have received the assertion; but, because it is not there stated, though a consequence of it is, viz. the year having only 360 days, it is believed by none, notwithstanding all ancient tradition, natural history, and circumstantial evidence, are in its favour. Forster¹ says, the Hindoo year is 360 days. M. Adrian Balbi, in his *Ethnography of the Globe*, says, "Il est bon aussi de rappeler à nos lecteurs que les Mexicains avaient des semaines ou petits périodes de 5 jours, comme les peuples du royaume de Benin et les anciens Javanais, de mois de 20 jours, des années civiles de 18 mois, des indictions de 13 ans, des demi-siècles de 52 ans, et des siècles ou vielleses de 104 ans." Here we have the year of 360 days.

We will now inquire what the ancients thought upon this subject.

9 I had collected a variety of authorities to prove that the ancients held, that both the civil and tropical year consisted of 360 days, and the month of 30 days, when I obtained WHISTON'S *Theory of the Earth*,² in which I discovered that this had been proved by NEWTON,³ and that he had already demonstrated the truth of my doctrine. As I consider this of great importance, and my reader may not be able easily to obtain Whiston's work, and if he could, he would find the proofs encumbered with much unnecessary matter, I shall copy them on this point, though they are rather long, and give those proofs instead of my own.

"The most ancient *civil* year in most parts of the world *after* the deluge; and also the *tropical solar* and *lunar* year *before* the deluge, contained just twelve months of thirty days a-piece, or 360 days in the whole.

"First.—I shall endeavour to prove, that the most ancient year in *civil* use, almost throughout the world, for several ages *after* the deluge, contained exactly 360 days, or 12 months of 30 days a-piece. Secondly.—That *before* the deluge, not only the *civil* year, but also the *tropical solar* year, wherein the sun passes through the ecliptic to the same point from whence it began; and likewise the *lunar* year, consisting of 12 Synodical months, each from new moon to new moon, or from full moon to full moon, were severally just 360 days long, and consequently that the *lunar* month was exactly 30 days.

"And, first, I am to prove that the most ancient *civil* year and month were of this length in most places *after* the deluge.

"(1.) This appears by that testimony mentioned in Georgius Syncellus, which informs us, that the additional five days, even amongst the Egyptians, one of the most ancient and learned nations in the world, were not originally added to the 360 days, or 12 months of 30 days a-piece, of which their year consisted, but were introduced about a thousand years after the deluge; so that till that time, their ancient year appears to have been no more than 360 days.

"(2.) This argument from the latter introduction of the five additional days, receives some confirmation from the *place* they always possess in the year, even after they were introduced in the *Egyptian* and thence in the *Nabonassarean* form, which was at the *end* of the whole year, as additional or superabundant days; which manner of adding them at the year's end seems naturally to imply, that the several months had been so long stated at 30 days a-piece, and so the whole year at just 360 days, that they could not think fit to alter them, but only ventured to add

¹ Sketches of Hindoos, p. 40.

² Hypotheses, Book II. pp. 144—181.

³ Vide Rev. Dr. Barret's Enquiry into the Constellations, pp. 8, &c.

“ five days at the end of the year, which indeed were scarce accounted a part of it : still implying
 “ and supposing that the ancient and stated year was made up of 12 months of 30 days a-piece,
 “ or of 360 days in the whole, and no more.

“ (3.) And what is but conjectured at in the last argument, is particularly asserted in a famous
 “ tradition in Plutarch, from whence it appears that the ancient *Egyptian* year was no more than
 “ 360 days, and that the five *Epagomenæ* were not looked upon as proper parts either of the year
 “ or of any of its months ; but as days belonging to the nativities of five several Egyptian deities,
 “ who, as this present piece of mythology supposes, *were to be born neither in any year, nor in*
 “ *any month*, and that thereupon, these five days were added to the ancient year ; which, there-
 “ fore, before this addition was made, contained no more than 360 days.

“ (4.) That the most ancient *Chaldean* or *Babylonian* year was just 360 days, appears by that
 “ number of furlongs for the compass of the walls of Babylon, which, as Q. Curtius and Tzetzes
 “ affirm, were built in a year, a furlong each day. For though some who wrote about the time of
 “ Alexander the Great, and seem to have known, either that the solar year was 365 days long, or
 “ the astronomical year at Babylon itself was of that length, do say that the compass of the walls
 “ was 365 furlongs ; yet Ctesias, who wrote before that time in the reign of Artaxerxes Memor,
 “ says with greater probability, that the number of furlongs was but 360. And since even those
 “ later writers add, that Babylon was as many furlongs in compass as there were days in the year ;
 “ 'tis more than probable that they erroneously concluded from thence, that because the tropical
 “ year (or the astronomical year of Nabonassar) had 365 days in it, therefore Babylon was 365
 “ furlongs in compass. Thus then we see the testimonies of several authors that the walls of Ba-
 “ bylon were as many furlongs in compass as there were days in the year ; and that the oldest
 “ and best testimony asserts that they were 360 furlongs in compass ; wherefore it must be
 “ concluded highly probable at least, that the most ancient Babylonian year was exactly 360 days
 “ long.

“ (5.) All this is more fully confirmed by a contemporary author, the Prophet Daniel, who lived
 “ and wrote in Babylon, in the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, who built those walls. For Daniel by
 “ his *time, times and a half*, or three years and a half, as we are sure from St. John's exposition of
 “ them, means 1260 days ; and consequently by a single *time* or one year, means no more than
 “ 360 days ; according to the usual computation of the age and nation in which he lived.

“ (6.) We find also several footsteps and remains of this old year in the Medo-Persian monar-
 “ chy which subdued the Babylonian. As in the 360 channels which Cyrus cut to make the river
 “ Gyndes fordable for his army, when he went on his expedition against Babylon ; and (if Jose-
 “ phus be not mistaken) in the 360 Satrapæ which Darius set over so many provinces of his em-
 “ pire. Thus also the sacred historian assures us, that *King Ahasuerus made a feast unto all his*
 “ *princes and his servants many days, even 180 days*, i. e. a just half-year's feast, that number being
 “ exactly half 360. Thus also the *Periodus Magorum*, mentioned by Scaliger, was 360,000 years,
 “ i. e. days, or a just millennium. In all which instances a plain reference is had to the year of
 “ 360 days then in use.

“ (7.) That the *Persian* year contained but 360 days is still more evident from the testimonies
 “ of Plutarch and Q. Curtius, who affirm that the number of royal concubines to more than one
 “ of the Persian kings, was just 360. And we know both from Scripture and Herodotus, that
 “ they went in constant courses to their kings. And since their number answers so exactly to
 “ the days in the ancient year, according to the other testimonies ; since also a year is so natural
 “ and obvious a length for one of those courses ; nay, since Diodorus Siculus directly affirms that

“ the Royal concubines were just as many as the days of the year, it is plain, the Persian year
 “ had just 360 days. Nay, even in much later times we find in the Arabic historians, that *Ardshir*
 “ *Ebn Babec*, who was king of Persia, in the third century of Christianity, was the author of the
 “ play which we call Tables; in which he appointed twelve houses or *Areolæ* to correspond to the
 “ 12 months of the year, and 30 calculi or Tablemen, to answer to so many days in every month:
 “ a plain instance (if not of the then present length of the Persian year and months, yet at least)
 “ of the tradition they still retained, that originally the Persian year was just 360 days, containing
 “ twelve months of 30 days a-piece.

“ (8.) There is also no small probability, that the most ancient year of the Mexicans in North
 “ America (who seem to have had their original from some of the *eastern* nations) was also exactly
 “ 360 days. This people (as Joseph Acosta, amongst others, informs us) ‘divided their year into
 “ ‘months, to [each of] which they gave 20 days, *wherein the 360 days are accomplished, not com-*
 “ ‘*prehending in any of these months, the 5 days that remain and make the year perfect.* But they
 “ ‘did reckon them apart at the end of the year, and called them *days of nothing*; during which
 “ ‘the people *did not any thing*, neither went they to their temples, but occupied themselves only
 “ ‘in visiting one another, and so spent the time. The sacrificers of the temple did likewise cease
 “ ‘their sacrifices.’ Since then the Mexicans, even till these later times, esteemed as nothing
 “ those five days that were added to the 360 at the end of the year, and accordingly spent them
 “ in mere idleness; it is very probable they did this to signify that those additional days were not
 “ to be looked upon as any real part of the year, as they certainly were not of any of its months;
 “ or at least, to signify that they did *not originally* belong to the year, but were added to it in
 “ later times, to make it more agreeable to the solar year. And if so, it must be allowed that the
 “ primitive year of the Mexicans contained just 360 days, and no more.

“ (9.) The only year among the ancient Greeks, and the nations descended from them, that can
 “ come in competition with this year of 360 days, is the tropical year or a year made very nearly
 “ equal to the tropical by cycles of years, or proper intercalations of months or days in certain
 “ revolving periods. And that this year was not originally in civil use amongst them, appears
 “ very probable from the most ancient manner of determining the seasons of the year, which was
 “ not done by the names of the months and days of the civil year, but by the heliacal rising and
 “ setting of the fixed stars, as is well known to all that are conversant in the old poetry and astro-
 “ nomy. Now, if the tropical year, or a year made equivalent to it by proper intercalations, had
 “ been the civil year, it can hardly be imagined that the easy and obvious method of reckoning the
 “ seasons by the months and days of the civil year should be entirely neglected; and so odd and
 “ troublesome a method as that of fixing them by the heliacal rising and setting of the fixed stars,
 “ should be entertained in its stead. And in confirmation of this reasoning, Diogenes Laertius
 “ says, that Thales the Milesian was the first of all the Greeks who discovered the length of the
 “ four seasons of the year, and that the tropical year was 365 days in length. And though Solon
 “ is said to have made the month conformable to the motion of the moon at Athens, yet even he
 “ himself was utterly ignorant of the tropical year, if he really had that discourse with Cræsus,
 “ king of Lydia, which Herodotus relates he had. For he there supposes, that if the year of 360
 “ days had an *embolimary* month of 30 days added to it every other year, it would thereby become
 “ equal to the tropical year. Whereby it is plain, he took the tropical year to be 375 days long,
 “ which is above 9 days and 18 hours more than the truth. Wherefore I think it may be con-
 “ cluded, that till after the time of Solon (or if this discourse with Cræsus be feigned by Herodo-
 “ tus under Solon’s name, then even till Herodotus’s time, which is above 100 years later) the

“ ancient Greeks were generally ignorant of the true length of the tropical year ; and, consequently, the most ancient Grecian year was not equal to the tropical. And if so, the following ancient testimonies will be undoubted evidence that it was of no other length than 360 days.

“ (10.) That the ancient year of Greece, Lydia, and the Grecian colonies in Asia, was just 360 days, appears from several testimonies. There is a clear intimation of this in the 360 gods, which (as Justin Martyr assures us) that most ancient poet and philosopher Orpheus introduced ; one, it seems, for every day in the year. The same thing may be concluded from the before-cited testimony of Herodotus, (of Halicarnassus, a Grecian city in Asia,) who introduces Solon discoursing with Cræsus, king of Lydia, where, he says, that 70 years, (viz. either Asiatic years, even till Herodotus’s time, or at least Lydian years in the time of Cræsus,) contained 25,200 days ; from whence it follows, that a single year, at the same time, contained just 360 days. This also is proved from the riddle of Cleobulus, tyrant of Lindus, a city of Rhodes. *There is, says he, one father who has 12 children, and each of these has 60 daughters, 30 of them white, and 30 of them black ; all of them being immortal, and yet mortal continually.* By which all agree, that the year is meant with its 12 months, and each of their 30 days and 30 nights. Thus also Hippocrates (of the island of Cos, in the Egean sea) affirms, that 7 years contain 360 weeks, and so one year 360 days. And also that 7 months are 210 days ; and 9 months and 10 days are just 280 days ; and elsewhere, that 9 months contained 270 days, according to the computation of the Grecians. From all which it is evident, that 30 days were then allowed to a month, and 360 days to a year.

“ (11.) That the most ancient year at Athens in particular, was 360 days, and the month 30 days, appears from the very original constitution of the city of Athens itself, which, as we learn from Harpocration, Julius Pollux, and Suidas, was divided (to use the words of the last) into four tribes, in imitation of the 4 seasons of the year ; which tribes contained 12 *φρατρίας* corresponding to the 12 months ; and each *φρατρία* had 30 *γένη* answering to the 30 days of each month ; so that all the *γένη* collected together were 360, as many as the days of the year. Which words, in the opinion of a learned man, do not only demonstrate the true length of the primitive Athenian year, but also give the reason of it, from the original constitution of the city itself. That they demonstrate the true length of the primitive Athenian year, I acknowledge is very plain ; but (with submission) they are so far from deriving this year, with its 4 seasons, 12 months, and 30 days in each month, from the constitution of the city, that they assert on the contrary, the city was so divided and constituted in imitation of the year, and of its 4 seasons, 12 months, &c. And if Athens was a colony of the Egyptians, as seems exceeding probable, there can be no doubt but that the ancient year of 360 days and 12 equal months, (the only year and months the Egyptians then made use of) gave birth to the aforesaid constitution of that city, and so were evidently the primitive year and months in civil use at Athens.

“ (12.) That the Athenians retained the year of 360 days, and the month of 30 days, till after the time of Alexander the Great, (either solely, as some learned men hold ; or at least, together with the Lunæ-solar year, as Theodorus Gaza was of opinion,) may be proved from the books of ancient Athenians yet extant, as well as by other authorities. Thus Xenophon, in his excellent discourse of the revenue of the state of Athens, always takes it for granted that a year did then contain 360 days, and no more, as his late translator in his notes, particularly, observes and demonstrates. And Plato, in his 6th book de Legibus, would have the Senate of the new Commonwealth he is there describing, *to consist of 360 men, to be divided into 4 parts of 90 each ;* in this alluding plainly to the year of 360 days, and its 4 quarters. And Aristotle expressly assures us, that the 5th part of a year was 72 days, and the 6th part was 60 days ; and so by plain consequence, the whole year must have been 360 days. Lastly, Pliny, Laertius, and Varro, inform

“ us, that at Athens, Demetres Phalereus (after the time of Alexander the Great) had just 360
 “ statues erected to his memory, the year at that time (as Pliny says expressly, and the other two
 “ as expressly as he, if their testimonies be taken jointly) not having any greater number of days in
 “ it than 360.

“ (13.) This ancient year of only 360 days, appears also to have been the first Roman year be-
 “ fore Numa Pompilius’s correction. For Plutarch, in the life of Numa, says, that ‘ during the
 “ reign of Romulus, some months were not 20 days long, and others contained 35 days or more,
 “ the Romans not then sufficiently understanding the true length of the solar or lunar periods ;
 “ but only providing for this one thing, that the whole year should contain just 360 days.’

“ (14.) That this was the primitive Roman year, will appear very probable also from the Julian
 “ Calendar itself, which intercalates the Bissextile day immediately after the Terminalia, the last
 “ day of the ancient year ; that is, immediately before the 5 last days of February, the last month
 “ in the ancient year ; so that the 5 last days of February every common year, and the 6 last
 “ every Bissextile year, are to be reckoned intercalary, or additional days to the other 360. And,
 “ indeed, St. Austin, speaking of those who reckoned the Antediluvian years to be no more than
 “ 36 days, the 10th part of the lunar year, which he supposed to be 360 days, to which the 5½
 “ days were afterwards added to fill up the solar year ; directly says, that the Romans called all those
 “ five (or six days in a Bissextile year) intercalary days. And though an intercalary month in the
 “ times immediately before the Julian correction, was inserted in the same place where the Bis-
 “ sextile day is inserted now ; yet it is probable from what St. Austin says, and indeed from the
 “ agreeableness of the thing itself, that the first correction of the ancient year of 360 days, was
 “ made by adding the five days aforesaid to the end of it.

“ (15.) That the original Roman year was exactly 360 days, is farther proved, because a tacit
 “ year of that length was retained in the Roman Empire for the anniversary celebration of some
 “ particular solemnities, long after the establishment of the Julian year, as appears from some in-
 “ scriptions in Gruter ; concerning which hear the words of the famous Cardinal Norris.—‘ In
 “ harum Inscriptionum unâ dicitur Nonius Victor cum Aurelio Victore, *Datiano Cereale Coss.*
 “ tradidisse LEONTICA XVI. KAL. APRIL. Et in alterâ memorandum iidem, *Eusebio & Hypatio*
 “ *Coss.* iterum tradidisse LEONTICA IV. IDUS MARTIAS. Erant sacra anniversaria, quæ anno
 “ evoluta, ab iisdem instaurata fuerunt. Priora peracta sunt Anno Christi 358, die 17 Martii ;
 “ altera anno 359, die ejusdem mensis 12, jam evolutis diebus a prioribus Leonticis, 360.’ This
 “ reasoning, from such undoubted authorities, is so plain and convincing, that nothing farther
 “ need to be added to it.

“ (16.) This computation of 30 days to every month, and so of 360 days to a year in ancient
 “ time, is also confirmed by that length of a month all along in the old histories, as has, in great
 “ measure, been proved already, and is confirmed by these farther testimonies. When Queen
 “ Esther would express her absence from King Ahasuerus for an entire month, she expresses it
 “ thus : ‘ I have not been called to come in unto the King these 30 days.’ And when Darius’s
 “ courtiers in Daniel solicited him to prohibit prayers for an entire month likewise, they expressed
 “ it thus : that ‘ none should ask a petition of any god or man for 30 days.’ And this month of 30
 “ days did certainly continue in civil use at Athens till Solon’s time at least. Diogenes Laertius
 “ and Plutarch agree, that he was the first who accommodated the month to the motion of the
 “ moon, and called the last day of it (which before was named *τριακὰς*, the 30th day) *ἐνηκαινέα*,
 “ the Old and New day, as belonging partly to the old moon, and partly to the new. And Proclus
 “ also adds, that Solon was the first that made the month less than 30 days. Nay, even in later
 “ times, about 200 years after Solon, the ancient astronomers Euctemon, Philip, and Calippus, in
 “ those very cycles which they made for adjusting the years and months to the motions of the sun

“ and moon, did constantly allow 30 days to each month, and then threw out every 63rd or 64th day, as is particularly explained in Geminus; who himself also expressly asserts, that the ancients constantly allowed 30 days to a month. Lastly, Julius Pollux, Galen, Cleomedes, Orus Apollo, Achilles Tattius, and St. Austin, do each of them assure us, that by a month, in the vulgar way of speaking, is meant 30 days. Nay, the four last express themselves so as if the lunar month itself were exactly of that length. And St. Austin carries the matter farther, and takes the lunar year, or 12 lunar months, to contain just 360 days. And even Dionysius Exiguus, above 500 years after Christ, reproves many of this error, of taking the lunar month to be just 30, and the lunar year just 360 days. And it cannot be easily imagined how so great an error should so universally obtain, unless the most ancient year and month had been just 360 and 30 days in length respectively.

10. “ And thus I think I have clearly proved the first particular which I undertook, namely, that the ancientest year in use in most nations of the Postdiluvian world was exactly 360 days, and the month exactly 30 days. I come now to shew, that even in the Antediluvian world, not only the year in civil use, but also the solar year, and the lunar year too, were each of them 360 days in length, and exactly commensurate to one another. And here, if the reader will make allowances for the distance and obscurity of the times I am now about to treat of, and for the scarcity of any records belonging to them besides the Holy Scriptures, I believe he will find as much evidence, even for this second particular, as can reasonably be expected, and what is abundantly sufficient to satisfy him of the truth and reality of it.

“ And (1) since we have found, that the most ancient Postdiluvian year in civil use in most countries was exactly 360 days, consisting of 12 equal months of 30 days a-piece; it is a strong presumption, that the Antediluvian civil year was of the same length. For it cannot easily be imagined how this year should so universally obtain after the deluge, except it had been in use before it; especially, since it is neither equal to the present solar year, nor to the lunar. If the first nations after the deluge had made any change in their year, they would certainly have deavoured to make it conformable to the motions either of the sun, or of the moon, or both; which appears to be the practice of every nation, when they undertake to correct or alter the year in civil use. And, therefore, since neither the year of 360 days, nor the month of 30 days, is agreeable to any of the celestial motions, it must be granted that the Postdiluvians were not the first framers of this year; and, therefore, that it was used before the deluge also.

“ (2.) This farther appears by that most ancient and most valuable testimony of Moses, whereby we understand, that from the 17th day of the second month, when the flood began, till the 17th day of the 7th month, when the ark rested, were just 150 days, or just 30 days for every intervening month. The words are these: ‘ In the 600th year of Noah’s life, the second month, the 17th day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. And the waters prevailed upon the earth 150 days. And after the end of 150 days the waters were abated; and the ark rested in the 7th month, on the 17th day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.’ So that hence it is evident that five months, viz. the 2d, 3d, 4th, 5th, and 6th, had just 30 days a-piece; and by consequence it is most probable that all the rest had so likewise, and that therefore the whole year had no more than 360 days.

“ *Lemma* to the third argument. The ancient succession of kings in Berosus and Abydenus, whose reigns are counted by Sari, governed some part of the Antediluvian world, and ended at the deluge. All this is asserted by the historians themselves. Nay, farther, Xisuthrus, the last king, appears evidently to be the same with Noah, since almost the whole history of the flood, and of Noah’s being saved in the ark, may be found in the remaining fragments of Berosus and

“ Abydenus, if you only change the name of Xisuthrus for Noah. As particularly, that ‘God revealed to Xisuthrus, that a great deluge should destroy men from the earth, and begin on the 15th day of the month Dæsius, and therefore Xisuthrus was commanded to save himself and his family by entering into an ark or ship, and to take with him into the ark all sorts of birds and beasts, with necessary food for himself and them. Which being done, the deluge came, as predicted. And after the rain had ceased, Xisuthrus sent out a bird, to see if the waters were abated, which returned to him again, having found nothing to rest upon. And after some time, he sent out another, which returned likewise, but with dirty feet, whereby he knew the waters were abated. Lastly, he sent one out the third time, which returned not to him again. That afterwards, Xisuthrus opened the ark, and saw the ground was dry; so he and his wife came out and raised an altar and sacrificed to the gods. His children also came out and sacrificed, and found that the ark rested on the Gordyeen mountains in Armenia, and part of it still continued in being when this account was written. Afterwards Xisuthrus’s children journeyed towards Babylon, built many cities, and founded temples, and particularly built Babylon.’ These circumstances are so agreeable to the Scripture history of the deluge, that many have been tempted to think that Berosus transcribed this account from thence. But that cannot easily be, because amongst these truths there are some mistakes and falsities intermixed, which I thought it not worth the while to relate. But from those falsities, and from the idolatry in this history, it appears that it was collected and put into writing some few years after the deluge, namely, after the rise of idolatry amongst the Postdiluvians. And yet it is very probable this was done long before the lives of men were fixed to the present standard, while some that had conversed with the sons or grandsons of Noah were still alive; because the particulars of the deluge are more accurately related therein, as we have seen, than could be supposed possible, had the tradition passed through very many hands before it was committed to writing.

“ (3.) That the Antediluvian year was just 360 days long, appears from the reigns of these Antediluvian kings, which, as I said, are not reckoned by years, but by Sari. And our authors tell us, a Sarus is 3600 years; that is, as some ancient Christian writers understood them, (and as appears by the great length of the particular reigns, some of them amounting even to 18 Sari a-piece,) 3600 days, or ten years of 360 days each. And the Hebrew or Chaldee expression of a Sarus confirms this assertion. Hhazár is ten; and the first letter being such a guttural as could not well be pronounced by the Greeks, they would naturally express the word by Σαρος, which is therefore literally *a decad*. For the lives of the Antediluvians being generally at the least ten times as long as ours, they found it more convenient to reckon their own lives and the reigns of their kings, rather by decads of years than by single years. Now, if a Sarus or *decad* of years contained 3600 days before the deluge, it is plain that each year contained just 360 days.

“ (4.) If it be proved by the preceding arguments, that the civil year before the deluge was just 360 days, and the civil month just 30 days; it will be thence very probably concluded, that both the tropical year and the lunar month were each of the same length respectively. The great probability of this will appear, whether we suppose the civil year and month to have been of human or of divine institution. For, 1st, if they were of human institution, what could induce the Antediluvians to make use of this form of year, if it varied as much from the motions both of the sun and moon as it does at present? The Antediluvian earth was extremely fruitful, the lives of its inhabitants extremely long, and the air at that time extremely clear; so that the inhabitants of the old world wanted neither leisure nor time, nor opportunity to make multitudes of observations, in order to discover the true length of the year and month; which, if they had discovered, the great conveniences visibly consequent upon the use of them must needs have induced the civil powers to have enjoined and established them accordingly. Now, since

“ it appears by the former arguments, that in fact the civil year before the deluge was just 360
 “ days, and the civil month just 30 days ; it will be highly probable, from what is here alleged,
 “ that (if the same civil year and month were of human discovery and institution) the tropical
 “ year and lunar month were of the same length also. But, 2dly, if, on the other hand, God him-
 “ self revealed to mankind the true length of the year, it will be still more evident that the Ante-
 “ diluvian tropical year was exactly 360 days long, and the lunar month exactly 30 days ; for God
 “ cannot deceive his creatures ; nor would he institute a form of year which was less convenient
 “ and proper for attaining the end for which it was instituted, when nothing hindered but that the
 “ *most* convenient and *most* proper ; that is, the true tropical year and lunar month might have
 “ been as easily ascertained by divine revelation, as any others. Since, therefore, it is before
 “ proved, that the civil year was just 360 days before the deluge, and the civil month just 30
 “ days ; if God taught mankind this length of the year and month ; then it plainly appears, that
 “ the tropical year and lunar month were just 360 and 30 days long respectively. And upon the
 “ whole, whether the Antediluvian civil year and month were of divine or of human original, (and
 “ of one of the two they certainly were,) it appears either way highly probable, that both the
 “ tropical and lunar year were just 360 days each, and the lunar month exactly 30 days.

“ (5.) And that the primitive solar year was really no more than 360 days, and contained just 12
 “ lunar months of 30 days a-piece, appears farther, by the most ancient division of the solar course
 “ into just 360 degrees, and those distributed into 12 signs of 30 degrees a-piece. For the only
 “ natural reason that can be given why the zodiac or solar circle was at first divided either into
 “ just 360 degrees or 12 signs, and why just 30 degrees were allotted to each sign, must be, that
 “ when this division was made, the sun ran through the zodiac in just 360 days, which were also
 “ 12 lunar months, 30 days being then the exact length of every month. And this division of the
 “ zodiac or solar circle into 360 degrees was so very famous and remarkable in old time, that as-
 “ tronomers and all other mathematicians have transferred that number of degrees to every other
 “ circle which they considered, and still have supposed them divided, every one, great and small,
 “ into 360 degrees. And this division of a circle has continued ever since, to this day, as a stand-
 “ ing memorial of that most ancient tropical year which obtained when this division was made.
 “ I called this division of the zodiac a most ancient one, because it appears to have been made
 “ long before the earliest accounts of astronomy that we have ; they all still supposing it, and not
 “ at all mentioning any thing of its first introduction. And since this division was first made when
 “ the true solar year was no more than 360 days in length, and contained just 12 lunar months of
 “ 30 days a-piece ; it was therefore older than the deluge ; since we are pretty certain that, gene-
 “ rally speaking, since the deluge the solar year has been some hours longer than 365 days, and
 “ and the lunar year some hours shorter than 355. If, then, the zodiac was thus divided before
 “ the deluge, in correspondence with the true solar and lunar year ; it is evident that before the
 “ deluge they were each of them just 360 days, and subdivided into 12 lunar months of 30 days
 “ a-piece.

“ *Lemma 1*, to the sixth and seventh arguments. — Manetho’s *most ancient succession of the*
 “ *Gods, as he calls them, reigned before the deluge, and ended at it.* Manetho divides his dynasties
 “ into those of the *gods, demi-gods, heroes, and men.* In this place I only speak of the first of
 “ these, because none of the rest do contribute any thing to the present argument. Now by gods
 “ here, Manetho (as he elsewhere explains himself) means only mortal men, who, for their wisdom
 “ and goodness, were severally promoted to the regal dignity, and afterwards made immortal.
 “ And Diodorus Siculus also speaks to the same purpose. But I shall not take upon me to
 “ defend every thing that Manetho, or any other writer, has advanced concerning these very an-
 “ cient times. It is sufficient for my purpose, if I prove that these kings, whom Manetho calls

“ Gods, reigned over some part of the Antediluvian world, and ended at the deluge ; their memory
 “ being preserved by the old Egyptian records, and their history committed to writing not many
 “ years after the dispersion from Babel. I shall therefore endeavour to prove this Lemma ; first,
 “ by the authority of several ancient Christian chronographers at least, if not by the direct asser-
 “ tion of Manetho himself ; secondly, from a consideration of the *first* king ; and, thirdly, from a
 “ consideration of the *last* king in the same succession.

“ And, first, I am to shew what authority may be produced to prove that these kings reigned
 “ before the deluge. I observe, then, that both Africanus in the third, and Eusebius in the fourth
 “ century of Christianity, having spoken of the former sorts of Manetho’s dynasties, and of the
 “ Gods among the rest, do each of them prefix this title to the following dynasties of men, [of the
 “ Egyptian dynasties after the deluge,] which clearly intimates that the preceding ones (and
 “ therefore also the gods) were before the deluge. And Panodorus, in the beginning of the fifth
 “ century, supposes both the gods and demi-gods to have reigned before the deluge. And Geor-
 “ gius Syncellus, though he rejects Manetho’s authority in this particular, yet he every where
 “ allows and takes it for granted, that they were to be taken for Antediluvian kings, and supposed
 “ to be so even by Manetho himself. And indeed the length of some of their reigns is entirely
 “ disproportionate to any Postdiluvian times, and when allowance is made for Manetho’s way of
 “ reckoning (which I shall presently explain) will be found very agreeable to the longevity of the
 “ Antediluvian patriarchs.

“ Secondly, the succession of the gods appears to have been before the deluge, because Vulcan,
 “ the first king, was so. Tzetzes says, he was contemporary with Noah, whom he supposes
 “ to be the same with Osiris ; but by the same argument he ought to have concluded, that the
 “ Egyptian Vulcan was long before Noah, since he was long before Osiris, as all will allow, and as
 “ it particularly appears from this very succession of the gods. And, indeed, Vulcan seems to be
 “ no other than Tubal-Cain in Scripture. Their names are near akin to each other, and the same
 “ character belongs to both. The Scripture says, that ‘Tubal-Cain was the instructor of every
 “ ‘artificer in brass and iron ;’ and Vulcan is famous in profane authors, not only for his artificial
 “ working in all sorts of metals, but also for his instructing mankind therein. And it is remark-
 “ able, that this is the more peculiar character of this Vulcan here, in the Egyptian succession of
 “ the gods, than of any other.

“ Thirdly, the same thing may be proved from some considerations upon Typhon, the last king
 “ of this succession, namely, that he reigned immediately before the deluge, and perished therein.
 “ This will clearly follow from what is before proved, if compared with the following Lemma.
 “ For if Vulcan be Tubal-Cain, this succession must necessarily end at the deluge, the number of
 “ years it contains not permitting us to suppose it could possibly end any considerable time before
 “ it. But this will farther appear, 1st, because many circumstances of the deluge are mentioned
 “ in the history of Osiris and Typhon, in Plutarch and others ; as particularly the very day when
 “ the deluge began, or when Osiris (who is taken for Noah) was shut up in the ark, viz. the 17th
 “ day of the 2d month after the autumnal equinox, as has been observed before. And other cir-
 “ cumstances of the deluge there are in Typhon’s history, some of which I shall have occasion to
 “ mention presently, and others will be produced under the following hypothesis ; 2dly, the very
 “ name of Typhon also, according to some learned men, signifies a *deluge* or *inundation* ; whence
 “ the Egyptian priests (as Plutarch says) called the sea Typhon. 3dly, Typhon (whom the Latin
 “ poets more frequently call Typhœus) is represented as a monstrous giant who fought against
 “ heaven, and was at last overcome by Jupiter ; and as one says, lies now submersed in water.
 “ From all which it appears very probable, that he was one of those giants who, as the Scripture
 “ says, were in the earth before the flood ; one of those mighty men which were of old, men of

“renown, whose wickedness was so exceeding great, as might easily give occasion to the ancient tradition of their fighting against God. And, lastly, Typhon’s being said to be overcome and submersed in water, seems evidently to proceed from his perishing in the deluge, which was brought upon the earth by the great wickedness wherein he and, indeed, all the Antediluvian world had involved themselves. So that upon the whole, it cannot easily be denied that this succession of the Gods ended at the deluge, and that Typhon, the last king of it, perished therein. [See another notion of Typhon in the III Appendix to the Essay for restoring the True Text of the Old Testament.]

“Lemma 2, to the 6th and 7th arguments. *The reigns of the gods in Manetho are not expressed by years, but partly by lunar months, and partly by ὥραι or seasons.* The probability of this Lemma Diodorus assures us of, that when it is said that some of the first kings of the succession of the Gods reigned about 1200 years, so many lunar months are understood thereby; and when it is said that the latter kings of the same succession reigned 300 years or more, there the seasons of the year are understood, reckoning 4 months in every season, and 3 seasons in every year, namely, Spring, Summer, and Winter. And these two sorts of Egyptian computations for years are also observed by Plutarch. And particularly as to the former, Varro, Pliny, Macrobius, and Suidas, do all agree that the Egyptians of old computed a lunar month for a year. And Julius Africanus speaks also of several that computed the reigns of the most ancient kings of Egypt upon this hypothesis. And Eusebius also asserts, that this method of reckoning a month for a year, was practised by the most ancient Egyptians. Add, that Eudoxus also asserts, that the Egyptians formerly used a month for a year. And some ancient Christian chronographers were so fully persuaded of this, that they have extended it too far, and supposed that all the reigns of the Gods in Manetho were reckoned by months only, and on that supposition, have reduced them to tropical or Julian years; whereas it appears from Diodorus, that only the long reigns of the first kings are to be computed by lunar months, and those of the rest by seasons of 4 months a-piece, or the third part of a year. And this computation of 4 months for a year, is not only attested by Diodorus and Plutarch as before, but also by Censorinus, Solinus, and St. Austin, who each of them affirm that the Egyptians of old used this way of reckoning.

“(6.) That before the deluge the lunar year, at least of 12 lunar months, and very probably the solar year too, was just 360 days, and each month just 30 days, will appear from some reigns in this Antediluvian dynasty of the gods. This I shall prove by shewing, first, that the lunar year was then exactly 12 lunar months, or 12 synodical revolutions of the moon, without any embolimary month; secondly, that the tropical solar year contained 12 months also; and, thirdly, that each lunar month contained exactly 30 days. And, first, the lunar year was exactly 12 lunar months long; for Vulcan, in Manetho, is said to have reigned 9000 years; that is, as I have proved, 9000 revolutions of the moon, which make up 750 years of 12 months each, or, if you please, 75 Sari. From whence it appears, that each year had in it 12 lunar months exactly; no embolimary month being taken in for 750 years together. 2dly, the tropical year contained 12 months also, as appears from the years of the latter kings of this same succession of the gods, which are said to be each of the three seasons of the year, viz. Spring, Summer, and Winter, each containing 4 months. From whence it follows, that the tropical year (for it is a year determined by the seasons) was exactly 12 months also; which months must in all reason be supposed to be of the same sort with those which were before spoken of, namely, lunar months. So that it is highly probable, the tropical year at that time was just 12 lunar months in length. 3dly, each month at the same time contained exactly 30 days. This is attested by many ancient authors. Thus Varro, speaking of these large numbers in the records of ancient time, says, the Egyptians therein do reckon lunar months for years, and allow 30 days to the

“ time in which the moon finishes its menstrual course. And Diodorus Siculus speaking of those who reckoned the reigns of the gods in Egypt by lunar months, expressly asserts, that they computed 30 days to a month. And in like manner, when Eusebius (speaking also of the long reigns in the Egyptian succession of the Gods) says, that the most ancient Egyptians reckoned by lunar months, instead of years; he adds, in the same place, that those lunar months consisted of 30 days a-piece. And Panodorus seems to intimate, that before the deluge, not only the civil but also the lunar month was exactly 30 days, and that the reigns of the gods in Manetho were computed by lunar months of 30 days a-piece. To these testimonies I need not add St. Austin here, as having already produced what he has spoken on this subject. Since then it appears by the first part of this argument, that, during this Antediluvian succession, there were exactly 12 lunar revolutions in the year; and since it appears by the 2d part, that there were exactly 12 (and those very probably lunar) months in the tropical year also; and since it appears by the 3d part, that there were just 30 days in each lunar revolution at the same time; it is evident from all three taken together, that before the deluge, the lunar year at least, and very probably the solar also, consisted exactly of 12 lunar months of 30 days a-piece, or of 360 days in the whole.

“(7.) That not only the civil, but also the tropical year of the sun, and the lunar year of 12 synodical lunar months too, were each of them 360 days, and exactly equal to each other before the deluge, is farther attested by a famous piece of ancient mythology preserved in Plutarch, which I have had occasion to mention before; that about the times of Osiris and Typhon, that is, about the deluge, there happened such an alteration both in the month and the year, that the moon lost a 70th part of each day, and the sun gained it; whereby the lunar year became above 5 days shorter, and the solar above 5 days longer, than each of them were before. Wherefore, since the solar year is now somewhat more than 365 days, and the lunar year somewhat less than 355 days, it is most evident, that before this change, both the solar and the lunar year were just 360 days, and exactly equal to each other. Nay, more, it is evident also, the change made in the solar and lunar revolutions, from their original to their present state and periods, happened at the deluge.”

Almost innumerable references to, and many passages from, the original authors are given by Mr. Whiston, but I have not thought it necessary to reprint them. I now apprehend that the opinion of the ancients cannot be a matter of doubt. After shewing this, Whiston undertakes to prove that their opinion arose from a knowledge of the fact handed down to them by tradition, and which was really a fact, that the change in the length of the year and month was caused by the near approach of *the* comet which last appeared in the year 1680, and whose period is about 575½ years. Treating of this comet he says,

11. “The period of this comet most exactly agrees to the same time, I mean to 7 revolutions in 4028 years, the interval from the deluge till its last appearance, 1680. For, as Sir Isaac Newton first observed, from its elliptic curvature before it disappeared, that its period must be in general above 500 years; so as he and Dr. Halley since observed, that the same comet has been seen four times, viz. the 44th year before Christ, A. D. 531 or 532, A. D. 1106, and A. D. 1680, and that by consequence it makes a revolution in about 575 years. Now if we make but a very small allowance for the old periods before Christ, and suppose that, one with another, it has revolved in 575½ years, we shall find that 7 such periods amount to 4028 years, exactly, according to that number since the deluge. This is so remarkable an observation, and so surprising, that it will deserve a particular demonstration from the original authors themselves.”¹ He

¹ Whiston's Theory, 3d ed. p. 191.

then proceeds to give authorities which prove that the comet was first noticed on the death of Cæsar, 44 years B. C., and has been correctly noted three times since. But for his proofs I must refer my reader to his work, as this does not seem so very material, because the mere facts cannot be disputed.

12. The flood of Noah is stated, by Usher and the Hebrew version, to have taken place in the year B. C. 2348; this added to A. D. 1680, gives 4028, the number required for the last appearance of the comet. Now, I apprehend, this coincidence is of such a nature as to raise the highest probability of the influence of that comet in causing the flood. But there are several other circumstances relating to this matter of the greatest importance. It is surely another very striking circumstance, that if we take eight revolutions of the comet, of $575\frac{1}{2}$ years each, they bring us to the commencement of the system—to the entrance of the Sun into Taurus, at the Vernal Equinox; the 44 years before Christ (the time when the comet appeared) being added, as of course they ought to be—

$$575\frac{1}{2} \times 8 = 4604 + 44 = 4648. \quad 65 \times 71\frac{1}{2} = 4647\frac{1}{2}.$$

Now, I contend, that this renders it probable that, at the time when the Sun entered Taurus, one of the violent revolutions or catastrophes took place which have manifestly happened to the globe at different times. It also raises a probability that this very comet is the agent which has produced these effects. Again, every one knows the fact, that a great discrepancy exists between the Samaritan and the Hebrew chronology. Mr. Whiston contends,¹ *that the more exact Hebrew chronology,*² by which he means the more exact chronology of the children of Israel, placed the flood in the 2926th year B. C., which was the very year in which the comet must, in its proper period, have arrived in our system; and that by its appulse to the earth, at that time, it must have caused the deluge. He goes at great length into the subject, and endeavours to prove this fact astronomically from the tables of the Sun and Moon, and by various arguments, (not necessary for me to copy,) to within a day or two of the day of the month of the year named by Moses, Berosus, and Abydenus, and to a single day with the express testimony of Plutarch—all which, as he observes, is an “exactness of coincidence not a little remarkable.” He supposes that the original circular orbit of the earth was made elliptical by the appulse of the comet, and the year lengthened from 360 to 365 days. It is not only, as Whiston says, *not* “a little remarkable,” but it justifies me in concluding either that the ancients knew of the flood from experience, or they knew of the periods of the comet, and invented or fixed the time of the flood to suit them. The apparent contradiction between the chronology of Mr. Whiston’s two accounts is reconciled, in a great measure, by a very surprising fact, that the 2926, (the year which he says the astronomical tables prove the comet to have come,) is the exact time of the eighth revolution of the comet, instead of the year 2348, which was the seventh; and, as he justly observes, when all the disturbing forces and other circumstances are considered, the trifling discrepancy which may be perceived is of such little consequence that, if there be any thing surprising in it, the surprise ought to be, that the discrepancy is not much greater instead of its being so little. It is a very remarkable circumstance, that one period seems to answer nearly to the Samaritan computation, and the other to the Hebrew. Mr. Whiston, on the Old Testament, says,³ “It will not be amiss to set down here a canon of what I now take to be the true chronology, from the beginning of the world till the Christian æra; I mean this, upon the joint consideration of the Samaritan, the Septuagint, the present Hebrew, and the old Hebrew used by Josephus.” This is, in fact, the Samaritan calculation, as he *proves* the others to have been most excessively corrupted.

¹ New Theory, &c., Book II. pp. 217, 218.

² True Text of the Old Testament, p. 214.

³ Pp. 213, 214.

	Years
(1.) From the autumnal equinox next after the creation of Adam to that at the end of the deluge.	1556
(2.) Thence to the departure of Abraham out of Haran	966 $\frac{1}{2}$
(3.) Thence to the Exodus out of Egypt	430
(4.) Thence to the foundation of Solomon's temple.	479 $\frac{1}{4}$
(5.) Thence to its conflagration.	464 $\frac{1}{2}$
(6.) Thence to the beginning of the Christian era	587 $\frac{1}{2}$
	4483 $\frac{1}{8}$
	1556
Deduct 1556 and we shall have the space from the flood to the Christian æra	2927
Then multiply the period of the comet $575\frac{1}{2}$ by 5, and add 44, the year B. C., in which it appeared, and it gives 2921 $\frac{1}{2}$	2921 $\frac{1}{2}$
	. . . 5 $\frac{1}{2}$

and we shall have a coincidence of periods within 6 years; which, when all the disturbing forces are brought into calculation or allowed for, is a difference so small as to raise the probability of *the truth of the theory* much higher than if the numbers had actually coincided. For, we may readily suppose, indeed we must suppose, that such a disturbance as that caused by the comet, would take several years to subside.—The following will exhibit another curious coincidence. The Hebrew states the flood to have taken place 1656 years after the creation, and as it makes the birth of Christ 4000 years from the creation, it makes the flood 2344 B. C. Now, if we take 1656 and add to it four periods of the comet at 575 or 2300, and also the years it came B. C., 44, we shall have exactly 4000. This justifies the inference that the Jews or Chaldæans knew the the period of the comet, but made a mistake in calculating backwards, taking it to have touched the earth in one period later than that in which the Samaritans supposed it affected the earth, and they accommodated the reigns of their kings, &c., to suit that hypothesis. I think no unprejudiced person can doubt that the comet of 1680 is really the same comet as that which appeared 44 years before Christ. Now, if we refer to the Samaritan chronology, we shall find that the flood is stated to have taken place 1656 years after the creation; this is confirmed by the Hebrew, which, in this, exactly agrees with the Samaritan. If we add four revolutions of the comet to 44, and their sum to 1656, we have exactly the sum of 4000 years—the time from the creation to the birth of Christ. It is remarkable that 2348 is the date which our chronologers give (Usher's 4 years corrected) for the flood before Christ, according to Hebrew calculation: this is exactly 44 added to 2300, or to four revolutions of the comet, so that the Jews make the flood to have happened in the *fourth* revolution of the comet, and the Samaritans in the *fifth*. It is not possible to believe this to be the effect of accident. If we suppose the inventor of the mythos to have understood the period of the comet and the precession of the equinox, he contrived the entrancé or the beginning of the sign Taurus to suit it, and made it to begin exactly with the eighth revolution, counting *backwards* and counting *forwards* it would end 44 years B. C., thus, $575\frac{1}{2} \times 8 = 4604 + 44 = 4648$. Then, 65 degrees at $71\frac{1}{2} = 4647$. It seems probable that this was the principle, and that it was from the conjoined knowledge of the *precession*, and of the *periods of the comet*, that the mythos was formed. The Bible says, the flood happened in the year B. C. 2348. The year of the comet in its 4th revolution is 2344 [2346?] years B. C., counting its periods at $575\frac{1}{2}$, and 2348 counting it at 576; in its 5th revolution it is 2919 years, and in its 8th revolution it is 4648 years. Now, I suppose the comet

caused floods in its 4th, 5th, and 8th revolutions. Whiston undertakes to prove that the corrected Samaritan chronology makes the flood to have occurred 2926 years B. C.: this is only 6 or 7 years from the year of its return as above, 2919;¹ and it is as near as could be expected. I think it is evident that the Samaritan chronology has been meant to answer to the 5th revolution. When the great confusion or violent interference with the regular course of the globe is considered, and this immense disturbing power is compared with the disturbing powers which the planetary bodies are believed to exert upon each other, surely the allowance of so small a space as six or seven years upon the three approaches of the comet is very little! The ancients never calculated by fractions, but always in whole numbers. They must have seen, if, as I suppose, they knew and calculated the comet's periods, that it was perfectly nonsensical to expect absolute correctness in the return of the periods, and that, therefore, to encumber themselves with fractional calculations was a proceeding worse than useless. It was a million to one that the disturbing power exerted *three* times, should, in six thousand years, come to less than six years. If we take the comet's period at 576 years, it will make a cycle with the 4320, the double of the 2160, in 75 revolutions. Here we see another reason for the long periods or cycles of the ancients. If we give Noah and his Chaldæans credit for as much knowledge as Mr. Whiston, and gained like his, by observation, or rather, I should say, by reasonings on recorded observations, we may very readily give him credit for knowing, as Euoch says he did know, by a calculation of moons or by a calculation by lunar periods, *that the flood would come*. I shall shew in a subsequent part, that the ancients knew the moon's period to within *half a second of time*. If the man we call Noah, were a great and powerful prince, living near the Caspian sea, and possessing this knowledge, there is nothing improbable in his having built a great ship or floating house, and in his having saved in it his family and a few domestic animals. We know from experience that this would be quite sufficient upon which to ground the fable, and that it was perfectly in keeping with the character of the ancients to have founded a fable upon it. The division of the zodiac being artificial, it is evident that the formers of it could make it begin where they pleased; and it is evident also, that they made it begin with the Bull—fixing it as near as they could to the time of the comet. It is probable that they arbitrarily fixed it to a certain point in the circle, which they called Taurus, and it followed of course, that the precession would make the post time correspond (as it does) to it. Why the signs of the zodiac came to bear their respective names we do not know; but they were probably the produce of a high latitude, where the *camel* and *elephant* were not much in use. I think it is evident that the first of Taurus was the beginning, to proceed *forwards*, of our system; but probably the ancients had some mythic history which went *backwards* from that period, to which the respective signs bore a relation, as the three signs of Taurus, Aries, and Pisces, bear a relation to our mythos. Mr. Whiston says, "We know, by the exactest calculation from the" present "Hebrew copies, if, with all the ancients, we suppose Abraham born in the 70th year of his father Terah, that the entire 4000 years till the days of the Messiah will end about A. D. 60."² Now this gives us to the year 1260 for the millenium, and shews that the 1260 of Daniel was calculated to begin from the commencement of our present æra, as two Neroses added to the 1260 complete the sum required. I shall be told, that though the comet comes in the periods I have pointed out, yet calculation shews that the earth and moon would not be in a situation of their orbits to be affected by it. To which I reply, it is very true that so it may appear by our calculations; but it is more probable that our calculations do not apply, or are wrong, or that there is something in the motions of the comet unknown to us, which makes our calculations wrong, than

¹ Here the reader will perceive that the Author omitted the *five* half years. These being added, there would remain a difference of only $4\frac{1}{2}$ years between the Author's statement and the Samaritan chronology. *Editor*.

² On Old Testament, p. 227, ed. 1722.

that the above three simple arithmetical calculations should accidentally agree with the precession of the equinoxes, with the book of Genesis, with the return of the comet, and thus with the whole of my theory or system. As comets move in different planes, this comet may, by moving in a different plane, have been made to come in contact with the earth. Its plane may have been altered, without any material alteration of its period, by some body coming in collision with it in the further part of its orbit, as it came into collision with our earth. These suppositions are much more probable than that Mr. Whiston and I should be wrong. We calculate upon data, of which we have almost a perfect knowledge: they who oppose us, upon very uncertain and almost unknown data. Almost any supposition is more probable than that we should be mistaken.

13. Our astronomers will assert, without hesitation, that they can calculate the periods of several of the comets. They would have fixed, without the least hesitation, a year ago, the time when Encke's would appear;¹ but it has disappointed them,² and shewn that their knowledge in this branch of their science is far from complete. I contend that the coincidence of the times of the periodical arrival of the comet, of $575\frac{1}{2}$, with the dates 4648, 2926, and 2348, the *first* the entrance of the Sun into Taurus, the beginning of the system of chronology, the *second* the date fixed by Whiston, and the *third* the date named in the Hebrew Bible for the flood, raises a high probability that the ancient Chaldæans, who were said to have invented the Neros, and whose knowledge was displayed by Sosigenes to Julius Cæsar, really understood the theory of the comets; and all the circumstances combined render it much more probable that our astronomers are mistaken, and in ignorance, than that such a coincidence of the facts displayed above should have taken place, without a knowledge of the system by the persons writing the accounts, and also without the system being true. If our astronomers talk to me of planes and periods, I tell them, their error in the case of the Encke comet, and the extraordinary coincidences pointed out by me, render it much more probable that the ancients were right in their *practice*, than that they are right in their *theory*. What periodical changes take place in the motions of the comets we do not know. They may keep their periods, yet change their planes in some way unknown to us. The comets are of various kinds; some have atmospheres, some have not: some have tails, some have not; some are all transparent, some are only partly so. They are of different colours, and they move in different planes, and in reality our astronomers know very little about them. The ancients may have discovered the laws which rule that of $575\frac{1}{2}$ years' period, and not the others. The knowledge of this and of the recurring Neros, would be quite enough to have given to a fraternity like the Chaldæans the empire of the world, which, under one name or other, Brahmins, Magi, &c., they obtained. I am sometimes induced to ask, may not the ancients, availing themselves of this knowledge, have made up a system? But they cannot have made the equinox to precede neither more nor less than about $71\frac{1}{2}$ in a degree. They cannot have made the arrival of the comet, in its proper period, to have arrived exactly when the Sun entered Taurus at the equinox. According to our astronomers, they know all these matters perfectly—all the laws of gravitation are perfectly understood by them; but when I go back to the Ptolemaic system, I find its professors exactly like our present astronomers, foretelling the eclipses, &c., &c., and teaching that their system was demonstrated by the clearest proofs. Prudence tells me to recollect that there are some of these clearly demonstrated doctrines which are disputed by persons as clear-headed as any of themselves, though poh-pohed down with noise and clamour—Sir R. Phillips, Friend, &c.

The following are opinions in favour of Mr. Whiston's system, given by several astronomers of great eminence:

¹ See Morning Chronicle, Sep. 1st, 1832.

² Mrs. Somerville says, "Its re-appearance in the years 1825, 1828, and 1832, accorded with the orbit assigned by M. Encke." *Connexion of the Physical Sciences*, p. 380, 2nd edit. It seems, therefore, that the Astronomers were *not* disappointed. *Ed.*

14. On Mr. Whiston's theory that a comet may have caused the flood, Dr. Gregory says,¹ "Alius etiam erit quandoque cometæ sive effectus sive usus : si nempe cometa prope planetam transeat, (ita ferentibus eorum orbitis et motibus,) hunc ita attrahet ut ejus orbita immutetur, (mutata etiam ex mutua actione cometæ orbita,) unde planetæ periodus etiam mutabitur. Sed et satellitem ita per attractionem deturbare poterit cometa, ut, relicto suo primario, ipse evadat primarius, circa solem deinceps rotatus. Præterea, mutationes multo maximas in ipso planetæ globo producere poterit, non solum prolectando fluidum, si quod sit, sed per alias etiam qualitates ; si v. g. corpus tam vastum, et, si ex solis vicinia prodeat, ignitum, tellurem nostram è propinquo prætervehatur." On Mr. Whiston's theory Dr. Halley says,² "Inter omnes nullus prior appulsu terris minatus est quam ille anni 1680. Hic inito calculo non amplius ad Boream distabat ab orbe nostro annuo quam semidiametro solari, (sive radio lunaris orbitæ, uti existimo,) idque Novemb. 11^o 1^h 6' P. M. Quo tempore, si terræ quoad longitudinem conjunctus fuisset, parallaxis sane lunari æqualis in cometæ motu observari potuisset. Hæc astronomis dicta sunt ; quæ vero ab hujusmodi allapsu vel contactu, vel denique collisione corporum cælestium (quæ quidem omnino non impossibilis est) consequi debeant ; rerum physicarum studiosis discutienda relinquo."

15. Dr. Keill, who was an adversary of Mr. Whiston's work and doctrines, gives the following testimony: "I cannot but acknowledge that the author of the New Theory of the Earth has made greater discoveries, and proceeded on more philosophical principles, than all the theorists before him have done. In his Theory there are some very strange coincidents, which make it indeed probable, that a comet at the time of the deluge passed by the earth. It is surprising to observe the exact correspondence between the lunar and solar year, upon the supposition of a circular orbit, in which the earth moved before the deluge. It cannot but raise admiration in us, when we consider, that the earth at the time of the deluge was in its perihelion, which would be the necessary effect of a comet that passed by at that time, in drawing it from a circular to an elliptical orbit. This, together with the consideration that the moon was exactly in such a place of its orbit at that time, as equally attracted with the earth, when the comet passed by, seems to be a convincing argument that a comet really came very near, and passed by the earth, on the day the deluge began."³

16. But I must dwell a little longer on this subject. Whiston undertakes to prove, except the comet of 575½ years, "(1.) That no other of the *known* comets could pass by the earth at the beginning of the deluge.⁴ (2.) That this comet was of the same bigness with that which passed by at that time. (3.) That its orbit was then in a due position to pass by at that time. (4.) That its descending node was then also in a due position for the same passage by. (5.) That its period exactly agrees to the same time ; or, in short, that all the known circumstances of this comet do correspond, and that it actually passed by on or about that very year, and on or about that very day of the year, when the deluge began."⁵

I do not pretend to answer for the validity of the proof of *all* the other matters which Mr. Whiston professes to have proved ; but I believe it will not be denied he has proved, that the comet of 1680 has a period of about 575 years, and was seen 44 years B. C. ; and it is of great importance to observe, that the learned Dr. Keill appears to have examined, and to have admitted the truth of, the part of Mr. Whiston's theory the most essential to my system. Then, if the

¹ Gregory's Astro. p. 481, apud Whiston's Theory, p. 443.

² Act. Philosoph. pp. 1898, 1899, No. 297, apud Whiston's Theory, p. 444.

³ Whiston's Theory, p. 445.

⁴ He means in 2926.

⁵ New Theory, p. 188.

reader admit this, and calculate backwards, he will find that the comet must have come, as I have already remarked, in its 4th revolution B. C., in the year 2349, and its 5th revolution, which Whiston says was the year of the flood according to *the more correct chronology*, in the year 2926. Now, it is very remarkable that the year 2348, the year allotted to the flood by Usher, Blair, &c., is not very far, viz. 172 years, from 2520 B. C., the period of the real entrance of the Sun into Aries at the Vernal Equinox, and the date of the flood as held by the modern Brahmins, when an error into which they have fallen of 576 years is corrected, and which I shall account for and explain. Every one must confess the confused state of the history of the Hebrews. This being admitted, I have no hesitation in saying, that if Mr. Whiston be correct in his calculations, which I cannot controvert, but of which I do not profess myself to be a judge, the flood must have taken place really in the year B. C. 2926. Had it not been for the high character which Mr. Whiston bears as an astronomer and mathematician, and the admission of his learned opponent Dr. Keill, I should, of course, have fixed its arrival to that year in which our chronologers fix the flood, viz. 2348 B. C. Mr. Whiston appears to me, but I do not profess to be a judge of his difficult astronomical reasoning, to have proved that the comet of 1680 must have come so near the earth in the year 2926 as to have necessarily caused some mighty effect, and this could be nothing but a flood. It is a striking circumstance that the 4th and 5th periods of the comet should fall, one on the corrected chronology of Whiston, the other on the chronology of the Jews, according to Usher. It looks very much as if chronology had been accommodated to one of them, by persons believing that the flood was caused by the comet, but by persons not knowing correctly in which period it had happened. It is also very remarkable that the period of what Whiston calls the corrected chronology of the flood, 2926, should be so very near the 3100, which the Brahmins now commonly fix for it. The result of the whole appears to be, that the Brahmins have had a mistaken tradition that the flood took place when the Sun entered Aries, at the Vernal Equinox, and that this has misled them. But I beg leave to suggest to astronomers, whether the comet may not have caused a *first* flood at the entrance of the Sun into Taurus about 4650 years B. C., and again the flood of Noah in 2926, and have come sufficiently near in 2348 to have caused another and a still less flood. We know so little of comets, that I think astronomers cannot safely assert that this may not have happened. We really know nothing except the *periods* of this comet and of some few others, and that their orbits are elliptical. If astronomers say that the effects alluded to could not have been produced by the comet of 575½ years' period, because the earth would not be at those times in a proper situation to receive the influence of it, they presume that it must have always moved in the same plane as that in which it now moves, and that, in other respects, it must have been subject to similar laws. I think it is much more probable that the comet may be subject to some law unknown to us, which keeping its period, brought it in collision with the earth at the times required by my hypothesis, than that the coincidences adduced should be the effect of accident. The doctrine of probabilities, I am persuaded, would shew monstrous odds against both accident and the infallible knowledge of our astronomers, and in favour of the hypotheses, that one or more floods have been caused by this comet, and also, that its period and influence were understood by the ancients. I think we have three well-marked floods; the last is the flood of Deucalion, or the Deus-Cali or holy Cali, and it took place 2348 years before Christ. The preceding one was really our flood of Noah, and it took place, as pointed out by Mr. Whiston, 2926 B. C.; and the first, or the flood of Ogyges, took place 4648 years B. C. This, perhaps, might be the flood which threw up Mont Blanc, Chimborazo, &c. The last mentioned year, 4648, was the time of the entrance of the Sun into Taurus: but I think the middle flood, in 2926, was that which altered the axis of the earth. The account in Genesis is a most valuable record of the tradition; but this is all that it is. The record of the tradition is for the philosophers, the detail for the rabble. It

is for the man of science and for the philosopher to distinguish one from the other. This was formerly done in the mysteries. Mysteries are now out of fashion; the race of man has outgrown them; and all the secrets are already or must be soon laid open. Man must be treated like a rational being. Whether when so treated he will act like one, God alone knows. I fear for him; for I see his folly every where—I see his wisdom only now and then. I know what I have said on the subject of comets will be turned into ridicule by some of my brethren of the Astronomical Society; but I believe learned men are as liable to follies as other people. I have not forgotten that the truth of the Aristotelian philosophy was as little doubted for many generations, and its truth held to be as clearly proved by men of the first talent in the world, as the Newtonian is now. And this shews that learned men can dogmatise without any foundation in truth for their dogmas. If we want a proof of the folly of a learned man, we have only to go to the works of the great NEWTON, now in the custody of Lord Portsmouth. It would be no difficult matter to make a collection of the follies of the *wise*, which should exceed all other exhibitions of folly. I do not advance this with the intention of stigmatizing our present learned astronomers as foolish, but I most assuredly wish to repress that feeling of perfect certainty which leads to dogmatism, and to tell them, that they are liable to be mistaken like their predecessors and the remainder of mankind; and that they sometimes assume too much on the *certainty* of what they call demonstration, when that demonstration depends on theoretical or analogical reasoning, not confirmed by experience. In such cases I contend that they can assume nothing more than a high probability.

17. A gentleman of the name of Arago lately published a learned History of Comets; but although he ridicules Mr. Whiston, calling him *poor Whiston*,¹ yet he is not able to advance a single valid or plausible argument against Mr. Whiston's Theory, *as far as it is adopted by me*.² His argument to prove that the comet would not have the effect of producing a great tide, because it would pass by the earth (which he allows that it would do so near as twelve thousand miles) with great *rapidity*, is by no means conclusive against its causing one great instantaneous tide or rush of waters from the deep, and from all parts, to the side next to itself, and of course of a rush back again as soon as the moving cause was withdrawn, and probably of several oscillating waves. This is quite enough to cause the destruction of most of mankind, leaving the countries in a great measure as they were before; and this is much more consistent with the actual escape of many of the inhabitants, than from a long-continued flood, and it is quite enough to furnish the ground for the mythos of Noah, taking all the animals into the Ark, &c., &c. M. Arrago's treatise was written by direction of the French government to calm the fears of the people of Paris, and to satisfy them that there was no danger to be apprehended from the comet which was expected last year [1832].³ Let us now speculate briefly upon the traditions which have come down to us. Suppose, instead of knowing that the comet would *not* come, our astronomers had known that it *would* come, and that they had been dwelling in Asia, as I suppose the ancients dwelling in Asia knew of the coming of the comet of 2920; is it absurd to suppose that the learned in the *secret science*, spoken of by Enoch, should have betaken themselves to the highest mountains of their country, should have built a ship, should have fastened it to the side of a mountain opposite to that in the direction in which the flood was expected to come, with a long cable, to let it rise as the water rose, and that this mountain should, from this circumstance, have acquired in later times the name of Naubanda or ship-cabled-mount? If I am not mistaken we are most of us in the

¹ Preface, p. ix.

² He confirms what I stated in the Appendix to my first volume, pp. 829, 830, respecting the Caspian sea, and shews that the depression is much greater and more extraordinary than I have represented it. It appears that the Caspian sea is nothing but an immense chasm into which the Volga discharges itself.

³ Did not M. Arago's treatise on these *fears* apply especially to *Biela's* comet? This did appear in 1832. *Ed.*

habit of believing much more improbable things than this. Is it absurd to suppose that the people in possession of power at that time should take care of themselves, should do as the governors of Paris did last year, in their endeavours to calm the fears of the inhabitants, and secrete from them their danger? Is it absurd to suppose that they would be careful about their own security by fleeing to the highest mountain and providing their great floating house and fastening it to Naubanda? We are told, in substance, that, by calculation, they knew that a great catastrophe would happen to the earth; and we know, by astronomical calculation, that the comet which alone was capable of effecting any catastrophe did come. I should think, that persons who believe the *To Ov* walked in the garden, ought not to find a difficulty in believing this history. I ask my reader no belief in any miracle—in any thing contrary to the laws of nature, to reason or probability. I ask of my reader, only to treat the histories of Genesis and of Enoch as Niebuhr does the history of Rome, and as every reader does the history of Vespasian by Tacitus—that is, to believe the *credible* and to disbelieve the *incredible*. It is perfectly clear to me that before the time of Herodotus every history was a mythos or mystery or sacred history, the intention of which was to *perpetuate*, but to *conceal* the truth, to mean one thing, and to say another, that the mass of mankind *seeing might not perceive*, and *hearing might not understand*. We are told so in the Gospel. What more would we have? I beg my reader to reflect upon the admitted fact, that the comet of 1770¹ [Lexel's] was retarded in its course by coming within the reach of the influence of Jupiter,² and upon the discovery of the asteroids in the vacant space where astronomers had long observed that a planet was wanting. In the latter case, as well as in the former, the probability cannot be denied, that an extrinsic force has been in operation, or that one body has operated on another. And surely no body is so likely as some kind of a comet, in a similar manner, to have caused a deluge on our earth at the time recorded. If there be waters on the planet Jupiter, I can have no doubt that they must have been greatly affected by the approach of the comet of 1770. Nothing is more likely than that, as changes took place in the motions of the comet of 1770, as described by M. Arago, the causes of which were not for a long time understood by our astronomers, so causes which may not be known to us may have operated on the comet of 575 years to cause it to affect the earth at the three times I have pointed out, and not either in the intermediate times of its return or since the year of the Hebrew flood, B. C. 2348.

18. At first sight it appears probable, that if a comet should be materially deflected from the plane of its orbit by any cause, its period also would be materially changed, and we know that it may be deflected since that of Lexel was twice deflected from the disturbance of Jupiter; but still we cannot be certain that its period *will* be much altered. As the orbit of Lexel's comet was first inflected towards the earth, by its approach to Jupiter, and again deflected from it by the same cause, so the comet of 1680 may have been so disturbed, in some way unknown to us, as to bring it three times to operate upon our earth, and this operation to be such as not materially to alter its period. I make this observation in reply to any objection which may be urged that, from calculation, it is known that the earth could not have been in such a part of its orbit as to have come into collision with the comet when it arrived. But I think the question will be one of probability, viz. is it more probable that our astronomers are in error or in ignorance, than *first*, that the coming of the comet should coincide with my theory of the entrance of the Sun into Taurus, at the Vernal Equinox, and *secondly*, with the beginning of my system, and *thirdly* and *fourthly*, with the two periods of the Samaritan computation and the Hebrew computation of the flood? I say, is it probable that all these events should coincide and fall out right, by accident? Is it

¹ See Arago, p. 22.

² See supra, p. 138, where the Author had left the date of the comet—of 1770—blank. *Ed.*

not more probable that the astronomers are ignorant, than that all the four events have occurred in a way suited to support my theory, by accident? It appears to me to be probable, that the fears of mankind, from the expected day of judgment and the termination of the millenium, may have been increased by the expectation, among such men as Roger Bacon, of the return of Cæsar's comet, or of the comet of 1680, in the twelfth century, but of the time of whose arrival they could not be certain, in consequence of their ignorance of what disturbing forces might operate upon it; but the existence of which disturbing forces such men as Roger Bacon might have readily had handed down to them, from Sosigenes and the Chaldæans who corrected the calendar for Cæsar.

19. No person, I think, looks at the question of the genuineness of Genesis correctly, or takes a correct view of the character of that book. It is very clear that it is in substance to be found, whether mythos or not, in almost every country, and that, as might be expected, the priests and people have accommodated it to their own purposes. It is impossible to deny that, stripping it of its nonsense, (which is a sort of thing found in every ancient history,) as we should strip the history of Vespasian of its miracles, the evidence is decidedly in favour of its authenticity. I contend that it is highly probable that a flood did take place, and that a man and his family were saved in a ship. If this were not the fact, then there must have been an universal mythos, or there must have been the fact, and it must have been accommodated to the universal mythos. That is, there must have been both true history and mythos. The peculiarity of the coincidences of the comet and the Mosaic chronology of the flood, almost put the fact of the *man saved* out of doubt. The strong proofs of the actual division of the world into three, and of its having been ruled by three potentates under one, as a supreme head, cannot be denied. It is quite impossible that so many traces of this system should remain without its having once existed. Ever since the Christian æra all accounts of countries and their inhabitants have been written by persons strongly prejudiced in favour of the modern date of the present system. The consequence has been, that they have generally left out or omitted to notice any thing which had a connexion with, or which would have shewn, the Christian or Judæan mythos. They believed all such matters to be merely modern, and only noticed such as appeared to them to have no connexion with the mythos. Hence, by degrees, almost every thing which could have shewn the universal system to have existed previous to the reputed time of Christ has disappeared. I am surprised that we have *so much* left, not that we have *so little*. In all our speculations and inquiries we have scarcely ever gone to *perfect accuracy*, so as to take in the consideration of fractions. Now a moment's reflection on the way in which the comets were connected with the system will shew the wisdom of this proceeding. For it is the very acme of absurd credulity to believe that a comet would throw the earth out of its proper plane and not cause some disturbance in the regularity of its period. That is, that its period should not be at least a little hastened or retarded at the time of the change. But by taking the calculations in whole numbers allowance is made for this, and no inconvenience can ever arise from it; as, for example, in calculating the precession by 72 years for a degree or day, there must be always room left to allow for the disturbance, necessarily unknown in quantity.

20. I apprehend that, in the primeval state of our system, the sun was in the centre, and the planetary bodies revolved around it in the same plane in concentric circles, in equal times, in the most perfect harmony and order, and that, including the earth, the primary planets were eight in number,—one probably being now split into the four new ones, called *Asteroids*. The system would then be very like a wheel, and exactly answer to the Mercavah or wheel of Ezekiel, which I shall notice presently. I see around me the ruins of a world. How is this? Can it be believed that the work of Wisdom is to go to decay? No, indeed! this I cannot believe. I must, therefore, form some theory to account for these ruins—to render them consistent with Omnipotent

Wisdom. I suppose that the comets may be the agents which have already effected great changes in all the planets, and that they may be destined to effect many others—till, in defined periods, the planets, by means of these agents, may be all reduced to a state of fusion or gas, and be at last reabsorbed into the $\text{To O}\nu$, or be renewed again in some way unknown to us—in some way not to be understood by our limited faculties.

21. I know that in the following observations, (a digression from my subject,) which I will take the liberty to make, I shall venture upon very slippery ground; and, therefore, I beg they may be considered to be only conditional, and more for the sake of argument than for the delivery of an opinion. But before I proceed, I would observe to such philosophers as believe the universe or matter to be God, that if they be right, *he* must exist in his *more* refined, as well as in his *less* refined state; then my argument will apply. To such philosophers as think that the universe is *idea*, and does not exist in *reality*, I do not at present address myself. Gas is defined, *a substance reduced to the state of an aeriform fluid by its permanent combination with caloric*.¹ Then, pray what was it before it combined with caloric? Was it hydrogen? This Gas, I think, is what the ancient materialists (and all the fathers and Moses were materialists) considered to be the substance of the First Cause. I am forcibly impressed with the idea that the substance which we call *hydrogen*, by which is meant a substance which is the base of both *water* and *fire*, constituted that which the ancients called *spiritual fire*, and that from this arise the apparent contradictions in the designations of water, fire, and air, as the origin of things—for air the third (gas) is the first product, perhaps, of the union of the two former. Then in what will hydrogen differ from the $\text{To O}\nu$? It is not *water*, though the base of water,—it is not *fire*, though the base of fire. It is not *air*, though air or gas arises from the union of its two products—shall I say, from the union of the *two emanations* from it? But here we may perceive the coporeal trinity of Plato. Whence came the baptism of water, fire, and air? From the FIRST (the $\text{To O}\nu$, Illusion) emanated the base of hydrogen, which base was Maia; from Maia, or the base of hydrogen, emanated hydrogen, the base of *fire* and *water*. These first three constituted the first Trinity. From these, three in one, emanated the next Trinity, consisting of fire, water, air or gas, in their most refined forms—three in one, one in three—and from these emanated all beings in existence known to us,—all the beings of this our world, perhaps of the universe, perceptible by us. All this is *ancient doctrine* only put into *modern words*—Gas and Hydrogen: it is the doctrine of Macrobius. I greatly suspect that the electric, the galvanic, the magnetic, fluids and hydrogen, are all one substance; that the first *three* are *one*, is, I believe, a doctrine now scarcely doubted. Every thing in nature was supposed to be microcosmic: thus the second Trinity was a microcosm of the first. And now we come to the most refined of all refinements. As the hypostatic universe was a microcosm of the IMMENSE $\text{To O}\nu$, so the minutest animalcule imaginable was a microcosm of the one above it: and thus, when we get to the least particle perceptible by sense, or even in imagination, how can we imagine any thing of this kind but by a circle, symbolised by a snake, with the tail in its mouth? What were the *second* and *third* of the first Trinity, but a picture, a reflection in a mirror, an idea, of the universe? All nature was a chain of trinities: the *third* person of the *first*, was the *first* person of the *second*; and so on, *ad infinitum*. Thus all nature was God; thus God was nature. Thus all matter at last was supposed to be resolved into the $\text{To O}\nu$, and thus to be eternal. All nature was a ladder or a chain, the ladder of Jacob, with its 72 angels or æons, each a step, I doubt not—a ladder *αιων των αιωνων*, revolving like the period or number 432 for millions of millions of years. Saga, Xaca, and Saca, all most clearly mean Wisdom. The Isis of

¹ Webster's Dictionary.

Egypt was called Neith or Wisdom. η *sk* in Hebrew means *a veil*, in Greek ΣΗΚΟΣ (very like Saca). When the inscription says, *No one shall draw aside my veil*, does it mean, that no one shall explain my cabalistic doctrine of divine Wisdom? This Wisdom was the second person of the Trinity—the Logos—the Saviour; and was constantly called *self-existent*. This is the Isa and Ma-hesa of India, the Hesus of Gaul, and ψ *is, he is, profound wisdom*, and $\eta\psi$ *ise, existence, ψ iso, salvation, and Saviour*, of the Hebrews. From this came the $\Sigma\omega\zeta\omega$ *to save* of Greece.

Faustus says, “Nos Patris quidem Dei Omnipotentis, et Christi Filii ejus et Spiritus Sancti, *unum idemque* sub triplici appellatione colimus Numen. Sed Patrem quidem ipsum LUCEM incolere credimus SUMMAM AC PRINCIPALEM, Filium in hac secunda ac visibili luce consistere; qui quoniam sit et ipse geminus, virtutem quidem ejus in SOLE habitare credimus, sapientiam vero in LUNA: necnon et Spiritus Sancti, qui est majestas tertia, AERIS hunc omnem ambitum sedem fatemur ac diversorium; cujus ex viribus ac spiritali profusione terram quoque concipientem gignere patibilem Jesum.”¹ When I recollect that Wisdom is the second person of the Trinity, that Isis and Neith are Wisdom, I think I can, from the above passage, discover how Isis became identified with the moon, and why the moon constantly bore the same name as the female, or rather androgynous, generative power. I think we may here also discover how the Holy Ghost or *third* person of the Trinity, came to be described as *breath* or *air in motion*, which we have never been able to ascertain before. I think it is probable that the Indians considered air in its most attenuated state, or hydrogen, or some similar fluid, to fill all space; and it seems not improbable, when we consider how their refined igneous matter was always combined with air, that they understood what we call *hydrogen*. However, whether or not they understood what we call hydrogen, they certainly understood that there was a principle of water, fire, and air, which answers to all our properties of hydrogen, and this they called Gas or Gast or Ghost.² But still I think they considered this gas to be the same as the electric and magnetic fluids. The Christians of the present day, almost all of whose minds are enfeebled by the prejudices of education, look upon the Brahmins and their learning and religion with contempt. These feelings they have inherited from the Greeks and Romans; but let me remind them of what the Brahmins say to this. They say, and say truly, that in their Vedas may be found all the logic of Aristotle and the philosophy of Plato, and that among their sectaries may be found the doctrines of Epicurus and of the Stoics; that it is no more just to run them down on account of the corruptions into which their religion has fallen, and the state of degradation into which their order has been reduced by foreigners’ conquering their country, than it is to make the same charges against the religion and philosophy of the Western nations, on account of the corruptions of the Greek and Latin churches, and the present neglect of the philosophy of Plato, Epicurus, or Zeno; that philosophers of these sects are to be found occasionally in India as in Europe; that, if we have our Spinoza, &c., they have their Vyasa; that with regard to religion, we have no right to say a word; that ours is radically the same as theirs, only that we have in some measure corrupted it, and have forgotten or lost its first principles which they, with all their misfortunes, have retained; that our divine incarnation is the same as theirs; that, if the modern corruptions of the East and of the West be carefully taken from the two religions, they will be found to be identical—our Christ, their Cristna. These seem to me to be asseverations not easy to refute, as our missionaries know full well, and of their truth as far as concerns religion, the person who has carefully read the preceding part of this work must be very well qualified to form an opinion. The truth of the funda-

¹ Georg. Alph. Tib. pp. 278, 279.

² Which our Celtic ancestors invoked by the name of *Laryt*, Ghast, to preside over their Wittagemote.

mental principles of the religion, I think, every person who admits the existence of a God will allow, to be not improbable. Is not God the creator our preserver, and the regenerator of all nature? Does not every cycle and period return according to his divine law at its appointed time? What shall I say of inspiration? If a person feel a strong inclination to do a good act, is it very much out of the way to attribute it to the influence of divine goodness? If this be not divine inspiration, or if divine inspiration be not this, shall we have recourse to the learned Parkhurst and make it to be *air in motion*? (This may suit a narrow-minded priesthood, but the world has nearly outgrown it.) If this be not divine inspiration, shall we make a substance of it, and incarnate it? What is a divine incarnation, but a person endowed with more than a usual portion of the divine *spirit*? What, at last, is this, but a person having a more than common inclination to benefit his fellow-creatures? And if the *wind in motion* be given up, to this it must return—into this and into nothing but this, it will at last be resolved. Thus when religions are stripped of their grosser parts, they nearly resolve themselves into one. What, it may be asked, do you make of the renewal of worlds, and of the metempsychosis? I see nothing improbable or contrary to divine goodness in the renewal of worlds. The late discoveries of Laplace, and many other circumstances, give probability to the theory; and with respect to the metempsychosis, before it can be denied, many matters must be premised, which are of a nature attended with the greatest difficulty. Has man a soul? What is the soul? Is it substance or spirit? What is spirit? What is substance? Are not all these questions beyond the reach of the present human understanding? What is identity? Is man the same *to-day* that he was *twenty years ago*? He may as readily have existed in a former period and not be conscious of it, as he exists now and is unconscious of multitudes of things which happened to him twenty years ago. Thus we have a crowd of questions and difficulties which I shall not attempt here to resolve—questions to answer and difficulties to resolve, each of which have already, in vain, had hundreds of volumes lavished upon them.

22. We will now return to our subject. The circumstance that the year of the return of the comet, and the year of the flood according to Moses, should exactly coincide, raises a strong probability that a great deluge did take place at the time stated by Moses, and that it was effected by the agency of the comet. The testimony of all nations, that a flood did take place, strengthens the probability. Again, the appearance of the surface of the globe, as stated by Cuvier, tends to confirm it. Again, the testimony of Varro, respecting the flood of Ogyges, that it agreed in date with that of Moses, tends to confirm it. The union of these circumstances raises a probability that a deluge did take place at one of the two times stated—at one of the two approaches of the comet in its orbit, too strong to be shaken by any theories or mathematical calculations of philosophers at this day respecting the planetary motions, because it is impossible for them to know certainly how the cause would operate upon a system so different as our present one is from what it must have been formerly, before the catastrophe happened. The reasonings of philosophers can lead them to nothing more than a probability, and the final result of the two can only be probability against probability—and the question will rise, which is the stronger? But if the mathematical reasonings of philosophers should bring out a result favourable to the assertions or traditions of Moses and Varro and Whiston, then the probability will rise almost to certainty, indeed, as near certainty as can be expected in matters of this kind. A great catastrophe no one can deny. In fact, no one can deny several catastrophes. There is nothing, under all the circumstances, improbable in the doctrine, that there may have been two, or even more, of different degrees of magnitude, since the creation of man. It is not conclusive against the flood of Moses and Varro being at the time they name, or of its being effected by the comet of 1680, that its present motions, as now calculated by astronomers, if they should be so calculated, do not shew it would come into contact with the earth at that time; because it is very possible, that the concussion which

then happened may have caused its motions to be very different from what they now are: it may, after the great concussion of the bodies, have come into its present situation, and its habits of moving too, by degrees: if it be only moderately near, it is quite enough. If all the planets before this catastrophe moved in perfect order—all in their respective orbits, but all constantly in conjunction, and in one plane, it is possible that the same comet may have disarranged them all, and thrown the whole system into what appears to be disorder, at the same time. Every thing seems to shew periodical destruction and regeneration. What can be more probable than that comets should be the agents of these effects? Although the comet may not move in the same plane with the planets at this time, it may have done so before the concussion, or it may have come into the same plane by degrees, being previously ordained to do so, for the purpose of effecting great objects or changes. Although the present state of the system seems to shew disorder, it is probably only temporary or periodical, and all may return to order again. Ancient tradition and improved modern reason both support the probability of this doctrine. But in all this I contend, that I come as near the truth, or certainty, as the astronomers do; only *I* do not come so near dogmatical assertion.

23. At first persons will wonder how any one could *believe* that, in every six hundred years, a space of time so short, the history of the world could be renewed; that new Argonautic expeditions, new Trojan wars, &c., could be re-enacted—a belief at first sight so absurd and so palpably repugnant to all historical experience. But I think this superannuated dogma passed down the stream of time, like other superannuated dogmas which, in our times, may be pointed out: the Millenium for instance. It was, like the Millenium, almost obsolete; partly believed, partly disbelieved—believed by some of the vulgar, despised by the enlightened. Like the Millenium, it was sought for every where, and its falsity, which was proved from facts, was attempted to be explained away. Before the invention of letters, there is no difficulty in accounting for the belief; the difficulty only arises afterward. This belief arose from natural causes. If we carefully examine the state of man before the invention of writing, we shall find that his memory would not reach even to half a neros, or to 300 years. Let us think of our grandfathers, great-grandfathers, and great-great-grandfathers, giving them forty years each. What do we know of them? What should we now know of them had we not possessed the art of writing and ciphering? No man who thinks deeply upon this will be surprised at a popular belief prevailing, that the same mischief would happen to *new* Troy, Rome, which had happened to *old* Troy, before the expected Great One would arrive at the end of the cycle, in thirty or forty years' time. And when Virgil wrote his 4th Eclogue, that was thought or feared by the vulgar to be the course of events. When the T. S. R. or Cæsar was really believed to have arrived, that part of the mythos, it would be said and thought, had been misunderstood before, as our devotees say the time of the Millenium was misunderstood formerly by those who expected it at the end of the first 600 years of our æra. This ought to have taught the fools wisdom. Are fools ever taught wisdom? When folly is once taught, it is very difficult to unteach it. I beg my reader to refer to what I have said, in pp. 262—268, 280, respecting the origin of Deans and Chapters, and the whole of the Feudal system, and to observe the absolute darkness in which it is all involved, in an age thousands of years after the discovery of the art of writing. When he has done this, he will not be surprised at the ignorance of mankind before the art of writing was discovered, or if discovered, while it was kept a profound secret. Almost the moment the art of ciphering was found out, attempts would be made to make use of it to remedy the inconvenience which I have just mentioned. The first use would be to perpetuate the cycles or to register time, to perpetuate the knowledge on these subjects which, up to that time, had been acquired. In fact, to seize firmly and to secure that knowledge, that it should not, like other knowledge, escape them, of which they must have had daily experience, by

locating it in memorials as imperishable as possible; and this we find in the number of the stones in the stone circles, and probably in the stones of Carnac, to which a stone was added every year to record the time of the world, like the nails driven at Rome and in the Etruscan temple of Nurtia:¹ The next contrivance would be that of putting words into numbers. For though man could not write in syllables, it is very clear he must always, after he had obtained any skill in speaking, have spoken in syllabic words, and almost at the same time in which he learned to speak in them, he would learn the art of making rhymes, or composing lines ending in similar sounds. We have the first account of this in the poet Olen at Delphi,² and in the twenty thousand verses which the Druids of Britain caused their pupils to repeat. These were the first attempts to perpetuate facts. The very nature of them confined them to a caste or class, and made them secret and sacred. The next thing having the same object in view was to sing these lines or rhymes to a tune; and hence arose music. Hence arose the chaunting of Liturgies. Hence arose national songs. Hence arose among the priests an order or class of Bards, Muses, or Singers, singing or chaunting their Musas—singing or chaunting their doctrines or praises of the incarnate wisdom;³ books of Wisdom, or of Buddhas, in process of time, by the regimine, becoming books called Vedahs, or the books of the prophets. The vedahs are never *read* but *sung*. This is to prevent them from being corrupted.⁴ After a mythos or history of a person was once established, the recollection of which was an object to be desired, it was, as I have just observed, made into a song, and sung or recited. After some time instrumental music was added: again, in time, action was added, and by degrees more persons than one were employed. Thus dialogue commenced, a chorus was adopted to make the matter more intelligible to the audience, and sacred theatres were built. It is difficult to imagine whether this preceded or followed the practice of making processions, or Deisuls, or voyages of salvation, through the districts of a country, where all the adventures of the person were acted—probably the infant exposed—the young man killed and resuscitated, &c., &c.—a part of the adventures of the incarnate God performed each peculiar day, till the whole of his life and death was gone through every year. These were contrivances adopted to keep in remembrance the history or M-Istory before the art of writing by syllables, perhaps before the art of writing by numerals was discovered. For this purpose, after epic poems were invented, each poem was divided into twenty-four books, each book into a certain number of lines, each line into a certain number of words, and for this purpose also each syllable of each word was by practice fixed to be long or short, and each line was formed by a certain number of short and long syllables, placed in well-known order. Thus we have hexameters, pentameters, &c.

24. I have formerly said that there was originally one history, *that* history a mythos or a doctrine, and that the doctrine consisted of the arrival of a divine incarnation in each age, which the priests of each country persuaded the people must be renovated in their peculiar country, by exhibiting to them their former history, which, with a new cycle, would be renewed. The system of the renovation of cycles was an integral part of the mythos. The doctrine of the renewed incarnation is very distinctly visible in India, Persia, Syria, Greece, Italy, and even in China and Mexico. In consequence of the friendly intercourse which in the later times of antiquity existed among all nations with respect to their religious concerns, I am induced to believe that it was a part of the doctrine, that there might be more divine incarnations than one for each cycle—that more nations than one might be favoured with the interposition of the Deity in its behalf. I think if this had not been the case they would have quarrelled about them, which they no where did,

¹ See Vol. I. pp 307, 476.

² See Celtic Druids, p. 121.

³ The celebrators of the מִשָּׁח *msk*, by regimine, became themselves Muses.

⁴ See Dr. Rosen's Translation of Parts of the First Veda.

until the secret meaning of the mythos was lost. However, whether one nation allowed another to have it or not, it is certain that each nation claimed to have it. Indeed, I have somewhere met with an account, that it is no unusual thing for the Brahmins to allow the truth of the divine incarnation of Jesus Christ. But they say, "You have had your divine incarnation, so have we. We do not deny yours, why should you deny ours?" "Ah! but" (we say) "our Christ was an incarnation of God himself, for the salvation of all who believe on him, proved by previous prophecies and by his miracles." "Very true;" (is the reply;) "we allow all you say. But our Christ-en or Christ-na was precisely the same for our salvation and the salvation of all mankind who believe on him, proved by previous prophecies and by his miracles." I imagine that this will be a very difficult argument to refute.¹ By representing to the people of Rome that its founder, Romulus, was descended from Troy—that he was deserted and saved from a tyrant, &c., &c., the priests could say to the people, "Is it not evident from this history, that you are a favoured nation, or one of the favoured nations?" On this account all histories were moulded to accommodate them to the mythos. This affords a satisfactory reason for all the histories being the same in some respects, and also for their having considerable differences. It also furnishes a satisfactory reason for each country having the same names of places. If it be said, that the tribes might have brought the names of places from the East, as our emigrants have carried our names of places to America, I reply, Not only are the names of places, but the mythos also, visible, where there are new names for the same thing. The identity is much too extensive to be the unintentional produce of tribes merely settling. The system is uniform in all countries. The fact is, our emigrants take their sacreds, dedicate their churches to saints, &c., &c., and, if they yet had the Deisul, they would every where have had a sacred mount to perform it round, even in Australia. In every country which had any pretensions to have a *Saviour*, there was a Mount Meru or Olympus or Acropolis, with all its accompanying little superstitions. And all these places had secret and sacred names, probably not used in common life, until, by degrees, the secret came to be divulged to so many persons, that it was, in fact, no secret at all. What would the secrets of Masonry be, if every person in England was initiated? By degrees the mysteries became known, without its being perceived that they were divulged secrets; and it is clear that, if the initiated perceived they were their secrets divulged, they would, on no account, admit the fact; or at any rate they would conceal it if possible, and they would cease to be a part of their mysteries. We know that there were the greater and the less mysteries. In the less mysteries, the novice was admitted to only a certain portion of the mythos; to how much it is impossible to say. It is very clear that it was the establishment of the sect of the Christians—the sect of Paul—teaching the contradictory doctrine of a spiritual saviour, instead of a temporal one, but still of a human being actually crucified,² which caused nearly all the mysteries, remaining in Paul's day, to be lost *as mysteries*. A violent and furious sect of fanatics, like the modern Methodists, divided among themselves, but uniting upon certain great points, let out all the secrets of the temples, as far as in their power. Like Luther, they considered the breach of an oath or vow to be meritorious in a good cause. Under these circumstances the initiated who held to their vows could do nothing but abandon their mysteries altogether, and the celebration of them nearly ceased; but, as might be expected, we find them

¹ See, on the admissions of the Jesuits to the Brahmins, Vol. I. p. 560.

² The Author probably meant by "a *spiritual* instead of a temporal Saviour" one who was really to save from ignorance, sin, and death, instead of a metaphorical one, who saves only as wily priests teach, and as the ignorant many believe. In teaching the doctrine of such "a spiritual Saviour" there was, surely, nothing "contradictory"! for, who but a *human being* could be *actually crucified*? Let those who profess to believe that "the Eternal God died" as the real "spiritual Saviour" reconcile the apparent contradiction. *Editor.*

rising again under the fostering hand of Clemens Alexandrinus and of the reviving hierarchy, as soon as the sect began to improve in character. How much secret doctrine Clemens and his school may have taught, we do not know; but we do know enough to see that it was, at least, a part, and the best and most beautiful part, of the ancient system. The early Paulite Christians consisted of nothing better than what constitutes our Ranters, Jumpers, and Speakers with Tongues, in Mr. Irving's chapels at this day.¹ This Mr. Gibbon has satisfactorily proved. This Paul's first epistle to the Corinthians proves. They dreamt of nothing but an immediate kingdom of King Jesus—a sort of temporal or spiritual, visible king upon earth, at Jerusalem. As time advanced and proved the erroneousness of this dream, and as the sect improved in character, as all sects do in proportion to the rate at which their passion cools, their leaders, by degrees, went back to the old system,—the old mysteries began to revive, and they shew themselves almost as soon as we find any thing written respecting them in Clemens Alexandrinus. But the whole system could never be revived, because that which had been revealed to the whole world could not be unrevealed, viz. for an example, the multitudes of similar histories of the Avatars, &c., &c. But although the similarity of the histories is sufficiently striking, now that they are pointed out, they do not seem ever to have been publicly observed by the ancients. The fact could scarcely have been unknown in the mysteries; but it is never named by any writer, whose works remain to us; which seems to shew, that it must have been, if observed at all, a part of the secret system. Whatever knowledge the priests could keep to themselves, they most studiously kept. In the Western world, in modern times, no ancient institution or order has remained by whom it might be kept, unless it be in the conclave; but when the Europeans arrived in India, all the learning which remained to the priests, from their ancestors, they kept from the Europeans, and from all their countrymen except their own caste, with the greatest care possible; and, in a great many instances, they continue to keep it. Thus, to the escape of the secret knowledge, we are indebted for the destruction of the rule of the priests. I have no doubt that the sacred order which ruled the world possessed all science, and possessed it in a very high degree of perfection. When land became scarce and food difficult to acquire, men would become quarrelsome: to suppress disorders hired men would be employed, and their commanders, by degrees, would quarrel with their superiors. Then science would begin to creep out, and the veneration for the order to abate, till its rule would at last be overturned. Many causes would unite to produce this effect.

25. We have formerly seen in Vol. I. p. 264, that the Cabala consisted of two branches, the Barasit and the Mercavah. The latter is the knowledge of what are called sublunary beings, and might also consist of the knowledge of what we call natural philosophy, astronomy, the periods of the planets, the science of letters, high arithmetic, algebra, geometry, and some other secrets described by Bacon, as noticed in Vol. I. p. 341, *note*. The other, I think, probably consisted of the knowledge of all the profound doctrines of the Trimurti and the secret use of the system of cycles,—the meaning of the sacred *Om* and the *To Oy*, and of Theogony. The word Mercavah is said to mean a *chariot*, and to refer to the chariot as it is called of the first chapter of Ezekiel (verses 15—21). The word which gives occasion to this, or which is translated chariot, is *אופן* *aupn*, the root of which is said to be *אפן* *apn*, but for the meaning of which Mr. Parkhurst refers to the word *פנה* *pne*. This, with a mutable or omissible *n e*, he says, means *to turn*, particularly applied to the turn or the return of a day, or, of course, a period. He says also, that *אפן* *apn* means a *wheel*. This is justified by the

¹ It will be said, perhaps, that there were Josephs of Arimathea—men of a higher class—among the early Christians. This is very true—there were men of learning and wealth, like Mr. Whitfield, Mr. Wesley, Mr. Halhed, and Mr. Irving; but what, if admitted, does it prove against the argument? John Wesley was a talented and learned man; yet he believed he had miracles performed upon himself every day! But what were his and Whitfield's early followers?

context of Ezekiel, which treats much of a mysterious wheel, and upon the four cardinal points of the compass by the names of the Man, the Lion, the Ox, and the Eagle—the Equinoxes and Solstices. The generality of Jews give the first word of Genesis, *Barasit*, the common meaning given to it by the Christians, and though the greatest and the most learned of their philosophers, Maimonides, acknowledges the meaning of the two words is lost, yet, without any hesitation, they will tell you, that *Barasit* means *cosmogony*, and *Mercavah* the *moral doctrine*—thus transposing the two. Very certain I am, that this is a complete inversion. How they can make the wheels within wheels apply to *morality* I know not; but they aptly apply to *the planets*. In short, one, the *Mercavah*, was the doctrine of natural philosophy; the other, *Barasit*, the doctrine of moral philosophy. *Mercavah* taught astronomy, the use of the cycles, the history of the flood, and the cometary and planetary system, chronology, the secret principle or riddle of the millenium, and the microcosm, which I shall explain by and by, and with which the power of the initiated was most intimately connected, and which was, whether true or not, thought necessary for the government of mankind. The *Barasit* taught the doctrine of wisdom, the nature and attributes of the *To Ov*, the doctrines of the metempsychosis, of emanation, and of the reabsorption of every one into the First Being, hastened or retarded according to his good or bad conduct in this life; in short, every thing connected with morality, and the duties of man to his Creator.

CHAPTER II

Cæsar—Alexander—Gengis Khan—Akbar—Napoleon—Supreme Pontiff—Races of Man. Black Gods—Trinitarian Doctrine of Genesis. Jewish Polity. Priesthood—Supreme Priesthood.

1. I SHALL now proceed to shew more fully, that there have been many persons who have aspired to be divine incarnations.—Buddha, Cristna, Salivahana, Moses, Cyrus, Alexander, Julius Cæsar, Gengis Khan, Timur, Mohamed, Gregory, and Hakem Bemrillah, were all believed to be divine incarnations, as well as Jesus Christ, each opening a new age. Few persons who have read this work will doubt that the word Cæsar¹ must have some mystical meaning, and that meaning connected with the mysterious system which I have developed. I think the word in the first numeral letters has been, as the Pope of Rome calls himself, $XP\Sigma=600$. Having found from St. Barnabas, that X means 300 as well as 400, and from the other circumstances which I need not repeat, that the last three letters R, S, T, had each two meanings in common, and also that the last letter of almost all the alphabets, the Tau, was written indiscriminately with a cross, in fact, in any form of a cross; considering also, that we find the doctrine of Wisdom, or rather of the incarnation of Wisdom, to have been the secret doctrine of all nations; remembering also, that we are told, it was a common practice with the mystics of all nations to insert the letter I, the name

See Vol. I. pp. 617—620; and *supra*, p. 95.

of God, into words, for the sake of a mystery,—I think it probable that the word Cæsar is the Hebrew word Rst or Rasit; or rather that, originally, the word Rasit has been X or T. Σ. P., read from right to left, TΣP., and that from this, the Tzr of Muscovy has, by a little corruption, been derived. It is not half so mystical as the nonsensical mysticism which we find, from the letter of Barnabas, and many other circumstances, really did prevail among the ancients. My mystery is in better style, and is not nonsensical. Ras is called the root of the Hebrew Rasit; but whence comes the *it* at the end of the word? I shall be answered, perhaps, that it is formative, or a letter is heemantive or paragogic—all hard words invented to conceal the ignorance of persons too vain to confess their ignorance. I believe the word Rasit is a corruption of R. S. T., and that it is the original of the word Cæsar, and Tzar, and XPHΣ—the *mitis* or *benignus* incarnation of every age—Pater futuri sæculi—αιων των αιωνων. The letters for gold, for the word peaceful or happy, and for the benignant being XPΣ, were the same in the first language of numeral symbols, and meant PΣT, the triune cyclar God or Genius—first, perhaps, XPIΣTYN=666, ΞPEΣT=60+100+1+5+200+300=666, corrupted into Crost; next to XPΣN=650; next to XPHΣ=608; and next, as it yet remains, to XPΣ=600 or XP=600.¹ Every thing which I have said respecting the XPΣ or Crest is confirmed by an observation of Bingham's in his Christian Antiquities, that the Christians were not called by that name till the time of Ambrose; they were previously called Christs—*anointed*.²

It would be surprising if we did not find the Trinity among the Romans, and we have it in the Capitolium, (and it is not only Trinitarian but Christian too,) in its three altars or shrines “to the three Gods,” called Συνναιοι, or, as this word is expounded by Nimrod, *the dwellers together*, the Dii Magni Samothraces, Θεοι μεγαλοι, Θεοι δυνατοι, ΘΕΟΙ ΧΡΗΣΤΟΙ. Tertullian says, that the three altars in the Circus were sacred trinis Diis, magnis, potentibus, valentibus; eosdem Samothracias existimant.”³ These altars were to Jove, Apollo, and Minerva. The Θεος Χρηστος shews us what was meant when it was said in one of the gospel histories that the Christ descended and united itself to Jesus, at his baptism, and that he was Jesus the Christ, i. e. the Crest. We are all educated at this day with the impression that the AMID or *desire of all nations* was to be an actual God, or a person of the Godhead, and in consequence we can scarcely understand the situation or the feelings of a person who only looked for a man like himself, but endowed with a superior degree of the divine attribute of wisdom. I think this prevents us from entering properly into the feelings, and making a proper allowance for the natural and almost necessary weakness, of men placed in such situations as Cyrus, Alexander, Cæsar, Alaric, Mohamed, and Gengis Khan. I am convinced that every one of these believed himself to be the foretold person; in several instances they were generally believed to be so by their followers; and in several instances, also, I have no doubt, that this was the chief cause of their victories.⁴ We will now re-

¹ Lately, in the Curiosa Miscellanea, I met with another monogram, of which the author, Mr. J. Munro, says, he was not able to get any explanation from the priests, except that it meant something mystical; it was XP. It was found in the catacombs of Rome, on Christian monuments; but he says it was in use among the ancients long before the time of Christ. I apprehend it is the Hebrew and Samaritan Tau=400 and the Resh=200, jointly 600. But it may be the Greek Rho, in which case it will confirm what I have before proved from the epistle of Barnabas, that the last three letters of the old alphabet had each two meanings. We must not forget that the Tau in these old languages was written in every form of the cross.—See Vol. I. pp. 222, 223.

² Psalm cv. 15; Bingham, Book I. p. 7.

³ Nimrod, (Vol. I. pp. 243, 244,) who refers to Serv. in Æn. lib. ii. vers. 225, 297, and Tertull. de Spectaculis, Vol. iv. ch. viii p. 117. Semler.

⁴ I think in the latter part of the life of Napoleon some slight symptom of this disorder—this hallucination—this monomania, may be perceived in that extraordinary man; but more on this point presently.

turn to one circumstance of the mythos of Julius Cæsar, to which I think, in Volume I. pp. 616—620, I have not done sufficient justice. It has always been understood that his mother underwent the operation, from her, denominated Cæsarean, and that her son Julius was extracted from her side. Now, when I consider that it was clearly a part of the mythos, both of the East and West, of that mythos, in fact, alluded to by Virgil, that the expected one, *the desire of all nations*, was to be born from the side of his mother, and not in the usual course of nature,—and when I consider the extraordinary circumstance of the connexion of his mother with the God in the form of a serpent in the temple of Apollo, and the aphanasia¹ or darkness at his death, &c., &c., I cannot believe in the operation, or attribute to accident the story of Cæsar's unnatural birth. I recur to the doctrine of probability—and I contend, that, under all the circumstances, the probabilities are as a hundred to one, that the story is a made-up one, to advance the claim of Cæsar to the sovereignty of the world—to support his claim of right by the *book* as well as by the *sword*. But I think the contrivance of the Cæsarean operation conveys with it a proof, that, though the doctrine of an unnatural or preternatural birth was meant to be taught, it was meant to be kept a secret. The more I meditate upon the numerous proofs scattered over the whole earth, which I have detailed in the preceding books of this work, the more am I convinced that the *χρηστηριον*² was the cabalistic or secret doctrine of all ages. In Volume I. p. 618, I have treated of a kingdom of Cæsar expected by the Jews in North India. Why should they expect a Cæsar? We must recollect that we found Cæsars in India; and all the princes of the Persian dynasty, who were overthrown by the Saracens, were Khosrus, which word was but a corruption of the word Cæsars. The popular belief that *a great one was to come*, must have been greatly aided by the uncertainty of the periods, from the difficulty of keeping a correct register of time. I think it very possible that Sosigenes persuaded Julius Cæsar to correct the calendar, by shewing him that he was born, if its errors were corrected, and it were put right, at exactly the proper time. Without the slightest attempt at a plausible reason for such an opinion, we find it general among the Romans, that their city was to be the seat of universal empire, the mistress of the world, and to be eternal. I have no doubt that this popular opinion greatly assisted towards its own fulfilment, and that it influences many of the persons who now inhabit that city, of a rank far above the vulgar. I have very little doubt when a spiritual kingdom came into fashion in the time of Constantine, this superstition influenced him in giving up the possession of the city, and, along with it, the right of ruling by the Book, to the successor of St. Peter. Pompey affected the same right or claim as Cæsar. His name shews it. All the world was ripe for it. It necessarily carried it with the destruction of the Republic and the establishment of a despotism. It was the secret doctrine of the Chaldæans and the mysteries, that a great one should come about that time;—the learned as well as the unlearned fools, against Cicero, Brutus, and the Philosophers. The mythos is very evident in the twelve successive Cæsars, like the Lucumones and Imams of Ali. I am by no means certain that the triumvirate was not an imitation of the division of the world among the three sons of Noah, and the three Samothracian Gods, the Dii consortes, or *Θεοὶ χρηστοί*, of whom I treated not long since—the division of the great world into three parts, in imitation of the division of the little *Ager Romanus* into three parts in former times. Varro³ says, “*Ager Romanus primum divisus in partes tres, à quo tribus appellatæ: Tatiensium, Rammensium, Lucerum nominatæ, ut ait Ennius, Tatienses à Tatio, Rammenses à Romulo, Luceres, ut ait Junius, à Lucumone.*” I believe that not only numbers of conquerors have thought themselves Messiahs, but that their followers have thought them so too. Is it less likely that Cæsar should have followers of this kind

¹ See Vol. I. p. 612.

² See Vol. I. pp. 219, 585—588; 758, 759; 786—788.

³ De *Lingua Latina*, Lib. iv.

than Brothers and Southcote? When time has brought with it not an age of happiness, but, as usual, one of misery, conquerors have died away and been forgotten. This is beautifully exemplified in the temples, &c., &c., erected to Cæsar; and, again, in the history of Mohamed. Nimrod¹ describes Antony as filling the East with his debaucheries; he shews that Antony called "himself the new Bacchus, the husband of Minerva and the lineal descendant of Hercules." He adds, "This personage, besides being generally addicted to the literature of the East, dabbled particularly in the mysteries of the Jews, and consulted their doctor Rabenu Hacadosh concerning "the cabala of the Tetragrammaton and of the numbers 12 and 42." I cannot help suspecting that the profligate triumvirate divided the world into three in compliance with this superstition. Nothing is more common than the union of superstition and profligacy. I am quite satisfied that the opinion generally prevailed, that the world was to be divided into three parts, one of which was to have supremacy over the other two. The account of Antony shews the same mythos. These great men, dazzled, like Antony and Julian, drunk with prosperity, were easily taught the secret doctrines, and that each, in his own person, was the *promised one*: hence all the casting of nati- vities, the calculating of pedigrees, and making of Janam-patri.² These men were of the highest order of Patres Conscripti or Lucumones, and any one of them might have been the lineal descend- ant of the first Japetus. I go so far as to suspect that, after the world was divided into three by them, their quarrel was for the nominal superiority.

2. If the reader refer to Volume I. pp. 380, 381, he will see an account of the immaculate con- ceptions of various great men, and among them, of Alexander the Great, whose father was Jupiter Ammon, in the form of a Dragon. By the Persian historians he is called Ischauder, thus shewing that the *Al* is merely the emphatic article: then we have a compound of Arabic and Greek—the Arabic *Al*, and *Ischa*, (the latter the Arabic name of Jesus, meaning *the Saviour*, and of Sarah, the wife of Abraham, of Eva,) and *ἄνθρωπος* or *ἄνδρος* the Greek for *man*. Mirkond³ says, that, "in the "Ionian language, Iskander signifies Akshed Roos, that is, Filusúf: which word is abbreviated "from Fíla Súfa: as the Ionians call *love* Filá, and *wisdom* Súfá; according to which etymology, "Iskander means, *A lover of wisdom*." That is, we may see among other matters, that he was of of the sect of the Sofees or the Gnosis. The Fíla Súfá is nothing but *Φίλος Σοφίας*. He was sometimes called a Roomite.⁴ He by force made himself master of *Ros-heng*⁵ and married her. His mother is said to have been delivered of him on a journey, and to have exposed him to perish in a desert, where sheep were fed. An *ewe* came and suckled him. The shepherd's wife, follow- ing the ewe, found him and brought him up. After a time, as usual in all these cases, his mother discovered him, brought him to the king, his father, &c., &c., &c. Here we have the usual mythos. In the account of the great battle with Dára or Darius, Mirkond says, "*the blood ascended "from the back of the terrestrial Fish, to the face of the celestial Pisces;*" and, again, "*Streams "descended und ascended to Earth-supporting Pisces.*"⁶ (I refer my reader to Vol. I. pp. 558, 559, and 635—637.) Alexander was said to be born in the year 360 before Christ, the year the Sun entered Pisces, at the Vernal Equinox.⁷ According to Mr. Shea's translation, Mirkond makes Alexander

¹ Vol. III. p. 422.

² See Vol. I. pp. 183, 249.

³ Translation by Shea, p. 366.

⁴ Upon this word I must refer to the Index of Vol. I. for what is said in several places under the words *Roma* and *Rama*. Does this refer to the island of Roma, in Lat. 7. 35, Lon. 127. 20., and point to Romelia or Roma of Asia Minor, or of Italy, or of Rama of Western Syria?

⁵ Translation by Shea, p. 369.

⁶ *Ib.* p. 391.

⁷ The mother of Alexander is called by the Greeks Olympias. We all know how Mount Olympus is said to be the residence of the Gods, and that it is figuratively used for the heavens. The Persians call Olympias *Rukia*; (Translation

declare, again and again, that *his* is a religious war for the glory of God, and to display the true faith.¹ I believe the translation has suffered much from Mr. Shea's having yielded to the prejudice to which I have alluded in the latter end of the preface to the first volume. I believe Alexander alluded to his claim to the legal sovereignty of the world, as the head of the descendants of Noah. We must not forget that Clemens Alexandrinus was initiated into the mysteries of Eleusis, and he let out that he found the Mosaic mythos there; from this, probably, Alexander learned that the kings of Macedon, that is, of Scythia, were the descendants of Japetus, so well known to Grecian story. Mirkond makes the word Khizar to mean a *prophet*.² The account of the squinting and the ugliness of Alexander's face is curious.³ This reminds me of what I quoted, supra, p. 31, respecting the *marred face* of the promised one, in Mexico, from Lord Kingsborough's work. Mirkond describes Alexander, also, as a prophet. He was an Emperor or Embratur; that is, Om-bra-tur, which word originally meant *the reformer*, ארבר *bra*, of the Tauric cycle of Om. The name of Alexander, when dissected, betrays the mythos. In the East he is never called Alexander, but the emphatic article *Al* is left out, and he is called Iskander or Ischander. This, as I have just said, is nothing but the Arabic *Al-Ischa*, *the Saviour*, the name of Jesus Christ, in Arabic, and the Greek *ανηρ, ανδρος*, a man—a Saviour man, or a Saviour incarnate. When I combine this with his immaculate conception, &c., I cannot doubt the correctness of this etymon. I think no one who reads Pownal's treatise on the Study of Antiquities, pp. 91, 92, can well doubt that, had Alexander lived to old age, he would have established the finest commercial empire in the world. His views seem to have been guided by the most liberal policy; and I have no doubt that his conquests were as much the effect of a general belief that he was the *promised one* as of his arms. We must not forget that he was said to be born in the year the vernal equinox ceased to be in Aries, and a new sign commenced, viz. 360 B. C.; and that he was the produce of a connexion between his mother and the God Apollo, in the temple. Alexander, like Moses, was said to be horned, and indeed I believe he appears with horns on some of his coins. This proves either that he claimed to be a *divine incarnation*, or the belief of his followers that he *was one*. But I think the *Ram's* horns must have been given him by persons who did not understand the mythos, for he was *Pisces*, which had nothing to do with horns. His name *Ischa*, in Irish Celtic, meant a *fish*, the same word which in Arabic meant *Saviour*. From the Pisces being the emblem of the Saviour, the word *ischa* came to mean *fish*.⁴ The anxiety of the princes of India to be the founders of cycles was great. When this is considered, along with the universal dissemination of the mythos and the belief that Alexander was a *divine incarnation*, it will not be thought surprising to find he had his æra. He was, as I have just stated, said to be born 360 years B. C.; but his æra began in the year 312. We know that the æra of neither Christ nor Mohamed began on the day of his supposed birth. Buddha's æra, in India, we have seen, in Vol. I. p. 192, was probably his supposed death. If Alexander was born 360 years B. C., and 312 was the time of his death, it would make him 48 years old. The title of the æra is *Yonane*; it is on a Persic MS. of the Gospels, at Cambridge. I cannot doubt that this *Yonane* is a formation from the Sanscrit Jnana—the Ioannes—Oannes—or the Fish of Assyria, and meant *wisdom*. This must be considered in concurrence with all the other mythic matters relating to this Ischander. The letter of The Old Man of the Mountain to Leopold, Duke of Austria, concludes thus:—"Sachez " aussi que les présentes ont été faites par nous à mi-septembre, dans notre château de Messiat

by Shea, p. 396;) this is the Hebrew רקיע *rqio*, which we translate *firmament*, and the "rack" or *flying clouds* of Shakspeare—*shall leave not a rack behind*. See Vol. I. p. 335, note *.

¹ Ib. p. 405.

² Ib. p. 424.

³ Ib. pp. 431, 432.

⁴ See references to Vol. I. ut sup. p. 346.

“ (Masziat), la quinze cent-quinzième année depuis Alexandre.”¹ If I knew the year of Jesus Christ, I could tell the date of the *birth* or *death* of Alexander, according to The Old Man’s reckoning. Nimrod says, “Nor need I do more than shortly repeat, that the fable of Alexander’s conception from an immense dragon is an exact copy from that of Nimrod the Dragon-begotten Bull, evidently made in order to conciliate the minds of the Orientals towards his design of setting up in Iran a new universal empire. ‘He had a certain feeling of rivalry (saith Arrian) towards Perseus and Hercules, in as much as he traced his descent from them. And he did himself ascribe his own generation to Ammon, in like manner as the fables referred that of Hercules, and of Perseus, unto Jove. It was *for this purpose* that he took his journey to the temple of Ammon, namely, that he might more assuredly know, or rather *make pretence of knowing*, who he really was.’ And I dare say that his real and authentic descent from Nimrod, (called Hercules in Greece, Perseus there and in Persia, and Sesostris in Egypt,) stood him in some stead with the Egyptians and Persians.”² Again, Nimrod says,³ “Dion relates *that immediately before the murder of Soæmis and Heliogabalus*, ‘a certain dæmon, styling himself Alexander of Macedon, and having the very same features and dress, made his appearance on the banks of the Danube, and travelled over Thrace and Asia, like a Bacchanalian, with four hundred companions, who were adorned with the Thyrsus and fawn’s skin. All those who were then in Thrace affirm with one voice, that lodgings and all necessaries *were furnished him at the public expense*, and no man, neither general, nor soldier, nor prefect, nor even the supreme governors of these nations, attempted to resist him. But he arrived in broad day-light, and, as it were, in a religious procession, at Byzantium, as he had prophesied he would. And he put over to Chalcedon, where he performed certain nocturnal rites, buried a *wooden horse* in the earth, and disappeared. I had been informed of all these things in Asia before Bassianus (*i. e.* Antoninus Heliogabalus) had been disposed of at Rome. Pp. 1365, 6.’ I beseech the reader to weigh well these words, and by whom they were written, and he cannot fail to detect a deep and complicated scheme of imposture and mystic superstition.” And *I* beg my reader to add to this, a consideration of what he has just read from Von Hammer, respecting the æra of Alexander, and I think he will not fail to infer with me, that we have but a very small part of the true history of these times. After this, Nimrod adds, that John Chrysostom complained that, in his time, people made their children wear medals of Alexander around their necks as talismans; that Julian maintained he had the soul of Alexander, by metempsychosis; and, that this was what urged him on in his war with the Persians.⁴ Here we have a fine example of the monomania of which I have spoken in Julian, and of its leading on some persons to victory, and deluding others to their ruin; and, in his case, of its leading *him* to his ruin. Here it becomes apparent that it is for want of looking into, instead of despising, the secret histories of antiquity, that all our accounts of those times are so unsatisfactory, and that the conduct of many, indeed, of almost all, the chief actors in the dramas of those times is so unaccountable. In p. 283, Nimrod adds, “It was an old ambition of the Romans, or at least not a more recent one than the arrival of the Pessinuntian Great Mother and her Sodalities, that

“ Avitæ

“ Tecta velint reparare Trojæ.

“ The place at which Mammæus’s false Alexander prophesied he would arrive, and did arrive, was Byzantium. The son of Helena only accomplished what the son of Mammæa had first medi-

¹ Von Hammer on the Assassins, p. 346.

² Vol. IV. Part. II. p. 282.

³ Nimrod, Vol. III. pp. 366, 367.

⁴ Socrates, Lib. iii. Cap. xxi.

“tated.” Here, in the conduct of Constantine, we have a proof of the close connexion of ancient Paganism and modern Christianity. After this, Nimrod goes on to shew, that Origen and other leaders of the Christians were deeply implicated in the transactions of those times, connected with the mythic superstition: he adds, “The same system of mysterious doctrines animated the united Sophists and the imperial usurpers.”¹ And, again, “It is remarkable that in the reign of Alexander Severus the Parthian empire was subverted by Artaxares, the son of Sassan, a man ‘ad-dicted to the ineffable mysteries. The workings of the same thing were towards the East as well as the West.’” This was repeated at the time of the Crusades. All this shews the going to pieces of the ancient system, and the struggles of the different persons, each to make out that he was this *great one come*. I have formerly noticed, en passant, the endless apparent nonsense of the Gorgon’s head or head of Medusa, with hair of snakes, and the brazen head of Roger Bacon, &c. At great length Nimrod² has brought together, probably all, the stories of magical heads, which appear to have been as numerous as they were general over the world. All those stories are evidently closely connected with the most secret of the mysteries of the Γνωσις. I think a key to unlock all these cabinets will be found in the identity of meaning of the words *ראש ras*, a Head, and *ראס ras*, Wisdom, and *ספינן spipn*, Gen. xlix. 17, which means both *wisdom* and *a serpent*—sup-iphis or ophis, *wisdom of the serpent*. I shall not follow up this search—not attempt the disentanglement of this skein here, though, perhaps, I may return to it. But I may just observe, that Nimrod has pointed out that the Templars had a sacred head in the most remote crypt, and that they fabled much about the devil begetting the British *Merlin* on the body of a virgin, and the Dragon’s head assuming, by prestige, the appearance of Gorloes, Duke of Cornwall, and engendering Arthur upon his wife Iogerne.³ When we consider the story of the connexion between the siege of Troy and the Gorgon’s head of the Greeks, and all the mythos of immaculate conceptions in Alexander, Cæsar, and the Troya Nova of king Brute, &c., &c., we shall have no difficulty in seeing here the continuation of the mythos in Merlin, and in Arthur, with his round table and twelve knights—the secret mythos existing in Britain before the arrival of Cæsar, and passing down through the rule of the Romans to Arthur, to Alfred, and, at last, to Geoffry of Monmouth, who has fortunately preserved to us a remnant of it,—a remnant, which, instead of using, our short-sighted historians take all the pains in their power to destroy,—a remnant of a most important system, which yet continues to exert its secret influence upon all our institutions, both civil and religious. When my reader has well considered the above passages of Nimrod (Mr. Herbert), stripping them of the false colouring given by that gentleman, who can see nothing but devilish machinations in the simplest and most innocent matters, he, my reader, must be obliged to confess, that it is quite clear, that, in all our histories, we have in fact any thing but a real history of Alexander the Great. We have it just named, by Nimrod, to be ridiculed, that he said he was the son of Ammon. Just so far is said as will serve to justify the historian from a charge of fraudulent suppression; but, in reality, all the secret moving causes of Alexander’s conduct and of that of his followers, is kept out of sight. The circumstance that an æra arose from him in Asia, shews how extensive the mythos must have been. I feel little doubt that, if I ever recover my health,⁴ I shall be able to unravel all these matters. I believe the claims of all the persons entitled *great*, and called *emperors*, were founded upon the system of Avatarism—of a believed descent from the eldest of the sons of Noah; or, if this plea could not be set up, upon the reception of the *Χριστονομία* from the lineal descendant, who was always believed to be known. In aid

¹ Nimrod, Vol. IV. Part II. p. 286.

² Ib. p. 219.

³ Gervas of Tilbury says, that King Richard used that sign on his standard.

⁴ July, 1833.

of this came the impregnation by the Python, or the Holy Ghost, in the form of a snake. Thus Alexander had, mystically, two fathers. The case was precisely the same in this respect with Jesus, of Bethlehem, and Alexander. They each had *two* fathers. Jesus was the son of the Holy Ghost, but still in the line of Abraham: Alexander also was the son of the Holy Ghost, or the Ghost of Ammon, but yet of the line of Japhet. It is extremely gratifying to me to find such learned men as Constant and Creutzer, although without having the most distant suspicion of the true nature of ancient history, coming to the same conclusion with me. The former says, "Plusieurs faits qui nous sont parvenus, bien qu'isolement, à travers l'obscurité des siècles et la confusion des fables, semblent indiquer qu'à une époque encore antérieure à celle que nous nommons fabuleuse, la Grèce fut subjuguée momentanément par un ordre de prêtres, soit indigènes soit étrangers."¹ As this militates against his system, but cannot be denied, he endeavours to qualify it by the word *momentanément*. He then shews that Mr. Creutzer comes to the same conclusion, but by a different train of reasoning. The fact they could not deny, of the cause or the nature of this priestly government they were entirely ignorant. Mr. Schlegel says, speaking of the priests, "Dans les temps les plus anciens, la Grèce entière leur était soumise."² Again, "Plus tard, la caste des guerriers se souleva contre celle qui regnait au nom des dieux. L'Iliade porte de fortes empreintes de cette lutte: la dispute d'Agamemnon avec *Chryses* et *Calchas* en est un indice."³ I suppose I need not point out the *Xpης* of Delphi and the Chaldæan in Calchas! Schlegel then goes on to say, that these priests were Pelasgi, and spoke a barbarous language. This was, I doubt not, the language which contained the Eleusinian mysteries, which we are told by Clemens Alexandrinus, were taken from the Jews—the language of the Synagogue,—the language on which the Greek was founded. Again, Mons. Constant says, "Nous ne repoussons donc nullement la supposition qu'à une époque qu'entoure une nuit épaisse, il y ait eu en Grèce une religion sacerdotale, et des corporations puissantes, créées par cette religion et vouées à son maintien. Mais une révolution violente détruisit cette religion et ses pontifes, avec toute la civilisation dont ils étaient les auteurs."⁴ The facts of the pontifical government and the revolution he was obliged to see, the momentary violence is mere inference, mere dogmatism on a subject of which he was perfectly ignorant. The "corporations puissantes," were the municipal towns, wisely left to their own government by the pontifical order in every thing which did not concern its interests, contained in the productiveness of the vectigal—and on this account they were always prevented from going to war with one another. In the Areopagus of Athens we have the domestic legislature; in the Amphictyons we have the superintending one; this last, perhaps, assuming its form and power by degrees, as the superintending power of the distant autocrat fell away, or perhaps being the remains of the ancient pontifical government. M. Constant has treated at large on the Fétiches of the ancients. I think in these very low superstitions we have the religion of the Aborigines; but most certainly the higher ranks of society, and the professors of, or the instructed in, the cabala and the mysteries, cannot be suspected of believing such nonsense; though, occasionally, no doubt, a person or two might be found in the higher classes with understandings sufficiently mean to receive them. In my recollection the use of charms against witches, evil demons, and other similar nonsense as degrading as the fetiches of Africa, were common among the lower orders in Britain. No doubt as the doctrines of incarnations escaped from the conclaves they became mixed with the superstitions of the vulgar, till now it is difficult, perhaps quite impossible, to separate them. It is probable that when the high class increased, so as to be very numerous—too numerous to be initiated—they by degrees *descended* as

¹ Constant, Vol. II. p. 319.

² Ib. p. 331.

³ Ib. p. 332.

⁴ Ib. p. 336.

the Aborigines a little *ascended*, till the two nearly came together both in religion and intellect, and at last the distinction was entirely lost. Constant says, "Il ne faut pas confondre ces apothéoses qui sont particulières à la religion Greque, avec les incarnations que nous rencontrerons fréquemment dans les religions sacerdotales : ce sont deux choses directement opposées."¹ In what particular cases the incarnate or solar mythos may have been attributed to real men, as we know it was to Alexander and Cæsar, it may be difficult to affirm or to deny, but I am persuaded that there never was a Bacchus, a Hercules, or a Jove.

3. When the time for the Millenium arrived, but no appearance of its actual arrival could be perceived, it was with the sect of Ali, as it was with the sect of the Christians—their whole system fell into pieces ; and they were obliged to avail themselves of such resources as circumstances offered. It appears from a part of the Dabistan, translated by Professor Lee, and given by him to the Society of Literature, from whom I borrowed it, that the Mohamedans had a succession of twelve Imams, and that there was supposed to be yet one remaining in the world, though his residence was unknown. Of their *esoteric* system nothing can be made out, except merely, that there is an *esoteric religion* ; but it seems to have some relation to the first doctrine of a divine Idea, according to which the world was formed. Along with the degradation of the human mind in most Eastern countries, the degradation of the doctrines has kept pace ; till, really, in all those countries, unless China be excepted, their doctrines consist of nothing but the most inconceivable nonsense. If it were not for the hope of discovering the origin and nature of the learning of the early races of man, which keeps continually shewing itself in little detached parts, all the Eastern learning in the world would not be worth the half-hour's trouble of a wise man. But, as a means to discover the learning of antiquity, it is worth every thing, and by its means I have no doubt that the secrets of antiquity will one day be all clearly made out. I flatter myself I shall have paved the way.² The Sheahs hold an inconceivable quantity of nonsense respecting their open and concealed Imams ; but it is what one would expect to arise from the falling to pieces of the system in such a state of society. It may be even doubtful whether any thing approaching to the beautiful system of the ancient Gnosis or Sopheism now exists among them. As might be expected, they accuse the Sonnees of having corrupted the Koran. The Sheahs or the followers of Ali, are obliged to confess that the successor or lineal descendant of Mohamed is in existence ; but because *they* have not possession of him, they say he is in secret : the Turks or Sonnites deny this, and not unreasonably ; for, under the circumstances, it is not at all likely that he should have forgotten his pedigree. They say that he is now living at Mecca. The present Royal family of Persia are of the *Kajar* tribe of Turks. This is the *Cæsar* tribe. Kai Khusrau or Cyrus is described by Mirkond⁴ as a prophet, and is said to have disappeared suddenly from the earth—not to have died.

¹ Vol. II. p. 470.

² I think sufficient importance is not attached to the fact of the ignorance of the Indians. It is almost beyond credibility. They have nothing pretending to be a history, which goes back to two hundred years before the Christian æra. Their Vedas do not pretend to be this kind of work. Their 18 Puranas (Moore, pp. 441, 442) are 18 Cosmogonies ; but, by whom or when written, they do not pretend to know. They acknowledge that they do not know what is the meaning of the word Vyasa. Their astronomical tables carry on their face marks of extreme antiquity, but their authors are all unknown. The first historical æra is that of Vicramaditya, fifty-six years B. C., preceded by a period of three thousand years, in which the Hindoos pretend to no "continuous accounts, either religious, traditional or historical." This three thousand years is a chasm which cannot be filled up. (Hist. Sketch of Sans. Lit., Oxford, 1832, p. 68.) This is perfectly true, and I suspect that all their pedigrees in the lines of the Sun and the Moon—Chanora and Soma—are really sheer nonsense, designed to flatter the petty princes of the present day ; and, except for a very few generations back, are not worthy a moment's attention. The whole of their histories of Soma and Chandra are modern inventions. Gengis Khan and his successors knew better than to credit them.

³ Translation by Shea, p. 192.

⁴ Ib. pp. 260, 263.

Here is the mythos. This is the ascension. Mr. Briggs tells me, that “when Selim III. possessed himself of the power of the Calif, he also got possession of his person, and took him with him to Constantinople, and ruled under his authority as long as he lived. But at his death the legal pontifical power descended to the heir of Mohamed, who is now at Mecca, and is in a private station there. That Mahmud Pasha now rules under his authority, and that he could cause the Grand Seignior to be excommunicated immediately by him if he chose it. That the act of excommunication by the Grand Seignior is a mere *brutum fulmen*, not having any influence on the minds of the Mohamedans, who look solely to the lineal descendant of Mohamed for the right of excommunication.” Now this is evidently only one side of the question. The Turk must have another heir or he would not have pretended to excommunicate Mahmud Pasha. The grounds of his claim to the power of excommunication I think we shall discover presently. I suspect that the present is a struggle between the Turks and the Saracens; that, at the bottom, the Turks claim to be descendants from Japhet, and the Egyptians from Shem.¹ Mr. Briggs denies this, and says that Mahmud is an Osmanli. Mohamed, as we might expect, carried his pedigree up to Noah.² Turk is the descendant of Japhet; Mohamed of Shem. The first Pacha-lic of the empire is that of Jeddo, as Mr. Briggs says, because the holy city is placed there; but why is it called Jeddo or Juda? What has Juda to do with the city of Ishmael? Why, but because it was the chief city of a tribe of Juda?—which Eusebius lets us know existed before Abraham, and which came from India before the tribe of Abraham, and some of whom he found at Salem in Melchizedek. This was the tribe which gave the name of Judé to the Pole-star. When the tribe got as far as it could, it built a city. After a time it passed over and peopled Abyssinia and Upper Egypt. At this time the isthmus of Suez was a morass, or water, and the Delta had not appeared in consequence of the subsidence of the Mediterranean. We must not forget, that the Brahmins or Hindoos all maintain that they are a foreign race in India, and that they came from Tartary. It is a fact, not hitherto explained, that the native Hindoo princes formerly solicited (and even yet, if the British did not prevent it, would solicit) investiture in their dominions by the hand of the Mogul, at Delhi,³ though he is a Mohamedan, and they are followers of Cristna or of the Brahmins. The reason is found in his being supposed to be a descendant of Gengis Khan, who was believed to be an Avatar, a Vicrama-ditya, and, as such, entitled to universal dominion—a right to which dominion is believed still to exist in his lineal descendant.⁴ The fact of the Hindoo princes soliciting investiture by the hand of the Mohamedan Mogul may be accounted for by the theory which I advocate, that Mohamed also is considered by them to have been an Avatar, as he was certainly considered by the Afghans. The preservation of the Lingas and of the simple icons of Buddha, by the Mohamedans, when they destroyed all the idolatrous temples of the Hindoos; strongly tends to support my suspicion, that the Moslems objected to the *corruption* of the religion, not to the religion itself. Their conduct is exactly similar to that of Cambyses in Egypt, who left the Lingas when he destroyed the idolatrous temples. The ancient pilgrimages of Hindoos to Mecca confirm this theory. The Sopheism of India and Mohamed were, no doubt, originally the same. It is evident that the Mogul, the King of Siam, the Emperor of China, all claim to be the descendant of the eldest son of the first Patriarch, and from him to have a right to the empire of the world. From this we may see, that their titles of *king of kings*, &c., &c., are

¹ See Assiat. Journ. for Feb. 1833, p. 74.

² Sale's Koran.

³ The city of seven gates, like the city of Thebes, governed by Al-Mage, *the Mage* or Mogul. Delhi, *city of The-God-II*, D'-el-ii.

⁴ Vide Hamilton's Gazetteer, 2d ed., 8vo. pp. 494, 499.

not examples of mere empty, fulsome adulation, but that they have a basis. On this rests their claim or title of *Son of the Sun* and *Moon*, which at first appears to us so monstrously ridiculous. The Empire of Genghis Khan was called the *wise government* or *the government of wisdom*, and his name was Zin.¹ Respecting this prince see, in the Ency. Brit. art. Mogul, pp. 299, &c., the pedigree from Japhet, the romantic account of his ancestors for 400 years, his inauguration by a prophet, the change of his name from Teninjin, and the belief of his subjects that he was entitled to possess the whole world. This inauguration of Gengis took place in the 13th century, when in Europe the Millennium was expected, when all men were looking out for some *one to come*. Gengis Khan marched into China in A. D. 1211.²

Ranking, in his history of Mexico, says, "Those who were most interested in the advancement of Genghis Khan, have had the insolence to make him pass for the son of God: but his mother, more modest, said only that he was the Son of the Sun. But not being bold enough to aver, that she was personally beloved by that glorious luminary, she pretended to derive this honour from Buzengir, his ninth predecessor: and his partisans reported, that Buzengir was the son of the Sun." (This manifestly makes Gengis the tenth Avatar.)³ "His mother having been left a widow, lived a retired life: but some time after the death of her husband, Douyan-Byan, she was suspected to be pregnant. The deceased husband's relations forced her to appear before the chief judge of the tribe, for this crime. She boldly defended herself, by declaring that no man had known her: but that one day lying negligently on her bed, a light appeared in her dark room, the brightness of which blinded her, and that it penetrated three times into her body, and that if she brought not three sons into the world, she would submit to the most cruel tortments. The three sons were born, and the princess was esteemed a saint." The Moguls believe Gengis Khan to be the produce of this miracle, that God might punish mankind for the injustice they committed.⁴ The same mythos was applied to Tamerlane, whose mother was said to have had connexion with the God of day.⁵ All this satisfactorily accounts for the wish of the native princes of India to receive investiture at the hand of the Great Mogul. Sumatra or Sabadios is a repetition of the same mythos, where there is a Delhi, in Lat. 3°. 46'. N., Long. 99°. 42'. E. The prince is called Sultan and "Allum Shah, which, being translated, signifies *the world's king*."⁶ Sultan is Sul-tania, *place of Sul*. Shah is Jah, and Allum is Al (Arab. تِه) and Om, or All, i. e. GOD Om.⁷ The Moguls trace their pedigree, with each particular ancestor specified, from Japhet.⁸ I have little doubt that the Emperor who was descended or who claimed to be descended from each of the three sons of Noah—Shem, Ham, and Japhet—would claim for his ancestor to be the eldest son of Noah, and of course to be like Noah—Emperor of the whole world. This is confirmed by the doubtful state of the text of Genesis, which, though doubtful, evidently inclines to Shem. I have little doubt that the Tzar of Muscovy maintains, that neither the Emperor of China, nor the Emperor of India, is the legal successor of Noah, but that *he* is the man.

¹ Ranking's History of the Mongols, pp. 18, 65.

² The Christian æra is the best of all periods to make the fixed one, or the pivot of ancient and modern times, because being settled by the Chaldæan Sosigenes, it is a fixed epoch for all the ancient Eastern nations as well as for those of the West. Ptolemy fixed the precession of the Equinox at 36 seconds a year, the same as it was once fixed by the Indians.

³ I suspect that Buzen-gir is gir-zaba—the cycle of wisdom. When I recollect that Sab or Zab is *wisdom* and that Zup or Suph is *wisdom*, and how Zab and the Zaboim or planets are connected with *wisdom*, I cannot help suspecting that Zup and Zab were originally the same word.

⁴ Petis [Petit?] de la Croix, Book i. Ch. i. ⁵ Hist. Res. into Mexico, by Ranking, pp. 177, 178. ⁶ Ib. p. 501.

⁷ See Vol. I pp. 65—67, and 669.

⁸ Abul Ghazi Bahadur, Part i. Ch. i.—iii., in Ranking, p. 385.

In the story of the mother of Gengis and her three sons, we have a confused account of the incarnation of the *triune* God—the expected and promised one—one who was to rule over the earth. I have come to a perfect conviction that this mythos has given rise to the pretensions of several of the great conquerors of the world, if not of every one of them; and I suspect that it secretly actuates the present Emperors of both Austria and Russia. This mythos is the foundation on which the divine right of kings, of which we have heard so much, is built. Richardson admits the feudal tenure to have prevailed in Arabia, and that Mahmud of Ghazni consented to solicit and receive investiture in his dominions from the Kalif Alkader. Richardson states the fact without understanding it.¹ Again, (in p. xv.,) Mr. Richardson gives a very striking description of the care of the great men of the East to make out their genealogies; at the same time, while he states the fact, he is obliged to attribute it in a great measure to fashion, or a natural impulse, not having the slightest idea of the real cause. Thus he states Tamerlane to have made out his pedigree to Gengis Khan, who pretended to be descended from Turk, the son of Japhet; and here we see in the descendants of Turk the sovereigns of Constantinople, ruling the world from the city of seven hills in Europe, as the Mogul, the descendant of Turk, affects to rule the world from the city of seven hills—Delhi—in Asia. And yet it is very curious to read the account given by Richardson of the suit and service done by Gengis himself, to a Tartar chieftain, called Thogrul or Prester John, the Khan of Cara-cum or Cara-corum, who must have been, in actual power, as nothing, compared with Gengis. But this can only be accounted for by supposing, that Thogrul claimed the right as an *elder branch* from Japhet. It is also very curious to observe all the great princes obeying the summons to assist Thogrul against his rebellious subjects; and all those inferior to Gengis, doing suit and service to Gengis.² In this example the whole *feudal system* of Germany, with its emperor and tributary princes, is complete. This example of Gengis doing suit and service to Thogrul, a person of whom we know nothing certain, except that he must have been very much the inferior in power to him, is exactly imitated by the Pacha of Egypt, in claiming to hold his dominion of an obscure individual, now resident at Mecca, and, under this authority, setting at defiance, as I have stated above, the excommunication pronounced against him by the Grand Seignior.

4. Every thing which I said respecting the tenuency of the doctrine of expected or foretold Messiahs, or Avatars, or renewed Incarnations, in December 1832, after I had written what my reader has seen, I found confirmed in a very curious account, given in the Bombay Transactions,³ by Col. Van Kennedy, of an attempt of Akbar, in the latter part of the sixteenth century, to establish what the Colonel calls *a new religion*. If we make allowance for the unquestionable fact, that, although the Colonel knew of the ten Avatars of India, yet that he was entirely ignorant of the real origin or nature of the mythos which I have been describing, and how they applied to modern times, and thus, for want of information, was deceived—we shall at once perceive, that Akbar probably believed himself to be the last Avatar—that Avatar which all the present Hindoos say is yet to come, and in which assertion they are still supported by the followers of Brothers, Southcote, &c., in the West. It appears that Akbar was called the *imperial wisdom*, the *accomplished apostle*, and the *perfect messenger* of God, *perfectly* skilled from the divine essence in all knowledge. Abul Fazl says, “When, through the good fortune of mankind, the season arrives for the revelation of the truth, a person is endowed with knowledge,⁴ upon whom God bestows the robes of royalty, in order that he may lead men in the right way with absolute dominion: such is the Emperor of our time.” This shews that Abul Fazl either was, or pretended to be, a

¹ Pp. ii., iii.

² Richardson, p. xxxiv.

³ Vol. II. pp. 242, &c.

⁴ In other words Wisdom.

believer in him. After the above, Col. Van Kennedy goes on to observe, that Akbar was believed to have some peculiar and immediate communication with the Supreme Being; ¹ but the mode in which this was effected was considered *a mystery, only confided to the higher orders of the initiated*. Here we have the gradations of the Sophees. He assumed the title of Khalifah Ullah, or Vicegerent of God, and his religion was called Iláhi, ² or Godly. And in the place of the usual symbol of Islamism, the following was adopted: “*There is no God but God, and Akbar is the Khalif of God.*” The Colonel gives a quotation from an Indian *Musselman author*, who, he says, *allows in bitterness of spirit*, that in five or six years not a trace of Islamism remained. The passage is very striking; and although the Colonel observes that the above author must limit his description of the propagation of the religion only to the court and the departments immediately connected with it, yet I think enough transpires to shew, that it extended over almost all his empire, and how or when it entirely ended, if it be ended, I think it will now be difficult to shew. It is a remarkable circumstance, that Akbar wished to abolish the slaying of animals, ³ and he made a pilgrimage to the tomb of Hadji, at Ajmir, *barefoot*. This does not look like *policy*, but *fanaticism*,—a return to the Buddhist system. But he was tolerant in the highest degree, permitting all sects to follow their own laws and customs, and on no account suffering them to be interfered with in religion, in any manner whatever. I should say he was very like Mohamed; but, like that great man, not entirely free from a mixture of fanaticism with his philosophy. We must, however, always bear in mind, that we really know nothing of what was taught to the *initiated in the mysteries*; but the Colonel says, that, after his death, when Jehangir re-established Mohamedism, ⁴ it is probable, that Akbar’s followers concealed themselves *among the Sophees*, to whose tenets this religion *had a close resemblance*. I cannot help suspecting that the Sophee doctrines had more to do with this than Col. Van Kennedy had any idea of. We must not forget that it had its mysteries and its initiati. In the mode in which it extended itself, and, indeed, in every other respect, it was strikingly similar to the Evangelium Eternum and the St. Francis of the Romish Church. The thing lasted its little day, but various circumstances combined to prevent its continuance, as various circumstances, in a similar manner, had formerly aided the continuance of the Avatars of Cristna, Christ, and Mohamed. The first two of these were only required by the system of the mythos to be great men, bringing peace and happiness, each in his peculiar cycle,—and after the death, resurrection, and ascension of each, another was expected to come to complete the system. We may easily suppose in the case of Cristna, and we know in the case of Christ, that the mythos did not rise *to its highest prosperity* till an age of ignorance arrived. Though Christ may be said to have arisen in a time of high civilization, and in an improved state of the human mind, yet his doctrines did not make any great progress in the world till the human mind was in a rapid state of deterioration—till after the Council of Nice. No doubt the sect had some able followers, as the sects of Brothers and Southcote have had—such persons as Nathaniel Brassey, Halhed, Mrs. and the Honourable and Rev. Mr. Foley, and some highly respected personal friends of my own, whose names, out of regard to their relations now living, I do not choose to give. But there is this difference between the two: the circumstance of a rapid *decline* in the state of the human mind aided in converting Christ into a God; the present rapid *improvement* in the state of the human mind most powerfully operates against the mythos. The establishment of a priesthood by Constantine, so constituted as to be in a pecuniary manner greatly interested in its success, and who, as might be expected, left no stone unturned, and never stopped at any fraud to serve its purpose, favoured the mythos. The case might have been different had the Millenium been fixed at the end of

¹ Bomb. Trans. Vol. II. pp. 258, 259.

² I do not doubt *the יהוה ieu.*

³ Bomb. Trans. p. 257.

Ib. p. 267

ten thousand instead of the six thousand years. All these religions are the children of accident and circumstance. They all had their *origin* in the peculiar circumstance that the cycle of the Neros should form the cycle of the six thousand years, and the two again the cycle of 21,600, and 432,000. In the time of Christ, all persons were on the look-out for some one to come; such also was the state of the world in the time of Mohamed, and again, in the time of the Crusades. In the last case, however, the Millenium being expected to follow immediately on the appearance of the *promised one*, and this not arriving, the general expectation was disappointed, and the bubble burst. Brothers and Southcote had not these auxiliary circumstances in their favour, and so they died, and their pretensions were strangled almost in their birth. I cannot help thinking that Charlemagne claimed to be universal Monarch, as successor of Augustus.¹ It is admitted that he was controlled by his Barons, in temporal affairs, but that, in spiritual, his authority was paramount.² He exercised the power of excommunication, as appears from his chartularies.³ Nimrod has observed the peculiarity of character which attached itself to Charlemagne, without understanding in the slightest degree the truth or the nature of it: he says, "Charlemagne's reign, like that of Alexander and Arthur, was a favourite legend of secret anti-christianism, and a symbolical vehicle for its mysterious meanings. His paladins were the round table, and Roncesvalles the battle of Salusbury Plain over again."⁴ My reader must have observed a difficulty in my explanation of the universal system, arising from the probability that the Gods Buddha and Cristna both describe the Sun; in fact, I think I may say not the *probability* only, but the *certainty* that they are meant to be either actually the Sun or that Higher Principle of which the Sun is the Shekinah, and the emblem. At the same time, we have almost as good proofs that these Gods were once actually men, exercising the functions of royalty and governing large nations. Still they were supposed to be men in whom a portion of the God was incarnated. I think, from a consideration of the history of Akbar, we may find how this arose. The mythos taught that some one was to come—then the devotees naturally looked out for some one by the adoption of whom they might gratify that gloomy passion which we see in all religious people—that state of fear of damnation which often makes life intolerable—that state which makes the Goddess Cali a favourite in India, and the predestined state of damnation of Calvin a favourite dogma in Europe. If, at the beginning of a cycle, some great conqueror or chieftain did not appear, whom weakness and the flattery of followers could not persuade, like Akbar, that he was an Avatar, the devotees in the cycle following were sure to apply it to some one, or to create some one, on whom it might be fathered: thus Avatarism was in any case sure to be supported, and where great men did not offer themselves, like Cæsar or Alexander, little men, like Brothers, or the living God, described in Vol. III. p. 64 of the Bombay Transactions, were continually arising in all ages. This is the reason why the Hindoos say, there have been thousands of Avatars. We hear much in the Indian histories of a *second* and a *third* Buddha. I have very little doubt that this is all to be accounted for from princes of the countries professing the Buddhist religion having pursued the same plan as Gengis Khan, Akbar, and several others, and called themselves Avatars. Thus we have in Siam a *tenth* Avatar. The original principle of the mythos being lost, this did very well with an ignorant and degraded race. We need not be surprised at this in Siam, when we find it answered so well with Akbar. But from this have arisen all the stories respecting the *second*, the *third*, the *eighth*, or the *tenth* Buddha. I feel little doubt that, as we have believers in the *tenth* Buddha, so there are yet believers in the *divinity* of Akbar, as the tenth incarnation. Among the Guebres of Persia

¹ Hallam, Hist. Middle Ages, Vol. I. p. 11.

² *Ib.* p. 32.

³ *Ib.* Vol. II. p. 16.

⁴ Vol. IV. pp. 95, 96.

the same mythos is found.¹ This of course is accounted for by the Guebres having formerly been Christians, and having relapsed into Paganism. But those who have examined into their mysteries, say that, in fact, throughout the whole of their system marks of Christianity may be seen, though, as those Christian examiners say, *grievously defaced*; the annunciation, the magi, the massacre of the infants, the miracles of Christ, his persecutions, ascension, &c., &c., are all there. These Guebres are equally at enmity with Jews and Christians. After finding the mythos in China, Tartary, North and South India, and in Western Syria, it would have been surprising if it had not been in Persia. Of course, this will be attributed to the heresy of Nestorius, which the learned Nimrod has, I believe, very correctly declared to be Buddhism.² De Vallement³ says of Nestorius, “L’an 440, Nestorius parut sur les rangs et se mit à soutenir que Jésus-Christ, né de la sainte Vierge, n’étoit point Dieu, mais un pur homme, qui avoit mérité d’être joint à la Divinité, non par une union hypostatique; mais par une singulière et excellente habitation de la Divinité en lui.” When I consider the late period at which this German made his appearance, I am compelled to believe, that what was called Nestorianism, was nothing but the same kind of Christianity which we have found on the coast of Malabar. It was, in fact, *Χρησ*-ism. In Horace⁴ we find Augustus described to be the son of Maia. Here the mythos shews itself evidently. Thus in detached scraps, in loose expressions, it is discovered. It is difficult to believe that at the time when they were used, there was not much more before the public than we now find. Either this must have been the case, or the system must have continued a secret. In the former case, the evidence of it must have been destroyed by the Christian priests, when the old manuscripts were re-written by them; and this might easily be done—for we have not a single manuscript which has not passed through their hands. From the beginning of the modern system of *Χρησ*-ism at Antioch, to the Council of Trent, the practice of destroying books has never ceased. The system may be said to have been established, on the burning of the books by the Council of Nice, testified by the picture of it in the church of St. Giovanni Laterano, placed there both to commemorate the glorious event, and to incite the faithful to similar meritorious acts. I am quite certain, that we do not give credit enough to the effects which may, nay must, have arisen from the unceasing and systematic exertions of an immensely powerful, corporate body, acting together for a thousand years to produce them,—a body, however discordant in other respects, yet, on the point of secret-*ing* evidence, united by both temporal interest and religious prejudice,—a prejudice even going so far as to induce the persons under its influence to believe that their eternal welfare would be compromised if they did not yield to it. I cannot help being apprehensive that, on this subject, I shall probably fail in exciting in the mind of my reader the same strong impression of its importance which I feel myself. In order to do justice to it, much more, and much more *deep* consideration of the history of the earlier part of the Christian æra is necessary than most persons will be prevailed on to give to it.

We have in the history of Akbar a perfect example of an Avatar, and I suspect that he announced himself as a *tenth* Avatar, putting back Mohamed as the *ninth*. On the doubt which I formerly mentioned to have arisen in the time of Virgil, respecting the *eighth* and *ninth* Avatar, we find room enough left for Akbar to have raised his pretensions. In Akbar we have the whole thing undisguised; it was not attempted to be secreted. I cannot help suspecting that, in one or both of the Cæsars, the system has formerly been equally displayed; but that the evidence of it has been destroyed. I contend that this suspicion, indeed, I may almost say belief, is justified on

¹ Art. Guebres and Gabres, Ency. Brit.

² Du Secret des Mystères, p. 275.

³ Vide Vol. I. of this work, pp. 808, 809.

⁴ Lib. I. Ode II. l. 43.

the truest principles of criticism and the laws of evidence, as applied to a calculation of the doctrine of probabilities.

A very beautiful picture of the Apotheosis of Akbar is in the possession of my friend, the learned [Sir] Greaves Haughton, Secretary of the Royal Asiatic Society. He asks a thousand guineas for it.¹

5. To what I have said in Vol. I. p. 688, respecting Napoleon, I think it expedient to add a well-known anecdote of him. When his uncle, Cardinal Fesch, once expostulated with him, and expressed his belief that he must one day sink beneath that universal hatred with which his actions were surrounding his throne, he led his uncle to the window, and, pointing upwards, said, "Do you see yonder star?" "No, Sire," was the reply. "But I see it," answered Napoleon, and abruptly dismissed him.² What are we to make of this? Here we have the star of Jacob, of Abraham, of Cæsar. Here we have a star, probably from the East. The whole of Napoleon's actions in the latter part of his life bespeak mental alienation. I believe that he continued to retain expectations and hopes of restoration to the empire of the world, till the day of his death. Many circumstances unite to persuade me that he was latterly the victim of monomania. I cannot help suspecting that Napoleon was tainted with a belief that he was *the promised one*. It is not improbable that he should have indulged a secret monomania; nor is it more improbable that it should happen to him than to Brothers, Wesley, Swedenborg, Southcote, and many others. A great mind is as liable to the complaint as a little one. Sir Isaac Newton, most assuredly, laboured under the complaint in his latter days. Look at his Treatises on the Apocalypse. Except with the view of paving the way for some ulterior measures, it will be difficult to find a reason for the famous Sanhedrim which Napoleon caused to be held at Paris. With a view to this object, of which he never lost sight, in a former day he attempted the conquest of Syria. With a view to this he made the famous declaration to the Egyptians, for which he was so much abused by our priests, that he was a Mohamedan. I have no doubt he flattered himself that he would unite all the sects—bring all the stray sheep into his fold. He wished to play the same game as Akbar, probably without knowing that Akbar had played it before him. Victor Cousin says, "You will remark, that all great men have, in a greater or less degree, been fatalists: *the error is in the form, not at the foundation of the thought*. They feel that, in fact, they do not exist on their own account: they possess the consciousness of an immense power, and being unable to ascribe the honour of it to themselves, they refer it to a higher power which uses them as its instruments, in accordance with its own ends."³ With the exception of the words in Italics, which I do not understand, I quite agree with M. Cousin. But how completely it bears me out in the assertion I have made, that the belief in each person that *he was the great one that was for to come* has led either to his success or to his destruction! It led Julian into the desert—Napoleon to Moscow. The more I consider the conduct of Napoleon, the more I am convinced that he laboured under monomania. Every action of his life bespeaks it. I learn from those who lived with him on the most intimate terms, at St. Helena, that he was what they call a decided fatalist. But this is by no means sufficient to account for the whole of his conduct, particularly in the latter part of his life, when he persisted in carrying on the *hitherto unaccountable* farce of being treated

¹ Akbar was poisoned, by mistake. His burial-place is at Scander, five miles from Agra. "Akbar the Second, present heir and representative of the imperial house of Timūr, enjoys only the empty title of 'King (Padshah) of Delhi,' without either royal prerogative or power." Extracted from Rammohun Roy's Work on the Judicial and Revenue Systems of India, Introduction, p. x., 8vo., London, 1832.

² J. T. Barker, of Deptford, to Ed. of Morn. Chron., Oct. 12, 1832.

³ For. Quar. Review, No. XXIII. July 1833, p. 202.

as an Emperor. It appears to me that, without some secret reason, his conduct was so absurd and childish that he must have laughed at himself. How he could carry the farce on without laughing I cannot comprehend, particularly after he had signed his abdication of the throne of France. Every action of his life is unaccountable, (although generally grand,) on the common known rules which actuate mankind; but allow the monomania for which I contend, and every action—his rise—his fall—are easily accounted for. I repeat, there is nothing to prevent a great mind from being subject to this malady any more than a little one. Only look back carefully into history and hundreds will be found to have laboured under this complaint. Endes, of Bretagne, for one. In Napoleon's case circumstances happened to be favourable, in other cases they were unfavourable. It is impossible to conceive any thing in our estimation more absurd than the conduct of the monarchs of Asia towards Europeans. In fact their conduct makes them, in our eyes, no better than idiots. All this arises from their principles of action, and from the motives of their conduct, not being understood by us. It arises from our ignorance, not from theirs. They are, or they suppose themselves to be, descended from the first three monarchs—the sons of Noah; and, on this account, as each entitled either to the sovereignty of his part, or, as eldest, to the Lord-paramountship of the whole world. On this account, every sovereign who does not claim as the descendant of one of the three, is, on his own shewing, a rebel, if, by his ambassador, as in case of our embassies to China, for instance, he refuses to do suit and service to his superior. The Emperor of China would say, either as descendant of Japhet, the eldest son, (or as having received the *cheirotomia* or *samach* or the *pallium* from the eldest son, and thus as his vicegerent or vicramaditya,) “I am entitled to suit and service from you.” When our ambassador was required to go down on his knees, his answer ought to have been, “My master is not a rebel; he denies that the person who granted investiture to Gengis, your ancestor, had any power,—was, in fact, the direct descendant of Japhet. He denies, also, that Japhet was the eldest son.” To this the answer would have been, “Even if Japhet was not the eldest, he was the one of the three who had power over your country—Europe; and you cannot deny what all Asia knows, that the Khan of Cara-corum is the lineal descendant of Japhet, as the Sheriffe of Mecca is of Shem.”

All these claims, we may say, are now obsolete and contemptible; but this can scarcely be advanced by any impartial Christian person, who admits that the doctrine is believed and has a powerful moral influence over hundreds of millions of human beings—and, after all, is founded upon his own religion. For, if I shew a believer in the literal meaning of the Old Testament, that any specific persons now living are the lineal descendants of the three sons of Noah, it will be difficult for him to deny the divine right of those persons, each to the sovereignty of his share of the world. We may easily despise the claim, and turn the whole book and all or any of its separate parts into ridicule; but the Asiatics who admit the truth of the book, act much more consistently in admitting the claims of the Khan of Cara-corum and the Sheriffe of Mecca, and in receiving investiture in their dominions from them. Very certain I am, that the monarchs of Asia have a *rational*, not a *silly* or *foolish* claim to *divine right* (whether it be founded in truth or falsehood) to which our European monarchs have not the slightest shadow of pretence—for which reason it is *silly* or *foolish* in *them*. If any kind of divine right is pleaded by European monarchs, they ought to send ambassadors to China, or somewhere else, to do suit and service to their Superior Lord. I believe Japhet, if he could appear, would say, “You, the descendants of Shem and Ham, owe me suit and service; but you are, in regard to each other, equals. You were each enfeoffed in your domain by our common ancestor.” I wish in a very particular manner to draw attention to the fact noticed by Mr. Von Hammer, that when the great meeting of Jurists took place in Bagdad, to discuss the claims of the different parties to the Califat, in the year 1011, its proceedings were secret. For what reason could this meeting, in the capital of one of the parties, be secret? Had

Mr. Von Hammer asked himself this question, it would probably have led him to much curious information. Why does the Tzar, the successor of the Tzarina who put Cyrus to death in ancient times, and who was the Queen of Cara-corum, call himself Tzar? Why is he treading on the Serpent?¹ Why does he affect the name of Constantine? Why does he maintain, that the Pope is a *schismatic*, and that he, or his patriarch, is the head of the Christian church? Why! but because both Constantinople and Rome are in the domain of Japhet. The circumstance that the persons claiming to be the personal representatives both of Japhet and Shem, are persons in humble life (comparatively speaking) who are known to be, or are acknowledged to be, such representatives by great monarchs, as well as by their neighbours and countrymen, strongly supports the probability of their claims being founded in truth.² I have little doubt that Mohamed believed himself to be, and was generally believed to be, the descendant of Abraham—that is, of Shem—after the failure in the line of Jesus, for want of heirs. It is from this mythos or true history, which ever it may be, that our veneration for the persons of our kings is derived. Superstition is hereditary: it has lasted in this case, as in many others, long after its cause has ceased to exist. This superstition is not natural to the human race, but entirely artificial. But it is at last dying away, and if once dead, it can never be restored. I suspect that few of my readers will be able to overcome their prejudices so far as to see the whole force and importance of this argument.

6. The Mohamedans of the East constantly call Constantinople *Room*,³ and, as we might expect, its monarch, *emperor of the world*. To the pretensions of the different kings or emperors to this power, we are in the habit of paying no attention, treating them as mere ebullitions of empty vanity: but I believe this is the result of our *own* vanity. We are too apt to suppose that we know every thing, and this makes us too proud to look beneath the superficies of things to which we are not accustomed. I believe every monarch who assumes the title of Emperor, assumes to be the successor of one of the three patriarchal descendants of Noah; and then, I doubt not, base adulation steps in to persuade each individual that his line is the eldest, and that, of course, he is, by right, supreme over all. And I suspect that wherever a man has got the title of Great, it has been given him, by the advocates of this doctrine, as a distinctive badge. They are always *emperors*,—not merely *kings*. For this reason Napoleon was Emperor, not merely a King. It is a remarkable circumstance, that the horse on which Peter the Great is riding, on the famous monument at Petersburg, treads on the serpent. If the coincidence of this with my theory is the effect of accident, it is a very remarkable accident. It satisfies me that he was held, by the makers of the statue, to be an avatar, crushing the evil principle. The mythological nature of early history has been noticed by Cuvier. He says, “It would avail us nothing, if we now entered into an examination of the different traditions of Sardanapalus, in which a celebrated, learned man has imagined that he has discerned proof of three princes of that name, all victims of similar misfortunes:⁴ and in the same way another learned man finds in the Indies at least three Vicramadityas, equally the heroes of precisely similar adventures.”—Again, “In a word, the more I reflect on the subject, the more I am persuaded that there was no more an ancient history of Babylon or Ecbatana, than of Egypt or the Indies; and instead of explaining mythology historically, as Evhemere or Bannier, it is my opinion that a great portion of history should be considered as mythology.”⁵ This is precisely my doctrine. In Volume I. p. 42, I have stated that the third book of Genesis might be called, the book of the generations or regenerations of Adam. I might have added, or the book of the generations of Menu or Noah, or $\pi\eta\ \eta\iota$ or mind, incarnated

¹ See infra, Sect. 6.

² See Vol. I. p. 832, and supra, 354.

³ Vide Bombay Trans. Vol. II. p. 9.

⁴ See Mem. of Freret, in Mem. Ac. Belles Lett. Vol. V.

⁵ Cuvier ap. Jameson, pp. 130, 131.

in man. I apprehend Noah was held to be the first divine incarnation, at or after the flood, or in the new world. He was the first Archierarch, the owner of the whole world, and from him descended three others, who were, after him, Archierarchs, and for this reason it is that this book of Genesis gives a pedigree of his three sons, in a direct male line from him. But, because *our sacred* book is the sacred book of the tribe or line of the Archierarch Shem only, we have his pedigree continued forward, beyond only a very few generations. The account of the wickedness of Cain, by which he forfeited his birthright, and of the death of Abel without issue, is given to prevent any claim to the Pontifical power from any persons who might have escaped the flood, exclusive of those in the ark. The reader may recollect the assertion I formerly made, in Vol. I. p. 294, that "the text does not say, that the surface of the whole globe was covered," and the Rev. Edward King has *proved* in his treatise, that the Hebrew text does not justify our translation, that all the inhabitants were drowned. The observation of Cuvier, that diluvial remains are not to be found above a certain height on the mountains, shews that if the book do assert (which it does not) that all the mountains were covered, and, in consequence, all mankind drowned, it asserts what is not true. It is probable that a great number of persons, all over the world, escaped, who, I doubt not, are the people we have been accustomed to call *aborigines*.¹

There is great difficulty in settling the proper places, according to their seniority, of the three sons of Noah, as all divines have allowed. I think it probable that Japhet was the youngest, and Ham the eldest, and that the story of his uncovering his father was only contrived to justify the claims of Shem to the high-priesthood and archierarchical sway over the others. The whole history looks as if there had really been such persons as those named,—that the account of them was substantially true, but that it had been accommodated to the system and circumstances of the Jewish priests and government, claiming supremacy from their ancestor, flattering themselves that, however obscure they might then be, a great saviour would come, to place them in the command of the restored Pandæan kingdom. This has, to a very considerable degree, succeeded in placing the Pope at the head of Christianity or modern Judaism, as it is in reality, though it is lost to the children of Shem. I think if there had not been something in it, we should have had a straight-forward declaration that Shem was the eldest, and that his descendants, the Jews, claimed to rule in that right. The pedigrees which we have of Jesus Christ are intended to shew his right, and his obscure situation is not unlike that of the present Calif, now resident in an humble situation, at Mecca, giving power to Mahmud of Egypt, and the case of the prince of Caracorum, which I described some time ago, in giving power to Gengis Khan. The reason why we call it or him Menu is, because each people having this mythos would maintain, that its ancestor was *the* incarnation of the divine mind, or the Man-nu, and that the other two were only men, or at least inferior incarnations under their Man-nu, and that *he* was entitled to universal empire. In like manner as we found the mythos of Noah, the ship, &c., in North India, so we find in the cases of the Grand Seignior, the Mogul, &c., the people tracing their pedigrees to a Noah. I doubt not, had we all their sacred books, we should find an accommodation of this mythos to their own peculiar circumstances, at every one of the temples of Solomon, by a little suitable change of the first part of Genesis, unless it be that *the Jews* have made the accommodation. And I think it very likely that this assumption (when the origin of the whole, as time advanced and nations were more and more separated, became doubtful) was the cause of the ruin of the Pontifical government. And here we have the reason why we not only find traces of what appear to us the doctrines of the little Jewish tribe of Western Syria, in all parts of the world, but what appear to us

¹ In the page above referred to, I suggested the probability that the Indians and Chinese escaped.

to be settlements of the same people, but without the books of Moses. They probably had their books, where their mythos was recorded, accommodated to their peculiar circumstances, but these have been long since destroyed by the Cambyseses, &c., and it is probably owing to the preservation of the books of Moses and his followers, that we have the Jewish tribe not dissipated like the others. In the fourteen Solumi we have probably an example of fourteen tribes, like that of Abraham or Moses coming from India, and each setting up for itself the Mosaic mythos in many places, and particularly in Egypt. All this is confirmed by the exposition which I have given. In the history of Abraham we have the history of the tribe leaving India, and arriving, after various removals, in Egypt, and of its settling there. In the history of Moses we have an account of its *exod* from Egypt, and of its endowment with the mythos detailed above, or of the leaders of the tribe settling up a claim, like many others, to the supreme priesthood. In Moses we have an example of one of the chief priests setting up for himself, when the supreme Pontiff and his Pontificate had, in fact, become obsolete. On contemplating the nature of such a pontifical government as I have described, it appears to me that, before the art of writing was publicly known, the priests, aided by the influence of education and by the general veneration for their characters, would have little difficulty for a very long time in preserving their power, and in preserving order: they would be the lawgivers, and the people would have nothing to do with the laws but to obey them. In reality, in one sense, the people would be slaves, the priests masters; but, as the services rendered by the slaves were fixed to a tenth of the produce of the soil, and nearly the whole population were cultivators, their rule must, upon the whole, have been very mild, and favourable to the increase of the people. But still there appears every where a class of Helots who were almost always treated with cruelty by the superior dominant classes. They were the aborigines, and slaves under slaves, and *adscripti glebæ*. It is evident that the feudatories or payers of the tenths, the ryots, would constantly improve in moral character, with improved agriculture; but the Helots would be very liable to retrograde in moral character. I have said, that the feudatories or cultivators were slaves; this must be considered only a figurative expression, as their service was fixed, and, if they rendered it, the priest would have no further demand upon them. They were correctly the ryots of India. The Zemindars were originally merely the collectors for the Pontiff, to whom the tithe was due, and who, at first, (before any of his caste got possession of lands as allodial property, or perhaps, in some cases, on the same tenure as the ryots,) divided it among them, as was done in Britain in the earliest time. When tradesmen arose in towns, the occupiers of houses must have held them of the lord of the soil. Thus burghs or municipia arose around what in most cases became a castle, with its great or little seignory, according to circumstances. It is evident that the system, in different countries, would receive numbers of variations according to the circumstances of localities and other matters easily understood, all tending to cause variations,—but if the system *did* originally exist, the truth is likely to be discovered only by keeping the original in our view in our researches, always making proper allowances for the varieties alluded to above.

7. However various the races of man may have been, it is totally impossible to deny that marks the most unequivocal of an universal language, and of an universal polity, of some kind, are every where apparent. The Judæan mythos, in which the histories of Adam, Noah, Moses, &c., are mixed with that of Cristna, &c., or of which I had better say, the histories of Moses, &c., and of Cristna, &c., are parts, is to be found, in China, Mexico, Peru, Ireland, and Scotland—to be found every where. The multiplicity of the Divi or Gods of the Indians and Greeks, who arose in later times, are no more an objection to this, than the multitude of the Angels, Dæmons, and Saints, of the Christians of the West. If the doctrine of chances laid down by Dr. Young be strictly applied to all nations, there will not one be found where there will not exist a number of

Hebrew or oriental words much more than sufficient upon his theory to establish so high a probability of an universal language as to amount almost to mathematical certainty. Whether this was the symbolic or the first syllabic language, or both in succession, I will not pretend to say. Supposing aborigines of the white races of man to have been left scattered over the West and North-West, and in China, we can in no other way account for the Judæan mythos of black people being found in them, than by supposing it carried by persons whose colour has become changed by mixture with the white inhabitants. There is no reason to believe that the Judæan mythos was propagated as we now propagate the Gospel in distant countries. As far back as history extends, the Brahmins and Jews had an utter aversion to proselyting. In compliance with, or rather in submission to, the superior judgment of Mr. Laurence and other physiologists, on a subject on which I could not be expected to form an opinion upon anatomical grounds, namely, on the question whether there were originally only one or more than one species of man, in my observations respecting the black Gods, I treated them as one *genus* and one *species*; I now think it expedient to make a few additional observations to shew how my theory may be affected, supposing there was only *one* genus, (which is a fact which cannot possibly be disputed,) but *several* species.¹ If the latter should be the state of the case, as maintained by Mr. Ruish of Petersburg, who professes to exhibit the Rete-mucosum by which the blackness is produced in the negro, then I should suppose that there have been various races of *red* or *white* as well as the *black* one; but, that the originals of all the Gods have been of the black race, of the class of followers of Cristna, after the black race had become improved into the shape in which we find him—that, by the handsome black males constantly uniting with the most handsome black females, their progeny increased in beauty till it arrived at the degree of perfection which we find in Cristna; that the pontifical government did originally consist of this race; and that, in the East, the entire population consisting of this race, it continues black—still retains the rete-mucosum—though for the reasons before given by me, it is improved in shape: but that, in the West, to which it sent out numerous tribes, it mixed with the white races, the remains of inhabitants before the flood, called aborigines, the rich and powerful gradually marrying with the handsomest of the white races, till the whole race of the worshipers of the *black* God became white. We have daily experience of the black races, by this process, becoming white; but we have no example of the white race going back to the black. I pretend not to shew the cause of this latter circumstance, which is a fact—but the mere fact itself. This seems to shew that the aborigines were more numerous than the black colonies from the East; but this is, perhaps, no more than might be expected. For these reasons I think it must be allowed that, if the hypothesis that there was only one species be unfounded, yet the great argument and chain of reasoning which run through my work will not necessarily be in any respect overthrown. Nor do I perceive any difficulty in reconciling the apparent contradiction in it, if we only suppose what may have readily happened, that the high science attained by the *black* Chaldæans was not discovered till the race had improved in form and faculty to the state in which we find the God Cristna. But even allowing the truth of the discovery of Mr. Ruish of the Rete-mucosum, and all that the Abbé Basin has said,² I see no reason whatever why the Negro of the corn-growing valleys of the Upper Ganges should not, from the causes assigned by Mr. Crawford, as detailed by me, in Vol. I. pp. 285, &c., have improved in faculty so as to have become highly civilised, and master of much, indeed of high, scientific information, before his form became moulded into that of Cristna. It is, in fact, strictly within the conditions of my argument, that

¹ See Vol. pp. pp. 51, 134, 138, 242, 253, 398, 418, 751.

² Philosophy of History, translated by Wood Gandell, pp. 6—10.

the syllabic writing should have been discovered, and indeed all the high discoveries made, before the last flood, by the followers of Cristna—for our calculation goes to establish the fact, that the last flood did not take place till long after the sun entered Aries, at the vernal equinox. And we must recollect that my argument requires, that, long before the sun entered Aries, the race should have advanced, by degrees, in improvement, to be very nearly as improved in knowledge as at the moment of the sun's entrance into it. If we suppose man to have arrived at a high point of mental culture five or six hundred years before the entrance of the sun into Aries, the calculation will shew, that this will give him time to have had a knowledge, from astronomy, of the approach of the comet in twenty-nine centuries. In consequence of the prejudice (for it is really prejudice) against the Negro, or I ought rather to say, against the *possibility* of a Negro, being learned and scientific, arising from an acquaintance with the present Negro character, I admit with *great difficulty* the theory of all the early astronomical knowledge of the Chaldees having been acquired or invented by his race, and that the Chaldees were originally Negroes. But this prejudice wears away when I go to the precursors of the Brahmins, the Buddhists, and when I reflect upon the skill in the fine arts which they must have possessed when they executed the beautiful and most ancient sculptures in the Museum of the India-house, and the knowledge of astronomy shewn in their cycles of stones, &c., &c. That the *Buddhists* were Negroes, the icons of the God clearly prove.

8. The reason for the difference between the Ioudi of the West and of the East, is to be found in the circumstance, that the Afghan Brahmin who came with his tribe from the East, to Syria of the West, was an iconoclast: he was opposed to the use of images, just beginning to prevail (and now so much prevailing) when he left India. He was of the religion or sect of Persia, and of Melchisedek; and it is very evident that almost all the *peculiarities* found in the laws and manners of the Jews, are what arose from the anxiety of their lawgiver, Moses, to preserve this hatred of images—an anxiety of a sect well depicted in the history and book of Esther, and also in the conduct of Cyrus, Darius, Cambyses, &c., in destroying the images in Egypt, but leaving the lingas—and in restoring the Jews and their temple. And I think *that* is very likely to be true which is told by the Jews, namely, that they were not permitted to read Genesis for fear that it should, (*i. e.* that the Trinitarian doctrine found there should, for there is no other the least likely to do it,) draw them into idolatry, as it is pretty clear that it had done their ancestors in the East. I think, to the Trinitarian doctrine of several Persons or Gods, as it must always have appeared to the generality of mankind, and to the renewed avatars or divine incarnations, the numerous Gods, both of Greece and India, may be easily traced; and the influence of the doctrine among the illiterate part of mankind justifies the fears of the Jews, and may furnish a plausible reason for the care with which they concealed their cabala. No one can deny that the, at first perhaps innocent, *adoration of images* and emblems, has ended in the degradation of all nations. In every part of the history of the Jewish polity the struggle between the priest and the king is apparent; and, that the books are those of the priesthood is equally apparent: but yet the controul of the king in their manufacture may be observed. For instance, though David was a man after God's own heart, yet the priests contrive to say that both Saul and he were given to the Jews as a punishment. The object of the Jewish history was merely to preserve the pedigree, to shew the exercised right of the ruling power to their little throne at the time it was written, and the dormant right of the priesthood with whom it was in abeyance, until it was finally lost in the time when they became merged as a province in the neighbouring states. Had it not been for the fortuitous circumstance of Jesus Christ being of the little party of the *two tribes*, we should now have known as little about them as we know about the former great party of the Samaritans—the *ten tribes*. The books which the Jews choose to call *canonical* bring the history no lower than about the year

400 B. C. Here ends what may be properly called their *mythical* history, and their *real* history begins in what is called the Apocrypha, the historical books of which I doubt not contain a real history, though perhaps full of exaggeration. The books of Ecclesiasticus and Wisdom are evidently intended for the purpose of containing and concealing their cabala, the secret doctrines of Wisdom.¹ They are, in fact, a sort of paraphrase or commentary on the secret history of Genesis, and on the renewed incarnations, as is evident from the renewed incarnation in Jesus, the Son of Sirach, discovered and pointed out by me, *supra*, p. 124. If the priesthood whom we have supposed to have ruled the world were content to take as their tribute, a tenth of the lands of the cultivators, and that there was no intermediate class, like our gentlemen, between the cultivator and the lord of the soil, (observe the word Lord, L'aur-di,) there would necessarily be a prodigious increase of population. It might thus become peopled in so short a space, that there would not be time for the language to become so much changed into dialects as to cause one part to be unintelligible to another. Under these circumstances the communication between the remote parts would be extremely easy. There would be scarcely any temptation to rob a traveller, for I do not believe that in that early time any thing in the nature of money would exist, or precious stones be known. The cultivators would be as little disposed to travel as our farmers; and suppose one of the high caste were desirous of passing from one distant place to another, he would want nothing for his journey. He would only want the arrow of Abaris, the Mariner's Compass. In this state of the world hospitality would be the result of feeling. The world would be peopled to a very considerable extent before man would require any thing in commerce. He would want nothing except the produce of his farm or flock; then of what was he to rob the traveller, particularly a priest; or for what was he to injure him? As men became numerous and were obliged to betake themselves to ungenial climates and unproductive soils, the arts of weaving wool, of building houses of wood and sun-dried clay, the art of ploughing and sowing, and the habit of dwelling in towns, arose by degrees. I can readily conceive these arts to have arisen to a great pitch of perfection before various languages existed, and before there would be any impediment to the most free intercourse between different parts of the world, to the persons who might be employed about an archierarchy, and the very few persons who would wish to perform long journeys. It is very clear that the first persons who acquired the knowledge of astronomy and other sciences, by whatever means they acquired them, would become an initiated, or separated class, as the necessary result of circumstances, by what is vulgarly called accident, without, at first, any intention on their part. By degrees they would constitute what we call a priesthood. In this state of things the art of foretelling an eclipse would give them the dominion of the world; but I think they would have arrived at this power before they possessed science enough to foretell an eclipse. I shall be told, that the history of barbarous nations does not justify this theory. I say in reply to this, I think that the discovery (call it *accidental* if you please) of the art of symbolic, and afterward of alphabetic, writing, is quite enough to account for the civilization of one part of mankind being higher than that of another, and gives an answer to this objection. This theory is completely borne out by a fact which cannot be disputed—the existence of the Druidical and Cyclopæan remains in *every* part of the world, which this theory accounts for satisfactorily, and to account for which no theory has even pretended to account before. The Druidical, that is the stone circular, buildings would be the first. The Cyclopæan walls would arise, by degrees, as the world became crowded with inhabitants, food and land scarce, and man quarrelsome—in fact as the golden age wore away. Then arose soldiers hired by the scientific caste to keep order,—then arose disputes for superiority between the hirelings to keep order, and the scientific caste,—be-

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 755, 795.

tween the crosier and the sword; and, by degrees, from natural circumstances, the four castes of priests, soldiers, tradesmen in towns, and cultivators, arose. For some hundreds of years, perhaps, while the golden age was passing away, while these things were taking place, the languages would advance in their formation, and the world begin to be, as at present, no better than a tower of Babel. The passage of man through the different stages which I have developed has been beautifully and very appropriately described by the Golden, the Silver, the Brazen, and the Iron ages,—for, as I have before remarked, I do not doubt that this was the order in which the metals were discovered. Every thing betrays the going to pieces of an immense machine—a machine which went well enough as long as circumstances were favourable to it, but which necessarily went out of order as they changed, and they necessarily changed because the law of nature—of all existent beings—forbids them ever to stand still. As the change of the circumstances was varied by situation, climate, and many other incidents of every different country, so the effects were varied. In most Asiatic states we have *despotisms*; in the temperate European, we have *free states*; in many others, the settlement of clans, where the order of priesthood never shews itself except it be as priest and king, united at the head of the tribe or clan. In Abraham we have priest and king; in Melchizedek the same.

9. I formerly stated, p. 264, that in Egypt, the power of the high-priest was such that, if he ordered the king to commit suicide, he would be obeyed; and that this is what is done by the Grand Seignior to the Pashas every day. In the following account, by Mr. Heeren, the supreme priesthood shews itself very clearly:—"The priests of Egypt were the principal land-holders of the country, and besides them the right of holding lands was enjoyed only by the king and the military caste. Changes of course must have ensued, amid the various political revolutions to which the state has been subject, in this important branch of the sacerdotal power, yet none of such a nature as materially to affect the right itself, and hence we find that a large, if not the largest and fairest, portion of the lands of Egypt, remained always in the hands of the priests. To each temple, as has already been remarked, were attached extensive domains, the common possession of the whole fraternity, and their original place of settlement. These lands were let out for a moderate sum, and their revenue derived from them went to the common treasury of the temple, over which a superintendant or treasurer was placed, who was also a member of the sacerdotal body. From this treasury were supplied the wants of the various families which composed the sacred college. They had also a common table in their respective temples, which was daily provided with all the good things which their rules allowed: so that no part of their private property was required for their immediate support. For, that they possessed private property, is not only apparent from the circumstance of their marrying and having families, but it is expressly asserted by Herodotus. From all which has been said, then, it follows, that the sacerdotal families of Egypt were the richest and most distinguished in the land, and that the whole order formed, in fact, a *highly privileged nobility*."¹ The success of Robertus de Nobilibus and the Romish missionaries in making proselytes, both in South India and China, has been much reprobated by Mosheim² and others, because it is said to have been obtained by unworthy means; but the more I examine the question, the more I am led to believe, that these unworthy means, as they were called, was in a great measure nothing but a real explanation of the ancient identity of the Indian and the Roman secret religions, as I have explained, *supra*, p. 127, which the Jesuits demonstrated to be the fact, when the corruptions which had been introduced into the religions of both Buddha and Cristua were removed from them. They are said (as if, in so doing, they had committed a heinous offence) to have persuaded the Chinese Emperor

¹ Heeren's *Ideen*, 2, 2, 125; Barker's *Lempriere*, in voce, *Egypt*.

² *Eccles. Hist.* Vol. I. pp. 20, &c.

and Nobility, that the primitive theology of their nation, and the doctrine of their great instructor, Confucius, differed in nothing important from the doctrine of the Gospel. They are further charged with inventing a variety of fictions, to shew that Jesus Christ had been known and worshiped in China many generations before. In all this, there seems to me to be a high probability that the Jesuits had discovered, or by some means had become informed of, the secret doctrine of the renewed avatars, which I have, so much at length, endeavoured to shew, existed in the conclave, and that they endeavoured, in South India, not to *destroy* the existing religion, but merely, its gross abuses corrected, to bring it into subjection to the Grand Lama in the West. And with respect to the Chinese who were Buddhists, they endeavoured to convert them to the faith of Cristna, substituting their own Grand Lama, the Pope, for the Grand Lama of the Chinese, at Lassa, in Tibet. I feel little doubt that had the Jansenists, the Dominicans, and the Franciscans, not interfered, the Jesuits would have effected the conversion of the Chinese, the Japanese, and the Indians; for it appears from Varenus,¹ that their religion was the same as that of the Chinese and the Tibetians, which I have already noticed—the same processions, statues, candles, perfumes, prayers for the dead, auricular confession, monasteries for both sexes, who lived in abstinence, celibacy, and solitude, &c., &c.² I have a great suspicion not only that the Jesuits taught the identity of the religions of Italy and India, but also believed them to be identical. And if they did believe this, they only believed what was true. Clear-sighted people like the Jesuits could not do otherwise. Modern Christianity, as exhibited at Rome and Petersburg, is nothing but a continuance of the ancient religion of Rome, if it be stripped of many of the modern corruptions with which it has become loaded. But it is the ancient *Esoteric* religion of which I speak—at first attempted to be established in its *esoteric* character; but, from the failure of which attempt, the present system arose, a great part of the ancient secret system now forming the public one.³

¹ Descript. Japon, Lib. iii. Cap. vi. p. 10.

² Vide Mosheim, Hist. Vol. V. p. 34, *note*, and Charlevoix's Histoire de Japon, Tom. II. Liv. xi. p. 57.

³ There are *two* clear and distinct Christianities—the *exoteric* and the *esoteric*. The exoteric consists of the atonement, imputed righteousness, &c., absurd degrading doctrines, and accounted for by an absurd story about a man eating fruit contrary to the order of God; but it is a story altogether intended for the vulgar. It consisted of the Gnosis or the doctrine of Emanations. It was Trinitarian, in the refined way which I have described in the latter end of the first volume. The reason why we do not find the Trinitarian doctrine clearly developed in the Gospels is, because it was found only by inference in the story of the tree and the fruit, because it necessarily requires the doctrine of a future existence which was not contained in the exoteric language of the Pentateuch. In *that* the people are attempted to be governed alone by threats of temporal punishments. It is strictly Unitarian; the doctrine of the Trinity and the Gnosis being no part of it, for they are couched in ænigmatical or equivocal language, for the evident purpose of concealment. It simply looked to the God *ΙΕΥΕ*, a local God, as the author of all. The *esoteric* doctrine was a secret. It might be meant to be described, but it was not meant to be explained. What little is found has escaped from the crypt, and coming into the hands of such men as Irenæus, Papias, Augustine, Athanasius, &c., it has ended in being what might be expected from such persons, incomprehensible nonsense. It is very curious to find the only class of persons who possess the smallest portion of philosophy, the Unitarians, struggling for the vulgar system against the system of the ancient philosophers, and getting over the difficulties in which this involves them, by throwing overboard some of the nonsensical doctrines—the atonement for instance. The Unitarians ask why the Trinity is not clearly expressed in the gospels. To this no reply can be given. But my hypothesis answers this at once—Because it was the secret doctrine. It was the cabala both of the orthodox Jews and the Christians. Upon reconsidering what I have said in the last section of the first volume (pp. 826, 827)—that the *Μια αρχη* was the chief part of the *esoteric* religion, I have come to a conclusion, that, in fact, the whole Trinitarian doctrine constituted the secret religion; and this is the reason why, in the writers of the first two or three centuries, we every where have it in such doubtful terms. The doctrines of Christianity were but the doctrines of the ancient mysteries becoming public, and applying to the circumstances of the cycles as they advanced with time. What can be more striking than the expectation of the Millenium, equally among Christians and Gentiles? This accounts for such persons as Papias, Irenæus, &c., travelling from place to place to discover the true gospel. Either the secret doctrine was lost in their day, or they were not trusted with it. It would probably have been as imprudent to trust it to Irenæus in early times, as it would have been to trust it to Luther or Calvin in later times.

We often read of Hilarion and others being the founders of monasteries or monastic orders. This is said either when a new order was founded, or when the members of an ancient Essenian monastery were admitted into the Romish church. Jortin¹ states that there were more than ninety-six thousand monks in Egypt, in the fourth century. The Buddhists and Brahmins are well marked by Porphyry.² He says, "There is one tribe of Indians divinely wise, whom the Greeks are accustomed to call Gymnosophists; but of these there are two sects, over one of which Brahmins preside, but over the other the Samanæans. The race of the Brahmins, however, receive divine wisdom of this kind by succession, in the same manner as the priesthood. But the Samanæans are elected, and consist of those who wish to possess divine knowledge." Here, in the Samanæans we have the Essenes or Monks, and, I doubt not, also the Chaldæans. Originally the Sectaries of the Bull were followed by the Brahmins, the Sectaries of the Ram or Lamb; or I ought, perhaps, rather to say, they themselves, in many cases, changed and became Sectaries of the Ram or Lamb. The distinction between those who took by hereditary descent and those by election, well describes the two systems of the Buddhists and Brahmins. In the Archierarchy of the Buddhists we have the prototype of the Papacy. In the mixed system or democracy of the Brahmins, we have the prototype of the mixed system of the Protestants; and, in the innumerable sects of India, we have the prototype of the innumerable sects of Europe: in every case a similar cause producing a similar effect. It seems to me not improbable that, originally, Monachism might arise from a wish for retirement and the enjoyment of a contemplative life, which, by degrees, grew into all the present austerities and absurdities with which we are well acquainted. Abstinence from the *female*, without which families must have arisen to disturb the pursuits of science, would be among the first effects of the abuse of this praiseworthy propensity; and the appointment of a head or superior to keep order would at last finish the establishment. That it should become *religious* was a necessary consequence—for philosophy was religion. The knowledge of the *το οντως ον*³ and his attributes was the religion, and the philosophy also. This knowledge was closely interwoven with the study of astronomy, as it has been frequently remarked in this work. After reading the account of the Essenes, of the Jews, and of the Samanæans, in Porphyry,⁴ and also the account of the Christian Essenes, as given by Philo, Josephus, and Eusebius, I cannot for a moment doubt, that they were all *one*, with such trifling variations as time and change of language and country must necessarily produce. The Chrestian religion, or the religion of the *Χρησ*, evidently existed from the earliest time; and Jesus Christ was nothing but the *ninth Avatar* coming in his proper order—Salivahana in the East, Jesus *Χρησ* in the West. And, as the Brahmins make their Cristna, not the *ninth Avatar*, but *God himself*, so the Christians do the same with their teacher of Samaria. And though Mohamed and St. Francis were thought to be the *tenth Avatar* by their followers, yet the followers of Cristna and Jesus would not consent to abandon their favourite object of adoration. Thus, notwithstanding the Salivahana of India is well known, yet the Cristna continues to prevail. In the West, the only difference is, that St. Francis, as an Avatar, has been rejected for the former Avatar. But I have no doubt that Mohamed was accepted as the *tenth Avatar*, by many millions of persons, in the East. The view which I here take of the origin of Monachism is not, I think, in opposition to what I have said in a former part of this work, respecting the contest between the *male* and *female* generative powers. I think both causes aided each other. We have the Brahmin well marked in Abraham; and the difficulty of separating the two sects, in modern times, is easily accounted for

¹ Ecc. Hist. Vol. II. p. 22.

² De Abstin. Book IV. Sect. xvii., Taylor's Trans.

³ Preface to Porphyry *de Abstinencia*.

⁴ De Abstinencia, pp. 147, 148.

by several circumstances—the first of which is, their union, as far as the feud respecting the adoration of the *male* or *female* generative power separated them from each other. Another circumstance is to be found in the fact, that the partizans of the two religions of Buddha and Cristna were, in reality, the same, however much they might hate each other; exactly as the Mohamedans and Christians are, in reality, the same, though we know that nothing can exceed the hatred which they bear to each other. These causes are enough to account for the great difficulty of making out the history of the sects in the West. But this difficulty is increased by several adventitious causes. Supposing that a tribe came from the East to Palestine, bringing with it its Samanæans, or its proportion of religious, at that time established in its country; it is very certain that these persons, in the course of perhaps a thousand or fifteen hundred years, would change considerably, and would probably have but a slight tradition of their origin. Probably they would acquire a new name, with the change in the language of their country, and a name again changed, by being handed down to us in the language of a Western people, who, in fact, did not understand that of the people about whom they were writing. We have an example in our priests. In little more than a hundred years our word *parsons* is very nearly gone, and is become changed into that of *clergymen*. And for language, the five dialects of the Celtic furnishes a very good example—Irish, Scotch, Welsh, Manks, Cornish. No person who has inquired can doubt their original identity: but how surprisingly are they changed! The individuals using them are now almost unintelligible to each other, and thus, in fact, these dialects are become separate languages. I believe that, if no very great mundane revolution should take place, nothing more than the common course of events, in three thousand years a historian will have more difficulty in making out the history and origin of the present nations of the world than we have. I believe that, as the distinction between the Buddhists and Brahmins became lost in the East, so in the West, the distinction between Protestants and Papists will insensibly diminish, until it will nearly, if not entirely, disappear. This will be greatly aided by no one religion being the sole religion of any very large district. This is the state of the case in the East, where sects are mixed—Buddhists, Brahmins, Mohamedans, Christians—at the side of each other, and often within each other. These different leading sects being also split and divided, into under, smaller sects, as Greeks, Papists, and Protestants, are divided in the West. No man, perhaps, is so well qualified to write a general history of the world as I am: but, I believe, if such a man as Sir Walter Scott was would take my work and study it carefully, with a candid desire to correct its errors and supply its deficiencies, he would be much better qualified. It must not, however, be an attempt to pursue the line of kings in each country, as we pursue our line—shewing how *Mary* followed Henry, and *Elizabeth* Mary; but it must be more in the nature of a critical dissertation on the history of each period, perhaps of each century. He must begin with the origin of the Buddhist religion and the Pontifical, Pandæan kingdom, marking well the few *facts* which we possess, from the *probabilities*: and, perhaps, in this early period, the fact of the existence of this golden age, or universal government, the builder of Stonehenge and Dipaldenna,¹ as the only one which we have remaining. The fact of the discovery of the Druidical and Cyclopæan edifices in all parts of the world proves its actual existence in a manner which nothing can impugn. It is pretty clear that the Monks, the *Regulars*, are descendants of the Buddhists—the *Seculars* of the Brahmins. This is the reason why we find the Monks in many countries possessing the tithes. The feuds between the two are the last remnants of the expiring disputes of the sects, called wars of the Mahabarat in India.² The

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 160, 230, 733; and supra, p. 136. N.B. the Author's orthography variable. *Ed.*

² We constantly read of the Brahmins having come into India from the North, and of a Pandæan kingdom. I have

Buddhists were the Hierists and Archierists, and the Pope became so, as I have said before, in consequence of the surrender of *the book* by Constantine. *He* was the follower of Cristna; and we have no Pope in India, because there did not happen to be a Constantine. We know very little of the domestic economy of the Brahmin church; but they may have imitated their Buddhist predecessors in some places unknown to us. Probably the Archierarch has become a king; and this may be the reason why the Archierarchy has disappeared. I think it is to be found in the Grand Magus—the Great Mogul—from whom the princes of India hold their crowns. I believe the Papists were nothing but a sect of Paulites—followers of Cristna—and Paul such a man as Luther, Calvin, or Montanus, acquiring many followers, and his sect put into power by Constantine. The Monks of Europe were Buddhists, and came over to this sect, and united with it afterward. All the apparent anomalies and confused mixture of the orders arose from the going to pieces of the first Archierarchy, and the rising of the second. The Monks were the Samanæans or Gymnosophists. The same thing took place in Britain and Ireland in the West, as took place in India, or we should not have found the Buddha and the Cristna and the Callidei here. When Cæsar arrived in Britain, the first system had gone to pieces. The Buddhist government had been overthrown by that of Cristna, and the whole country had become divided among petty princes and tribes. Gaul was in the same state. All the oriental mythos is well marked in that country. I think it is very likely that Cæsar conquered both Britain and Gaul as Cortes and Pizarro conquered Mexico and Peru; that he was thought to be the *Æsar expected to come*: for, as we have found other parts of the mythos, it is not unreasonable to expect to find this. The reason why we have no account of this in the Greek and Latin writers, is the same as that which prevents our having any account of this mythos in the historians of the conquest of Mexico and Peru; and yet no one can doubt that the mythos existed there, and that it aided their conquest. When the first Pontifical government went to decay, (perhaps its decay was caused by the rise of the sect of Cristna,) different effects would take place in different countries; yet remnants of it may be expected to be found in all. What we do find is exactly that which, under the circumstances, might be expected to be found. But the numerous remnants of the first system, religion, or mythos, prove its original existence beyond a doubt. This admitted, all the rest is a natural consequence.

no doubt that this was the kingdom founded when the sun entered Aries. The wars of the Mahabarat were the struggles to establish this kingdom. I think it probable that the sect of Cristna arose in Tartary, and, after a struggle with, and the defeat of, its countrymen, it advanced to the South and conquered India. This is exactly what happened to Baber in a later day.

CHAPTER III

Niebuhr on Pontifical Government in Italy—Patriarchal Government in China—Mohamed—Pontifical Government—The Assassins—Niebuhr on Landed Tenures Renewed—Confederated States Under Pontifical Government. Letters and Population.

1. WE will now return to Mr. Niebuhr, and to the remains of the Pontifical government in Italy, discovered by him, but not understood.¹ Mr. Niebuhr says, "It is the more probable that the Roman kings, according to the general polity of states in the ancient world, levied a tenth off the lands, the property of which vested in the state, as it did with the princes of Asia; because even multiplied vassalage, without any considerable taxation, would have been inadequate to execute their enormous buildings."² I have no doubt that over the whole world, wherever the Cyclopæan or Druidical buildings are found, and where are they not found? a patriarchal system extended, and that it was supported by the tenths of the landed produce. In the account of the almost obsolete, at least much neglected, Agrimensores of Italy, and of the *ancient Etruscans* we have probably the only written remains of the financial polity of the ancient Patriarchal priesthood. But we have plenty of substantial remains of it in the Druidical and Cyclopæan buildings, and in the innumerable stone crosses yet every where to be seen in almost all countries, at the crossings of the roads and in many other places. The reason given by Niebuhr for the use of the cross, the *Cardo*,³ and the *Decumanus*,⁴ decussated on the face of the world, correctly according to

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 375, 376, 620—623, and supra, 26, 27, 56, 134, 137.

² The Roman History, Vol. I. p. 470. Walter's Ed.

³ The Patriarchs of tribes fixed their residence near the stone pillar, the object of adoration, the emblem of the generative principle. Most learned inquirers have seen that, of this, the *cross* was the emblem; but the reasons they have assigned why it became so have never been satisfactory to me. I believe it arose from the horizontal cross on the tops of the *Cardos*—the *Gnomon*.

⁴ It is related that Josiah burnt the Ashre in the fields of the Brook Kidron. 2 Kings xxiii., &c., &c. The root *Ash* means a *plant* or *tree*, and *one* or *the first*; it also forms the root of the word *Ashera*, which means *tenth* or *tithe*. We have seen the Alphabet to be a tree, and we have found, in the oldest languages, the figure 1, and the figure 10, to be denoted by the same form. I believe the *iod* for the letter *yew* and for 10, is only the holy I—*i-di*. In the translation of the forged Veda into French (Asiat. Res. Vol. XIV. p. 32) "*Une syllabe compose son nom*" is given as the translation of the Sanscrit word *Acshara*, which Mr. Ellis says has not that meaning, but that it means *indestructible*, *infinite*, not considering that it may possibly have both meanings. He admits that it means letter. In the Arabic, I understand, it means *letter*. Robertus likens the world to a *tree*. In his imitation of the Veda the translator says, "Du système qui donne au monde la figure d'une fleur et des grandeurs de la déesse Tārā, qui habite sur la première feuille à l'Est." He then says, "La fleur qui compose le monde répondit la déesse est même composée de dix feuilles; je dois me métamorphoser sur chacune de ces feuilles," &c. Then occurs an account of the first leaf of the flower, &c., which is followed by a refutation, and, in succession, each of the *ten leaves* of the universe, and the *ten avatars*. The Tenth or the *Decumanus* of the West is called *Ashera*, which was the ancient payment to which Mohamed restored that part of the world which came under his dominion. I have little doubt that the Ashre set up by Abraham were at the cross-roads or the capitols, precisely the same as the stone pillars of the West, called *decumans*, and were used for the same purposes, and might perhaps be in some respects of a more scientific character. I suppose they were, as Mr. Landseer imagines, of the nature of Orreries, and would make the line of the meridian correctly. From being covered with stars, marked with letters that had the names of trees, they came to be called *woods*, and from marking the divisions into parcels of ten degrees each, for the payment of the tithe, the word came to mean *ten*, and, from the payment of tithe taking the precedence of all payments, it came to mean *first-fruits*. I am of opi-

the four cardinal points, and evidently connected with the Etruscan religion, is very striking. Here, if I mistake not, is the origin of the Mercator's Chart. The whole world, I do not doubt, was divided into squares or parallelograms, and a cross was fixed at every intersection, as Italy is described, by Niebuhr, to have been.¹ These crosses pointing to the four cardinal points could never be removed or mistaken, for they corrected each other. The object of this mensuration was the collection of the tenths for the priesthood. The Patriarch, the *Πατριάρχης*, Royal priest, as the Vicramaditya, the Vicar of God, was the owner of the soil of the whole world; the cultivators or consumers of the pasturage paid a tenth of the produce for the use of it. At first, with respect to the land, there were three persons concerned: first, the Arch-priest, who was the owner—Lord of the soil; secondly, the Cultivator or the Shepherd; and, thirdly, the Labouring Man, the Helot, the slave, *adscriptus glebæ* as he very soon became; and, after a certain time, arose the Soldier. This was the origin of Feudal Tenures.² After some time, of course, this state

nion that the Ashre were perpetual almanacks; and, from foretelling the times and marking the distances, they were called *stones of wisdom* or Lingas. For this reason, when they were lost in India, and a pillar with an Elephant's head formed their substitute, the Elephant came to be *the God of wisdom*, or the Elephant's head, the emblem of the God of wisdom, came to be their substitute on account of the wisdom of that animal.

¹ See supra, p. 117.

² “Les Saques, ou les Scythes, passoient pour un peuple très sage, et très modéré: ils n'imposèrent à l'Asie, conquise par eux, qu'un léger tribut, c'étoit plutôt une redevance, propre à marquer leur domaine, qu'une imposition, dont ils chargeoient des peuples soumis par la force de leurs armes.—‘Asiam perdomitam vectigalem fecere, modico tributo, magis in titulum imperii, quam in victoriae præmium imposito.’ (Justin.) L'Asie étoit alors un *Fief dépendant* de la Scythie. C'est le premier état gouverné pendant un longue suite de siècles, par cette espèce de constitution, dans laquelle on peut reconnoître l'origine du droit Feudal, apporté en Europe par les descendans de Saques, ou Scythes. Leur gouvernement étoit très doux, et leurs lois très justes, comme on peut le juger par ce qu'en disoient Justin et le poète Chœrilus et bien mieux encore, par la manière dont l'Inde, la Chine, et le Japon étoient gouvernés par leurs premiers princes: car ces princes descendoient des *Saques*, et leur administration paroît avoir été réglée, sur le modèle du gouvernement d'une famille, dont le chef est regardé comme le père.” (D'Ancarville, Rech. sur l'Orig. des Arts de la Grèce.) It is really very extraordinary how every learned inquirer finds his way at last to Scythia or Tartary, or to the country about ten degrees to the North and South of 40°. N. L. In the above extract there appears to me to be a recognition in the way of a collection of facts of all my theories and doctrines. First we have the primary existence and the wisdom and moderation of the Sacæ: that is, of the followers of Japhet. All that appears to have been required was, an acknowledgment of superiority. This was because Japhet claimed to be the eldest son. This strongly confirms what Richardson said, that Asia was a Fief of Scythia. This was because Shem owed suit and service to his elder brother; and very justly (I do not doubt) it is observed to have lasted many generations, and to have been of the nature of a Patriarchal government, or the government of a family, of which the chief was the father. All this is precisely my theory of Genesis and its division among the three sons of Noah. M. Benjamin Constant says, “En parcourant l'Europe, l'Asie, et ce que nous connaissons de l'Afrique, en partant de la Gaule, ou même de l'Espagne, et en passant par la Germanie, la Scandinavie, la Tartarie, l'Inde, la Perse, l'Arabie, l'Ethiopie, et l'Egypte, nous trouvons partout des usages pareils, des cosmogonies semblables, des corporations, des rites, des sacrifices, des cérémonies, des coutumes et des opinions ayant entre elles des conformités incontestables: et ces usages, ces cosmogonies, ces corporations, ces rites, ces sacrifices, ces cérémonies, ces opinions, nous les retrouvons en Amérique, dans le Mexique, et dans le Pérou.—C'est vainement que l'on voudrait assigner pour cause à ces conformités des dispositions générales inhérentes à l'esprit humain. Il éclate dans plusieurs détails des ressemblances si exactes, sur des points si minutieux, qu'il est impossible d'en trouver la raison dans la nature ou dans le hasard.” (Pp. 197, 198.) If M. Constant be right, which I am certain no one can dispute, how can any one doubt that there must, at some former time, have been one universal system?—as he says, “D'un peuple primitif, source commune, tige universelle, mais anéantie, de l'espèce humaine.” (P. 200.) “N'est-ce pas à ce peuple que nous devrions demander le point de départ de la religion?” (P. 201.) Again he says, “Nous n'affirmons nullement qu'il soit impossible au travail, et au génie d'arriver un jour à la connaissance de la grande vérité, du grand fait, du fait unique qui doit servir à réunir les fragments épars de la chaîne brisée dont nous soulevons quelques anneaux.” I am vain enough to flatter myself that I shall go far to fulfil the hopes of Mons. Constant. Of this ancient system he says, (p. 214,) “Il est vrai que la théologie physico-mystérieuse prit naissance assez de bonne heure dans les pays où le sacerdoce exerça beaucoup d'influence: mais il est faux qu'elle ait d'abord été la religion populaire, et qu'elle soit ensuite devenue une doctrine secrète réservée

of affairs would vary in different countries ; but, by slow degrees. In India, collectors were appointed by the government to receive the payments, and to dispose of them, in some way, for the use of the Landlord. Here we have the Zemindars and the Ryots. A similar state of things was detected by General Vallancey, in Ireland, and under the same names too. These Zemindars in time, in some places, became what our country gentlemen are—they received from the lands as much more than *a tenth* as they could extort—in most cases obliged to do this by the government, become *military*, for its benefit. In order to render these early payments available to the distant governors, the most valuable of the metals was at last brought into use as a medium of exchange or commerce. It is evident that, without something of this kind, the produce of the land could never be made useful to a distant government. The exact process by which this machine crumbled into pieces, in various countries, and new ones became formed out of its ruins, cannot now, probably, be discovered ; but common sense teaches us, that different effects would be produced in different countries. In some, the priests would form a species of Aristocracy or Oligarchy : and I think Mr. Niebuhr has shewn, that this was probably the case with the Tuscan Lucumones in their first state, when symbolic writing¹ was used, and also when they became the Roman Senate. These hereditary Sacerdotes² got possession of the tenths ; when allegiance to a distant superior ceased—appropriated them to their own use, and then taxed the remainder of the people for the support of the state : and this usurpation it was which caused all the disputes in Rome about what were called Agrarian laws. It was something similar to what is going on between the priests and people with respect to the tithes in Ireland at the present moment. This is very similar to the state of Egypt described by Mr. Heeren. (See sup., p. 264.) Judging from the traditions of a Pandæan kingdom—from the remains of the mythos in every country, visible in the sacred names of places—judging also from the peculiar style of the Druidical buildings found in all parts of the world—the Cromlechs, the Carns, and the circular temples, I am induced to believe that the system was an archierarchy—that somewhere there was a Papa or grand Lama, a divine incarnation, who superintended the whole. It seems to me very natural for such an Archierarchy originally to arise ; and as the colonies went out from a country which would flourish greatly under such a state of things as I have suggested, that it should extend its paternal influence over the whole world.³ It is also very natural, after it had attained its utmost limits, that it should endure a certain number of years and then, operated on by the eternal law of change—containing within itself, as all systems do, the seeds of their own destruction—that it should go to decay and fall in pieces. But it was evidently a system very tenacious of life. After long depression we have seen it almost revive in Asia, under Akbar, and in Europe, under the Roman Papacy of the middle ages ; and there is reason to believe, that it has never been entirely defunct at Lassa. After the 6000 years had passed away, it is very clear that some change in the system must take place ; and now, neither in Rome nor

“ aux philosophes et aux initiés. Elle a commencé par être secrète, et s'est repandue ensuite peu-à-peu, malgré les “ prêtres.” I need not point out to my reader how completely my doctrines are supported here. M. Constant afterwards observes, (p. 226,) that Lévêque, who has written a history of Russia, places the source of all religions in Tartary. In this I believe Lévêque is right. By every inquiry I make, I am drawn to Tartary, perhaps to Cara-corum, or China.

¹ This was before syllabic writing was invented. From an expression in Mr. Niebuhr's work it appears, that for some reasons which he does not give, he believes the Etruscans once used a symbolical writing, (Hist. of Rome, Vol. I. p. 22,) and afterward could transcribe their narratives in the more modern alphabetical characters. These symbols I do not doubt were the numeral letters. I regret exceedingly that Mr. Niebuhr has not given his reason or his authority.

² In the ancient language the priest was the possessor of the sacer-dos or sacred portion of the produce : from the regimine he became Sacerdos.

³ I suspect the Oriental pontiff has resided at many places ; for instance, at Oude, Agra, Benares, Delhi, Mundore, &c.

Tibet do we hear of the Divus, the Pater Futuri Sæculi, the *αιων των αιωνων*, but only of the vicramaditya or Vicar of God; in Rome receiving his authority from the last incarnation, passed by the hand of St. Peter. But yet the Pope holds in his poitrine the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and of supreme power over the whole globe.”¹ He never yields either to Emperor or King. When he wished to subscribe to our oriental translation society, an insuperable obstacle arose. He could not consent that his name should be placed in the list of members *after* the king of England: we English could not consent to have his name *before* it. For a long time I was much at a loss to account for the Roman state, instead of the Pontifex Maximus and the priests, possessing the tithes; but this is to be accounted for by the circumstance that the first kings were in fact Pontiffs as well as Kings, and, I have no doubt, supported their throne by the proceeds of their *Domain* as it is called by Niebuhr, and by the tithes. After their expulsion, to have left the Pontiffs in possession of the Domain and the Tithe would have left them to be Kings; therefore, a Pontiff was appointed of the sacred caste or order, who was content to fill the office, (but, perhaps, still with a secret reservation of the *rights of the church*,) with an outward conformity to the new order of affairs—an officer, by some fiction, being appointed, called King and Sagart, for the sole purpose of officiating in the sacrifices. These Pontiffs were like our old act-of-parliament Bishops. I have little doubt that the family of the Julii always aspired to the office of Pontifex. A prophecy has a natural tendency to cause its own fulfilment. I think this might both stimulate the exertions of Julius Cæsar, and also operate upon the minds of his friends and devotees—upon the minds of those who looked for some *one to come* at that time. Speaking of the tenure of land in Italy and the tithe, Niebuhr says, “The footing on which the possession of land and the land tax stand in India, supplied me with an existing image of the Roman possession, the Roman *vectigal*, and the mode of leasing it. In India the sovereign is the sole proprietor of the soil: he may at pleasure confiscate the land cultivated by the Ryot: nevertheless the latter may transmit it to his heir, and may alienate it: he renders a larger or smaller definite portion of the produce in kind: this the state leases or sells to the Zemindars: unless it has granted the revenue of a district or of a piece of ground to some temple or pious foundation for ever, or to some of its vassals and officers for life.—This state of things is not peculiar to India: traces of it occur throughout Asia: where, in ancient times, it prevailed far and wide in the most unequivocal form: as it did in Egypt, where all the land was the property of the Pharaoh, and the military class merely had the land tax remitted to them.”² The Tetrarchs in Syria were Zemindars, who usurped the rank of Sovereigns: as, through one of the most calamitous mistakes that ever brought ruin on a country, notwithstanding the most benevolent intentions on the part of the government, the Zemindars of Bengal succeeded under the government of Lord Cornwallis in getting themselves recognized as dependent princes and absolute proprietors of the soil. In like manner the agrarian institutions of Rome must not be deemed peculiar to it: they were undoubtedly common to all the Italian states: and many of the notions connected with them prevailed even beyond the peninsula: so that there is the less reason for supposing that the coincidence between them and those of India is accidental and therefore delusive.”³ In the above description Mr. Niebuhr makes a mistake respecting the land of the Ryot. I think the Sovereign had no right to resume possession of it, or confiscate it at pleasure, as long as the Ryot did his suit and service, and paid his vectigal. Mr. N. in many other places shews that the *vectigal* was originally a *tenth*; and that the Roman Patricians not only got possession of all the lands of the

¹ As possessing this power, he gave away Mexico.

² He here means tithe.

³ Vol. II. pp. 133, 134. Thirlwall's Ed.

state, merely paying the *tithe*, but that at last they usurped the tithe also. It is pretty certain that, with the present constitution of the human race, whenever a priesthood should get possession of sovereign power in a large and powerful state, the almost necessary consequence would be the separation from it of a new order of priesthood. The priests would become kings, and take with them the tithes, the right of the soil of the lands, granting to the officiating priests and temples, from time to time, portions for their support—they themselves every day more and more merging the character of priests in that of kings. Thus the Mogul, though not even professing the Hindoo religion, is looked up to as Lord paramount by the princes of India of the Brahmin religion. Thus, again, the Grand Seignior, who is descended from the Khans of Tartary, is looked up to by the little sovereigns of all the Mohamedan States who are not followers of Ali, as the Lord paramount and ecclesiastical head of the world. I consider the fact of the Hindoo princes of India soliciting investiture from the Great Mogul, as, in a very peculiar manner, supporting my theory—affording circumstantial evidence to its truth. Every thing tends to confirm the suspicion formerly expressed, (*supra*, p. 344,) that the mythos actually caused several conquerors to arise. For example, Cyrus, 600 years B. C.; Alexander at the entrance of the sun into Aries; Cæsar at the commencement of the ninth seculum; Gregory the Great; Mohamed; Gengis Khan; Attila; Akbar; and perhaps Napoleon—about the year 1800, the fourth sæculum from Christ. Amidst the inextricable confusion of Mr. Niebuhr's work, arising from his ignorance of the principle upon which the modern or republican disposition of the Roman lands was made, viz. the decay of an ancient system and the rise of something like a new system from its ruins, it does clearly appear, that a considerable part of the discontent of the people arose from the refusal of the Roman nobles to pay the tithe for the lands which, in fact, they had usurped.¹ It is very extraordinary that Niebuhr has filled many pages—several chapters—with a description of the unaccountable variety and complication of the constitutions of the Roman and Grecian states, in the course of which, he constantly exhibits his ignorance of the Roman and Grecian writers; but never, in any instance that I remember, does he attempt, on any rational ground, to account for this state of things. About the mythos, we have plenty of observations; and now and then a reflection on the amphictyons or the kingdom of Saturnia: but never does he attempt to examine what these may have been. Here he would have found, in the falling to pieces of the old polity, the reason of the difficulties which he meets with. South America is exhibiting something very like the state of Italy and Greece after the Pontifical kingdom went to ruin. The constitutions of France and Britain are something like the constitution of Rome: their origins are sought after by the antiquarians, but sought after with little success. They would succeed better if they went back to the Pontifical kingdom, and to the builders of Stonehenge and Carnac. It is surprising that Mr. Niebuhr was not led to the discovery of the Pontifical kingdom, when he was induced to observe, that the king had the sole power of convoking the senate and the people, and of proposing measures to them: that he had the absolute command of the army, and that he alone *could make a sacrifice for the nation*.² In an observation which he afterward makes, (p. 339,) that the Pontifical law and the Augurs were independent of the king, we have an example of a priest grown into a king beginning to lose his pontifical character, and the priests beginning to set up a power independent of him—to separate themselves from him. From the account given in p. 340, Vol. I. of Niebuhr's work, it appears that the Romans had a *lex non scripta* precisely as we have: the conditions or regulations of which were known only from adjudged cases, in old obsolete books of the priests, probably books not written for the sake of conveying legal information, but merely for the sake of the

¹ Hist. of Rome, Vol. II. pp. 164, 165. Thirlwall's Ed.

² *Ib.* Vol. I. p. 338.

mythos ; similar, he observes, to the practice of the Eastern nations, and particularly the Jews, as exemplified in Numbers xxxvi.[?] I have little doubt that the Mohamedans have the same system ; and when our travellers say they are ruled by the Koran alone, they are led to this by seeing no other written code. I do not doubt that the Koran always so far rules, that nothing is held to be law which is against its doctrines.¹ It is quite clear that the Jews had a *lex non scripta* before Moses partly composed, partly compiled, the Pentateuch ; and because many of the sect in North and South India, Mexico, &c., who have not the Pentateuch, have part of the same laws as the Western Jews, I am satisfied the latter were only their old laws put into writing by Moses. Mr. Niebuhr's history is the only one which I know possessing the shadow of a probability of any thing like truth, and with him, in many of his conclusions, I cannot agree. His work is rather a *critical dissertation* than a *history*, a sort of thing which must either, really or mentally, have been produced by every historian before he put down in order the results of his speculations. But when we have, as is commonly the case with historians, nothing but the results, without the power of judging of the reasoning by which they are produced, we can expect only what we find, on examination, a tissue of falsities and contradictions. A great fault of all ancient historians is, that they never consider sufficiently the state of affairs which they find as an effect of some previous cause ; yet the cause must be well understood before they can have any chance of understanding the true character of the people of whom they treat, and the nature of their institutions. Without a pretty correct knowledge of these particulars they must always remain in the dark. This imperfect knowledge, added to the almost universal practice (even Gibbon is no exception) of receiving unconditionally the evidence of partisans or of opponents, has made all history worse than a riddle.

2. Although we know very little of the internal economy of the Chinese empire, yet enough transpires from the persons who have written respecting it, to shew a high probability, that the universal feudal system and the payment of tithe prevailed there, as in other countries. As in all other countries the system has undergone great changes, so it has in China ; but remains of the original may be perceived. The Rev. David Collie, principal of the College at Malacca, in a note on his translation of the Shang Mung, p. 75, has stated, that by the *Kung* plan in China, an average of several years' produce was taken, and the *tenth* part of that average was fixed as the permanent tax on the land. He then describes several alterations ; that, at one time, a *ninth* was taken, that in some instances a portion of land was set out for the government, which was tilled by the farmers as a rent, for the eight or nine other parts, which they occupied. In some cases he states the land to be cultivated by companies who paid the *tenth* of the produce to government. Here, I think, the remains of the ancient Patriarchate are evident. I frequently suspect that the Chinese empire was the seat of the first patriarchal government—the *Officina Gentium*. It must have been either in China or in the country of the thousand cities of Strabo, in North India, nearly all of which have now disappeared. In the Chinese empire there is nothing of the nature of Knights' fees or of the Indian jagheers. This is what we might expect from the well-known unchanged state of that empire. It yet continues, with its Pontiff at its head, less changed than any state in the world. This is the state of the patriarchal government of China. And it was, probably, for the purpose of his receiving the payments in gross produce, that the wonderful canals were formed, which bring such immense tribute in fruits of the earth to the Emperor. I have no doubt that the Chinese exhibit the remains of the first patriarchal government, almost in every thing. We have

¹ I strongly suspect that the doctrine of predestination, held by the Mohamedans, had its origin in the doctrine of the *renewal* or *regeneration* of every thing *in cycles*. It is clearly subversive of *free will*.

in many nations examples of great works raised to gratify the foolish vanity or the idle superstition of man; but where, except in China, have we ever seen works executed by government for the encouragement of commerce, or for the promotion of human happiness? I fear, however, that even in China the canals were formed for the merely selfish purpose of receiving the tributes in kind, before money was in use.

3. I think there is every reason to believe that Mohamed considered himself to be the *tenth Avatar* or the *divine incarnation* of the *tenth age*. I now address myself to philosophers, and not to Paulite devotees. We must not forget that if he were merely a hypocrite, he deceived his wife, his slave, and the first four Califs—not weak men like the followers of Brothers, Whitfield, Wesley, and Southcote—but men of the greatest talent, who conquered and ruled a great part of the world with consummate skill. But how did these men live? Not in splendour, but in comparative poverty; walking on foot to the Mosque, without pomp or retinue, like the other citizens of Medina, and themselves performing, chaunting,¹ every day the simple service to the Deity required by the Mohamedan law. The simplicity of life, and the total neglect of every thing like personal gratification, exhibited by the first Califs, persuade me that they believed themselves the locum tenentes of a divinely inspired, or divinely commissioned, person. What should induce all these FOUR men in succession, in the possession of immense wealth, and in the command of large armies and of the finest empire on which the sun ever shone, to affect, and really to practise, extreme moderation, if not poverty? But they went farther, and by the establishment of the Ashera—that is, the restoration of their empire to the simple payment of the tenth of the produce, rents and all other taxes and Roman exactions being abandoned—they proved themselves a blessing to the whole of their world, which, from a state of great misery, they restored to great prosperity, and, as far as was in their power, to the happiness it had enjoyed under the rule of the first Hierarchy, in the golden age. Every thing tends to prove that their conduct was an attempt to return to that primeval state. Each Calif thought himself the successor of Adam and Noah, and the brilliant victories of their generals confirmed the delusion. I have little doubt that the belief, that Mohamed was the Vicar of God, ensured his victories much more than the sword; and it was this moderation in regard to taxation which secured his conquests. The armies of the Prophet, like all other armies, pillaged their conquered enemies in the moment of victory; but submission made and the sword sheathed, there was an end of oppression: peace succeeded to ceaseless civil war, and the tenth of the produce of the soil was substituted for endless and ruinous taxes, which the conquered countries had been subjected to under their former governors. This was the state of the dominions of the first Califs, which lasted long enough to amalgamate their heterogeneous collection of materials into an uniform mass. The tenths, without any oppression of the people, enabled their later Califs, the patrons of arts, science, and literature, to support large armies and a regal state in the greatest splendour.² This favourable state of things continued for five or six hundred years, till the Turkish barbarians arrived from the North, from Tartary, and overthrew it—once more plunging their fine countries into barbarism and misery. Every thing tends to shew that the first four Califs believed that they were destined to restore the *golden age*. With Othman, the third, this opinion probably began to die away. A very sensible and important article is given in the Foreign Quarterly Review, No. XXIII. July 1833, on Mohamed and Mohamedism. The

¹ Ockley.

² It appears that, in Spain, when the Christians surrendered to the Moors, they were required to pay only a *tenth* of the produce; but when the cities were taken by storm, a *fifth* was demanded. It is evident, however, that even under this imposition, as it was all that was demanded from the cultivator of the ground, he could not be much oppressed. Thus the Christian monasteries increased under the Moorish sway. Cobbett, Vol. LXXV. No. XIV. p. 879.

author has come nearer to the truth than any person who has treated on this subject. But he has, in a very surprising manner, omitted the notice of several hitherto extraordinary and unaccountable facts, which, in estimating the character of Mohamed, cannot reasonably be passed over. He never notices the fact, that the Koran, as it is admitted, was made up after his death, in a moment of confusion and civil strife, partly from papers in a state of rottenness, and partly from the *memoirs* of his followers; and that, twenty-two years afterwards, it was again made up or redacted by Othman. Thus it can be called no better than a forgery. But the learned Reviewer admits, that it contains evident marks of two religions, which he divides between the time previous to the flight to Medina, and the time posterior to that flight, while I think he ought to have allotted the first to the true Koran of Mohamed and the first four Califs—commanding, as I have stated above, immense armies, but walking on foot to the mosque, to chaunt the praises of God, in such simple ceremonies as might be expected from an “eclectic reformer: a reformer in the truest sense of that abused term.”¹ The Reviewer says, “the Koran contains two very distinct religions: the first, a system of pure theism, as perfect as the age could produce, inculcating severe morals and stoical submission. . . . The second teaches a sanguinary propagandism.” Here we have the Koran of Mohamed and the first four sincere and zealous patriarchs, and the Koran of the conquering and magnificent Saracens—puffed up with pride and vanity. The Koran of the eclectic philosopher was not likely to suit the conquerors of Asia. A new one must be grafted on the old, to find a justification for their enormities. I must make another observation upon the Reviewer’s rather unfair description of the vision of the passage on the Borak, or flash of lightning, through the seven heavens, to the throne of God. As Mohamed passes along the several heavens, the different patriarchs request him to intercede with God for them; but when he comes to that nearest the throne, where Jesus Christ was placed, the scene changes, and Mohamed begs Jesus to intercede for him—hereby, in a very marked manner, placing Jesus Christ above himself, and declaring himself a Christian. This is in perfect accordance with the Mohamedan doctrine—that through the excessive depravity of man, the mission of Jesus—of love—of peace—of benevolence—having failed, a strong one—that of the sword—must follow.

Most assuredly, in the sixth century, nothing could be further from success as a mission of peace, than the mission of Jesus. It is quite inconceivable into what a state the whole eastern world had then fallen. One of the great causes of the rapid success of Mohamedism was the bringing into one body of peace all the jarring elements of that period. I shall be reminded of the accounts, in the Koran, of Mohamed’s violation of his own laws of morality with respect to women. But when was there ever great and unexpected success without its being attended with a species of intoxication? Mohamed was just as liable to this failing as other men. But this does not make him an impostor. To have obviated the ill effects of these errors of conduct in the minds of the first four califs, &c., there must have been something very interesting in the character of Mohamed, if, indeed, the stories were not foisted into the *second* Koran to palliate some later Saracen outrage by the prophet’s example. But the stories might probably be true. They are in character with what we know of the human animal from experience. Whether we attribute the second Koran to a change in Mohamed, or to the knavery of the later Saracens, to justify the conquest of the world, they are both in character, and may be, in part, both true. The Reviewer, (p. 204,) says, “We have already said that the Koran contains two distinct religions, the one containing the germs of *purity* and *illumination*, the other fraught with maxims of bigotry and intolerance.” I doubt it not. One was the religion of Mohamed the Sophee, the follower of divine wisdom, (treated on at

¹ Foreign Quarterly Review, p. 196.

large by me, in Vol. I. pp. 678—685,) the other was, or might be, the doctrine of the conquering Califs. It is very certain that there is no effect without a cause; and it is no way surprising that with such a mind as Napoleon's must have been, he was curious to know what could have been the cause of the wonderful success of Mohamed. It is easily to be pointed out; we will stop a moment to reconsider it. In the first place, Mohamed was believed to be the person promised by Jesus Christ, and also *the promised one* of the Jews. Besides, a great person was believed to have been promised, and was expected about his time by all the higher class of Gentiles, that is, the initiated part of mankind, particularly in the eastern world, who should be the *tenth incarnation*; ¹ so that the minds of men were by this means prepared for the reception of him and his doctrines. This conduced to his success. Again his first success was the cause of a second; for success was very reasonably considered to be a proof of the truth of his mission. The next cause was the state of peace and security which was enjoyed by the nations under the Mohamedan sway. It appears that the occupiers of lands paid the Ashera or Zacal, ² as it is called by Ockley, ³ to the Calif, who was the sole proprietor of the soil, exactly like Julius Cæsar by right of the Sword and of the Book—by the union of the Royal and Sacerdotal power, exactly like the Egyptian Pontiff. Thus, as there were no persons to form a class like that of our gentlemen, the whole country was circumstanced as our country would be if, by an edict, all taxes were abolished and the occupier of every farm was declared the owner of the land he occupied—paying to the government the value of a *tenth* of the produce. In addition to this, every person who did not occupy land paid a poll tax; this was what I think, in the Romish church, was called Peter's pence. It appears that this, in Egypt, ⁴ was two ducats a year. What proportion this might bear to a man's labour I know not; but it evidently must have been very small. When these circumstances are taken into account, and the peaceful and happy state of the countries under the Califs is considered, in comparison with the wretched state of the countries governed by the Greek emperors, it does not appear very wonderful that the temptation should have operated to the making of converts. *That* must never be forgotten, in considering these matters, which our priests always contrive to put out of sight, namely, that neither Jew nor Christian was required to give up a single iota of his faith when he turned Mussulman. The Mussulman religion was held to be the *completion of both*—the abolition, or, in fact, the changing, of neither. These were the causes which, at the death of Omar, in the twenty-third year of the Hegira, had given to the Saracens the empire of Arabia, Syria, Assyria, Persia, Egypt, and a considerable part of eastern Africa. These great conquests must have been made in less than fifteen years. After the death of Othman, the Califate became so split into parties that it is extremely difficult, perhaps impossible, to make out any thing that can be received as certainly true. The bigotry and malice of the Christians render every assertion they make *doubtful*: and when they quote a Mohamedan writer they almost always do so, as a contrivance to convict the Mussulmans of some enormity on their own evidence. As the sects of Mohamedans, of one or other of which every writer was a member, had as much hatred for each other as the Christians had for the whole of them, there can be no difficulty in Christians' finding a Mohamedan proof of what they want. And if we apply to any of the most respectable of the early historians, and consider them exempt from the failing of prejudice, it is impossible to avoid seeing that they have composed their

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 187—190, and 678—680.

² I suspect that the word Zacal is only il-saca, *THE Saca*, which is formed by the regimen—the payment or the right of Saca, become *the Saca*.

³ Vol. I. p. 12.

⁴ Ockley.

histories without taking the circumstances above detailed into consideration, and without the exercise of any thing like critical acumen. Suppose an Arabian author was to write the history of Europe; would he want materials to blacken the Popes, if he went for his facts to Luther or Calvin? But he could say, See what is admitted by Christian historians themselves! Thus Christians and Mohamedans were equally liable to misrepresentation. In both cases, when there was a lack of true enormities, which I fear seldom happened, there was no lack of falsities. Before the precious metals were known, and afterward, while gold, as it was in Mexico and Peru, was the only metal and coin not invented, the Supreme Pontiff could receive very little or no profit from distant possessions: the offerings must have been like those we read of, as being sent by the Druids of Britain to the temple of Apollo, at Delos, wrapped in wheat-straw. By degrees, this sort of homage would die away, or nearly so. This is the case with respect to Mohamedism. The Deys of Egypt, Tunis, Algiers, &c., all admit the Grand Seignior's or the Sultan's supremacy; and he, as the superior Lord, claims, though he does not receive, the *tenth* of the produce. But he does receive an acknowledgment. The country in the vicinity of the residence of the Pontiff, I doubt not, paid its tithes to him, and he consumed them. But as the tithes must have been in the form of perishable produce, they could be consumed in distant places by the initiated only who resided there, and who thus became the priests of every country—all appointed, originally, by the Supreme Lord. We constantly read accounts of most powerful Pashas submitting, without the slightest murmur or resistance, to an unarmed messenger, with the bow-string, when carrying the Grand Seignior's firman. This is the exact counterpart of the Egyptian High-priest's authority, spoken of in p. 366. It is precisely the same mythos—brought from Tartary. I believe the Grand Seignior claims the whole world, not as *king*, but as *Pontiff Seignior*, as a Divine incarnation; and all who do not acknowledge his authority, are rebels. On this account, I believe, he never makes a *peace*—only a *long truce*. A peace is a contract between equals: conceiving he has no *equal*, the Grand Seignior cannot submit to make a peace. It is perfectly clear that the Emperor of Germany always claimed the supreme power, and considered all the other kings of Europe, and I do not doubt of the world, as his vassals, in the same manner as Cæsar and Augustus did. He claimed superiority over the Pope, and the Pope claimed it over him. The Emperor of Russia maintains the same claim. These do not profess to be claims of *force* so much as of *right*. They claim as uniting in their persons both the right of priest and king—the book and the sword—as successors of the Cæsars.

4. I think, obscure as is our view of early Mohamedism, we may see, besides the adoption of the Ashera, other signs which cannot be mistaken, of an attempt to return to the primeval patriarchal government. In the Imams of Persia we have the 12 Lucumones; in the 72 Ansâr or Helpers, who assisted the prophet on his arrival at Medina, I think we have the 72 of the Jewish Sanhedrim, the Amphictyons of Greece, and the Cardinales of Rome; and in the three Mohajee or Movers, who accompanied him when he fled from Mecca, we have the three sons of Adam and Noah, the three Flamens of Rome, and the three Patriarchs of Antioch, Alexandria, and Rome—imitators of the division of the kingdom of Saturn—and the three Archflamens or Archiepiscopates of Britain. It seems probable that an Hierarch should have been appointed for each district or nation, as conveniently marked out by natural boundaries, with priests in various departments under him, who would receive the tithes and convert them to their own use, and change them into money, as soon as money was invented. This Hierarch would follow the footsteps of his Superior; and, by degrees, would claim and acquire the rights and privileges of Archierarch—the distant Lord, by degrees, as national intercourse became interrupted, might be lost sight of, and at last be forgotten altogether. When money was once invented, new questions would arise, and the Lucumones or Patricians, having been in the enjoyment of the produce before the invention of money, would

very naturally wish, and claim, to keep it; but still they would not desire to throw off all allegiance to their Spiritual Father, who, at last, by desiring more than he had been used to receive, would cause the ruin of the system. Thus, by degrees, as even the knowledge of a very distant Lord faded away, the Hierarchs of kingdoms would grow into Archierarchs; and, in many cases, the character of Pontiff would be lost in that of King—priest and king—like Melchizedek. I think, from the Jewish Sanhedrim and their tribes; from the twelve Lucumones of the Etruscans; and from several other institutions and circumstances before treated of, which my reader must remember, it seems probable, that a powerful body and a well-organised system originally prevailed over the whole world. The uniform character of the gigantic circular temples shews this; they cannot be accounted for without something of the kind; and this powerful body must have had *immense funds* in money, or other means at its command, or it could never have erected those stupendous edifices. Mr. Niebuhr justly observes, “the drains from the Lake Copias, cut through “thirty stadia of solid rock, and the cleaning out of which surpassed the strength of the Bœotians, “in the time of Alexander, were assuredly the work of a people antecedent to the Greeks.”¹ Here Mr. Niebuhr stops: not the slightest attempt does he make to ascertain who those people were. Similar works may be found in the temples of Pæstum² and the Gallery of Pausilippi. I think that there was in all countries a Pontifex, a cabinet of 12, and a counsel of 72 Cardones or Cardinales, divided among the districts, each superintending one of them. We have this division already marked in Genesis. In the appointment of an Hierarch, the Cabinet would, at first, *recommend* to the Archierarch; at last they would *elect*; and of course the choice would generally be one from their own number. It is easy to imagine how all this would arise. By degrees, the 72 would begin to wish to have a voice in the election; and, after a time, the people occupying the lands and rendering the different feudal returns, whether they were in money or in services, would put in a claim. Of all this we see evident traces in Italy, Greece, and India. The process which I have here described, took place, I have no doubt, all over the Pandæan kingdom: but as the change arose from circumstances, it is also quite clear that it would occur in no two places in *exactly* the same manner. I have no doubt that the Cardinales and the Decumanni were attached in some way to the collection of the tithes, the Decumanni, particularly, as their name seems to imply—perhaps men of *the tenths* or *tithes*, the operatives under the Cardinales. All the receivers of the tenths were at first priests or initiated. By degrees, those only, who exercised the functions which arose and became the rites and ceremonies of the religion, would be, strictly speaking, *priests*. But the others would form a privileged or sacred caste—a caste more or less marked in different places, and more or less divided from the general mass of tithe takers, according to circumstances. It is not unlikely that these functionaries were monks, and that monks became, after a time, the sole and proper priests. In the sect of the Paulites we have a pretty clear account how its establishment arose—evidently in imitation of the Essenes of Egypt. It imitated the other old system, as closely as it could; but it did not unite with its advocates till several centuries had elapsed. Its early separation, its ultimate union with the monks, are well marked.

5. In Volume I. p. 700, I observed, that Mr. Von Hammer was attempting a history of the Assassins, and that he had every qualification for the task, with the exception of *an enlarged and unprejudiced mind*. He has, since that time, completed the work, and has shewn that I formed a just estimate of his character. His work is, in fact, one great untruth, founded on one great mis-

¹ Roman History, Vol. I. pp. 119, 120. Walter's Ed.

² See Vol. I. pp. 432, 433, 563, 586, 777, and especially p. 625 on Niebuhr's silence on the builders of the *Cyclopæan wall* found under the ruins of the Colosseum. Ed.

take. He commences his inquiry with a thorough conviction that the objects of it, namely, the Assassins, were the most detestable of monsters; and, actuated by this opinion, he is blind to every thing in their favour, tortures the most insignificant and indifferent things to their prejudice, and not seldom sees proofs of guilt in parts of their character or history where any impartial person would see proofs of merit. Though I do not charge him with having wilfully stated a fact which is without foundation, yet the whole is really a misrepresentation. His history came into my possession at the moment the printer was finishing the Appendix to my first volume. It is a very able performance: and, as is usual with histories of this kind, under his skilful management there appear to be few or no difficulties in it; all is simple, plain, and detestable—a mass of straightforward, pure, unadulterated wickedness. These people are said to have first appeared about the year 1086, and existed till finally destroyed by Houlakou, the third successor of Gengis, the Khan of Tartary, in A. H. 654, i. e. A. D. 1256, a period of about 170 years.¹ It appears from Mr. Hammer's account, that the same general expectation of the end of the world prevailed in Asia, in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, that prevailed in Europe, and caused the Crusades, as I have formerly described; thus, in a very satisfactory manner, supporting the truth of my ideas on that subject. If my theory were true, the same sentiment would prevail in both, about the same time. It appears, I think, first to have been expected in A. H. 489, i. e. A. D. 1095, on the conjunction of the planets, that year, in Pisces; and again in A. H. 582, i. e. A. D. 1186, on their conjunction in Libra.² This expected catastrophe was evidently attributed to an anticipated unfortunate collision of the planetary bodies. And I think we may readily suppose that the ancient belief in the collision of a Comet and the Earth may have given way to a belief that the mischief was to be caused, in some way, by a collision of the planets. Learned as the great Astronomer Naszireddin de Thous was, he might not know that the Comet of 1680 was to appear in 1106. But after it had appeared without any accompanying catastrophe, the general belief, the origin of which might be unknown, would settle itself upon the planets. It is certainly a very extraordinary circumstance that we should find this great astronomer, when basking in royal favour at the court of the Calif, and abounding in wealth, played the traitor both to the Ishmaelites and to the Calif; and, in fact, succeeded in delivering them both into the hand of the Khan of Tartary. I think this can be attributed to nothing but a religious motive. He exhibits a perfect picture of a renewed Daniel, for he appears, after the fall of his first master, to have been soon after a great favourite at the court of the Khan, the successor of the Calif, employed in making catalogues of the stars, and in doing other things for the good of mankind. I think it is not impossible, that the founder of the sect of the Ishmaelites, as Hassan Sabah became, may have been the last descendant in the right line or elder branch of Fatima, the favourite daughter of Mohamed.³ Such he was, or such he claimed to be. The particulars of the journey of Hassan Sabah from the court of Seldjoukide, Sultan Melekshâh, to Reï,⁴ and at last to Ispahan, and his dialogue with his host, Aboulfasl, where he is represented to offer his opinion to him, that, if he had only two friends,⁵ he could overthrow the Caliphate, may be all substantially true; but yet it is so represented as to be substantially untrue. I believe the story wants the addition, that the reason why he thought, if he had

¹ Hammer, pp. 255, 263.

² *Ib.* p. 256.

³ In the various claims to power, founded on hereditary and feudal rights, we may see the reason for the attachment of all the ancients of the East to the preservation of their pedigrees.

⁴ Hammer, pp. 70, 72.

⁵ "Que s'il avait seulement deux amis fidèles et dévoués, il aurait bientôt renversé la puissance de ce Turc et de ce paysan." (*Ib.* p. 72.)

two friends, he could overthrow the Califate, was to be found in the moral influence which he would possess over the minds of the people of Asia, by making known the truth that he was the *lineal descendant of the prophet*, and the last real Imam. If this were the fact, or the true statement of the case, it is perfectly clear, that in either case it is a truth which would be most studiously concealed by every one of those who have written respecting him and his followers. I believe the Templars were Assassins, because they were Sophees. In the spread or dissemination of the Sopheistic doctrines is the reason why the Assassins are every where to be found. Here is the reason why what appear to be emissaries from the Assassin chief are found every where, in every country. Whether really connected with them or not, every Sophee would have the appearance of being one of them—and every Sophee would be their well-wisher, and would, at any time, be very easily brought into their pale. Every Assassin might be a Sophee, though every Sophee might not be an Assassin. Here we have the reason of the great moral influence which they acquired, and of the constant assemblage in the Eagle's Nest of all the great and celebrated philosophers, astronomers, and literati of the world. How is it possible to believe, for a moment, the representation of Mr. Hammer, that they were a band of miscreants, so bad as to be totally void of all good; and, at the same time, to believe, that they should be sought after even in their den by the great and good of all countries? It does not appear to me that they claimed to be the eldest of the lines or representatives of the eldest of the descendants of Noah, but to have ceded that rank to the rulers at Caracorum; and this is the reason why they were not destroyed by Gengis Khan, who evidently claimed to hold his power as vicegerent or vicar of the Khan of Caracorum, from him from whom he received investiture into his dominions after he had first won them by the sword. He knew the value of the moral power, though our people (in relation to the great Mogul) cannot be made to see it. By the investiture with the Pallium, as Elijah invested Elisha, or else by the *χειροτονια*, as Moses invested Aaron, he received power from the rightful possessor of all power at Caracorum, and in return he did suit and service to him for his dominions.¹ To Gengis I think there can be no doubt that the Calif at Bagdad paid tribute and did homage. The feudal system shews itself, unconsciously to Mr. Hammer, in several places. I think there can be no doubt that both the Calif and the Chief of the Assassins agreed in the first instance to pay tribute to Gengis Khan. Mr. Hammer says, "Le renversement du Khalifat n'entraint point, à prement parler, dans les projets du Khan. Les ordres qu'il avait transmis à son frère Houlakou en sont une preuve: il lui avait prescrit de ne demander au Khalife que sa soumission, et des troupes auxiliares."² Here the Feudal principle shews itself in correct practice; and though we do not read any account of it in Mr. Hammer's pages, we may be very certain that the numerous castles of *the man of the mountain* would not have been left in peace by Gengis had he not done his suit and service; and it was the refusal of this reddition, under the traitorous advice of Naszireddin de Thous, which probably brought on the ruin both of Bagdad and Almut or Almont.

I think the great point of the heresy of the Templars may be found in their secretly holding the Pope to be only the representative of Shem, while they admitted that Japhet or the Caracorum gentleman was the Lord Paramount. The Manichæans certainly denied the Supremacy of the Pope, and the Templars were most assuredly Manichæans. This accounts for their Christianity,

¹ I learn from Mr. Briggs, our Consul at Alexandria, that the present Pasha of Egypt (April 1833) claims to hold his dominions not from the Sultan, but from the Sheriff of Mecca, who is in no higher a station than that of a private gentleman. But he derives his descent from the Prophet. It is quite out of all question, I think, to suppose that the person at Caracorum can pretend to have any power from Mohamed, and if I be right in this, of course we have no where else to go for it than to Japhet.

² Hammer, p. 284; see also pp. 294, 301, 302.

and for a certain degree of submission to the Pope; for he was their immediate Lord—but the Lord of Caracorum was their Lord Paramount. When I find the house of Fatima ruling in Egypt, and always consisting of Ishmaelites, I am sometimes induced to suspect that there was a claim set up by them on the part of Ham. Of this we hear nothing, for the same reason that we hear almost nothing of the system any where—that is, because none of the despots can now establish a claim to it, which makes them all put it out of sight; for, to bring it forwards, would only shew that though *they* had no right divine, yet some one else might have it. The letter of the Old Man of the Mountain, or Le Vieux, to Leopold, Duke of Austria, extracted from Rymer,¹ though determined by Mr. Hammer to be spurious, contains, I think, evident marks of genuineness. I think had the Ishmaelites not really had the æra from Alexander, which we find in that letter, it would not have been there.² I think no Mohamedau, no Christian, forging that letter in the eleventh century, would have thought of such a thing. Certainly such an æra may have been common in Asia, though unknown to us, for we are really suprisingly ignorant, and so we shall always remain, unless we can lay aside some of our narrow-minded prejudices. We may see from this admitted æra why Philip, the king or emperor of Macedonia or Scythia, sought to be acknowledged by the Amphictyons, and why, before his son marched to attack the descendants of Shem, he received his appointment, or at least was acknowledged as Lord, or Sovereign, (as we know he certainly was,) over Greece, and probably over the remainder of the dominions of Japhet; and also, probably, as Lord Paramount over the dominions of Shem and Ham, which he soon after conquered. We are greatly too much given to attribute the attempts at universal dominion of the ancient conquerors to avarice or ambition. No doubt these vices acted most powerfully; but there was always, at the bottom, a *claim* and generally a *belief* too in a right. They generally had the moral as well as the physical power with them, or they endeavoured to have it.

Every thing relating to these matters is put out of sight as much as possible by both Christians and Mohamedans, because now, in Europe at least, it all operates against the right divine of reigning despots and the priests. Mr. Hammer admits, (p. 3,) that the organisation of the society of Ishmaelites can be compared to no other of the secret associations of *brigands* or *pirates* which have preceded or followed it. “L’histoire de ces dernières ne nous présente que de “malheureux essais ou d’infructueuses imitations.” The reason why the society of the Ishmaelites can be compared to no other society of brigands or pirates is, because it was not in *any respect* like a company of brigands or pirates. No doubt, like all other societies, it had faults, and great faults, and, like them all, committed great crimes; but this admission will not go the length to justify Mr. Hammer’s description. His zeal against modern secret societies has made him mistake the character of those of the ancients altogether. I have little doubt that the society was not called Assassin from being a *murderous* one, but that a murderer was called from it an Assassin. The proper meaning of the word I have given in Volume I. p. 723. The accounts of them were, as we might expect, before they were taken in hand by Mr. Hammer, incomplete—“Ces détails si incomplets par eux-mêmes, nous ont-ils été transmis *sans suite, sans ordre, sans aucune* vue claire et “*précise.*” In my first volume (*ut supra*) I have described them as Chasdim or Chaldeans descending from a very early period. In one sense I am quite correct; but they probably did not assume that character which entitled them to the name of Ishmaelites till the time of the Imam Ismaël, the son of Dschafer.³ It was certainly a very remarkable accident, if it were an accident, that the Califate should become divided into three empires. The family of Omnia reigned

¹ Given in Hammer, pp. 345, 346.

² See *supra*, pp. 347, 348.

³ Hammer, p. 9.

at Granada, in Spain; the family of Abbas, at Bagdad, on the banks of the Tigris; and that of Fatima, at Cairo, on the Nile.¹ Here we have the three divisions of Shem, Ham, and Japhet—Europe, Asia, and Africa. “Aujourd’hui encore, les princes des familles de Katschar et d’Osman occupent avec le même titre les trônes de Téhéran et de Stamboul; les droits de ces derniers à un pareil titre sont légitimes, car, après la conquête de l’Égypte par Selim, les insignes du Kalifat, l’épée, le glaive et le manteau du prophète, qui jusqu’alors se gardaient au Caire, furent confiés à la garde de saintes villes de la Mecque, où il naquit, et de Médine, où était son tombeau. C’est pour cela qu’ils s’appellent gardiens des deux saintes villes. Padischah et Schah, empereur et roi, Sultan-al-berrein et Khakan-albahrein, sont des mots qui signifient dominateurs et seigneurs de deux parties du monde et de deux mers; ils pourraient aussi facilement se dire les *protecteurs de trois saintes villes*, les maîtres de trois parties du monde, et les dominateurs de trois mers, car Jérusalem, le Mecque et Médine sont en leur possession. Ils commandent en Europe, en Asie, et en Afrique: enfin, la mer Noire, la mer Rouge, et la mer Blanche, baignent des contrées soumises à leur pouvoir.”² Where the account above does not exactly dovetail into my system, I cannot help attributing the discrepancy to Mr. Hammer’s ignorance of the system, and I suspect that when the Pope caused the Mohamedan confession of faith to be placed on the chair of St. Peter, he was preparing Rome to become again one of the three holy cities. Hannibal had shewn that a march from Granada to Rome was not impossible. There is no doubt that Jerusalem, Mecca, and Medina, were considered holy; but when I recollect the circumstances which I have adduced in my first volume to shew that Mohamed wished to restore the world to its primeval patriarchal state, I cannot help suspecting that the capitals of the three quarters of the world were originally called THE sacred cities. When the attempt to restore the system failed, and the system became nearly forgotten, the Mohamedans having failed in conquering the *whole* world, the three cities of Asia might come to be substituted for the others. I cannot help considering the division into three, and into seventy-two sects, with the seventy-two helpers, and twelve advisers of Mohamed, and twelve Imams, to be similar to the Triumvirate of Rome, the twelve Cæsars, and the seventy-two free towns. These are odd *accidental* coincidences.³ I believe that the Ishmaelites were correctly the followers of Ham, and that is the reason we find them among the Fatémites of Egypt, who were all Ishmaelites. The Persians are the followers of Shem, and the Turks of Japhet. How the three connected themselves, whether in some way by descent or by the imposition of hands, with the three ancient patriarchs, I do not know; but the coincidence of circumstances is much too complicated to have been the effect of accident. The Ishmaelites were at war with the Califs and the Christians, because they both usurped a part of their dominions. Both Syria and Egypt were the domain of Ham; and the story of the uncovering of the patriarch by Ham, as indeed the book almost says, was invented to palliate or justify the usurpation or superiority of the other brothers. How the different Califs of Cairo, Bagdad, and Granada, made out their claims is very uncertain; but it appears that, in A. H. 402, and A. D. 1011, a great meeting was held at Bagdad, when the claims of the Fatémites to the Califate were declared to be null and void. “Sous le règne du Khalife Kadir-Billah, tous les légistes tinrent à Bagdad une assemblée *SECRETÉ*, dans laquelle les plus célèbres d’entre eux déclarèrent que les prétensions des Fatémites au Khalifat étaient nulles et sans fondement, et qu’il n’y avait rien de vrai dans ce qu’ils allé-

¹ Hammer on Assassins, pp. 21, 22.

² Ibid. p. 22.

³ No doubt it will be said, that these numbers might be adopted from the same kind of unmeaning custom which makes us talk of *scores* and *dozens*; or, if we have a large number to name, to say a *hundred*, instead of ninety-six or ninety-seven or one hundred and one. The probability of this will depend on collateral circumstances, and must be left to the reader’s decision. I believe that our habit of talking of, and in preference adopting, such numbers, has descended to us from the microcosmic superstition, the nature of which is now forgotten.

“guaient sur leur descendance.”¹ Here I think we may see why, in the mouths of the other two divisions, from whom alone we have the history, the Ishmaelites were Assassins. If we had the Ishmaelian account, although the others would not be called Assassins, Chasdim, or Chaldæans, they would be called robbers. Here, in the secrecy of the meeting, the true character of the whole shews itself—escapes out of the crypt—to our view. What could be the reason for keeping secret this meeting held in Bagdad, the capital city of the enemies of the Ishmaelians or Fatémites? The circumstance of secrecy here is in perfect keeping with what I have maintained throughout the whole of my work, that there were originally an esoteric and an exoteric system.

I very much suspect that Mohamed, before he died, pretended to divide the world into three parts, or that his followers pretended that he had divided it anew, and that this was done in consequence of the lines of Ham and Japhet having failed, and that therefore he had made a new division, as survivor of the eldest line, through the son of Abraham, by the *princess* Hagar. We must not forget that the Mohamedans maintain, that Hagar was not a *slave*, but a *princess*. We make her a slave to obviate Mohamed's claim. In Mr. Hammer's attempt to clear up the claims of the descendants of Mohamed to the Califate I see nothing but disputes and confusion. In the *secret* meetings, or the meetings charged with *secrecy* or *secret objects*, of great bodies of delegates from all parts of Asia, I confess I can see nothing but men meeting to bolster up the divine claim of the person calling them together. But still, it is observable that the object *was* secret. Why was it secret, if the whole system was not a secret one? It looks very like an acknowledgment of the different despots, that a real right existed somewhere, but each of them fearing that he should not be able to make out his own claim. The whole object of Mr. Hammer's work is to shew, from the example of the Assassins, the danger or the mischiefs which must arise to society from *secret societies*; in short, that secret societies must necessarily be leagued against the welfare of mankind. And, in the original distribution of mankind into the professors of an *esoteric* and *exoteric* religion, he is perfectly right; but it by no means follows that those societies which were formed upon, or arose from the ruins of, the ancient system, can be so considered. It was the possession of secret doctrines which makes Mr. Hammer angry, and he is angry because he cannot help seeing, that in this very society was the origin of the Free-Masons, Templars, &c., of Germany, of which he and his master are both afraid. He says, “Hassan “qui jusque-là avait cherché en vain un centre où il pût établir le siège de cette puissance “qu'il rêvait, s'empara enfin de la forteresse d'Alamout, dans la nuit, un mercredi, 6 du “mois de Redscheb, 483 ans après la fuite de Mohammed, 1090 ans après Jésus-Christ, et “sept siècles avant la révolution Française, dont les premiers auteurs furent des membres de “sociétés secrètes, qui, *comme les Ismaélites, ne voulaient que le renversement des trônes et des “autels.*”² In page 95 he says, “C'est ainsi que, pour atteindre un but presque semblable, les “Pythagoriciens et les Jésuites durent employer les mêmes moyens que les Assassins.” Mr. Hammer represents the kings of Egypt to have been the servile tools, the mere generals, of the Priests, “dont le Lituus, la crosse de nos jours, était le véritable sceptre;” that these priests taught idolatry to the populace, whilst they concealed the true dogmas under hieroglyphics and symbols; that their great secret was the knowledge of a future state; that the popular belief was confined to a terrestrial life, the pretence for which was to prevent the mass of mankind from having their minds diverted from the necessary pursuits of social life by refined and abstruse speculations respecting the future.³ He adds, “Moïse, initié à la politique des prêtres de l'Égypté “et à tous leurs secrets, conserva quelques-unes de leurs sages institutions, et cacha à son peuple “la doctrine de l'immortalité de l'âme; aussi la connaissance en fut-elle en Égypte, réservée d'une

¹ Hammer, p. 34.

² P. 82.

³ Pp. 61, 62.

“ manière presque exclusive à la caste des prêtres, du moins nous n’en trouvons aucune trace dans les livres des Hébreux, excepté dans le poème Arabe de Job, qui encore n’en fait pas partie.”¹ He then goes on to shew, that the great object of the Priesthood was to direct the energies of the people to the good of the state. “ Les mystères, véritables bienfaits pour les initiés, n’avaient rien de nuisible pour les profanes. La doctrine occulte du moyen âge de l’Égypte était d’une nature tout opposée : la première ne songeait qu’à affermir le trône et l’autel, la seconde qu’à les renverser.”² La grande différence qui existe entre la construction de l’ancienne Memphis et celle de la nouvelle Kahira peut nous servir de point de comparaison entre la doctrine secrète de l’ancienne *Académie d’Héliopolis* et celle de la *nouvelle Maison des Sciences*.”³ I have no doubt that Mr. Hammer is nearer the truth than he himself is aware of. The same doctrines of the Cabala or the Gnosis I firmly believe were taught in the old and the new academy of Egypt. The ancient philosophers knowing very well that the belief of the truth of a dogma (such, for instance, as that of the Trinitarian nature of the Godhead) can never be meritorious, nor the disbelief of it criminal, were not able to see in what manner speculations on such subjects were to benefit those whose whole time was required to procure the comforts of life. The reasons here assigned seem probable ; they are consistent with what we know of the weak and selfish character of man. The Lacuna, in the system of the Hebrews, is beautifully supplied by what I have taught respecting their Cabala. The example of the great Temple of this little mountain-tribe, whose secret books have fortunately reached us, may be considered only as one example of the other great temples of the world. It is very interesting to observe Mr. Hammer lauding the ancients for keeping their fellow-creatures in debasement and ignorance, for the support of the throne and the altar, but reprobating the same system in modern Egypt, because it was not the system of his own sect. Hakem Bemrillah, whom Mr. Hammer calls (p. 54) the most stupid of tyrants of whom the history of Islamism speaks, who was the sixth of the Fatémite Califs, about A. D. 1004, established or greatly enlarged the college or lodge at Cairo, called Darol-Hikmet or *the house of wisdom*, which he abundantly provided with books and mathematical instruments, and celebrated professors, and a revenue of 257,000 ducats. In this institution all the sciences were publicly taught, AS WELL AS THOSE OF THE SECRET DOCTRINE, which the Koran was believed to contain. The secret doctrines or mysteries were only taught by degrees, or initiations or gradations from lower to higher ranks. “ Dans le sixième, on enseignait que toute législation positivement religieuse devait être subordonnée à la législation générale philosophique. Les doctrines de Platon, d’Aristote, et de Pythagore, étaient citées comme des preuves logiques et fondamentales.”⁴ Mr. Hammer, after this admission, goes on to shew, that the secret doctrines were of the most pernicious kind ; but, as they were secret, it is very certain he can know nothing about them, and what he says must be looked on as mere calumnies. The college built at Cairo was (like that at Cambridge, and the Temple church in London) only rebuilt in or about the twelfth century, A. D. 1123. As the society of Assassins and Templars were (I have no doubt) of the same philosophy or religion, the previous existence of the College at Cairo raises a strong ground for belief that they existed, in fact, long before the building of it. It appears that, in the beginning of the twelfth century, *the house of wisdom at Cairo* was destroyed, but soon after restored, though in a new place. This was about the time when the London Temple-church was rebuilt, in a new

¹ Hammer, p. 63.

² In simple English, according to Mr. Hammer, one was to enslave the people, the other to liberate them. But whether the latter deserved this unconscious eulogium may be doubted.

³ Hammer, p. 64.

⁴ P. 58.

place, and I think also when the churches at Cambridge and Northampton must have been rebuilt on their ancient Saxon foundations. This causes me to suspect that about that time there must have been some general persecution of the order and destruction of their buildings; and, perhaps, on its nominal renewal, it may have taken the name of Teutonic or St. John or Templar. These were in fact all the same societies, as much as modern Templars, Rossicrucians, and Masons are; for they are really very little more than different lodges of one order. They have as little variation as could be expected in two long and distantly-separated lodges. Mr. Hammer shews that the Assassins were not a dynasty, but a *confrérie*, an order. "C'était simplement un ordre comme celui des chevaliers de Saint-Jean, des chevaliers Teutoniques ou des Templiers." (P. 90.) Again, "Les Chrétiens et les Infidèles, les ordres chevaleresques et celui des Assassins se conjurèrent en même temps pour renverser l'islamisme et les princes de cette religion." (P. 103.)

After censuring D'Herbelot and Deguignes for considering the Assassins as a dynasty, Mr. Hammer says, "Tout ne prouve-t-il pas au contraire l'existence d'un ordre? Les Assassins n'ont-ils pas des Prieurs, un Grand-maître, des réglemens, une religion spéciale tout comme l'ordre des chevaliers Hospitaliers, celui des chevaliers Teutoniques et des Templiers?" (Pp. 197, 198.) Again, "Nous avons plusieurs fois indiqué les analogies qui existent entre l'ordre des Assassins et d'autres ordres contemporains ou postérieurs: c'est vraisemblablement par l'influence des croisades que l'esprit de l'Orient s'est réfléchi dans celui de l'Occident. L'ordre où ces analogies sont plus frappantes est incontestablement celui des Templiers: leurs statuts occultes, spécialement ceux qui concernent le mépris de la religion positive et l'accroissement de leur domination par la conquête des citadelles et des châteaux forts, paraissent avoir été les mêmes que ceux des Ismaélites. Les Assassins portaient des habits blancs et des bandelettes rouges, les Templiers un manteau blanc et une croix rouge; c'est encore un point de ressemblance très-remarquable." (P. 339.) I have no doubt of the identity of the two orders, and that the Sophe or Gnostic doctrines were the bond of union. While Mr. Hammer (pp. 89, 90) represents the chief of the Assassins to have been neither priest nor king, and only to have taken the title of Scheik or Sage or Old Man of the Mountain, he yet asserts that *he claimed all power*. This is very like what we may perceive of the person at Caracorum, when the puissant Gengis Khan applied to him for inauguration, and is at the present moment claimed by the Sheriff of Mecca, in the dispute between the rulers of Egypt and Constantinople. (April, 1833.) In several places¹ Mr. Hammer distinctly admits, that the secret doctrines of the Ishmaelites existed at Cairo before the existence of the society of the Assassins founded by Hassan Sabah. All that this amounts to is, that he was the first person who got possession of the castle of Alamout or Almont, and of many others in the mountains near the Caspian Sea. Hammer also says, "Le Grand-maître, ses Prieurs et ses missionnaires allaient partout répétant qu'ils voulaient la domination non pour eux ou pour l'avantage de l'ordre, mais au nom de l'Imam invisible, dont ils se disaient les envoyés, et qui paraîtrait à la fin lui-même pour proclamer ses droits à l'empire du monde entier." (P. 143.) Here creeps out the claim of the followers of Ham, the Fatémites, to the first rank, to the archierarchy: and here the doctrine of the Millenium shews itself. It is admitted, (p. 176,) that Hassan, the second, assumed to be the real Imam. But this was, I think, after the failure of the Fatémites of Egypt. But in the order of their historical accounts there is much difficulty. It appears that some of the Assassins were men of high intellect, and that Hassan "assez instruit dans les théories philosophiques, il se croyait l'*unique savant* de son temps, dans cette branche de connaissances comme dans toutes les autres." Here *the unique savant* alludes to Hassan's

¹ See Hammer, p. 136.

being, in the opinion of his followers, a renewed incarnation of divine wisdom, like the Pope, or the Lama of Tibet. In every part of the history of the Assassins the most devoted fanaticism shews itself—a fanaticism which, if a tenth part of what Mr. Hammer has said be true, never has, perhaps, been exceeded. “Nous possédons de lui un grand nombre de traités de philosophie et de jurisprudence, mais *ce n'est pas le lieu de les citer.*” (It is unfortunate that no place has been found to cite these curious works; but it is a valuable admission that they exist or have existed.) “Ces études étaient un hommage rendu non-seulement aux institutions du fondateur de l'ordre, *qui profondément versé dans les sciences mathématiques et métaphysiques, avait amassé au château d'Alamout*” or Almont “une précieuse collection de livres et d'instrumens, mais encore à l'esprit de son siècle, pendant le cours duquel la civilisation de la nouvelle Perse atteignit son plus haut degré et la philosophie et la poésie prirent le plus brillant essor. Son règne de 46 ans vit naître et mourir une pléiade de poètes Persans plus illustre que celle des Alexandrins sous les Ptolémées et que celle des poètes Français sous François 1^{er}.” (Pp. 176, 177.) And yet we are taught to believe that these Assassins, the authors of these fine works, around whom all the worth and talent of the world appear to have been collected in the castle of Alamout or Almont, were a mass of infamy, unmixed with any thing of good. What fools Mr. Hammer takes all his readers to be! The true character of the whole history shews itself in the account of the great meeting of savants which was called in Persia by the Abbassides, against these people, their doctrines, and their claims. But every nerve is strained by Mr. Hammer to persuade his readers, that the whole was a temporal struggle for power, not one of religion or principle. Speaking of the death of a great philosopher, (p. 179,) he says, “Comme sa doctrine était considérée *par le collège des légistes comme philosophique, c'est-à-dire comme athée, chacun pouvait le tuer avec impunité.*” Here we see a probable reason for the assassinations by the Assassins—for I think there can be no doubt that they did commit them in great numbers as reprisals—but that they, with the *aid of fanaticism*, which was wanting to their opponents, who were as guilty as themselves, beat them at the game. It was not mere villany which made seventy thousand Fédawis (pp. 210—212) await the orders of the old man or Imam¹ to throw themselves from the battlements of his castle to shew their devotion to him.² It was fanaticism or religious principle alone which could do this. We are taught to believe that the writers of the fine works above alluded to were the enemies of mankind, though these works were calculated to be generally useful. The whole concludes with a general denunciation of their works, not a refutation of them; and, at last, when they are conquered by the sword of the successors of Japhet from Caracorum, by a general ignition of these works. (P. 239.) Yet it seems some of them have yet escaped; but we must not expect to obtain them through the medium of Mr. Hammer. He says (p. 198), “Ce qui donne encore à notre opinion plus de force et de probabilité, c'est l'existence des écrits de Raschideddin, qui, jusqu'à ce jour, ont été conservés in Syrie par un reste des Ismaélites.”³ “On y voit clairement que l'auteur avait une con- naissance étendue des livres sacrés du Christianisme.” (P. 199.) It appears that the Mogul gave directions to the historian Atamelik Dschowaini to search the libraries of the Ishmaelites at Alamout, and to destroy, in fact, every thing which could make known the truth. “Il mit à part les Korans et d'autres livres précieux, et livra ensuite aux flammes, non-seulement tous les

¹ It is a singular thing that the origin and meaning of the word Imam should be totally unknown.

² Whatever was the age of the chief of the Assassins he was always called *old man*. This arises from the mistake in later and ignorant writers in not perceiving that what we call a Sage, did not necessarily mean an *old man*; but only a sage one—a possessor of wisdom. This is the reason why the Buddha of Wales, Ireland, Scotland, and India, is always called Old Man.

³ Extraits d'un livre des Ismaélites par M. Rousseau, tiré du LII cahier des Annales des Voyages.

“ouvrages philosophiques et impies de l'ordre des Assassins, mais même tous les instrumens qui servaient à l'étude des mathématiques et de l'astronomie.” (P. 278.) After the history of this destruction Mr. Hammer informs us, (p. 279,) that the historian preserved documents from which he formed a short biography of the founder, Hassan-Sabah: “Cette esquisse a servi à tous les auteurs Persans, entre autres à Mirkhond et à Wassaf, qui ont l'un et l'autre traité ce sujet avec assez de talent, et l'ont souvent mis à profit. *Nous-mêmes, nous avons suivi pas à pas ces deux historiens.*” I think, after this development of the source whence the history of the Assassins is drawn by Mr. Hammer, my reader will not be much surprised at the account which he has seen is given of them. The war between the Calif of Bagdad, the Imam of Alamout and the Emperor of the Mogols, or Schâh of Khowaresm (probably Korasan) is said to have arisen in consequence of a preference given to the standard of the Calif before that of the Emperor of the Moguls or Mongols.¹ “Ce dernier s'approcha de LA VILLE DU SALUT, à la tête d'une armée de trois cent mille hommes,” to attack the Calif, who sent the famous Schehabeddin-Seherwerdi, who, to his harangue, received the following answer: “C'est bien: l'homme qui revêtu du manteau de prophète, règne comme son successeur sur les fidèles, devrait posséder toutes ses qualités: mais je n'en trouve aucune dans les descendans de la famille d'Abbas.” (P. 224.) For some reason, the real nature of which we may easily guess, Hassan Sabah, the second, pretended to burn his books; but it appears that he only pretended to do it, or if he did it, he kept copies. This Mr. Hammer stigmatises as a shocking act of hypocrisy. There was probably something good in them which the despots in league against the Assassins could not refute, and durst not expose to the view of their subjects. It is perfectly clear to me that there must have been something good, and very good, or professing to be very good, in the system, or it would not have caused seventy thousand persons to be ready at all times to sacrifice their lives in its support, at the nod of their leader. We ought never to forget that a person who is not a hypocrite, but a sincere fanatic, always imagines that his cause is good.—A fanatic in intentional evil never existed. I think, if we divest our minds of prejudice, we shall see that all the great emperors or conquerors were devotees—fanatics. They were generally also fatalists. If we do not take these considerations into the account we shall form but a very imperfect idea of the real state of the ancient, and particularly the eastern, world. I think it is very likely that superstition as well as policy moved Gengis Khan to go for investiture to Caracorum. We ought never to lose sight of this fact, that, whether mere mythos or matter of fact, the doctrine of Genesis has been the moving cause of the conduct of almost all the world from the very earliest time. It was not a book confined to the Jews, but a book of the secret mysteries of the whole world, which appears to us to be confined to the Jews, because their secret books are those only which have been preserved.

We have direct and unquestionable proof that the mythoses of Jerusalem and Eleusis were the same; then what must the history of this mythos have been? “La puissance des Ismaïlites était détruite, les châteaux forts du Grand-maître avaient été conquis, leur troupe massacrées et dispersées, et leur doctrine publiquement condamnée. Toutefois, elle fut encore enseignée en secret: l'ordre des Assassins, comme celui des Jésuites, subsista long-temps encore après avoir été supprimé, surtout dans le Kouhistân, province hérissée de montagnes et peu favorable aux recherches de persécuteurs.” (P. 320.) But now arises the question, What was taught in secret? Was it merely to murder? I know not what it can have been but the secret doctrines of Sopheism—so universally disseminated, and so universally persecuted. Mr. Hammer says, (p. 330,) that “Les débris de l'ordre des Ismaïlites se sont maintenus jusqu'à ce jour en Perse et

¹ Pp. 223, 224.

“ en Syrie. Mais uniquement comme une des nombreuses sectes d’hérétiques, qui se sont élevées du sein de l’Islamisme, sans prétention au pouvoir, sans moyen de recouvrer leur influence passé, dont du reste ils paraissent avoir perdu le souvenir. La politique révolutionnaire, et la doctrine mystérieuse de la première loge des Ismailites, ainsi que la meurtrière tactique des Assassins leur sont également étrangères : leurs écrits sont un mélange informe de traditions empruntées à l’Islamisme et au Christianisme, et de toutes les folies de LA THÉOLOGIE MYSTIQUE.” Here, in the last sentence, we have good grounds for *suspicion*, or, perhaps I ought to say *belief*, that we have a proof of what I have before said respecting the Sopheistic character of the Ishmaelites ; and that, however corrupted it may still be, they retain a remnant of the ancient Gnosis. They still remain in existence as a sect, and are scattered over extensive countries as far as India ; they still have an Imam at their head, “ qui réside sous la protection du Schâh à Khekh, village sur le territoire de Roum. Comme d’après la doctrine des Ismailites, l’Imam est un rayon incarné de la divinité, l’Imam de Khekh a encore aujourd’hui la renommée de faire des miracles, et les Ismailites — vont en pèlerinage, des bords du Gange et de l’Indus, pour recevoir à Khekh la bénédiction de leur Imam.” (Pp. 330, 331.) Mr. Hammer says, they are called Souweidani, which I call Soufidani or Sophees, and Khisréwi, which I call Cæsareans or Kaiser-ians. He adds, “ Ils sont ainsi appelés, ceux-là du nom d’un de leurs anciens Scheikhs, ceux-ci à cause de leur vénération particulière pour le prophète Khiser (Elias), le gardien de la source de vie.” (P. 331.) Here we have the Carmelites, the Essenes, and, probably, the real origin of the name of Cæsar. The doctrine of the Ras, the Gnosis, connects them all. They dwell about Mount Masziat, which is thus called as the mount of the Saviour.¹ Their Imam is only a little Lama, like him of Tibet. Nothing can be more mean or contemptible, perhaps detestable, than the state to which they are now reduced. Mr. Hammer, near the end of his work, thus concludes : “ La constitution de la loge du Caire, la série graduée des initiations, les dénominations de *maîtres*, de *compagnons*, d’*apprentis*, la doctrine publique et la doctrine secrète, le serment d’obéissance passive, nous retrouvons tout cela dans ce que nous avons vu, lu ou entendu de nos jours, sur les sociétés secrètes qui ont été les instrumens de tant de révolutions ; et si nous cherchons des comparaisons dans l’histoire moderne, nous verrons que la procédure des tribunaux secrets de plusieurs ordres d’Allemagne offrait aussi quelque ressemblance avec celle de l’ordre des Assassins.”² (P. 340.) And here we may see the secret reason which influenced Mr. Hammer to adopt every calumny against, and to misrepresent, the Assassins.

6. Mr. Niebuhr, speaking of the landed tenure of Italy, says, the “*general characteristic* was the principle that all landed property is derived from the State, and that the Conqueror acquires a title to it ; so that the exercise of his acquired ownership depends entirely upon his own will and pleasure, whether he shall tolerate the original occupants or not, on condition of a rent.”³ Here, I apprehend, is the identical system of India and Europe, in its most simple form—the farmers or ryots or feudatories holding their lands by payment, a *redditio*, of part of the produce, and many facts unite to prove that *part, a tenth*. I have no doubt that the first GREAT wars (Mahabarats) were between the sovereigns or High-priests or Pontiffs about the presidency over the whole world—as to which was the representative of the elder branch. With these the cultivators or feudatories would have little or no concern. In those early times there was no such thing as our land-holder or country gentleman. We see here the origin of the thirst after universal empire.

¹ This word is spelt Masziat, Mésiade, Masiat, Masiath, and Mosiab. (P. 363.) In the time of the Crusades it was the chief place of the Assassins. When I recollect their doctrines of the metempsychosis and a divine incarnation, I cannot doubt that I have, above, given its true meaning, in the word *Saviour*.

² “ De Kopp, Constitution des Tribunaux secrets en Westphalie.”

³ Roman Hist. Vol. I. p. 122. Walter’s Ed.

This gave rise, after some time, to what Mr. Niebuhr has noticed—that “it was a peculiar notion of this people, that every war conferred this right, though waged without any appearance of extermination, but on the ordinary grounds; and this right existed also between nations of one stock.”¹ It has been judiciously observed by a writer in the *Philological Musæum*,² that Niebuhr has shewn, that “the primary and essential distinction between the patricians and plebeians, who were not an aristocracy and a rabble, as the writers of the Augustan age, and, as following in their wake, all the historians of modern times imagined, but two several nations—the one domineering, the other dependent, like the Normans and Saxons, to take an instance, during the first centuries after the conquest, or like the English settlers and the native Irish.” Here we have the exact picture of the Chaldæan or Druidical or Brahmin caste, with greatly and out-of-all proportion superior knowledge, and therefore superior power, coming from the East and taking possession of the countries occupied by the Aborigines—ignorant, naked, and defenceless; split, probably, into numbers of little, unconnected tribes, and, perhaps, after the first alarm, grateful to their conquerors for peace and security. This may remind us of Abraham and his 318, trained or initiated in his own house, who, in his war with the five kings, probably employed under their command thousands of mercenaries! But it is very difficult to discover in the Roman state the difference between the Plebes and the Clientelæ or Tenants. Mr. Niebuhr acknowledges that they became amalgamated into one. I apprehend the Plebes were the occupiers of the lands, whose ancestors were what we call tenants *in capite* of the first Pontifical government. The Clienteles were occupiers to whom the sacerdotal order, who were the successors of the Pontiff, let their domain lands, or the lands of which they had acquired the possession, at first, probably, under the pretence of supplying their families with necessaries, (as our Parsons possess their Glebes,) but which were by degrees increased, till they possessed large tracts. The remains of the caste are well marked in the prohibition of the marriage of Patricians with the class of Equites or Plebes. The Roman state was essentially agricultural. It had originally neither trade nor navy; and when it admitted other towns to the freedom of Rome, I believe this was confined to the plebes or occupiers of lands only, except in some particular instances where the nobles of those towns were admitted to Roman citizenship; but in this case, I think, they were admitted into the class of Patricians, if not into the Senate, or among the *Patres Conscripti*. Mr. Niebuhr correctly observes, that the Clients were to the Gentes, what the tenantry were to the Lairds in the Highlands of Scotland. I apprehend the family of the Julii or of Cæsar is an example of a foreign noble admitted to the right of citizenship. The Ælii, the Fabii, the Lamii, perhaps furnish other examples; and I suspect that when great numbers of these foreign nobles became Roman citizens, the old Patricians adopted the devise of enrolling themselves as sole members of the senate, to keep out the others, who, though admitted into the state, were nevertheless excluded from the exercise of the powers of Government—whence the Senators were called *Patres Conscripti*. They were our English House of Peers—the foreigners were our Scotch and Irish Peers. The latter would vote only as Knights. The knights in all states, I believe, were the same. They answer to the military caste of India. They were the richest of the Plebes, who could afford to arm themselves and serve on horseback. By degrees they grew into a separate caste; and, I think it not unlikely, that they might, in some cases, have the vectigal remitted to them for their services. Thus we have, as in India, the priests, the warriors, the farmers, and the *οἱ πολλοί* constituted the fourth class. The same natural cause produced nearly the same natural effect in India and in Europe. We have nearly lost the fourth caste; but it may just be seen, with its subcastes, in the crafts or corpora-

¹ Roman History, Vol. I. p. 122. Walter's Ed.

² No. I. p. 199.

tions of our towns. We must never forget that the Roman writers, such as Festus, &c.,¹ acknowledge that those matters were only pretended to be understood by *erudite lawyers*. Although there was, I think, no legal distinction between a Plebs and a Client, each being entitled to vote in the assemblies, yet I do not doubt that there was a very great and marked distinction between them, arising from the absolute independence of the former, and the dependence of the latter on the noble under whom he held his land. I have little doubt that the Plebes or farmers, or occupiers of the lands, to whom they were let or granted by the sacred order, could sell or part with the lands as they pleased, the new owner always continuing subject to the vectigal. In this manner individuals of the Plebes became very wealthy. The struggles between the Patricians and the Kings, the *traditions* of which, and nothing more, remain to us, were only the natural contests between the high-priests, as to *who* should be *king* and *priest* when the great pontifical government fell to pieces. The whole mythos—the immaculate conception, death, &c., is found in the History of Servius Tullius.² Servius Tullius was the first who had the glory. Mr. Niebuhr has observed, that every city in the West, from Tyre to Gades, had a senate and general assembly, and that all the confederacies of early nations were based on religion. This is, no doubt, true, and for many generations this principle secured to the noble priesthood, the initiated or sacred caste of nobles, the empire over their fellow-creatures. As the first system went to pieces, of course systems differing in some respects would arise in different countries. I must again remind my reader, if he should ask why we have not accounts of the system which I endeavour to disclose, that the Roman writers all acknowledge, that every thing connected with these subjects was involved in darkness and doubt. Niebuhr³ says, the accounts of the historians “differ materially from each other, because neither” of them “was explaining the institutions of his own times, or those nearly approximating, but “matters entirely obsolete, and rendered the more obscure because things wholly different in “nature had assumed the ancient names.” The very terms of law, respecting the nature of the possession of lands, were, like every other matter relating to them, subjects of dispute with the lawyers. Thus Festus gives one definition of *possessio*, Javolenus another.⁴ All these doubts arose from the fact, that the original principle of the sacerdotal, feudal system was lost, like the original of our own common law, and was endeavoured to be made out, like our law, from unwritten tradition and decisions of former judges, and from reasoning upon the two. I think there can be little doubt that the Sacerdotal order was at first strictly hereditary, and for some time this would answer very well; but I believe we may take it for a settled matter, that an exclusive order, of the nature of an aristocracy, will not last a long time, but will dwindle away—first into an oligarchy, and at last die. This tendency, I imagine, was the cause of the admission of persons into the order by initiation, which was adopted as a mode of keeping up the numbers. In Vol. VI. p. 111, of Lord Kingsborough’s *Antiquities of Mexico*, an account is given of a correspondence between Cortes and the Emperor, recommending him to get a grant of the tithes from the Pope, Alexander the Sixth, which was refused; but the Emperor hereby acknowledged the right of the Pope to the tithes. This shews the truth of the theory I advocate. The Pope is said to have given all the new-found countries to the Spaniards; but, in fact, he enfeoffed the king of Spain in them—reserving to himself the Vectigal or Ashera. Protestants never cease abusing the Pope for his arrogance in *giving away* those countries: the truth is, they have not the slightest idea of *the nature of his claim*. It is very certain that the vectigal was not a payment of rent: it was the rendering of a portion of the crop—and *that* Niebuhr has, over and over again, shewn to be *the tenth*. And although this mode of exacting a rent is, as when with us it comes to be a tenth

¹ Niebuhr, Vol. I. p. 249. Walter’s Ed.² *Ib.* pp. 261, 262.³ *Ib.* p. 279.⁴ *Ib.* Vol. II. p. 363.

added to a third, the most pernicious imaginable ; yet, when it consisted, as in all ancient states, of only a *tenth*, I can scarcely imagine that it would be found to operate at all against the great prosperity of agriculture. Mr. Niebuhr says, "The Patrician occupants of the domains still continued to pay no taxes. Livy, IV. Cap. xxxvi."¹ Here we have an example of the priests being themselves the occupiers, and, no doubt, cultivating the lands by means of their servants or slaves. And when the state conquered a country, they claimed to be owner of the land, as head of the state, and to receive the vectigal. One great object of the struggles of the tribunes was, to compel the nobles to restore the payment of the tax or tithe for these domain lands, which, when held in domain, were supposed not to be liable. As representatives of the Supreme Pontiff, the Patricians claimed *all* the soil, and, as his representatives also, the redditio or vectigal, though this only as trustees, for the use of the state. They came to stand in his place ; and in return for the vectigal, maintained the government of the nation. Besides this, they had the lands in domain ; these being in their own occupancy, paid no vectigal. *Ecclesia non solvit ecclesiæ*. When the Romans conquered a country, they said, the land is the property of the Roman Sovereign, who then stood in the place of the sovereign whom they had conquered. "Yes," said the nobles, "it is the property of us, the representatives of the Archierarch, and we shall receive the vectigal, as trustees for the state, leaving the lands in the hands of their old occupiers." But both the Patricians and Plebeians said, "Our state being now the sovereign of this new country, we will take a part of it—as much as we please—from the old occupiers, and give the occupation of it to our own citizens." "Good," said the Patricians, "we will take it among us, and cultivate it by our slaves, and pay the vectigal to the state." "No," said the poor people, and the soldiers who had won it, "you shall give it to us ; we will cultivate it ourselves, and pay the vectigal to the state ;" for, no doubt, it had long been found, that the tithe or *one tenth* only being paid, a great profit was to be made out of the other *nine tenths*, after all the expenses. Thus I apprehend there were two subjects of complaint—the people complained that the nobles did not pay the vectigal for the land held in domain, while they had got possession of large vectigal-paying tracts, cultivated by their slaves, which the people said ought to be theirs to cultivate and occupy, they paying the vectigal. Most, if not all, of the land of Italy is held by the Nobles, and cultivated by their serfs or labourers on their account. It is the same in Russia. Niebuhr says, "When the consulate was divided between the two orders, the Patricians demanded the exclusive possession of the jurisdiction, because the civil, no less than the religious law, was the science of their caste, and more especially of the pontifices, who could only be nominated from their body."² But how this came to pass it is clear no one knew. This civil law was obviously, at first, a *lex non scripta* ; and the knowledge of this being confined to the Patricians, would evidently give them the opportunity (particularly when combined with the power of interpreting the religious law according to their pleasure) of deciding every great case in which the landed property of the state was concerned, according to their own interest. Every endeavour to account for this state of things has hitherto failed. Mr. Niebuhr does not seem to have attempted it : he has contented himself with merely setting out the state of the case. I apprehend my theory of the falling to pieces of the Pontifical Government will afford the requisite explanation.

7. The confederated towns or states of Ionia, of Attica, and of Etruria, being in the precise number *twelve*, sufficiently shew method and design, and therefore, probably, that their confederation was formed under the superintendence of the Pontifical government, and not the effect of a few states confederating for mutual defence. System, not accident, is evident. Then arises the

¹ Rom. Hist. Vol. II. p 197. Walter's Ed.

² Ib. pp. 415, 416.

question, Where and what was the system? and I think I have a right to reply, that it was part of the policy of the Pontifical government thus to form the nations under its sway, leaving them in the exercise of their municipal rights, but exercising a controul, so as to prevent wars; or, if wars arose, to make them speedily be at peace again. I think a careful examination will satisfy the reader, that none of the sovereigns aspiring to be the supreme Pontiff ever made peace. If the rebels to their authority did not submit, they only made a truce. This, as I have already remarked, is the practice of the Grand Seignior. Mr. Niebuhr has pointed out the same system of confederated states among the Celts of Gaul, as we have just noticed in Greece and Italy. Indeed, I think the system is plainly perceivable in the Druidical polity.¹ I cannot help suspecting that one great reason why Rome was saved after the Gallic capture was this, that it was maintained to be the original emporium, the Capitolium or religious head of the Italian, if not of the European, Pontificate; and, as such, was looked up to by all the other states, with no little veneration. Though it had banished its kings, yet in the person of its Pontifex Maximus, it possessed within itself the right to the sovereignty of the world. The tradition of its right to the sovereignty, which we always find it most strenuously claiming, might readily continue, after the real particulars of the history of its origin were forgotten. However, the claim, the superstition, is always well marked by every historian; but no one, I think, has ever given the shadow of a plausible reason for its prevalence. Mr. Niebuhr thinks Cære was the parent city of Rome.² He adduces the long state of peace between the two states, and the opinion of the Romans themselves, that their religious rites came from Cære; of which they adduced the word Cærimonia as one proof. When the Romans were in distress they always sent their sacred things, and their riches, to Cære. It appears not unlikely that Cæres is a formation from the *Xρης* of Delphi. I think there can scarcely be a doubt, that the city, which originally stood on the seven hills, was extinct for a time: if it was deserted, as some persons have thought, in consequence of a volcanic eruption, the inhabitants or government may have removed to Cære, and afterwards returned. I can hardly account for the peculiar sanctity of Rome, if Cære had ever been the peculiarly sacred place, or the first *Cardo*. I think we are quite in the dark on this part of the subject. I think we may see that, in early times, when soldiers first arose, they received no pay. In the great empires, in which the general of the Priest or Pontiff usurped the power and made himself Khan (*كهن* *in* Cohen), the lands were granted to his followers, on condition of finding a man and horse, *i. e.* himself equipped for war.³ I have no doubt that the kings received the vectigal as both King and Pontiff; and hence came their funds for erecting buildings and making war. When the kings were expelled, Mr. Niebuhr⁴ shews, that these funds were embezzled by the nobles to the great impoverishment of the state. I think there can be no doubt that the nobles were the caste which had come from the East, and whether the people whom Niebuhr⁵ names as living after the time of the capture of Veii were their followers merely, or an earlier race of aborigines, or a body composed of both, it may be very difficult to determine.

8. If we carefully consider the first state of man, we shall find that he must have been in a situation peculiarly favourable for increase in numbers. Suppose, with Whiston,⁶ that the eight persons in the Ark increased to about 2000 in one hundred years; and if we double them every twenty-five or thirty years, which I am convinced is not unreasonable, in 600 years there would be 100,000,000, in 650 years, 500,000,000 of people on the earth.⁷ In whatever state we choose to place the world

¹ See Rom. Hist. Vol. II. pp. 258, 259. Walter's Ed.

² *Ib.* Vol. I. p. 194, *note*, and Vol. II. p. 467

³ *Ib.* Vol. II. p. 220.

⁴ *Ib.* p. 221.

⁵ *Ib.* pp. 222, 223.

⁶ *Univers. Hist.* Vol. I. p. 262.

⁷ Professor Leslie, of Edinburgh, states the *square feet* on the globe to be 5,482,584,878,284,800.

when the numeral symbolic language, which I have proved to have existed, was invented, it is very certain that when once a close society had formed its system and assigned numeral symbols to a given number of words, as long as that society existed and used those symbols, that language would continue in a great degree fixed. I think there is every reason to believe that this system would be co-extensive and contemporary with those peculiar cyclic or Druidical buildings which we find all over the world. I suppose we may safely believe one language to have continued intelligible to the whole world for five or six hundred years, or until the population rose to two or three hundred millions. The probability, I think, is, that the Druidical temples were erected when the numeral alphabet was in use, but when the syllabic alphabet was a secret, if it was discovered at the time. The numbers of the cycles described by the pillars, clearly prove the astronomical knowledge. The squared Trilithons at Stonehenge shew a much more recent work than the rude pillars at Abury—and the finely-executed temples at Pæstum, a date still more recent. The more I reflect on the subject, the more I am disposed to believe in a kingdom of Pandæa. This kingdom may have arisen in various ways. I can readily imagine an order rising to power—the effect of its superior intelligence—and, from a secret society of equals, growing by degrees into an Archierarchy; I can imagine this order continuing to govern by its influence for a long time,—its *secrets* gradually growing into *sacreds*, (the similarity and peculiar relation of these two words make me suspect them of very great, almost primæval, antiquity,)—its president acquiring power, and at last sovereign sway over his equals. Or if we suppose a college of priests or possessors of wisdom, with a president, at last obliged to employ a general—a soldier, to keep order, and that he should seize the crosier of his employer, in many cases, the only effect would be like that which happened at Rome with Cæsar—the Pontifex would become a warrior. With the change of the man, the archierarchy would only acquire more power—as the Chinese acquired more territory by being conquered by the Tartars. The Tartars annexed their own state as a province to the Chinese Empire, which it yet remains.

I conclude this chapter with repeating, that I cannot help suspecting, if we could come at the truth, that we should find in China strong marks of the *patriarchal government*, and, perhaps, of the first government of man. I have little doubt that originally, the monarch of the celestial empire was thought to be an incarnation of the solar Ray; whence he is brother of the Sun and Moon. The integrity or identity of its institutions has been preserved from the earliest time by the use of its symbolic alphabet. If we suppose that it was the original patriarchal state, we may easily conceive the natives of Uria or Callida to have discovered the syllabic system, and to have been unable to prevail against the strong patriarchal government which had become established in the East—by degrees, to have formed and established a new Archierarchy, extending itself to the West, and ultimately prevailing over all the western world. It may be said, that this must have been after the establishment of the Judæan mythos, because we find it established in China; but the present Mosaic or Judæan mythos is nothing but a branch of the first Buddhist or Tauric system of cycles; or, perhaps, I should say, a collection of the remnants of the first system, established when the symbolic numeral alphabet was in use, and destroyed by the wars of the Mahabarata. After this, probably, the syllabic letters and the Chaldæi, as an order, may have arisen, in Callida. I think in the Callidei of North and South India, we have a decisive proof that they actually possessed the dominion of all India, or ruled or prevailed over it, in some way—either by the *sword* or the *crosier*.

CHAPTER IV

Microcosm—Atoms—Chinese Microcosm—The World, &c., Divided Into Three—Sacred Numbers—Mercavah and Caaba—Measures of the Ancients—Etruscan Agrimensores. Templum. Mount Gargarus. Cor. Cardo. Agrimensores. Termini—The Britons—The Saxons—Tithes Resumed—The Athenians—Division Into Castes, Into Three, &c.—Archierarch, Sanhedrim, Amphictyons—Religious Dances. Poetry. Music.

1. AMONG the ancient philosophers there was no superstition or doctrine more universal than that of the MICROCOSM, though it is now nearly lost. The fragments of it lie scattered around us in the greatest abundance. We occasionally express our wonder at them, but we never think of inquiring into their cause or object. I must try whether I cannot, for a little time, arrest their progress towards oblivion.

The Microcosm is most intimately connected with the Cabalistic doctrines of the Trinity and of Emanations. It is seen every where, when once attention is drawn to it. The most ancient author, I believe, who has treated of it, is Plato, and he has named it only once to my knowledge, and that is in his *Timæus*.¹ It is very remarkable that it has acquired so great an influence, that all nations, without being conscious of it, constantly act from the impulse given by it in former times. We every where find it in what the ancients called *sacred numbers*; but no one has ever been able to give a satisfactory reason for these numbers having the sacred character affixed to them. Magic has been assigned; but nobody can tell what Magic was or is; nor are the sacred numbers in any way connected with it, except some few of them with that branch of it called *judicial astrology*. The origin of the Microcosm may, perhaps, be found in Genesis, i. 27, *God created man in his own image*. Every thing was supposed to be in the image of God; and thus man was created double—the male and female in one person, or androgynous like God. By some uninitiated Jews, of about the time of Christ, this double being was supposed to have been created back to back; but I believe, from looking at the twins in all ancient zodiacs, it was side to side; precisely as we have seen the Siamese boys,—but still *male* and *female*.² Besides, the book of Genesis implies that they were side to side, by the woman being taken from the *side* of man. Among the Indians the same doctrine is found, as we might expect.

Brahma was *scientia excellentissima*, because he was *humani generis propagator*: idemque etiam est rerum universarum architectus et opifex, summe potens, summeque intelligens. *Hujus vero symbolum, et ænigma erat apud veteres homo*.³ Thus Man or Mannus was in the image of God; and thus, after God—Om—he was called Hom-o. Every thing was microcosmic. In the Tauric cycle we have Adam and his wife, and Cain, Abel, and Seth. In the Arietic cycle we have Noah and his wife, and Shem, Ham, and Japhet—a new trinity every 1800 years at first, then every 2160. When the mystics could not make the number come right, they made Noah live in *both* worlds.⁴ The To Ov was supposed to be *duplicate*—then from the *two* to *triplicate* himself. From him proceeded the male Logos, and the female Aura or Anima or Holy Ghost—in ancient times always

¹ See Stanley's Philosophy, p. 208.

² Georg. Alph. Tib. p. 116.

³ See Vol. I. p. 505, note.

⁴ See Index to Vol. I. for references to Noah.

female. In microcosmical imitation of this, man, animals, and plants, and, in short, all animated nature, were believed to be formed of both sexes. Thus the *To O* was supposed, in himself, to possess the two principles of generation. Thus we have Adam and Eve; from them, Cain and his wife; Abel and his wife; and, afterward, Seth and his wife. Again, Noah and his wife; and Shem, Ham, and Japhet, and their wives. Cain, the eldest, was supposed to have forfeited his right to supremacy, by his misconduct. And on the believed fact, that Noah really escaped from the flood, the mythos is contrived to shew, that, in consequence of the misconduct of Cain, he had a right to the supremacy; and, again, in consequence of the misconduct of the eldest son of Noah, that the second, Shem, inherited the right; that, in that line, the Pontificate should proceed; that, in that line, the Avatar saviours, kings, and priests, should always be found; and that, in that line, should all mankind be blessed.

2. In all the speculations in which I have indulged, my reader must have observed, that I have confined myself strictly to describing the doctrines or opinions of others, carefully retaining my own; but I cannot here resist the opportunity of observing, in what an extraordinary manner the probability of the truth of the ancient doctrine of the Microcosm is supported by the discovery of modern physiologists—that, when the seed of any animated being is examined in its minutest development, it seems to have the full or complete form of its parent, and that generation is, at last, but accretion. I suspect it was held, that the minutest atom was but a microcosm or miniature existence of some future being; and that, probably, every atom in its turn would be both the germ and the increment of other beings, till every atom had taken its turn.¹ The *atomic* doctrine of Pythagoras was learnt by him (as we are told) from the Phœnician or Judæan or Chaldæan, called Moses or Moschus, the name in both cases equally corrupted. The doctrines of Pythagoras and Moses, with very little exception, appear to have been identical. This was the philosophy revived, in a later day, by Des Cartes, with some additions, on the truth or falsity of which, I, as an expositor merely of the doctrines of the ancients, am not called upon to give an opinion. But this much I will say, the Cabalistical doctrines of Moses, of Pythagoras, and of Jesus, were the same: and the Sopheism of Mohamed, and the name of his temple Caaba or Caavah, the same as the Mercavah² of the Jews, raise a strong probability that *he* held similar doctrines.

3. An expression is dropped in a learned paper in the Asiatic Journal,³ from which it appears, that the Chinese have among them the doctrine of the Microcosm: the author says, “By the Chinese, “Man is considered a Microcosm: the universe is man, on a large scale: this is all we find positively stated on this subject. Human reason is the reason of the universe. The holy man, or “the sage by eminence, is like the great pinnacle, and spirit as *he* is. He is the first of all beings. “His spirit is one with the heavens, the master-work of the Supreme Reason, a being perfectly

¹ Colonel Wilford says, “It is to be observed, that, in general, the Hindus believe that all living beings originate “from an atom-like germ, endued, virtually, with life; but inert till placed in a proper medium; when it becomes “actually a *punctum saliens* or an embryo. It is indivisible, and cannot be destroyed by any means whatever; but will “remain till the end of the world. *When a man dies, his body restores to the earth, and to the other elements, all that “augmentation of substance, which it had received from them: but the atom-like germ remains the same. This “atom-like germ is called in Sanscrit atibahica, and is mentioned in the Garudapurana. It is called also vayaviyam, “because it goes faster than the wind. They say, that it is exactly the sixth part of these atoms, which we see moving “in the rays of the sun, when admitted into a dark room, through a small aperture.” (Asiat. Res. Vol. XIV. p. 431.) The part which I have marked with italics, shews that Col. Wilford has misunderstood his subject. It is a pity he had not gone deeper into it. I suppose the original of the word *vayaviyam* has been the Latin *vivo*—*vixi*—disguised by the formation according to the artificial Sanscrit rule. I cannot help suspecting that the abuse of those artificial rules not only leads the modern Sanscrit scholars into great absurdities, but entirely shuts the avenues to ancient learning, and by this means has been one of the causes of their present lamentable state of ignorance.*

² See *supra*, p. 342, and *infra*, p. 401.

³ No. XXXVI. New Series, Dec. 1832, p. 306.

“unique.” The Chinese system begins like all others; and, in this, it instantly displays its identity with all others. The doctrine of Taou Tsze says, “*Taou* or ‘Reason’ produced *one*; one produced *two*; two produced *three*; three produced *all things*.”¹ Here we have the doctrine correctly, as I have, in part, described it in Vol. I. pp. 594, 703, 757, &c. This last passage is taken from the work called *Taou tih king*, a Latin version of which is in the Library of the Royal Society, and which was executed by a missionary who had devoted his whole life to the study of it.

4. To return to our subject.—The world was divided among the descendants of Noah into *three*, and again into *seventy-two*. These were as follow: Japhet, the youngest, had *twelve*; Ham, the second, had *twenty-four*; and Shem, the eldest, had *thirty-six*.² This induces me to return to an observation in Volume I. p. 474, where I ridiculed Sir W. Jones’s division of the languages of the world into *three*, those of Shem, Ham, and Japhet. I now think it right to observe, that it does not seem unlikely, when the world came to be divided into three sovereignties, that the universal language should, in its grammatical forms, have run into three dialects, which would shew themselves in a marked manner. On this point, therefore, I may have been under a mistake. In similar microcosmic manner the period which I have formerly described of 21,600 years was divided into *three*. The libration of the planes of the Ecliptic and Equator was supposed to take place in 7200 years. It was thought to librate three times in the 21,600 years; seventy-two small cycles of 600 years, or 72 large cycles of 6000 years, in 432,000 years. In this manner all the cycles were microcosmic. Thus, microcosmically, also, the surface of the globe was arranged. From Adam proceeded Cain, Abel, and Seth; and from them proceeded all mankind: yet we know not how the *first* world was divided; but we shall, by and by, find circumstances which will lead us to believe that it must have been divided as the second was divided. After the Flood, came Noah, and Shem, Ham, and Japhet. Their *posterity* was divided into *three*, and these were subdivided into *seventy-two* races. In like manner the *world* was divided into three parts—the portions of Shem, Ham, and Japhet; and these again, as appears from Genesis, into seventy-two districts, occupied by the seventy-two races spoken of above. In this way Noah was the patriarchal Archierarchal Pontiff while he lived, and, under him, his three sons, as Hierarchs, one for each division. After his death, they became three Archierarchs—one, perhaps, at Oude or Babylon, for Asia; one in Egypt, for Africa; and one, probably, at Rome, or at Thebes, in Bœotia, for Europe. In later times the heathen kingdom of Saturn was divided, in like manner, into three parts—one at Antioch, for Asia; one at Alexandria, for Africa; and one at Rome, for Europe. Now insulated facts and circumstances like the Amphictyon, scraps of records like Genesis, and analogy, raise a probability that this was the foundation of the universal microcosmic mythos. Perhaps a religionist will say, It was a literal truth. We will now point out what will add to the probability of its existence, whether *mythos* or *truth*. I believe the above is chiefly mythos; but I believe that an Archierarch did arise, who was what was thought to be the first incarnation, and will represent Buddha and the Pandæan kingdom; and that, under him and his successors, the world was ruled in peace, till the equinoctial sun passed into Aries—till the festivals required correcting,—till, perhaps, a great flood happened—and that, during this time, the Druidical circles were erected—the microcosmic mythos was invented or RENEWED and acted on, as we shall presently find. I see no impossibility in the first Archierarchy having arisen before the sun

¹ Asiatic Journal, No. XXXVI. New Series, Dec. 1832, p. 303.

² Genesis x. 21, ought to be rendered thus: “Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, and the brother of Japhet, the elder to him, were children born.” Here, as we might expect, the sacred book not only makes the ancestor of the Jews the *eldest*, which would give him the tithes of the whole world, but it gives him as many kingdoms in domain as the other two put together.

entered Aries, in what we call the æra of Buddha; and if this were the case, I see no improbability in an archierarchy having succeeded by descent from the first King-priest who lived after the deluge, and in such Archierarchy having continued during many generations. I have just intimated that Buddha would represent Noah. There are a hundred circumstances, and, if my memory do not deceive me, some authorities, in favour of Buddha being Menu; but Menu was Noah, therefore Buddha would be Noah. Here I think we have the amalgam of the systems of Genesis in the East and West—Buddha, Divine Wisdom incarnate in Noah. Menu and Buddha are but qualities, appellatives personified.

5. In all our inquiries we constantly find men actuated by an opinion that some numbers are more *lucky* than others, but we nowhere meet with an explanation why they should be so considered. I believe the general conclusion is, that this opinion arose from magic; but how this could be I believe no one can shew, and I think it only arose from no one knowing what magic was, and thus it served to conceal ignorance. It appears that man and every thing else was believed to be made in the image of God, or of that first pattern which proceeded from the *To Or*, after which the universe was formed. The more nearly a person imitated this pattern, the more pious, or perfect, or excellent he was esteemed; and, on this account, the more an individual was withdrawn from the flesh and abstracted from the world, the more he assimilated himself to God; and, in like manner, all the numbers connected with the microcosm of the world, were holy and fortunate. For this reason, as far as possible, every human work was assimilated to the great work of God, by the adoption of the sacred numbers. As Noah divided the world to his sons—Shem, Ham, and Japhet; so Saturn divided the earth to his three son—Jupiter (Ham), Pluto (Shem), and Neptune (Japhet).¹ As the kingdom of Saturn was divided into *three*—Asia, Africa, and Europe; so the world, as then known, was divided, after the death of Christ, into three Patriarchates—the chiefs of which resided at Antioch, Alexandria, and Rome. I suspect that the division of the world among his three sons, by Constantine, was a compliance with the mythos of Noah and Shem, Ham, and Japhet. I believe the Pope will allow that Cæsar held both by the *book* and the *sword*. When Christ came, the Emperors only held by right of the sword. The successor of Christ, the Pope, held by right of the book. When Constantine had given Italy to the Pope, he held it by right of both the book and the sword. He was king and priest of Italy. But he held all the remainder of the world by right of the book. He was not king of it, but he had a right to the tithes of it, which his ancestor, Noah, retained, when he granted the land to his three sons. As heir of the eldest son, the Pope was Lord Paramount of the soil. The kings were his vicerents, his feudatories, bound to do him suit and service, and to pay him the *tenths*. The Emperor of Germany was successor of Constantine, and claimed all his rights. And, in like manner, I have no doubt that *each* country was divided. Mr. Hallam² states this of England. The old British historians tell us, that, in the time of Lucius, about A. D. 180, there were three Archflamens, viz. of York, London, and Carleon (Chester), who, when Lucius was converted to Christianity, became Archbishops.³ Here we have the country divided into *three*, in imitation of the three divisions of the world. The Romans divided Britain into five dioceses. Brutus, grandson of Eneas, having killed his father Sylvius, fled from Italy, and after joining himself to some emigrants from Troy, in Greece, and *undergoing many adventures*, he landed at Tot-ness, in Devonshire. The island was inhabited by Giants; he conquered them and seized the island. He had, as I stated in Vol. I. p. 367, three sons—*Locrin* or *Loegrin*, to whom he gave Loegria, that is, England; *Camber*, to whom he gave Wales, hence called *Cambria*; and *Albanact*, to whom he gave Scot-

¹ Vide Calmet, in voce Japhet.

² Hist. Mid. Ages, Vol. II. pp. 20—23.

³ Somner's Ant. Cant. p. 228.

land, which from him was called Albania. Here we have the old mythos—the going out, the adventurous journeys, and the Father—Brutus—and three sons; like Adam, and Cain, Abel, and Seth; or Noah, and Shem, Ham, and Japhet. This history is found in Geoffrey of Monmouth, and is now always regarded as a fiction of the monks of the middle ages; but the single fact of the Game Troy in Wales, being noticed by Pliny, joined to the names of the countries, raises a strong probability that Geoffrey did but repeat the tradition which he found. The Game Troy seems to me decisive upon this point.¹ Tot-ness is Tat-nesos, or nase or town of the promontory of Tat, Taranis, or Buddha. It stands very near a remarkable peninsula or promontory. The Scots have a similar story of Gathelus, a king of Athens, but it is not worth repeating, and is noticed only to shew the existence of the mythos. It may be seen in Rapin. In the respective histories of Brutus and his Sons we have the exact repetition of the mythos. If we look back to Vol. I. pp. 615, 616, we shall find the history of the life of Virgil to be an exact copy of the history of Homer. Thus, not only was the history of nations always a renewal, a repetition, of a former one, but the history of their musas or bards was a repetition. There is nothing *new* under the sun, said Solomon. In the reign of William I., England is said, by Selden, to have been divided into thirty-seven shires.² These included, I doubt not, the disputed town and county of Berwick upon Tweed. By statute 35 Henry III.,³ Wales was empowered to send twenty-four members to the English parliament. If it were *one* for each county, it would leave *twelve* for Scotland, to complete the seventy-two, and give her only twelve counties. If it were *two* for each county, then it would leave Scotland twenty-four. But it is of no consequence to me, in either case; the probability is, that the whole for the island was seventy-two. The microcosm creeps out, which is all that interests me. Mr. Hannay observes,⁴ that the municipal governments of our towns dated their beginning centuries before the Norman or even the Saxon conquest, or, I believe, the Roman invasion. I have no doubt that they may date with Troya Nova, or Trinobantum.

6. I mentioned, near the close of the first chapter of this book, that I should explain the microcosm of the word *Mercavah*. Maimonides and other learned Jews say, that the *Mercavah* refers to the chariot of Ezekiel, chap. i. vers. 15—21, and ch. x. 9—16; now, what is this Hebrew word which is substituted for the word used by Ezekiel אִרְבָּן *arn*, and alleged to mean chariot? It is מֵרֶכֶב *mrkb*, and is said to be derived from the root רָכַב *rkb*, or Recab, meaning *to ride*, and *a carriage*. But here is the *M* unaccounted for. When I recollect that all this writing is invented to record and continue, but yet to conceal, that which ought not to be written, and which was originally preserved in verses unwritten, and that the intention is to make the meaning as difficult as possible to be discovered,—when I also recollect the context of the four animals of the cardinal points, and their connexion in the text with the wheel, and what we have seen of the *Om* of Isaiah, of the cabalistic meaning of the monogram *M* and the custom of using it as a monogram, I suspect that one part of the *Mercavah* refers to the cycle of the *Om*; that by the translated term *Mercavah* is meant, a vehicle or conveyor of the secret of the *Om*, of the doctrine of the renewal of cycles, with all its various concomitant mythoses. The word *Caaba* was derived from the last part of the word *Mercavah* or *Mercaba*—from the noun *Recab*. It was the temple⁵ of the cabalistic cycle or circle

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 377, 385.

² Hannay's Hist. Rep. p. 46.

³ Ib. p. 184.

⁴ Ib. p. 166.

⁵ A Temple was the circle or wheel of the heavens. The *Caaba*, with its 360 pillars around it, was the temple of Mohamed (like the temple of Solomon) or circle or wheel of Mohamed, or of *Om*, *the desire of all nations*. *Mercavah* or מֵרֶכֶב was the רָכַב *rkb* of *Om*. To have called it temple of *Mercaaba* would have been a tautology. All the oldest temples of Zoroaster and the Indians were caves, acknowledged to be in imitation of the vault or circle or wheel of heaven. From all these considerations I am induced to believe that the word *Mercavah* is formed of מ *M*, הָר *er*

of the sun or the heavens, the temple of Recab. For this reason it had a circle of 360 stones around it, and the black stone in the inside of the circle is still adored as the emblem of the sun, the generative principle. Originally it had a dove or Iune, as an object of adoration: this is said to have been destroyed by Mohamed himself. (The temple in the sacred island of Iune or Iona of the West, was surrounded with 360 stone crosses; but, within the larger circle, it had a smaller one of 60 crosses; and close to it is the island of Linga. Here is the same mythos in the East and West. After this, if there were no other reason, we should scarcely be surprised to find Mohamedism connected with the ancient mythology and modern Christianity.) Notwithstanding the story of the destruction of the Dove, the use of the crescent induces me to believe, that Mohamed adopted the double principle. The Caaba is said to have been planned originally in heaven. This is, in fact, after the pattern of heaven,—the circle of the sphere. Mr. Low has observed, that a considerable analogy appears to exist between the shape, construction, and ornaments of the tabernacle and altar described in Exodus, and those of the Caaba.¹ This is what we might expect. Every temple was a microcosm of the universe. In imitation of this, the temples were surrounded with pillars.² The temple of Mecca had 360. The temple of Iona had 360 in the outer circle, and 60 in the inner one, wheel within wheel; and three revolving globes. The temple at Ana-mor, in the county of Fermanagh, in Ireland, has 48, the number of the ancient constellations, in its outer row, placed in an ellipse, and 9 in a circle within, to shew that 9 cycles were passed, or the ninth cycle was arrived when it was built.³ The ellipse and the small circle of 9, placed in one of its foci, seem to shew, that the elliptic orbits of the planets were known to its builder. But the most common number of the pillars was 40. I suppose this has been 38, and 2 at the entrance, marked in some way to distinguish them from the others, as at Stonehenge. Probably the *two* have been the Jachim and Boaz—emblems of the *male* and *female* generative powers, standing in front of the temple. I do not think it improbable, that the persons who knew from the calculation of the moons and secret science, that the earth would become inclined and the flood ensue, should have known the exact number of the Planets. Sir William Drummond believed, that the ancients counted them to 16 in number. I believe that there was originally only one pillar before the temples, and that this, the Cardo or Cross or mete-stone, increased to two, when the union of the sects of the Linga and Ioni took place. But there is a single obelisk in Egypt, before the temples, as also in Rome, before all the churches. In most cases, in Rome, the obelisks are the sacred ones brought from Egypt. But in one case, before the church of Maria Maggiore, a Corinthian column is placed, that is, a column ornamented with Rams' horns and Palm-leaves, which was, I believe, the pillar chiefly used at Jerusalem.⁴ The Temple at Hierapolis, now Balbec, that is Bal-bit—*house of Bal*, has 40 pillars,⁵ and in the magnificent plan of the temple of Ezekiel, published by Solomen Bennet, the four oblong buildings in the middle of the courts have each 40 pillars, and the four oblong buildings at the four corners, which have no grand entrances, have each 19, the number of the metonic cycle so common in the circles in Britain and Ireland. All this is in perfect keeping with the minor, and, I may venture to say, nonsensical, parts of the Cabala. But the religion of the Cabala proceeded, as all other religions have pro-

(meaning chief or *אֶפְרָיִם*) כב *cb*, *cav* or *cavah*—the chief or head circular vault of M. The idea of wheel applied to the revolving planetary bodies is peculiarly appropriate. The Cavah is the origin of our word *cave*.

¹ Trans. Asiat. Soc. Vol. III. p. 123.

² See Vol. I. p. 703.

³ Vide Vall. Coll. Hib. Vol. VI. p. 400.

⁴ There is a Corinthian pillar at Benares, in the temple of Vis Visha. (Hodges, p. 62.)

⁵ See the plan in Maundrel's Travels.

ceeded, and always will proceed, while the mind of man has its present constitution, from simplicity to complication, till it arrived at the fooleries which we meet with in such endless variety, described in Montfaucon, &c., called Gnostic emblems : for Gnosticism was nothing but the doctrines of the Cabala corrupted and becoming publicly known. I have no doubt that the mete-stone, mentioned above, was the father or generator of 600 other smaller measures. This mete-stone was the sacred stone called Mudron. For a great variety of information respecting sacred stones, the sixth chapter of the Celtic Druids may be consulted. From association, the boundary, or mete-stone, being the emblem of the generative power, the word *dud* and *dd* came to mean the paps of a woman and love ; and from the same came our word Madam. By association might also come the name which we give to the substance out of which the globe was supposed to be formed, called Mud ; and, again, the Muth or Mother, the name which the Egyptians gave to Isis ; and, as Mr. Webster says, truly,¹ in this is a proof of the identity or common origin of the Phœnician, the Celtic, and the Teutonic languages. In this manner, by the association of ideas, almost all language may be traced to its source, and the origin of every word be shewn.

7. The learned and Rev. Mr. Gabb, whom I have quoted in Vol. I. pp. 296—298, in his *Finis Pyramidis*, has gone at great length into the examination of the measures of the ancients, and though I doubt the truth of his idea, that the great Pyramid at Giza, was built solely for the purpose of forming a standard measure of length and capacity, yet I have no doubt whatever that, from a comparison of it with some of the ancient Temples and the Nilometer at Cairo, the oldest, the most perfect and universal of the measures of the ancients may be ascertained. All nations have originally had certain names of measures—the digit, the finger, the palm of the hand, the foot, the pace—which are still in use in most countries ; and it is evident that they were originally so called from a reference to the human body. Five digits or inches made the palm ; two palms the foot ; three feet the pace. The ancients had also the cubit and the stadium. I shall begin my observations with the foot. My reader, however, will recollect that my object is not to treat of the ancient *weights* and *measures*, but merely to shew that they were founded on the microcosmic principle, or that it may be discovered in them. It appears that the sarcophagus or *parallelopiped* in the great pyramid of Giza consists of two cubes, which together are equal in length to the one hundredth part of the side of its base. This chest is divisible into ten parts, each of which constitutes a foot, and into four parts, each of which constitutes a cubit ; thus each cubit is two feet and a half, and the whole chest or sarcophagus is ten feet, or four cubits, or the little stadium,² and the side of the base of the Pyramid is four hundred Nilometer cubits, or one thousand feet, which make the great Egyptian stadium. The ten feet, the length of the chest, the little Egyptian stadium or the Hebrew fathom, is the measure by which the Parthenon at Athens, the temple at Ephesus, and the temple at Jerusalem, were built, and which was a measure anciently used by the Romans in their temples.³ This foot of the ancients is (I believe with Mr. Gabb) correctly represented in our inches, by 8.7552 *in.*, and in our feet by 0.7296, and two such feet by 1 *ft.* 5.5104 *in.*⁴ The foot used by Archimedes and the Syracusans was probably the same, as

¹ Dict. in voce Mud. See Vol. I. p. 336, note 3.

² I consider the Pyramids to be of late erection compared with most of the Druidical circles. This I think is proved by the workmanship. The art of using the chisel was probably scarcely known when most of the circles were erected ; but still, when I recollect that Moses orders the pillars set up not to be touched with the chisel, it occurs to me that a religious principle may have operated against its use.

³ The front of the Parthenon Hecatompodon at Athens, destroyed by Xerxes, was one hundred feet. Gabb, pp. 38, 44.

⁴ Gabb, p. 102.

it differed from the Egyptian foot only $\frac{1}{100000}$ of an inch.¹ Mr. Gabb says, (p. 48,) "And 400 cubits, which equal 1000 Pyramidic feet, are equal to the side of the Pyramid's base, and is the stadium of the Egyptians. 200,000 cubits are equal to 500,000 Pyramidic feet, which are equal to a meridional degree, if taken very near the equator: of course 72,000,000 of cubits are equal to 180,000,000 of Pyramidic feet, which are equal to the circumference of the earth." To which I add, (in order to make the microcosm clear,) or 360,000,000 palms,² (two of which equal a pyramidic foot,) are equal to the circumference of the earth. I think the Microcosmic system no one can doubt here. And from the whole which has been written upon this subject by Mr. Gabb, Sir Isaac Newton, Mr. Whiston, and Sir W. Drummond,³ there can be no doubt that the ancients had a standard of measure, taken from the mensuration of a meridional degree at the equator, more correct than the French have at this day, after all their attempts, with their modern scientific improvements, and that both they and the English would have shewn their wisdom if they had adopted Mr. Gabb's advice, and taken the chest at Cairo, the old standard, as their standard of measure.⁴ I feel little doubt that the palm was the universal measure of all the very ancient temples, and was the invention of the first Pontifical race, and probably descended with them and with the Neros, as Josephus says, from before the last of the three floods, perhaps before the second of them. If the reader return to the Preliminary Observations, Vol. I. p. 6, he will find that I have there divided the circle of 360 degrees into 180, then the 180 into 90, then the 90 into three times 30, then each thirty into three tens, and each ten into two fives, or each 30 into 6 fives; and he will remember that in the *five* we have the Lustrum of the old Italians. Pliny divided the circle into 72 constellations; these were the lustrums; then, as there were 360,000,000 palms in the circle, there would be 72,000,000 of lustrums. Picus, of Mirandola, thus describes the Microcosm of Plato: "Plato asserts, (In Timæo,) that the Author of the world made the mundane and all other rational souls, in one cup, and of the same elements, the universal soul being the most perfect, ours least; whose parts we may observe by this division. Man, the chain that ties the world together, is placed in the midst; and as all mediums participate of their extremes, his parts correspond with the whole world: thence called Microcosms."⁵ Man is the stadium,⁶ the fathom, the standard. The first man was an incarnation of Wisdom, and down, step below step, to animals; animals, step below step, to plants; plants, step below-step, to metals, stones, the minuted particle of matter, the invisible gas, the ethereal or spiritual fire. Above him, souls of men, dæmons, angelical minds of various degrees, angels, arch-angels, principalities, God.

I am not certain that the stadium, in strict analogy to the above, was not considered, in mensuration, as the standard or chain placed in the midst, which tied the world together. The ancients divided the globe in the following manner:

360,000,000 palms	}	2 = 180,000,000
		3 = 120,000,000
		4 = 90,000,000
		÷ 12 = 30,000,000
		36 = 10,000,000
		72 = 5,000,000
		360 = 1,000,000

¹ Gabb, p. 44.

² See *infra*, p. 405.

³ Classical Journal, Vol. XVI.

⁴ See Gabb, p. 55.

⁵ Stanley's Hist. Phil. Pt. V. p. 208.

⁶ The stadium comes from *sto* to *stand*, whence also come stans and standard. From the crosses of the Agri-

Again,

360,000,000 palms	}	÷	5 = 72,000,000
			10 = 36,000,000
			15 = 24,000,000
			30 = 12,000,000
			40 = 9,000,000
			60 = 6,000,000
			120 = 3,000,000
			360 = 1,000,000

The first measure was 1, Digit, Finger, or Inch.

- 5 Fingers or Inches made 1 Palm or Hand.
- 2 Palms or Hands, or 10 Fingers..... 1 Foot.
- 2½ Feet or 5 Palms 1 Cubit.—Πηχυς.
- 2 Cubits, 5 Feet, or 10 Palms 1 Cube, Yard, Pace, or Stride.
- 2 Cubes, or 4 Cubits, or 20 Palms, or 10 Feet } 1 Chest, Stadium, Fathom, or height of a tall man.¹
- 100 Chests, Stadia, or Fathoms, or 1000 Feet, or 2000 Palms..... } 1 Pyramid, or Great Fathom, or Stadium.
- 50 Pyramids, or 50,000 Chests, or 500,000 Feet, or 1,000,000 Palms } 1 Degree.
- 360² Degrees, or 360,000,000 Palms 1 Circle.

Thus the man is the *fathom* or *stadium* or *standard* by which all measurements were made; and all temples, and parts of temples were built in equal numbers of this measure, or some equimultiples of this measure. In the same manner, the circle of the heavens, and the circle of the earth, were divided into equimultiples of this measure. I think, as I have before intimated, that all temples were anciently believed to be microcosms of the world. Whiston, on the Old Testament, p. 85, says, "It may not be amiss to set down here the exact length of the old Egyptian and Jewish cubit, as our great Sir I. Newton has determined it from the measures of the Pyramids of Egypt, taken by the learned Greaves; and as I have found it also most agreeable to the measures of the sepulchres of the house of David, still remaining at Jerusalem, in Maundrel's Travels; and to the measure of the table of Shew-bread upon Titus's Arch at Rome, in Reland's discourse thereon. I mean, that in inch-measure it was=20. 7936 inches, and in foot-measure= 1. 7325 feet, or 1 ft. 8 in. $\frac{7}{8}$." The reason why Mr. Whiston and Sir Isaac Newton did not come to the same conclusion as Mr. Gabb, with respect to the length of the Jewish and Egyptian measure, the fathom, the stadium, and the foot, was because they took the account from Mr. Greaves's measurement of the Pyramid, which was taken, where only *he* could take it, from the

mensores being put up of the size of one stadium, they were called stans or stones; and from the collections of dwellings round these stones, towns came to be called stan—as Penistan, in England; Bagistan, in Persia. Stadium may be also Standiom—Stan-di-Om—Stone of the sacred Om, or Hom, the height of a man. Fathom may be Father-Om. A fathom is equal to ten pyramidic feet, which are equal to about 80 of our inches, or 6½ feet, the height of a tall man.

¹ An Irish Giant or a Goliath.

² The 360, I apprehend, were also divided into three parts of 120 each; these into two of 60 each; these into two of 30 each; these into two of 15 each; and three of 5 each; and the 30, into five of 6 each. Thus we come at the two lowest lustrums.

side, and not from where the French took it, at the foundation or widest part of the triangle. But the identity of measurement shewn by Mr. Gabb in the length of the base of the Pyramid, with the construction of the Nilometer of Cairo, with the temples at Jerusalem, Ephesus, Athens, and Rome, furnish a proof very superior to the theories of Greaves and Newton—indeed, they leave no room for any doubt on the subject. The discovery had been made by the French Savans before it was observed by Mr. Gabb, and it is astonishing that they failed to make it useful. One of them says, “The monuments of Egypt have something mysterious, which betrays ideas worthy of our admiration. Each side of the base of the great Pyramid 500 times multiplied gives 57,075 toises, which complete a geographical degree. The cube of the Nilometer 200,000 times multiplied gives exactly the same result.”¹ I believe the ancients took their measurement of the degree in the island of Jaba-dios, or the island of the holy $\text{I}\epsilon\upsilon\epsilon$, or Sumatra, in, perhaps, the province of Rome-lia, and near the city of Rome, which was probably there. This circumstance may justify the inference, that they knew, that the degree was less at the Equator than near the Poles. Indeed, this is in perfect keeping with their knowledge of the periods of the comets, and of other important facts, which every where shews the superiority of their learning to ours. In accordance with the system of microcosmic numbers, the oriental philosophers have determined, that a man in health makes 360 respirations in a Ghari of time; six such respirations, therefore, must equal a Pal, or the sixtieth part of a Ghari, and, in the course of 24 hours, a man, in health, will make 21,600 respirations. The Ghari is the sixtieth part of a day and night, which sixtieth part is further divided into sixty other parts—called Pal, and the latter, again, subdivided into sixty other parts—called Bebal. The Greeks had two standards of square measure, called the Aroura and the Plethron, the latter known to be the double of the former. I think as there were two stadiums or measures of length of one name, Stadium or Fathom, there were two Plethrons and two Arouras. The small Aroura was 720 square feet, and the large one 1440, and the other was 5000 square feet for the small Aroura, and 10,000 for the large one.² If we allow for the mistake, probably of the printer, of 722 for 720, we must see here the microcosm and the whole system. The 720 square feet are evidently only the double of 360 palms. The 5000 and 10,000 are from the base of the Pyramid. Again, the Egyptian Aroura was the square of 100 cubits, or 10,000 square cubits; and the Plethron 20,000 square cubits.³ Pliny calls them *jugera*, and says the largest Pyramid occupied 8 of them, which produce an area of 160,000 square cubits. The discovered dimensions prove this perfectly correct: for the side of the base of the Pyramid being 400 cubits, these multiplied by 400, give 160,000 square cubits. The granite chest 25 times repeated, gives a length, of which the square is the Aroura, or 10,000 square cubits. Although none of our writers have given us the inside capacity of the chest, or the exact thickness of its sides, we may be very certain that it formed the measure of capacity. Indeed, after a standard of length is once fixed, there is no difficulty with a standard of rain-water. Mr. Gabb has observed, that the ancient *jugera* were the lowest standard or unit of land measure, and meant not only any inclosed position, but what we call lands, that, is balks or strips of land, in the open town-fields.⁴ We have here the use of the Agrimensores measuring and granting out the land of the Lords to their feudatories, and the origin of our town-fields. The same system may be perceived in the measurement of the lands by the Etruscan Agrimensores. Niebuhr says, “The *jugerum* was, as its name indicates, a double measure; and the proper unit of the Roman land measure is the *actus* of 14,400 square feet, a square of each side of which measured one hundred and twenty feet. A quadrangle

¹ Paucton, *Métrologie*. Paris, 1780. Muller's *Univers. Hist. Sect. iii.*

² See Gabb's *Fin. Pyram.* p. 75.

³ *Ib.*

⁴ *Ib.* p. 73.

“containing a superficies of fifty jugera comprised the square of ten actus within its area, and is certainly a century, not indeed of a hundred jugera, but of a hundred actus.”¹ In the 120 and 14,400 the mythos is evident. Again, Niebuhr says, “The Etruscan and Umbrian versus, of ten ten-foot rods, bore the same proportion to the square root of the Roman actus or fundus, twelve ten-foot rods, as the cyclical to the civil year of the Romans. A century, therefore, of a hundred actus, contained one hundred and forty-four versus, i. e. the square of twelve.”² The Pythagoreans, as well as the Platonists, (in fact, they were the same, only successors of each other,) held the doctrine of the microcosm; but I think it was a part of their secret system. Indeed, the whole of the system which I have developed contains innumerable facts which can be accounted for only from a desire of secrecy. The theory that Man was the centre of the animal or animated mundane system, is pregnant with many curious circumstances. It seems that the race of men was like the race of animals, which was thought to descend from the Ganesa, the Elephant, the wisest of animals, to the lowest, to the point where it connected with the race of animated plants, which in like manner descended. As the highest of the race of animals descended to the lowest, and thence to the highest of the race of plants, so the highest of the race of man was thought to have descended to the lowest—from the Newtons and Lockes to the idiot—or rather, I should say, from the incarnation of divine wisdom in the Supreme Pontiff, in Noah and his successors; in fact, in the Chaldæans, who inherited the supremacy of the whole world. And from this, after the theory was lost, from the effect of custom or tradition not understood, all the claims of kings by *divine right* have descended. From this, too, the desire of all kings to trace their pedigree up to Noah has arisen. The corresponding committee of the Asiatic Society, of which Sir Alexander Johnstone is the chairman, have been so obliging as to make inquiries for me into the dimensions of some of the old temples of India. The subject of ancient weights and measures is a very comprehensive one. At a future day I shall probably return to it, when I may be able to ascertain whether what I suspect is really true, viz. that the old temples in China, Mexico, India, Syria, Greece, Italy, and of Stonehenge and Abury, were all built by one measure, and were intended, each in its own peculiar way, to be a microcosm of the universe.

8. We will now return to the Etruscan Agrimensores, from which, indeed, we have made a very long digression. All the operations of the Tuscan Augurs or Agrimensores, for they were both one, were of a religious nature. Their first unit of measure or ager, our acre, was a microcosm of a greater. It was called a temple, and every temple was a microcosm of a greater, of a wheel within a wheel, till it became a microcosm of the globe, and the temple of the globe was a microcosm of the planetary system, and *that* of the universe.³ The *Cardo*, the *Decumannus*, and every part of the duty of an Agrimensor, was religious, and intended to regulate the collection of the tithe: this arose from circumstances and was continued by policy. The word *Templum* or *Temple* is a very important word, and may serve to throw some additional light on the origin and secret meaning of the Templars and their doctrines: indeed, I think a proper understanding of it will, in a great measure, open the door of their sanctuary. When an Etruscan Augur began his divinations, he “used to rise in the stillness of midnight to determine in his mind *the limits of the celestial temple.*”⁴ This temple was evidently a something in the heavens,

¹ Hist. Rome, Vol. II. p. 389. Walter's Ed.

² Ibid. pp. 389, 390.

³ I doubt not that the refusal to pay the tithe was denounced as a great sin. By what process, or by what cunning manœuvre, the Roman priests got the custom established of taking *auguries* before any assembly could proceed to business, I do not know; but the object evidently was, to have the power at all times of controlling them. This power gave the Pontifex Maximus a negative upon all the proceedings of the state. It was, in effect, a *veto*.

⁴ Niebuhr, Hist. Home, Vol. I. p. 221. Thirlwall's Ed.

perhaps the hemisphere, and again shews that the word *templum* had some meaning much more sublime than a humanly-erected building. But the celestial vault was the *Templum* erected by the CHIEF MASON, the Megalistor Mundorum. Here I stop. Templars are nothing but masons, and there are some of their secrets I would not divulge if I could; but perhaps I do not know them. I may be in error, but this I will say, they are so closely connected with masonry, that it is very difficult to separate them. Very certain I am, that they are under some very great mistakes, and I can set them right, if I choose. The temple of Ieue at Jerusalem was called *היכלבית eiklbit*, but often *היכל eikl* only—the second word *בית bit*, which means *house*, being omitted; it is, in fact, a pleonasm, very common in the Hebrew; a habit or defect, perhaps, of writing, which probably arose when the written language was known as a secret science to very few, in the recesses of the temple, and but ill understood even there. The word *כל kl* has the meaning of ALL, and probably in its origin is *כ k*, as, and *אל al*, meaning *as all, as God*. The word *כל kl* answers to the Latin *omnis*, and *Om* has the same idea, from the sacred word for God, whence I think it had its derivation. But *כל kl* has also the meaning of the *heavens*, and here we have the Latin *cœl-um*. I must now request the very close attention of my reader, and his excuse for a long quotation from Mr. Parkhurst,¹ without which he will not understand this most recondite subject. “*היכל eikl*, the middle and largest part of the temple of the Lord, the sanctuary.—It is applied to that high and holy place where Jehovah peculiarly dwelleth; otherwise called the holy heavens, or heavens of holiness—*מהיכלו meiklu*” —From his Temple, Ps. xviii. 7. Mr. Merrick, in his annotations on this text, observes, that this expression is applied to *heaven* by heathen authors, from whose writings the following passages are cited by *De la Cerda*, in his commentary on Virgil, Georgic iii. p. 389:

“ ‘—— Cœli tonitralia Templa.’—LUCRET. lib. i.

“ ‘Qui templa Cœli summa sonitu concutit.’—TERENT. Eun.

“ So also *Ennius*, quoted by *Delrio*, on *Seneca’s Herc. Fur.* p. 217:

“ ‘Contremuit templum magnum Jovis altitonantis.’ And,

“ ‘Quonquam multa manus ad cœli cœrula Templa

“ ‘Tendebam lacrymans——’ ”

These texts clearly prove, that with the ancients the word *templum* had a meaning much more grand and refined than merely the building on the earth, or the *bit* or *tectum* built by human hands, which was always considered to be a microcosm of the temple of the firmament. Thus, in the oldest monuments of the Druids, we have the circle of stones, in the number 12, the signs in the circle—signs of the zodiacal circle, with the arch of heaven for the cupola; and, in fact, the divisions of the heavens marked in a great variety of ways. I know some persons will say this is fanciful; but they cannot deny the facts of the numbers in the monuments; and there must be some cause for their peculiarity. With respect to the fancifulness, I quite agree with the objectors that nothing can be more fanciful than almost all the recondite doctrines of the ancients appear, when taken without the remainder of the system of which they form a part being considered, and without the *necessity* for them being also considered.³ This *necessity* arose from the

¹ On the word *היכל eikl* I. and III.

² From this comes our Saxon word *mickle* for *much*; and, in some cases, used for *all*, as, *Micklegate*, York—the sole or only road into the city, and over the bridge from the south.

³ In the Pantheon at Rome, with its open top, we have a beautiful example. Here we have the plan of the oldest temples, as they would be built, before the art of building a key-stoned arch was discovered—this would be an approximation to it.

ignorance of the ancients of the art of writing, which left them no other resource to register these most important parts—groundworks of all their theories, systems, and festivals. Under the law of Moses, when the religion was confined and intended to be confined to one little country, a place was fixed on and a temple built for the worship of God; but when the Saviour of the whole world invited all people to a participation in his favours, this attachment to one place was done away, and every place was considered equally good for his service. Jesus Christ had no predilection for the temple at Jerusalem or at Gerizim. In whatever place his people shall assemble, in his name, he will be in the midst of them. Accordingly, the first Christians assembled indifferently in houses or other places where they happened to be; and it cannot be doubted that, if Jesus Christ had thought temples necessary, he would have said so: but the poor man's religion wanted no such superstitious adjuncts. The beautiful globe was his *τεμενος*, and an humble and contrite heart his temple. This was the doctrine of the Buddhist, of the Pythagorean, of the Essenian philosopher of Samaria. This was the doctrine which the Samaritan Nazarite taught, as I have pointed out in my preface to the first volume.¹ Here we have no gorgeous temples, no trumpery shows, no sects, nor the possibility of forming them. Here we have no firebrand creeds or symbols of faith to incite men to cut each other's throats. Here all is peace and brotherly love. Here we unite all religions.

To return from this digression. Every thing was divided into *two*. The heaven was divided into two hemispheres, and the globe we inhabit into the North and the South—the Dark and the Light—the Good and the Evil. Man, in like manner, was originally believed to have been formed in *two* parts in *one* body—male and female²—the higher and the lower—the good and the evil. In the same way time was divided—the day and night, the winter and summer. Thus we read much in the works of the Brahmins of *the day of Brahma* and of *the night of Brahma*. All the cycles were made up of the multiplication of the *five* and *six* together—the *He* and the *Vau*—the male and the female—from whose union and conjunction all the race of man descended. We have found the cycles of 360 and 432 originally founded on the two numbers *five* and *six*—the *two lustrums*; and the two cycles 360 and 432³ to have been united at last in one larger cycle. Now, I think, all this had reference to, in fact was closely interwoven with, the theological system, as the cycles may be said to have been interwoven into one another. There was the one, the *To Ov*, generally marked in a very peculiar manner.⁴ Then there were the *three*;⁵ then the other cyclic numbers as described in my Celtic Druids, Sect. XXIII., and I feel little doubt that the microcosm, after the one and three, was made to depend on, or was regulated by, the foundation number *five* or *six*; and these two arose from the change in the length of the year (and consequently in the length of the cycles) from 360 to 365 days—the number 432, the cycle formed by the six being to unite with the cycle of 360, and together to form one whole, and thus to retain both. The temple of Stonehenge is a production of the $5 \times 12 = 60$, &c.; the temple at Abury in its number of 650 included both in its system. Both these are in good keeping with the remainder of the system, but we cannot come to any determination respecting them, nor do I know that it is of any consequence. The division of the nations named in the tenth chapter of Genesis,⁶ which was into 72, is alluded to most clearly in 32nd ch. and 8th verse of Deuteronomy, where the Most High is said, in the LXX., to have

¹ Pp. xvii. xviii.

² See *supra*, p. 397.

³ Vol. I. pp. 6, 7.

⁴ This in Stonehenge may have been the altar-stone as it is called, but which must have been merely for the Eucharistia, as I believe there is no appearance that a large fire has ever been lighted upon it: or it may have been the single stone at a *little distance*, like the crosses in our churchyards—the *Lingas* or *Phalluses*.

⁵ The altar-stone and the two stones at the entrance, or the three stones standing outside the circle.

⁶ See Vol. I. p. 265, and *supra*, p. 399.

divided the nations according to the number of the Angels of God, and not, as in our text, according to the number of the children of Israel. Now, I think this division of the world is a microcosm of the division of the heavens. We know the stars are commonly called *angels*, and that Pliny said there were 72 constellations, or groups of stars, called by the names of animals or other things. I suspect the stars here alluded to were constellations, and that the surface of the earth was divided microcosmically after the heavens. I have not been able to make out, from examples, in any one country, a perfect or nearly perfect system; but this is not to be expected; nor, indeed, have I been able, as the Irish did with their *elk*, to put all the parts collected from different quarters into a whole; for this reason, at present we can consider it as only a proposed theory, to remain for examination, with such a degree of weight annexed to it as each reader may think it deserves. But yet I think the existence of the microcosm is rendered probable, by facts still existing. Mr. Niebuhr has observed, that every cardo or stone cross set up, where the lines of the agrimensores crossed each other, was called a *Templum*. But in every country there was one grand *Templum* or *Cardo* or *Cross* or *Capitolium* or *Acropolis* or *Stonehenge*, whence all the others proceeded, or by which they were regulated; and it is evident that this must be a microcosm of the temple of the globe, of the temple of the planetary system, with its its beautiful pole-star, or the star of Juda or cross with many points, the *Templars'* cross at the top of it. We every where read of nations adoring large rude stones, in such a manner as is almost incredible of rational beings. I believe this was a species of *δωλεια* paid to the *Cardos*, the nature of which had become forgotten; and perhaps it might, in some instances, be transferred to other large stones by credulous devotees, who, in all ages and all nations, are perpetually at work to increase the objects of their devotion—always at work to find something new—something to make them more worthy than their neighbours of the favour of God. These *cardos* or *termini* or mere-stones were all poles—polises, and the first from which all the East and West branched off was the *arco* or *acropolis*. From these came our *Maypoles*. The villages grew up around these poles, as they are found at this day, and hence arose the name of *πολις* for *town*. I suppose the *Umbrians* of Italy had 360 of them, as we know *Persia* had, and as I believe all other nations had; and that it was 300 of these which the *Etruscans* conquered.¹

9. In Volume I. p. 527, I have alluded to the stone circle on Mount Gargarus by the Indian name or epithet *Cor-Ghari*, treated of by Mr. Faber.² Here is evidently the Welsh name of *Choir Ghaur*, of *Stonehenge*, applied to *Gargarus* of *Troia*. I think no human being will doubt this. The passage noticed in my *Celtic Druids*, Ch. VI. Sect. XXI. p. 237, where *Homer* describes the chiefs meeting in the circle, must allude to *Gargarus*, and to the stone circle seen by *Dr. D. Clarke*, upon that mount.³ The *Monks* called *Stonehenge* *Chorea Gigantum*. חג-גור *hg-gur* is *place of the circle*: the two form the terminations of Indian towns ending with *urg* and *uggar*, and our *burgs*. The word *Cor* is evidently the *Choir* and the same as the *Cor*, the centre of the measurements in Italy. *Cor* also means the heart; and, probably, from being the *heart* or *centre*, in *Persia*, it described the *Sun*. I think from this it is probable that the *Cardinales* or centres of measurements of *Britain* began at *Stonehenge*, or if, as is probable, *Britain* was microcosmically divided into *three*, that it was one of the three. One of the names of *Stonehenge* is *Main Ambres* or *Ambrose*. *Cleland* has shewn that *Meyn* means *stone*, and was the origin of our *Minsters*, and *Monasteries*. *Main* of *Am*, or *Om-bra*, *stone of Om the Creator*. The famous *Rocking stone* in *Cornwall* was called *Main Ambre*. This is the same. I suspect the *bra* was the same as *divus*, and at last

¹ Vide Niebuhr, *Hist. of Rome*, Vol. I. pp. 112, 113 Thirlwall's Ed.

² Anal. Vol. III. pp. 31, 229.

³ See Vol. I. pp. 229, 360, 362, 423.

meant *holy*. Ambrosia was the liquor of the holy or creative power Om. The oil was that of the holy or creative power, whence comes the French Ampulla. Professor [Sir Greaves] Haughton says, Cor Gharri may be analysed into Cor-Ghirry, the mountain Cor: for Ghirry means a mountain, as you may have heard of Nilgherries or blue mountains. If the G is pronounced hard, as in gift, no *h* is wanted, and it would then be Giri, and sounded Ghirry. Stonehenge seems to mean no more than *the hanging or suspended stone*. Cor Gawr is the old British name, which means the circle of the powerful ones, from Cor, a circle, and Cawr or Gawr (Gaor), the Mighty One, the Great One. But I think we have another Gargarus or Choir Ghaur in the celebrated Carum Gorum, of Tartary, whither Gengis Khan went to receive investiture in his dominions. This was the residence of *the Prestre John*, or the Priest of the God of Wisdom. The kingdom of Gengis called itself in a particular manner the kingdom of wisdom. Hence I believe that Carum Gorum is etymologically the same as Choir Ghaur and as Gargarus, and that it had the same meaning. But I think we have, as we might expect, another Choir Ghaur, in Scotland, in the mount of Carum Gorum, [cairn gorm?] whence the precious stones of that name are procured, in the county of Perth. They are all mounts of the Cor or circle or heart or wisdom. They were all acropolises, capituliums, of the divine incarnation.—I must now return to what I have said, that Carnate probably had its name from the two Carns of St. Thomas,¹ and observe, that, in consequence of finding the word Carn in such very general use all over the world, I am obliged to seek for some other meaning; and I think I have it in the word Cor, which, when read Hebraicè, meant *wisdom*; and I think, from allusion to this name of God, the piles of stones called Carns, which are generally surrounded with circles of upright stones in the numbers of sacred cycles, (vide several in the neighbourhood of Inverness,) had their names.² From Mr. Claproth's excellent map of Asia, I learn that the country between 40 and 50 degrees of N. Lat., and 100 and 120 E. Long. by French reckoning, the country of Caracorum, in the year 232, was called the country of *Sian pi Libres*. (Sion the Free. In Siam, it may be remembered, that the natives say the French have the same name as themselves—*free*.) In 302 it was called kingdom *des So theou* (or of the holy Saviour) or *Tho po* (the God). In 425 it was the empire of Joan Joan. (This, I do not doubt, was Prestre John, or the Priest of Jnana, *wisdom*.) In 565 it was the empire of the Turks. In 632 it was the kingdom of Thou Khiu (God Khiu). In 679 it was the country of Hoei He, or Ouigours or country of Thou khiue (Circle of *Iaw* or the *Iεω*). In 745 it was the empire of the Ouigour, or the Hoei He, or the encampment of the Kakan. In 865 it was the country of Kirghiz or the Tartars. In 1125 it was the empire of the Kin or Altoun Khans. Next it was the Mongols. In 1290 it was the empire of Khorin, or Caracorum, or Ho-lin. It really appears probable that from this remote country in the earliest time all our mythology has come. We have found an Ararat in the Il-avratta of India. According to the theory of Agrimensorism, both the Ararats ought to be Cardos. In India we have this in Mount Meru. In Western Asia it is very clearly made out by Cellarius, in his *Geographia Antiqua*. He shews that the part of Taurus, which separates *Sophene* from Mesopotamia, was called the Godyean mountains. On these the Ark of Noah was supposed to have rested. Berosus says, the Ark rested on the mountains *των κορδουαιων*. The Targum of Onkelos on Gen. viii. 4, uses the word Kardu, which the Targum of Jonathan, by metathesis, calls Kad-run. Elmacinus calls it the Mountain Cordi. It has also the name of Baris, which means *ship*.³

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 757, 765.

² The word Gard, which means *place*, as Stutgard, Chunigard, &c., or *district*, was the Hebrew גִּיר *gir* and דִּי *di*, *holy circle*. Hence comes our small inclosure called a *yard*. Hence come the circles of Germany, which were all religious divisions, formed in the time of the pontifical government.

³ I have little doubt that the Mount Nevis, which is close to Beregonium, the ancient capital of Scotland, and within

Here, in the name of this very remarkable mountain, I think we have a *Cardo* in chief to complete the mythos. It was the *Cardo* of Noah. *Baris* or *Ararat*, or the Mount of *Kardi*, was believed to be the highest in the world; and from this mountain, as a centre, Noah was supposed to divide the world among his three sons. The *Gar* of *Gargarus*, the *Giri* of *India*, the *Gaur* of *Choir Gaur* or *Stonehenge*, the *Cor* of the *Mounts of Cordi* or *Kardu*, or *Ararat*, and the *Cardo* of *Italy*, are all the same word and have the same meaning. They are all central points round which circles of some kind were built or supposed to be built, (and here we have the *cir* of circle,) and they were also acropolises or capitoliums, and had the meaning of *Cor*, *heart*, as the centre of measurement round which the 72 and 360 districts were laid out; as our system is placed round the sun. The change in letters, such as in the *G*, the *C*, the *K*, &c., will not be objected to by any person who makes a due allowance for the absolute uncertainty of all old languages, before the invention of grammar, and the constant use of what we learnedly call the anagram and metathesis, which were originally mere corruptions, habits, or styles of speaking or writing. As we have seen the Roman Cardinals called *hinges*, so the *Choir Gaur* was called for the same reason the *Stone-hinge*. It was the pontifical capital, the pivot on which all the districts of Britain depended or turned, when England was under the jurisdiction of its three Arch-flamens. And I have not a doubt that there was a similar *Cor-giri* somewhere for both Scotland—*Albania* or *Caledonia*—and for *Cambria*. When I find the *Om* the object of adoration of all nations—the emblem of the creative power, the temple of *Stonehenge*, by means of the cycles, the emblem of the same mythos, and the Hebrew language of Britain, it is not unreasonable to go to the Hebrew language for the explanation. The whole is evidently in keeping. The parts are in character with one another.¹ I beg leave to draw my reader's attention to the names of *Gargarus* and *Stonehenge* being the same (*Choir Ghaur* and *Cor-Ghari*) in the Sanscrit and the old English language, and also to the *Cor* of the Etruscans. This, of itself, almost confirms my theory of the ancient system, the crosses, &c. These two names for *Stonehenge* are similar to the word Sanscrit of *India* and *Scotland*, and *Sanscort* of the *Celts*. Every inquirer into the antiquities of nations knows, or ought to know, how much labour the learned *Vallancey* took to prove that the *Irish* were a tribe from *Spain*, but which previously came thither from the *East*. We have seen that the *Sibyls* say that *Mount Ararat* was in *Phrygia*, in *Asia Minor*, which *Phrygia* was adjoining to *Mysia* or the country of the *Mystur*, or *Troy*. But I think it probable that the whole of *Asia Minor* was *Mysia*, or mystic land, the land of *Room*. In *Asia Minor* we have *Calinda*, *Calamina*, and *Calida*, places of *India*, connected with the mythos of *Ararat*. We have also a nation of *Brigantes*, and *Briges*, whence *Drummond*² supposes the name of *Phrygians* came, and the word *Free*, and the *Scandinavian Phrigo* or *Freya*. From this root we have formerly observed that the *Siamese* say the *Franks* or *French* have the same name as themselves. There is also a place called *Caledonia* and an *Albania*, and *Milea* or *Miletia*, and a *Mount of Solyma*.³ In Britain we have *Brutus*, descended from *Æneas*, and his three sons, and *Trinobantum* or *Troya Nova*, and *Albany*, and *Caledonia*, and the *Brigantes*, and the *Calidei*, and the *Miletii*, and *Patrick* in *Ireland*. Can any one doubt that the same mythos or the same people have been in both places? But *Asia Minor* was both *Mysia* and *Room*, the mystic name of the city in which the *Pontifex Maximus*, or chief *Bridge-builder* in *Italy* dwells. *Sir W. Drummond* has observed, that the name of *Brigantes* comes from *Briges*, and that *Phryges* and *Briges*,

sight of the island of *Iona*, meant *Baris* and *Navis*. Like the *Baris* and the *Cordi*, the centre of the *Agrimensorism* of *Asia*, it was the centre of *Scotland*. Vide *Bochart Geo. Sac. B. I.*, and *Whiston's Theory of the Earth, B. II. p. 135, 3rd ed.*

¹ See *Celtic Druids*, Ch. VI. Sect. XVIII. p. 231.

² See Vol. I. pp. 594, 810.

³ *Origines*, Vol. IV. pp. 356, 357.

according to the Greek authors, are the same, and that these people came from Thrace, where we have formerly found the Sindi and the other Indian names. He then (p. 355) observes, that the Thracian name for a *pons* was *Brig* or *Briga*, the very name the same useful contrivance bears in North Britain, where some of the common people, even at this day, believe that the arch is held together by sorcery or magic. *Cor* was the Latin name for both heart and wisdom. Here we see why the Bulla, treated of *supra*, p. 87, was in the form of a heart: originally, I have not a doubt, from the name בעל *bol* באל *bal* Bull-a, in form of a Calf, as it has been and is yet in modern times in form of a Lamb—the Agnus Dei. From this came the word *Cardo*, ἀκμῆ. We have the meaning of it in the *cor janua quo movetur*, as hinge, regulator of the door;¹ and, as regulator, it gave name to the line drawn from North to South,—the pole or axis of the earth, used by the Etruscan Agrimensores to make their squares for the collection of the sacred tenths or tithes. This line regulated all others. The word is *cor-dis-di—divus*, and from this it came, that where the Decumanus, the line, crossed it from East to West, the point of intersection at which a cross was set up, was called *cor*, or *cardo*, *car-di*. It was in each district the centre, the heart, of all their operations: it was, from circumstances, the Arca-polis, the Caput-olium. From this point of intersection two roads always branched off, which is the reason why we have a cross or mere-stone in the centre of every village, which arose by houses collecting round the sacred X: for this was, for many evident reasons, declared most sacred and holy, and in suitable places the temples arose around or over these crosses. The whole circle was divided into 360 parts; and, beginning at the Equator, the Decumanus was drawn at every ten of these parts to North and South, whence it had the name *Deca*. In a similar manner, I believe, the mensuration by the Agrimensores took place in every country. The Decumanus would always be the same, but the *Cardo* would in one sense vary. A *Cardo* would run through every capitol or principal town, which of course would divide the laud into parallelograms of different lengths. The lengths would vary according to localities. Our system is the same: the parallels of Latitude never vary, the Longitude each nation reckons from its own *cardo*. It was from being the superintendants or curators of the Seventy-two Bareichs, parishes or cardinal divisions, into which the city of Rome was divided, that the Roman cardinals had their names. I have no doubt originally, perhaps even yet, *Cardinales* of the whole of the 72 divisions into which the patrimony of St. Peter may have been divided: for the patrimony of the Resoul, the Vicra-ma-ditya, the Vicar of God, extended over the whole world. That it *was* divided into 72, is clearly proved by the division of the 72 nations of the earth, mentioned in the tenth and eleventh chapters of Genesis. The author of that book perfectly understood the doctrine of Agrimensorism. That book was never written by Moses, though it might be adopted by him. The adoption of the number of seventy-two arose out of the divisions of the circle. The Gaelic word *coir*, genitive *choir*, signifies a space of ground inclosed on all sides. It is the Greek χωρα, *locus*.² We have the *cor* in *cortex*, the bark of a tree, and χαρτης, *charta*, and the Gaelic *cart* and *chart*. It is curious to observe the cart, by its wheels only distinguished from the sledge, and the chart, connected both with letters and the agrimensorial measurement of land. In the Celtic language *reich* meant *ruler of a country*: from this came the *Rex*, and both are the same as *Ray*. *Gor* is a *circle*; *Gor-reich* the *ruler of a circle*, like the German circles.³ The *Ager* of the Romans is our *acre* (that is, measure of land or *τεμενος*). It is the Hebrew גור *gur* חג *hg*, originally *place of the circle*. I have no doubt that this was a cross in a circle; that is, a circle divided into four. The Roman territory was called *Ager Romanus*; and at first, as we might expect, it was divided like the globe—like

¹ Litt. Dict.² Grant's Thoughts on the Gael, p. 169.³ Cleland's Spec. Ap. p. 33.

India—like Britain—like Scotland—and probably all other countries—into *three parts*. It may be asked why the word Cor just spoken of came to have the meaning of *Wisdom*. What has the heart more than any other part of the body to do with Wisdom? In the ancient Etruscan language, read from right to left, it was Cor or Roç, that is, Ros or Ras, and the country where we find this, we are told, was called Razena; that is, country of Ras or wisdom. It was ras, not “à curâ, quia in eo omnis sollicitudo et scientiæ causa manet.”¹ From this came the cardo, car-di; the c in these words answering to the g, and the g answering to the c and k, and the acra or *ακρα* or *αρχα* of the acropolis, the origin of the Ager. It was the heart as the centre of the operations of the Agrimensores, the point of intersection of their Decuman and Cardo; and as wisdom or scientia it was the regulator or pivot or hinge on which the two right lines to the cardinal points extended. As the point which directed and regulated all the operations, it was closely allied to mind, or intelligence, or wisdom. The *cor* is also the root of concors, concordia; from this comes also the word *to care*, that is, to interest one’s-self about, and the Gaelic word *car*, affection, *cardias*, friendship, and the Greek *καρδια*, in place of caredia, and the Latin *carus* dear. And, finally, it is the Persian name for the *Sun*; thus, again, uniting the centre, the *To Ov*, and wisdom.

We constantly say a thing hinges upon this or that, hereby evidently considering a hinge as a regulator, as it regulates a door. Ainsworth says, a Cardo means a way crossing through the fields from North to South. This is also often called a *balk* by Niebuhr, and is a word at this time in common use for the strips of land in open town-fields in Yorkshire, and in other parts. Now this shews us that these cultivated lands or strips were regulated by these balks, which were not subinfeudated by the Lord, but always were, and yet are, his property. On the inclosure of my Manor of Skellow many years ago, I, of course, as Lord, claimed land for the balks, and had it allowed to me, as it is usual in similar cases. Hence we see that one of the great employments of these agrimensores must have been to protect the Lords’ balks from being destroyed or stolen, to which they were very liable. The ridge of mountains which *divides* North India or Oude from Tartary, is called Balkan: this may mean Bal-ania, *land of Bal*. A similar ridge called Balkan divides the Sindi of Thrace from Scythia or Tartary. They were both Sindi—followers of the holy Xin. From Cardo we have, as I have before remarked, the cardinal points of the compass; and, as the line from North to South was first drawn, it evidently regulated the others. We know that the magnetic needle has varied for a great number of years back. The needle, I think, anciently pointed North and South, without any variation; that this variation is like the variation of the angle made by the planes of the Equator and Ecliptic; that, at the time *they* were displaced, it also was displaced; and, like them, it is gradually coming right again—though, like a pendulum put in motion, they may both oscillate some time before they get right. The Indians thought the oscillation was *great*, M. La Place thought it *small*. It may at first have been *large*, now *small*, and thus both the Indians and La Place may be right. At the boundaries of districts and where roads meet in Britain are the remains of the ancient termini, which were *crosses*, and, in the time of the Romans, priapuses, in different forms; all these were emblems of the generative power. The boundary, from being an emblem of the Ter-Menu, was called *terminus*; it denoted the creative power, of which also Apis or the Bull was the emblem: it was called Pra or Bra Apis—Priapus. Apis was but Ab or Ba *the father*. The Father, the Creator, was the triune principle—A=1, B=2=3. The Terminus was Ter-omen-us. An Omen was a kind of projector or foreteller or giver of warnings, and might be good or evil. Ter-omen was the *triple* omen, or omen of the *Triune* God. Martianus Capella tells us, that the cycle of Om—M—608, was called OMEN.² The

¹ Isid. ap. Litt. Dict.

² See Vol. I. p. 192.

Pillar with a cross at the top, placed on a Calvary of three steps, was an emblem of the Trimurti with the *To Om* above it. I have just said that the crosses were the emblems of the generative power. These central stations, and particularly the first, was the generative point whence all the measurements proceeded; on this account, in a particular manner, it became the emblem of the generative power, as well as of the *heart* and of *wisdom*; it produced, generated, all the others. Every one is aware into what a variety of grotesque, and often indecent, forms, the termini of the Romans degenerated; but they all had a reference to the generative principle in some way or other, and in all cases their origin was in the sacred cross of the Agrimensores. In India, the same cause produced the same effect. A writer in Tait's Edinburgh Magazine says, "Gun-putty, with an Elephant's head, that shews itself on various milestone-like appurtenances at the side of an Indian road."¹ From this passage it is evident that the same termini remain in India and in Europe, as might be expected. The termini were considered the special protectors of gardens. Gun-putty is a figure with the head of an Elephant, the emblem of wisdom, or magical knowledge or science. Judging from the drawings and icons of him, I suspect his proboscis often formed a *gnomon*. The name is a compound of *gn* for garden, and *petti* father, *the father of the garden*. This is of importance, as it shews the same compound doctrine of agrimensurism, of wisdom, and of the generative principle, in India and in Europe. Let it be recollected, that in India Buddha is said to have been crucified for *robbing a garden*!² From being the emblem of the Om, the obeliscal pillar came to be called *עמוד omd*, that is, om-di—emblem of the *holy Om*. This renovating cycle was itself the emblem of the Self-existent; whence *עמודי omd* came to mean *self-existent*.³

I will now draw my reader's attention to another natural effect necessary to be attended to in order to obviate some objections. If we consider that great principles were originally laid down, general rules to be at first attended to, it followed that, after the system went to pieces, and all communication between the distant parts ceased, those principles would be carried into operation in a variety of ways,—still all endeavouring to keep to the system. Thus it is we have the great cycles described and supported in different ways. In some countries of the East we have the 600, in others the 60. In Italy we have the 240, and 360, and 120; but all coming to the same conclusion. In a similar way, in the building of temples, the pillars had different microcosmic numbers—8, 12, 38, 19, 360, &c., &c. In a similar manner some people built the choirs of their cathedrals crooked; some, perhaps, having lost all knowledge of the astronomical import, would, on rebuilding their temple, make it, as they thought right, by building it straight. Thus it is that we have an endless variety; and, in fact, there is scarcely an ancient monastery or cathedral in foreign countries, which does not retain some fragment of the old system, lost by most, and often not understood by any of the inhabitants. As various as the numbers of pillars in the stone circles are, I have little doubt that they have all once had their respective allusion to the principle, in some way unknown to us. Besides, it is possible, that some of the circles may have been erected after the system went to pieces, and the principle was no longer understood.

10. After Cassivellaunus was defeated by Cæsar, he disbanded all his army, except the warriors of 4000 chariots, with which *he retreated to the woods*. What a barbarian the man must have been to have had 4000 chariots; and how little skill he must have had to manage them in woods inaccessible to the Romans, and in a country *without roads*! Nothing but prejudice can have caused the belief in the Roman accounts of the barbarism of the Britons.⁴ I have no doubt they bore to the Romans pretty much the same relation that the Mexicans did to the Spaniards: but who will say

¹ No. I. p. 32.

² See *supra*, pp. 248, 249.

³ Parkhurst in *voce*.

⁴ It is a beautiful example of the absurdity of historians in taking as true the evidence of enemies.

the Mexicans were *barbarians*? The human sacrifices were the same in both Rome and Britain; and if they prove the Britons to be *barbarians*, they prove Augustus Cæsar to have been one, for he offered up 300 human victims in one night at Perugia; and human sacrifices were not laid aside till the time of Claudius. The 20 towns, said to have been conquered by Vespasian, I suppose to have been part of the *Municipia* alluded to above, in fact, to have been so many of our old Borough towns, which sent their deputies to the *Wittagemote*. We are told that the military roads which we find in England and other countries were made by the Romans. I believe these were the roads originally set out by the sacerdotal *agrimensores*, but continued and increased by those of the Romans, who seldom destroyed the works of art in the countries which they conquered. I cannot believe that a people like the ancient Britons were *barbarians*, as they were sufficiently civilized to bring into the field of battle large bodies of charioteers and cavalry, and to manœuvre them, as Pownall has shewn, exactly in the manner practised by the Greeks and Asiatics.¹ The fact of these chariots is alone sufficient to prove that the natives were not in the state of barbarism which has been described. This and the science displayed in the temples negative all the story of the barbarism of the Britons. I believe that many of the right-lined roads were what were travelled on by these chariots, and were originally formed when the builders of Abury and Stonehenge held sway. But it must not be understood that I mean to say that the Romans did not make new roads, or that ignorant devotees in later ages might not set up crosses from pious motives, and in ignorance of the original intention of those they imitated. I do not doubt that they did. On the tops of modern crosses I think will be found an upright cross, or the hole in the centre where it has been fixed. On the tops of ancient ones will be found horizontal crosses; in fact, the dials and gnomons of Ahaz, always inscribed with right-lined Etruscan figures, or, as Vallancey has shewn them to be, Phœnician figures, which we still continue to use. The gnomon was to indicate the cardinal points. In all the accounts of Britain we read of a Supreme Pontiff or Archdruid. I have no doubt there were three Archflamens under him, who became the three Archbishops spoken of, *supra*, p. 412.

11. It cannot be denied that the attempts of Mr. Hume and all our other historians to account for many circumstances in the history of the early constitutions of our Saxon ancestors have been attended with very little success; and the difficulty, as he justly observes, has been greatly increased by some of the most important provisions having become objects of party dispute. But I think this has, in a great measure, arisen from the confined view which the historians have all thought proper to take of their subject. It seems never to have entered into their minds to inquire what became of the population left by the Romans; and whether some customs or laws of the mighty people, for mighty *they* must have been who raised Stonehenge and Abury, might have remained. Indeed, the fabricators of these buildings seem never to have once entered into their minds. Mr. Hume says, "the language was pure Saxon; even the names of places, which often remain while the tongue entirely changes, were almost affixed by the conquerors."² In order to get rid of the old inhabitants, he represents them to have been nearly exterminated; and, then, to account for the Saxon names, he represents them to have been given by the *new* Saxons, when, in all probability, they only resumed their old Saxon names in the few instances where others had been given by the Romans. We have reason to believe, from the numerous Roman names of towns yet remaining, that the later Saxons did not change the names. I think when the Saxons came, they found the remains of their ancestors, who had, five or six hundred years before, built Stonehenge, &c.; and if our historians could have ascended a little higher in their researches, they

¹ Stud. of Ant. p. 274.

² Vol. I. Ap. I. p. 262.

would have found sufficient, probably, to have removed all the difficulties of the Saxon constitutions and laws.

I think circumstances tend to shew, that the great Barons were limited in number by the necessary offices which they held; for they were not like our present peers, mere animals of ornament,—each had some place or duty assigned to him. We are told that they consisted of from *fifty to eighty* persons;¹ but when I consider the mysterious numbers in the towns, I cannot help suspecting that, originally, they were, like the cardinales of Rome, 72 in number; and that, consequently, the nation was divided originally into 72 Earldoms, which would be, perhaps, the Domain of as many Municipia, with each its 12 Aldermen and 24 Common Councilmen. Each Earldom had its Urbs—a microcosm of the world. I think the Aldermen or Eldermen have been confounded with the Earls. The Earl was הלאר *elar*, ΤΗΕ *lar*, and was the same as the Heretogh or Duke, who was the הארץ *eartz*, עצה *oje*, Aga of the land.²

12. Pownal³ says, “From the nature of that branch of revenue, the tithes, which arose from the *Agri Decumani*, and by an inquiry how this branch was transferred to the Christian church on its political establishment, may be discovered, I should guess, the true origin of tithes, as they, in fact, came to the church.” The person who has read this work thus far, will not, I think, require teaching the means by which the tithes descended to the Christian church. Allodial property was, in the first instance, only that *occupied* by the priests, and thus subject to no return of any kind. As these priests or initiated increased, with the decay of the system they would, by degrees, keep getting possession of more of the *Agri Decumani*, till they came to form a very large part of the productive lands of the country. By degrees, as the priests lost the character of functionary priests, only keeping the character of sacred caste, they began to acquire more land than they could occupy, and they subletted it in soccage, &c. The initiated or priests by degrees formed an aristocracy: they were, in fact, the non-officiating priests—gradually losing their sacerdotal character, like the Prince Palatines or Bishops of Germany. On the division, or, perhaps I should rather say, on the rise, of the military aristocracy, when they began to settle and to form a second aristocratic branch or class or caste, I think they enfeoffed their followers in the lands not previously occupied, in their own countries, and in conquered countries by force of arms in such districts as they chose to take from the conquered; but in every case the church or priesthood claimed, though they might not always obtain, the possession of the tithes. The priesthood claimed the soil as representatives of the vicar of God, and the tithe was the return to the Lord. In due season, in order that he might unite the right of *the book* to the right of *the sword*, the man of the sword compelled the priest to give him the χειροτονια; but this the priest always did accompanied with the open or mental reservation of the rights of the church. And it is exceedingly curious to observe the tenacity with which the obnoxious words *rights of the church* were always inserted in treaties or in rendering homage or in swearing fealty, when the priests were obliged to succumb to the violence of the kings or barons, and the anger of the latter at these words, because, as they very properly observed, they could not understand them. The fact was, the right of the church was the Lord Paramountship over the soil of the whole world; and, for the permission to the laity to the use of it, the moderate return of the tithe was required. For this reason it is that the tithe precedes all—kings’ taxes—landlords’ rent—military services—tithe comes before all. The right is maintained to be inalienable, indefeasible—*nullum tempus occurrit ecclesie*. And when we find the tithes in the hand of the prince, it is where the Bishop has become Prince, and has lost his sacerdotal character. But in this case we always find the officiating priests claiming,

¹ Hallam, Const. Hist. Eng. Vol. I. p. 6.
VOL. II.

² Hume, App. p. 266, n.

³ Stud. of Ant. p. 115.

and at last receiving, the tithes.¹ I suspect that after the agrestic life in a great measure ceased, all lands which were not held by one of the other tenures came into the hands of the priests, who granted off or disposed of their *usufruct* as circumstances called for them, in return for the payment to them of tithes; and that this is the reason why very large tracts of waste lands are found by Mr. Hallam to have been in the hands of the Monks, who acquired great riches by bringing them into cultivation.

13. The same disputes took place among the Athenians as in the Roman state, respecting the oppression of the people and the division of lands, before the time of Solon.² The same stories are told as we hear in Italy about debtors, creditors, &c.; but at last the whole comes to this, that in neither country is the state of the case understood, unless Mr. Niebuhr has discovered it. Cecrops is said to have divided the Athenians into four tribes; these, I apprehend, were the four Indian castes, each tribe into three peoples, and each people into thirty parts.³

Before the time of Solon, the Athenians were divided into four castes—the sacerdotal nobles, the soldiers, the farmers, and the tradesmen, and, in fact, a *fifth*, the slaves or outcasts.⁴ Their state was divided into 12 districts; and the system is to be seen in the 360 persons who were called *confrères*. Respecting the question of debtors and creditors, of which so much is said both in Greece and Italy, I think there is yet something not understood. What connexion have debtors and creditors to lands, any more than houses or other matters? I suspect that the *debts* were demands made by the nobles upon the feudatories, for more than the tenths or tithes, to which the landholders would maintain that the nobles were not entitled. It is evidently a struggle between the nobles and the people for disputed debts, having, I think, some connexion with the lands. Tithes were paid to the priests of Delphi, and the similarity of the agrarian disputes at Rome and Athens seems to raise a probability that they both arose from the same cause. Dr. D. Clarke has observed, that it appears, from an inscription which he found in Bœotian Thebes, “That anciently, in that city, as in London, there were different companies, or communities, established for the different vocations.”⁵ Here we have the same system as that which we have assigned as the foundation of our *Municipia*. At the time when we read of the *Amphictyons*, the sacerdotal system had evidently gone to decay; but yet in the 12 states sending their deputies to the council, and in the 360 *confrères* of the Athenians, we may see the fragments of it. Treating of the nobility of Athens, Mr. Niebuhr says, “There was indeed at Athens, in very remote times, a nobility which traced their descent from the heroes and princes of the heroic age; that is the idea of an aristocracy. Solon himself belonged to this class, and so did the later Plato, and Critias, and the orator Andocides. The distinction of this nobility was ascertained by the ancient division of

¹ Aristotle states the tribute from the land in Greece to be a *tenth*. (Briggs, p. 11.) Persia paid *one tenth*. (Ib. p. 14.) Syrian Judea paid *one tenth*. (Ib. p. 9.) In China *one tenth* is paid. (Ib. p. 15.) In the Burman Empire *one tenth* is paid. (Ib. p. 16.)

The Laws of Menu expressly *admit the Sovereign to be lord paramount of the soil in India*. (Ib. p. 25.)

Bertolacci states, that the whole of the land in Ceylon is the property of the Crown, of which it is held by the payment of returns of various kinds. (Ib. p. 45.)

After a careful inquiry, Col. Briggs comes to the conclusion, that the Hindoo institutions at one time were similar and universal throughout India. (Ib. 81.)

In India the country was in a very particular manner divided into districts, each containing 84 sub-districts—similar to the hundreds in England. (Ib. p. 85; Tod, Vol. I. p. 141.)

The Aids in Orissa, Travancore, and Ceylon, are a *tenth* of the produce. Briggs says, it is this which probably gave rise to the prevalent opinion throughout India, that the demands of the king were once limited to the *tenth* of income or produce, in lieu of all other direct imposts. (Ib. p. 93.)

² Sabbatier, p. 32. Stockdale's Ed.

³ Fêtes Court. de Grèce, Vol. III. p. 193.

⁴ Sabb. p. 48.

⁵ Travels, Vol. IV. p. 56, 4to.

“clans, not altogether unlike castes; and the blending of these with the other citizens, was the aim of Clisthenes’ code of laws. In some of these families, as the Eumolpidæ and Butades, there still existed a few hereditary but unimportant offices of the priesthood. The Aleuades, like the Bacchiades,¹ were a numerous and widely-diffused royal Gens. There also existed in Greece, oligarchies of the most odious description, frequently degenerated from the aristocracy.”² Here are evident traces of the first order of priests growing into an order of lay aristocrats; the different offices of the priesthood having become hereditary in families—the origin of which the families themselves had forgotten. This, before the art of writing was generally practised, would soon happen. Mr. Niebuhr observes,³ that it was the general opinion of the philosophers as well as the people of Greece, that an older race had occupied that country, who had perished, and who were the fabricators of the walls of Tiryns, and other buildings called Cyclopean,—of the drains from the lake Copias, &c., &c.; but of whom they had no records whatever, except their works. How could this have been, if the art of writing had been known and in common use for the purposes of history? This early race were the people who came from India and conquered the aborigines, as we conquered the people of North America, and are conquering the people of Australia. The laws being unwritten, letters not being invented, an order of priesthood or a separate order would be required to keep them in remembrance; for this reason the courts, like the Areopagus of Athens, were constituted, which, I doubt not, answered to a lodge of Freemasons, and above them were the Amphictyons, who answered to the chapter. These were the men by whom the book of wisdom, or the Veda, Beda, or Saga, was compiled in each case, when letters came to be known, the object of which was to produce uniformity, as that began to fail after the system began to go to pieces. I think it not unlikely that the monks and monasteries might at first, after the sacred caste came to be numerous, arise from there being establishments for education, and for the preparation of novices for the priesthood. The books of religion and of law, I do not doubt, were what the Pentateuch and the Koran yet are, the codes both of law and of religion. The sodalitates or companies of brethren or phratries or crafts in Athens were 12 in number, in what were called 360 houses.⁴ Here we have the remains of the Microcosm. In a very ancient history of the Umbrians, it was related that the Etruscans had conquered three hundred of their towns.⁵ Here Mr. Niebuhr says, we ought to consider the three hundred to mean only a large indefinite number. The absurdity of three hundred towns, in the common acceptance of the word town, he could not get rid of. Pliny says, there were more than twenty towns in the Pontine Marsh, which is about twenty-five miles long. In each case (notwithstanding all the learned distinctions of the literati) between the different kinds of towns the towns were nothing but polises—the divisions of the Agrimensores, something like our townships, each divided from its neighbour by a Cardo. They were parts of the 360 subdivisions. The country villages of the Romans were called *pagi*; the real nature of these is explained by the Greek name which they bear in the history of Dionysius, where a *pagus* is called a περιπολιον—as we should say a *circumpole*.⁶ These were, I doubt not, our Maypoles, where the priest treated the people (when they came to pay their tithes) with games and feasting, as the landlords in Britain have a feast on the rent day. I suspect the houses named above, called Φαραϊς, and by the Lombards *Fara*,⁷ had their names from the same root as the Pharaohs of Egypt, and all had reference to the feudal

¹ In the Aleuades and Bacchiades I suspect we have allodial proprietors and bookmen—the scribes of the Jews.

² Niebuhr, Hist. Rome, Vol. I. p. 120. Walter’s Ed.

³ Ibid. pp. 118, 119.

⁴ Niebuhr, Hist. Rome, Vol. I. p. 307. Thirlwall’s Ed.

⁵ See *supra*, p. 410

⁶ Niebuhr, Vol. II. p. 248. Thirlwall’s Ed.

⁷ Ib. I. p. 305.

system. Mr. Niebuhr says, "The tribes in the states of antiquity were constituted on a twofold principle: in some states the arrangement was regulated by the houses which composed the tribes, in others, by the ground which they occupied."¹ On considering this observation, I am induced to suspect, that when tribes came from the East to settle a country, not only the land was set out according to the microcosmic principle, but the people had the lands allotted to them on the same principle; and that it was the remains of this which Mr. Niebuhr perceived. The existence of the castes he shews² to be clearly perceptible in Italy. From the whole of the early part of this chapter it is plain that Dionysius, Aristotle, and Polybius, were all equally ignorant of the origin of the tribes, fraternities, &c., of the Greeks and Italians, and that all their statements are mere attempts at theories to account for that state of which they had no historical records; and the reason of this was because they had their origin when the widow-burning first took place on the river Sinde in Thrace, and in the Saturnian kingdom in Italy—before, in fact, the use of letters was known. The whole are the scattered remnants of the microcosmic system—remnants probably retained only in the national poems or songs. In his chapter entitled, "The Patrician Houses and the Curies,"³ Mr. Niebuhr has bestowed very great pain in his endeavour to explain the origin of the tribes and divisions of the Greeks and Italians: he has, however, quite failed. I think if he had possessed the knowledge of the Sacerdotal Government, and how the Feudal System was connected with it, he would have succeeded much better. He would have unravelled the mystery where I fail.

14. The division into castes may be observed in the very early history of almost all nations. It was an effect which naturally arose from the universal Pontifical Government. The same causes every where produced the same effect. Strabo says, the Iberians were divided into *four* ranks.⁴ The old Irish were divided in a similar manner.⁵ As the Lucumones of the Etruscans were *twelve* in number, so we find, in the oldest monastery of the world, of which we have any remains, that of Iona of the Culdees, that it had *twelve* and their Prior, by whom they were ordained.⁶ In the 360 Satrapes, into which Persia was divided; in the 72 Solumi, and in the three counsellors of Darius, named in the third, fourth, and fifth chapters of the first book of Esdras, when he ordered the Temple of Jerusalem to be rebuilt, I think we may see traces of the Microcosm in Persia. Josephus⁷ says, that Darius made the prophet Daniel ruler over 360 cities. The oldest division of South India was into three Tamul principalities,⁸ herein exhibiting signs of the same mythos. But this was probably before the priests of either Cristna or Vishnu arose. The universal mythos shews itself in a very peculiar and striking manner in the islands of Java, Sumatra, and Japan. They are all called by the same name—Jabadios. This, as I have frequently remarked, is clearly the island of the Holy Ieue. In Sumatra, the king calls himself by the two names of Sultan and of Allum Shah, the latter of which explains the former. We are told that it means *the world's king*. I have been informed by a very intelligent and respectable traveller, that the Turkish cavalry are, in general, feudatories, and that they hold lands on condition of themselves serving or finding a man and horse when *called on*, or at specific times, according to the terms of the tenure. Mr. Klaproth, p. 156, states the Tatar nation to have consisted of 70,000 families. I have little doubt that we have here a sacred caste, limited to the sacred number of seventy-two. These were the tribes of Caracorum. The Turcomans of the Ottoman empire are divided, like the Roman Cardinales, into seventy two tribes. In this, joined to several other circumstances which I have

¹ Niebuhr, Vol. I. p. 301. Thirlwall's Ed.

² Ib. p. 302.

³ Ib. Vol. I. pp. 301—331. Walter's Ed.

⁴ Lib. XI. Univ. Hist. Vol. IX. p. 609.

⁵ See Anonym. Diss. on Irish Hist. pp. 29—54.

⁶ Jameson's Hist. Culd. Chap. III.

⁷ Book X. Chap. XII.

⁸ Trans. Mad. Soc. p. 18.

before noticed, we see a proof of the origin of the Turkish power.¹ (In the same work Mr. David observes, that the Nestorian Syriac literal character has a close affinity to the Ouigour.² This is because they are, in fact, both the Pushto.) The Grand Seignior has twelve Ulemas. Tacitus informs us that the Germans divided the year into *three*. In honour of Augustus Cæsar 70 cities in the Roman provinces were called Augusta.³ I can entertain little doubt that these were 72 ecclesiastical capitals of districts, into which the empire was divided, and they are continued in the Roman cardinals. It has before been observed, that the chiefs at the siege of Troy were 72 in number. The Universal History⁴ says, "So we find Chedorlaomer, King of Elam, to have presided over several Reguli or Phylarchs, who, notwithstanding this, exercised a sovereign authority in the district where they held their residence. In like manner, at the siege of Troy, all the petty Greek princes obeyed the orders of Aga-memnon,⁵ whom Homer represents as king of kings; and, that this form of government prevailed anciently in Arcadia, Numidia, Etruria, Tartary, &c., has already been evinced." Here we have marked traces of the Microcosm in Greece and the other states named. The name of Chedorlaomer reminds me that the 70 kings, whose thumbs and great toes were cut off,⁶ shew the mythos or microcosm in Syria. The Universal historian then goes on to shew that originally the same system prevailed in China, and that the feudatory princes formed a species of parliament, or, I should say, Wittenagemote, and *that they officiated solely in religious matters*. Iesou was the great prophet, lawgiver or saviour, of the Chinese; there he had seventy disciples.⁷ In like manner Ιησους, that is IH, the ζω or Saviour, had 70 disciples. It is repeatedly observed by Mitford, in his history of Alexander, that all the Indian princes who were subjected to that conqueror, seem to have been feudatories to some grand potentate residing to the East; and there is an observation in the Universal Ancient History,⁸ that a Tartar Khan called Kiun Kan, before the time of Alexander the Great, divided his dominions among 48 princes. These, I apprehend, were subinfeudatories, or, in fact, tributary nobles, doing suit and service; and I think we may see, that these Khans were the ancestors of the Mogul, and claim to be the direct descendants of Noah and Japhet, to whom they trace their pedigree. I feel little doubt but that this Mogul claims to be one of the three, and the division into 48, the number of the ancient constellations, again shews the remains of the microcosmic system. Faria y Sousa says, the king of Bengal is the *heir* to all men.⁹ Among both the Greeks and Romans we read very distinct accounts of families possessing by inheritance certain offices or dignities, and among the priests particularly. But remains of this, I think, may be seen in most nations, when their ancient history is closely examined. In consequence of this system, the four great castes, as in India, became divided into a great number of little ones. All trades, all sciences, were hereditary. This seems to have answered very well; for, under the practice, all arts and sciences seem to have risen to a high state of perfection, and only to have declined with the destruction of it. Chevalier Ramsay, in his *Cyrus*, (p. 54,) has described the system to have been the practice of Ireland. I think it very probable that before the invention of letters it may have been the most eligible plan which could be adopted. It is difficult for us, brought up in the knowledge of letters, to judge of the state of the world before their invention. The Roman Pontifex Maximus, it is known, had a council, a kind of cabinet of *twelve* persons; but of what they consisted does not seem to be known. They were, I doubt not, the Tuscan Lucumones. The word *Lucumon* I suppose to be Lux-mannus or Lucis-mannus. They had also an order called the

¹ Vide Pref. to Lumley David's Turkish Grammar, p. xliiii.

² Ib. p. xv.

³ Lemp. Augusta.

⁴ Vol. XX p. 124.

⁵ The Aga of the Janissaries comes from the same title.

⁶ By order of Adoni-bezek, according to his own confession, Judges i. 7.

⁷ Collie's Trans. of Hea Mung, p. 117.

⁸ Vol. I. p. 46.

⁹ Hist. Ind. Vol. I. p. 416. Eng. Ed.

Flamens, originally only *three* in number, who were Flammæ-mannus. The Ager Romanus was divided into *three* districts. The microcosm is visible in the Pontiff, and in the Flamens or Augurs, confined to the number *three*; and, like the Supreme Pontiff, their persons were sacred, and they were accountable to the Pontiff only for their conduct. When I think upon the admitted obscurity in which the subject of the Roman early polity is enveloped, and I find that the knights were at first restricted¹ to *three hundred*, and afterwards increased to *six* and then to *eighteen* hundred, and that the Patres Conscripti were at first limited to *three hundred*, I am induced to suspect that the latter were originally three hundred and sixty, and that the remainder of the numerical mythos of seventy-two, &c., was originally in use, though now lost to us. The numbers in the formation of the Roman Legion, and other parts of their military establishment, clearly display the mythos. The case of the Microcosm or Macrocosm, whichever it may be called, to which I have so often alluded, is similar to the case of the Irish Elk, which I mentioned above. It is unreasonable to expect to find the whole system, or proofs of its former existence, in any one place; but I think it is not unreasonable by collecting fragments of it in different places to hope to make out the whole, as the Irish made out their whole Elk. However, of this I am quite certain, that if I cannot make out the whole, I can exhibit quite enough to prove both its actual existence and its general nature.

15. I think there is a great probability that there was an Archierarch and a council of *twelve*, and a senate of *seventy-two* in every country—the governors under a Pope at Oude, Agra, Mundore, Samarcand, or some other great capital. We see remnants of this system in different places. We have them in the twelve Lucumones of Italy; in the twelve heads of Tribes and in the seventy-two of the Jewish Sanhedrim, and in the seventy-two Solumi of Persia; in the twelve states of Ionia; and in the council of the Amphictyons, who were evidently a religious assembly, sent from twelve states of Greece. I suspect that the *three* presidents did not impart *all* their secrets to the Council or Chapter, or Conclave of *twelve*, or the chapter of twelve all their secrets to the *seventy-two*. These would be formed in every great natural division of the world, or in every one of the seventy-two divisions, as we have them laid down in Genesis—a grand council to superintend each division, and, under it, as many subdivisions as would be required by localities and circumstances—each having its Flamens, Lucumones, and Sanhedrim; and each having its sacred Mount or Cardo or Acropolis or Olympus or stone circle or *τεμενος*, around which the processions, the Deisuls, the voyages of salvation, were made, and the collection of the tithes would be paid, as at Delphi and Jerusalem. All this being strictly religious, all independent of any petty disputes which might take place between emigrating tribes, it would not be affected by them in the slightest degree. Thus we find the council of the Amphictyons unaffected even by the invasion of Xerxes.² This superior Sanhedrim, originally, I suspect, filled up by itself, as vacancies occurred, would leave to the respective subdivisions the management of their domestic affairs. It would seldom interfere with its civil concerns; but yet, I think, each government would be a kind of subinfeudation of the great one. Every district would have its archpriest. Of this we have remnants in abundance in our hierarchy, in our municipalities—succeeding to the Roman Municipia—in our Mayors and Corporations, which, by degrees, came to be formed; and, in the country, in our Lords of Manors, (Lords of Minerva,) originally, I have no doubt, all ecclesiastics, sacerdoties beginning to lose their sacerdotal character. In the council of Amphictyons,³ at Delphi and Eleusis, we have the origin of our College of Heraldry—a *sacred* (i. e. also *secret*) college, with its *κερυξ* or messenger of peace;⁴ and in the Druidical col-

¹ Niebuhr, Hist. Rom. pp. 255, 256. Walter's Ed.

² See Vol. I. p. 632.

³ The word Amphictyon is, Am-phi-iction or Ixion.

⁴ See Vol. I. p. 590.

leges—our universities—we have the places where youth were educated for the different situations of the priesthood. But I must still be understood to mean, that all these divisions went on as subordinate to the *three* Archierarchs—the descendants of Shem, Ham, and Japhet. I think it is probable that the first Archierarchical Government left the towns and the districts appertaining to them, generally, to the management of themselves; from which the various free states of Greece and Italy arose. They were held in feudal tenure of the God Phree. Their business was to preserve the supreme power of their Pontiff, wherever he happened to reside, and to arbitrate disputes among the tribes. At this time and under these circumstances it is evident, that there could be none of the wars and national enmities, or causes of them, which at present exist. Whenever differences arose the Amphictyons would be the disinterested mediators. This we see most clearly in the Amphictyons of Greece. There would be no interest in these early Amphictyons to do injustice; their tithes would be known and certain; but it would be most evidently their interest to preserve peace, for the sake of encouraging the increase of the produce of the land, and the consequent increase of their tithes. As this system began to go to decay, they would begin to increase rites and ceremonies of religion to intimidate the people. Magic and juggling tricks of every kind would begin to arise. In the little republics of Greece, and in the same, or nearly the same, description of little states in Italy, we have the formation of societies for their own governance in secular affairs: in Greece, under the council of the Amphictyons—in Italy not so clearly marked, but probably under a Pontifex Maximus somewhere, and under the Lucumones and Cardinales. Remains of this system shew themselves every where, when ancient history is examined to the bottom; and the consentaneousness of the remains proves, that an universal system prevailed throughout the world. The traditions of the poets, are, in fact, in their foundations, true traditions—not as we have been accustomed to consider them, merely poetical effusions, for the sake of amusing idle people. The Golden Age was no figure of speech, but a reality.¹ In the history of the Phocian war, and the interdict pronounced against it by the council of the Amphictyons, we see the almost expiring power of one of the local conclaves. It is perfectly clear that the council possessed the supreme power, at least in every thing appertaining to religion; and that all the different states of Greece formed a whole subject to them. It is also pretty clear, from the different accounts given of the origin of this council, that it was, equally with the origin of the state of Greece itself, at that time unknown to their writers. This arose from its institution having taken place several generations before the use of letters, in an age said to be *barbarous*. So fine an institution bespeaks any thing but an age of barbarism! This is the reason that the states of Greece were all exactly in the same situation with respect to their early history, as the least impartial examination of it will satisfy any one. When Alexander the Great aspired to the sovereignty of the world, he applied to the Amphictyons, who acknowledged him as their Lord, or who took upon themselves to appoint him to the sovereignty of all Greece. This seems to be nearly among the last exertions of their supreme power. But I have little doubt it was with the understanding, that he was the *new incarnation*; though this might be only secretly professed by the initiated. We must never forget, that the real system was kept *a secret* as much as possible. Amidst all the confusion in which the history is involved, it is very clear that Philip aspired to be chief of the Grecian states, only as general or officer of the Amphictyons. The Areopagus at Athens, I suppose, was the high ecclesiastical court of that state, and probably, originally founded on the same plan as its superior—the Amphictyonic council, to whom, no doubt, it was amenable. Although in periods of public calamity the Areopagus sometimes interfered in state affairs, this

¹ See *supra*, pp. 305—308.

seems to have been a stretch of authority. It took cognizance of all religious concerns, and, as such, of criminal actions, murder, &c. The origin of this court, like all other Grecian concerns, is lost in fable. I believe that the emblematical figures which are every where found in such great numbers in the East, had their origin before the knowledge of letters, and were invented for the purpose of assisting in keeping alive the mythos. As might well be expected, the meaning of them is now almost entirely gone. I have repeatedly observed in the course of this work, that the ignorance of the Latins and Greeks of their mythology and Gods is quite unaccountable; but on more mature consideration I think the invention and adoption of them, previous to the knowledge of letters, is quite sufficient to account satisfactorily for that ignorance. It appears to me, now that I consider it in connexion with their ignorance of letters, to be a necessary consequence. Their sacred poems would enable them to retain or preserve but a very small part of their mythology; and of history, for the *purpose of history*, they had none. Besides, sacred poems retained by memory, would answer very well as long as every thing proceeded peaceably; but the moment civil wars and revolutions of empires commenced, they would be no longer of any avail. I had nearly completed this work, in which I have so frequently expressed my surprise at the unaccountable union of ignorance and knowledge among the ancients, before it occurred to me, that many facts prove that science must have been, till a very little time before Christ, entirely confined to *secret societies*—each philosopher keeping his science as much as possible to his own followers. We must recollect that the total absence of every thing like reviews, magazines, and newspapers, must have rendered this comparatively easy. This will readily account for the Callidei or Chaldæans being the possessors of science, to the exclusion of others. This is supported by the book found in Egypt by Mr. Hammer, which says, as I have before-mentioned, that every learned man had a letter of his own.¹ I have frequently observed, that the religion of Buddha must have come to the West, using the epithet *Buddha*. I rather regret that I have so used it, as it may have a tendency to raise objections in the minds of some persons, who will revolt at the local superstition of India being brought to Britain and other western nations; but facts found in them sufficiently prove, that the same system really existed in both, and actually by the name of Buddha too. We find little of this system in *books*, because when syllabic literal writing began to escape from the adyta of the mysterious temples, the law of eternal change was operating to its destruction; but we cannot look a yard around us, without seeing remnants of it, from the village mere-stone, and the four-road cardinal-decuman cross to the mighty Stonehenges and Aburys yet existing, from Iona in Scotland, to Iona in Ceylon — from Tanga Tanga of Tartary and China, to Tanga Tanga of Peru.

16. Dancing is looked on with contempt by philosophers at this day; but I have no doubt that the dance was among the ancients really of much greater importance than has been suspected. It was generally accompanied with both music and poetry, and the original intention was to keep in recollection the sacred mythoses before the invention of writing;² and surely nothing could be better contrived for this purpose. All early sacred books are poetical. For the same purpose festivals, equally accompanied with dancing and poetry set to music, and sung to the dancing, were established to keep in recollection victories or other celebrated events. When this view is taken of those apparently frivolous arts, how surprisingly are they changed! Instead of sciences contemptible and demoralising, as they became after the art of writing was made public, we see that, when under the supervision of the first priesthood, they were originally most important, and must have been the firmest supports to patriotism, morality, and every generous virtue. We now

¹ See *supra*, p. 205.

² See Vol. I. p. 404, and *supra*, p. 179.

see why they were patronised by the Socrateses and Pythagorases of antiquity. Although I give more credit than has been given by any one in modern times to the great change which must have been effected in the world by the knowledge of the art of writing having become general, yet I suspect I do not, by any means, give credit enough to it. To the knowledge of it I attribute, in a great measure, the conversion of those originally moral and delightful arts into causes of every kind of vice and impurity. With their utility they lost their innocence and simplicity. Being no longer necessary to preserve the recollection of historical events or mythoses, they were abandoned to those who practised them without understanding their meaning—merely for their sensual gratification. All the best feelings and refined sensations gave place to the gratification of the lowest passions, and the temples became no better than taverns and brothels, the places of resort for strumpets and bacchanals. That this was their state no one can deny. But though the later of the ancients admit the fact, yet it is quite clear that the abuse had crept on so imperceptibly, that they were utterly at a loss to account for it, and with the corruption of the mythology and religion, an absolute ignorance of their meaning very naturally ensued. As the knowledge of the art of writing crept out by slow degrees, and was used, without any previous system, to record only a few of the most important matters, its tendency would be to induce carelessness, and a relaxation of the efforts to explain the meaning of the dances, poems, &c., which would previously be bestowed, when there was nothing but the retention of them in the memory to depend upon.

“ In a choral ode of Sophocles, he (Pan) is addressed by the title of Author and Director of the
 “ Dances of the Gods ; as being the author and disposer of the regular motions of the universe, of
 “ which these divine dances were symbols. Among the Greeks, all dancing was of the
 “ mimetic kind : wherefore Aristotle classes it with poetry, music, and painting, as being equally
 “ an imitative art : and Lucian calls it a science of imitation and exhibition, which explained the
 “ conceptions of the mind, and certified to the organs of sense things naturally beyond their reach.
 “ To such a degree of refinement was it carried, that Athenæus speaks of a Pythagorean, who
 “ could display the whole system of his sect in such gesticulations, more clearly and strongly than
 “ a professed rhetorician could do in words ; for the truth of which, however, we do not vouch, the
 “ attempt being sufficient. Dancing was also a part of the ceremonial in all mystic rites : whence
 “ it was held in such high esteem, that the philosopher Socrates, and the poet Sophocles, both
 “ persons of exemplary gravity, and the latter of high political rank and dignity, condescended to
 “ cultivate it as an useful and respectable accomplishment. The author of the Homeric hymn to
 “ Apollo, describes that God accompanying his lyre with the dance, joined by the other deities ;
 “ and a Corinthian poet, cited by Athenæus, introduces the Father of Gods and Men, employed in
 “ the same exercise. The ancient Indians, too, paid their devotions to the Sun by a dance imi-
 “ tative of his motions, which they performed every morning and evening, and which was their
 “ only act of worship. Among the Greeks, the Cnosian dances (Q. Gnosian ?) were peculiarly
 “ sacred to Jupiter, as the Nyssian were to Bacchus, both of which were under the direction of
 “ Pan ; who, being the principle of universal order, partook of the nature of all the other Gods ;
 “ they being personifications of particular modes of acting of the great all-ruling principle, and he
 “ of his general law of pre-established harmony ; whence, upon an ancient earthen vase of Greek
 “ workmanship, he is represented playing upon a pipe, between two figures, the one male and the
 “ other female ; over the latter of which is written ΝΟΟΣΣ, and over the former ΑΑΚΟΣ :
 “ whilst he himself is distinguished by the title ΜΟΑΚΟΣ : so that this composition explicitly
 “ shows him in the character of universal harmony, resulting from mind and strength ; these
 “ titles being, in the ancient dialect of Magna Græcia, where the vase was found, the same as
 “ ΝΟΥΣ, ΑΑΚΗ, and ΜΟΑΙΗ, in ordinary Greek. The ancient dancing, however, which
 “ held so high a rank among liberal and sacred arts, was entirely imitative ; and esteemed ho-

“nourable or otherwise, in proportion to the dignity of what it was meant to express.”¹ David danced before the Ark,² and one of the Gospels³ describes Jesus and the Twelve Apostles as having celebrated a dance after the *last supper*. It is difficult for us to enter fully into the feelings of the actors or spectators of the dance, or to comprehend the intensity of them, which would probably arise from the belief that they were the representations of scenes of real life. For want of experience we can form no idea of the effect which must have been produced. I have before observed that all the mythoses of antiquity were contained in poems.⁴ I have no doubt that writing was originally used solely for the purposes of religion, and used only in the form of poetry, for the sake of aiding the memory,—prose being comparatively a late invention. This, I think, led to the universal degradation of the human character—of the human animal. In the first place, the memory deteriorated, and, in the next place, by the abuse of allegory, the minds of the uninitiated were brought, by degrees, to the reception of the most degrading puerilities. The common people finding such stories as those of *Cristna* believed by their superiors, the initiated, (but which, in fact, were not believed by them,) were also induced to believe them. Thus, in time, in all countries, arose the mythology, and in a similar manner the poems came to be considered to have divine authority, and to be, as inspired writings, infallible. I have no doubt that if the *Paradise Lost* had been written in the beginning of the Christian æra, it would have been regarded as of divine authority. Its mixture of puerile nonsense and beautiful passages is well calculated to attract a devil-driving age. The Marquis de Fortia d’Urban⁵ says, “La prévention pour la coutume a été, de tout tems, un obstacle au progrès des arts : La musique s’en est surtout ressentie. A Lacédémone, où Lycurgue avait joint la musique aux exercices militaires (Plutar. Apophthegmes des Lacédémoniens, Chap. xxxi.); il n’était permis de faire aucun changement dans l’art de célébrer les actions héroïques, quoique fort instruit des anciens usages, il ajouta une corde à la lire pour varier les tons. Les Éphores condamnèrent cette nouveauté, et clouèrent sa lire à un mur : tant on était attaché à la simplicité des accords !” says the Marquis. He then adds, “Le musicien Timothée ayant aussi ajouté deux cords à sa lire lorsqu’il disputa le prix aux jeux CARNÉANS, un des Éphores vint, un couteau à la main, lui demander de quel côté il voulait que fussent coupées les cordes qui excédaient le nombre de sept.” He adds, “On voit par ces faits l’importance que les anciens attachaient à la musique, au chant, et même aux instrumens.” The Marquis may be perfectly assured that the Spartans might have sung to what tune they pleased, had not something very important depended upon it. All those exercises of the young Carneans were religious, as were all their games. How all the notes of music were made useful to record the mythos, it may be impossible now to discover ; but when I recollect all the Pythagorean doctrines and praises of music, I cannot doubt that they were converted to such use, and were of the very first importance too. It seems probable that the class of persons called Rhapsodists, in Greece, were correctly the bards of Britain, Ireland, Scandinavia, and India ; and the rhapsodies which they sung were the cyclic poems, or poems to celebrate the renewal of Cycles or Avatars—in songs carrying a double meaning—an *exoteric* and an *esoteric* meaning,—which was clearly the case with their tragedies.

It is a very important fact to be observed and recollected, in this disquisition, that, in reality, poetry was the only species of composition which could by possibility exist until the invention of the material of books, such as prepared skin or papyrus, was brought to a very considerable degree of perfection ; and we have reason to believe that this invention in the West, at least, had no very

¹ PAYNE KNIGHT on Ancient Myth. p. 153

² Samuel vi. 12—16.

³ One of the *Uncanonical*. ED

⁴ See *supra*, p. 225.

⁵ Sur l’Orig. de l’Ecriture, p. 94

great antiquity. And here we see the reason why (as Mr. Niebuhr has observed) all the ancient pseudo-histories, but real mythoses, of Italy, appear to have been in verse or poetry. No doubt an exertion of memory surprisingly great must have been required for the composition of such poems as the Iliad and the Odyssey; but we can scarcely form an idea how different from ours may have been the retentive faculties of persons, the improvement of whose powers of memory formed the great and leading object of their education. I doubt not, as I have already intimated, that the art of *writing* has been the ruin of the retentive faculty of the human mind. I believe in every country the religious system, which included in it what might very properly be called also the philosophic system, was concealed or conveyed in ballads or feigned adventures of a person, from which, when historians arose, they formed their respective histories. As in each country, from the lapse of time and other circumstances, small variations in the ancient story must have arisen, so, in the respective histories, variations would take place, yet the universal mythos would still occasionally shew itself.

CHAPTER V

Microcosm Continued. Vedanta and Nyaya Philosophy or Doctrines—Nature of The Microcosm—Pythagoras on Numbers. Cycles—Mythology. Patron and Client. Colonies. Isopolity. Numa Pompilius—Symbolic and Alphabetic Writing—Adoration of Animals. The Onion. Crest—The Ancile of Numa. Cyclic Mythos. Clemens Alexandrinus. Ancient Mysteries. Baptism, the Eucharist, &c. Doctrine of the Ancient and Modern Χρησ—Bailly, Buffon, &c., on Birth-Place of Mankind. Former Heat at the Poles. The Mythic-Cyclic-Microcosmic System. What Has Happened May Happen Again. Illusion.

1. WE have seen much respecting the contention between the advocates of the *male* and of the *female* principles of generation for superiority. Besides this, there was another source of dissension, which was the produce of it, and which was of the most refined and abstruse nature; indeed, it was of so refined a nature that, whoever has endeavoured to explain it has lost himself. The doctrine has agitated the schools as well in Europe as in India, from the most remote of times. It is the abyss in which deep thinkers and learned men have generally been shipwrecked. Their lucubrations have ended in *illusion*. This has arisen from their attempt to grasp what is evidently out of the reach of the mind of man. In Europe we have had it, in modern times, under the names of *Des Cartes* on one side, and of *Berkeley* on the other: in India it has been discussed chiefly by *Vyasa*; and it is called the doctrine of the *Vedanta* philosophy in opposition to the *Nyaya* philosophy. The word *Vedanta* is evidently a formation from the word *Ved*, which I have shewn to be the same as *Bud*, and to mean *wisdom*,¹ and it has acquired this name in India, because it was principally the doctrine of the ruling power, the Brahmins. This meant the doctrine of the eternal existence of matter or substance (the doctrine of *Des Cartes*); of which the First Cause, the *יהוה* *ie*, the *I shall be what I have been* was supposed to consist—the *יהוה* *ieie* chanted by the

¹ See *supra*, p. 4.

Brahmins in the word *Yeye*. The word *Nyaya* was the opposite of this, and is a formation, almost English, consisting of the negative *ny*, which is the English word *Nys*, (used, I believe, only by Spenser,) meaning, *none is*. It is the negative particle and the Hebrew ψ *is*, which jointly mean *not is* or *not wise*, and the Hebrew word η *ie*, *existence*. The two doctrines in common terms may be defined those of Matter and Spirit—of Materialism and Immaterialism—called also Atheism and Deism.

The followers of the *Nyaya* were also the followers of the *female*, *Maia*—those of the *Vedanta* were followers of the *male*, *Brahme*. I think, in the Mahabarat war, the Buddhists were followers of the *Nyaya*, and the Brahmins of the *Vedanta*; but the two sects in later times, after the whole became merely a matter of the idle speculation of philosophers, in short a logomachy, and the meaning of the mythology was lost, were completely intermixed and so confounded one with the other, that they perpetually changed sides, and the followers of the *Nyaya*, the *spiritualists*, who were formerly considered the Atheists, are now considered the only Deists; and the *materialists* are considered the Atheists. The two doctrines are so nearly the same in principle, that it is very difficult to distinguish one principle from the other; and, if I understood Mr. [Sir] Greaves Haughton, the learned Secretary to the Asiatic Society, on the 2d of March, 1833, they are at the bottom the same. Under these circumstances I think I shall not be thought very paradoxical in thus stating my belief, that the modern Brahmins, in their endeavours to recover the lost learning of their ancestors, have done precisely what has been done by the Jews with the *Barasit* and *Mercavah*, in their Cabala, namely, they have substituted one for the other. The η *ie* is clearly materialism, let the priests say what they will to the contrary; however, it is the dogma of the Brahmins; and *Nyaya* is nothing but the denial of the *Yeye*—the negative of it. But if I be mistaken as to the sects having changed, this will not alter the fact that one is a negative of the other. The $\eta\eta$ *ieie* I am satisfied, was understood to be a spiritual fire, an *emanation* from the Supreme Being, and partaking of his nature—hereby making him into a material existence. I believe it will not be denied that the great feud between the Buddhists and Brahmins arose *in part* from the difference between the *Vedanta* and the *Nyaya* philosophies; which, as I have intimated, are called the doctrines of *materialism* and *immaterialism*, *matter* and *spirit*, and, as thence inferred, of Theism and Atheism, which, in Vol. I. p. 815, I have shewn is an inference not possible to be supported.¹ From this the worshipers of God, under the names of *Cristna* or the *benevolent lamb*, or *Vishnu* the *fish*, gratifying their sectarian hatred, take occasion to call the *Sacæ* or *Saxons* or followers or worshipers of *Saca*, the God of wisdom under the name of *Buddha*, Atheists; and they find our learned men, such for instance as the learned Mr. Colebrook, blockheads enough to follow their example. I have little doubt that this feud arose as early as the division between the Buddhists and the Vishnuvites, whenever this might have happened, and that it was long before the perfecting of the Sanscrit language. Of course, as usual, (and after the manner of the Greeks formerly complained of by Plato,) Sanscrit scholars go to the Sanscrit for an etymology,² and they make of *Nyaya* *i*, to go, with the prefix *ni* into, *inference*, *argument*, *reasoning*, *logic*; and of *Vedanta*, from *Veda*, and *anta*, *the end*: the end, that is, the purpose or ultimate result and substance of the *Veda*. The above is the explanation of one learned Sanscrit professor: the following is the explanation of another: “The word *Vedanta* is derived from *Vêda*, *the Scripture*,

¹ I am well aware that what I have said in the passage quoted above, may be, and will be, disputed by the metaphysicians; but what are all their nice distinctions on these subjects, (which are in reality *above our comprehension*,) but a mere logomachy and nonsense?

² There are great numbers of words in the first *Veda* which are in no Lexicon; this is because their meaning was lost before a lexicon was made. Dr. Rosen tells me, the first lexicon was made about 600 years *after* Christ.

“and Anta, *end*; implying the end or object of the Veda. Nyaya, in its original sense, means “fitness, propriety; hence its applicability to express the same thing as we call *logic*.” These etymologies may be satisfactory to the profound searchers into these questions; they are not so to me. The following, I think a better explanation: the Vedanta is the patronised doctrine of the ruling powers in India; and I suppose they meant, that the doctrine has *wisdom* for its *end* or *object*; and that they affirmed, that this, that is, Ved, Bed, or Bud, is its doctrine, in opposition to the other, which is *not wisdom*. Now we have formerly seen that the Brahmins chaunt in their service the word Yeye,¹ which they do not understand; but say, they suppose it to mean *victory*, the word *ye* meaning victory. I have shewn that this is the name of the Hebrew God יהוה *ieie*, who is often called the God of victory, but the meaning of which is *self-existent God*, and is an epithet in a particular manner applied to the God of wisdom. I believe, therefore, as I have lately remarked, that the Nyaya is merely the Hebrew and Sanscrit word יהוה *ieie*, with the Celtic, Saxon, and Sanscrit negative, prefixed by the Brahmins to convert it into a term of reproach against their opponents, to make them deniers of the self-existent God, or to be *Atheists*. Then the first will be, the doctrine of *the wise*; the latter of *the unwise*. I repeat, that our Sanscrit scholars, in endeavouring to expound the meaning of *proper names* by the Sanscrit only, are exactly in the same situation as that in which Plato describes the Greeks to have been, in their endeavours to expound *their proper names* by their *own language*, instead of going to the Barbari. Sanscrit scholars also should go to the Barbari. I believe the names of all their Gods will be found in the Arabic, that is, in the Hebrew roots. Mr. Wilson says, “by Siva himself, the Pásupata writings were composed: Kanáda is the author of the Vaisheshika philosophy. The Nyáya originates with Gautama. Kapila is the founder of the Sánkhyá school, and Vrihaspati of the Chárváka. Jaimini, by Siva’s orders, composed the Mímáná, which is heretical, in as far as it inculcates *works* in preference to *faith*, and Siva himself, in the disguise of a Brahman, or as Vyása, promulgated the Vedánta, which is heterodox in Vaishnava estimation, by denying the sensible attributes of the Deity.”²

2. We will now inquire farther into the nature of the microcosm. From the $\text{To O}\nu$ proceeded the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer—Brahma, Vishnu, and Seva; from them proceeded 72 Angels, and from them 360 others; these were the angels seen by Jacob, and these were the 360 Æons of the Valentinians, and the 360 tutelar saints of the Romish church, one for each day of the year, and the Divi of Macrobius. The seed of every living or animate being was believed to have been formed at the first creation, or to be a part of or an emanation from the $\text{To O}\nu$, to have existed from eternity, to be a perfect animal in miniature, a microcosm of every animal above it, and at last, of course, of the first Great Cause. Every seed was a microcosm, i. e. a little world—was a world in miniature. Naturalists, by means of the microscope, perceive that the seed of every animate being, like the egg of the serpent waiting in the sand for the solar ray to develop its faculties, is a being complete, and only waits for the peculiar circumstances suitable to its nature to develop itself.³ It is evident that without the solar heat no animate being would ever come into existence. Hence we see how the sun came to be regarded as the Creator, and why the ancients adored that luminary: and the prayer of Cyrus, though he was an Iconoclast, and of Martianus Capella, noticed in Vol. I. pp. 191, 192, shew that they could reconcile the adoration of the solar power under his various names with the adoration of one Supreme Being, at the head of

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 430, 468.

² Asiat. Res. Vol. XVI. p. 10.

³ Here we have a microcosm of Brahmé brooding over the deep, and of the Spirit of God moving on the face of the water, of *Genesis*. See *supra*, p. 67.

all. I consider it quite impossible for any one to have read this work with attention, and not to have seen that an universal mythos once prevailed; but I cannot help thinking that, if it had been a system regularly made out, and previously contrived in all its parts, we should have made it clearly out *step by step*. On this account I am induced to suspect that the mythos arose from circumstances, and was founded on, or consisted of, the microcosmic principle; and that from this, when applied to the cyclic system, which is most clearly microcosmic, the mythic histories took their rise, in all nations having a certain degree of resemblance, but in all nations, from the peculiar circumstance that the facts of real history were used to describe the *mythos*, it must of course vary, *i. e.* a certain quantum of variation must take place in the mythic history. Real facts could not be bent quite to fit; but they were bent to do so as nearly as possible. The bending of the real facts would be aided by the natural uncertainty of tradition, by which only they were handed down, writing being, I suppose, unknown. As story or a tale of facts was to be the vehicle, such leading facts as the native tradition preserved, must, of course, be used, and would be very easily made to bend. Thus we have, as observed by Nimrod, the Exodus or *going out* of all nations, probably the first migration of the tribe. We have this part of the mythos clearly in North India, South India, in Syria, Babylon, Troy, Rome, and in Mexico, perhaps the most remarkable of all.¹ In Genesis we have the microcosm of two worlds. We have the Patriarch, that is, the head father or Pontifex Maximus, and his three vicars, dividing the world into three parts; and the four in each case are microcosms of the *To Ov*, and of the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer. In the first case, Cain was the *destroyer*. In the second case, Ham was the *wicked one*, or the *destroyer*, the *cursed one*—the father of the Canaanites or followers of the female principle—*Γυνή, Cune*.² Julius Firmicus Maternus says, “It is necessary to know, in the first place, that “the God, who is the fabricator of man, produced his form, his condition, and his whole essence, “in the image and similitude of the world. And thus the Demiurgus exhibited man by “the artifice of a divine fabrication, in such a way, that, in a small body, he might bestow the “power and essence of all the elements, nature for this purpose bringing them together; and “also, so that from the divine spirit, which descended from a celestial intellect to the support of “the mortal body, he might prepare an abode for man, which, though fragile, *might be similar to “the world.*” Again, “So that the animal *which was made in imitation of the world* might be “governed by an essence similarly divine.”³ He was endowed with a portion of the first attribute of God or of the divine idea—wisdom. He had a portion of the generative power; he had a portion of immortality. Every animal, as I have already remarked, was a microcosm of man—beginning, probably, with the wise elephant, and descending to the meanest reptile. A portion of the same mind or wisdom, the same generative power, is visible in all. Every plant was a microcosm of the animal, and possessed a portion of mind. The sun-flower turns itself to the God of day; the pimpernel⁴ opens to the sun, and shuts itself to the storm. The ash-tree planted on a bank, with one root hanging down, turns it inwards to the earth. The sensitive-plant, like the youthful maiden, at first shrinks from the touch of man. Every plant has the living principle and the organs of generation; and thus every thing descends, and the whole world, and each part,

See *supra*, pp. 23, 24; Lord Kingsborough's *Mex. Ant.*, Vol. VI. p. 237; and Nimrod, Vol. II. pp. 370—373

² I stated in Volume I. p. 724, from Chrysostom, that when the Gentile mysteries began, a herald proclaimed “*Procul! hinc procul este, profani,*” and that the Christians did the same thing, exclaiming “hence all *dogs.*” Why make such a point of turning out the dogs, more than any other animal? I believe a mistake took place between the *Γυνή* and *Κυνή, Κυνός*, and that it originally applied to followers of the *female generative principle*.

³ Trans. by Taylor.

⁴ In the case of the pimpernel, to evade the question or to disguise the fact, I shall be told some idle, inconclusive story, about the stimulating power of the solar ray or of light; but it is all true—it is matter acting upon matter.

is an image of God. How curiously is this connected with the first principles of the *To Oy*, or Gnosticism or Wisdom, and how beautifully does all resolve itself into one system!

3. We may now see what Pythagoras meant when he said, that all things arose from *numbers*. In the first place, numbers, as we have seen, constituted the symbolic letters in which all the natural and religious learning of the ancients was contained. The learning of languages was not considered as any part of science or education with them; none being *dead*, all were *intelligible*. Grammar, with all its complicated rules, was unknown to them; but they must have had enough to do to be able to repeat the meanings attached to the numeral symbols. The second sense in which the expression of Pythagoras is explainable, is most clearly found in the microcosmic numbers, and in the doctrine of emanations and cycles; from *one* proceeded *two*, from the *two* proceeded *three*—in all *five*; and from these proceeded the seven planets, the constellations divided into 12, 24, 72, 360, 432, and all the immense cycles of which we have been treating, and which ultimately brought up all the aberrations of the planetary system, when every thing was reabsorbed into the Deity.

It is not to be supposed that the philosophers who taught this system expected the world to be renewed every 600 or 6000 years. These were but little cycles to enable them to keep their time and their festivals in order; they were used as religious contrivances to delude the vulgar. Very different renewals of all things were looked for by the philosophers—various floods, and, perhaps, after a year of Brahma, 4,320,000,000 of years, a restoration of a perfect globe, of the planetary system, and the universe of fixed stars to their first state. Our globe is evidently an effect, in part perfected; the effect, perhaps, of a third or fourth or fifth internal or mundane revolution. Nobody can suppose the globe will go to ruin or decay. It will most assuredly all come again to some perfect state unknown to us. It is like a butterfly; it will pass through all its stages—return to its egg—and run its course again. If the reader look back to Volume I. pp. 166, *et seq.*, he will find that the system of cycles which I have unfolded, is founded on two numbers, the number *five* and the number *six*; that from them arose the numbers 360 and 432, and that from these a cycle was formed which included them both, viz. 21,600. In many places I have observed that the first year of all nations was believed to have had only 360 days.¹ If this were the case, it is evident that the science of astronomy would, before the irregularity of the motions of the planets arose, and before the number of the years of the periods of the sun and moon became comprised in odd numbers, and in fractional parts of years, days, and hours, be comparatively easy. The 12 moons of 30 days each, and the 360 days, would make an exact Soli-lunar cycle, and the account of time would be kept regularly and without difficulty. And we may readily suppose this astronomical knowledge would be acquired without any very profound science or skill in observation. Now we may easily imagine that after the catastrophe of the flood, as soon as man found the system thrown into disorder, he would begin to devise means to correct the evil, and then astronomy would be improved by making cycles, as I have supposed in Volume I., and by experiments and observations, until he brought it to the perfection at which I have shewn that it finally arrived. Then it would be that the millennial system was formed by taking the period of time between the entrance of the equinoctial sun into Taurus and his entrance into Aries, and then carrying the cycles forward, as I have there explained. This seems to me to furnish a very satisfactory reason for the operation of first taking off the sum of 2160 for the precession in one sign. The existence of the fact I have there clearly proved. The reason of it we have here. If we suppose the flood to have happened and the Pontiff and his court to have escaped, it would be a very considerable time be-

See, particularly, *supra*, pp. 316—326, and 409.

fore they would discover that the regular periods no longer returned ; and, probably, by the time that they discovered the correct length of the new year and of the new month, they would have forgotten almost every thing, except that their year had been 360 days, and their moon's period 30 days. Under these circumstances it seems natural, as soon as they had found out that the precession of the equinox took place after the rate of 2160 years in a sign, that they should, when they formed their artificial system as we have seen it, go back for one sign and endeavour to make the two systems into one, as we have really found them to have done. This is the more probable, because the system would go on *pari passu* with the experiments which I have shewn probably took place to ascertain the real length of the new Soli-lunar period, the Neros. If the theory which I here propose, and it is the result of improved information and additional study, be thought probable, it will in a slight degree vary the theory advanced in Volume I. pp. 177, 178, for the discovery of the cycles ; but though it will change the course of progression by which they were discovered, it will tend to confirm the system on the whole. We must recollect that, when I attributed shortness of memory to the early race, I suppose them to have had only the numeral symbolic, and not the syllabic, system of letters ; perhaps not even *that*, but only the knowledge of figures of notation. I have much suspicion that all the periods consisting of the number *twelve* were formed when the year was actually 360 days long, and that the periods consisting of the number *ten* were formed when the new and compound cycle was formed of the ten Neroses and ten signs of the Zodiac. The Equinox, if it preceded at all, preceded after the rate of 54" in a year, a degree in 66 years, a sign in 2000 years, and the circle or 12 signs in 24,000 years. When the ancient astronomers discovered that, in consequence of the flood, the circular motions of the heavenly bodies were completed in broken periods, they probably invented the cycles out of the two systems to obviate the inconvenience which the change had brought about. And this is the reason why we have the sacred numbers sometimes from the *twelves*, the *old* system—and sometimes from the *tens*, the *new* one. And thus we have the system of the cycles of 21,600, of 43,200, of 432,000, and of 4,320,000, to unite the two systems. Sir W. Drummond says,¹ "If the "priests of Ammon were right, the antediluvians may have been so likewise, for Plutarch tells us, "that according to the former *the annual period has been continually decreasing.*" This, in no small degree, tends to confirm my theory, that the year was lengthened by the change in the direction of the earth's axis, and that it is gradually returning to its former natural state.

When I read the critical dissertations of Mr. Niebuhr on the History of Rome, which every where betray the utter confusion in which the early part is involved, the total failure of the almost unceasing attempts of the later historians (such as Cicero and Tacitus) to produce any thing like order, or to account for the endless anomalies in the customs, laws, and constitutions of the respective states, which every where shew themselves, I am driven to seek some cause which they have not understood or to which they have paid no attention. I am thus almost compelled to have recourse to the ancient Pontifical government, about which I have already said so much, and to trace the difficulties of the Roman writers to their neglect to search into the few remaining circumstances of this ancient empire, of the importance of which they seem never to have formed a proper estimate. It is like ourselves: we are always looking for the causes of effects in times since the Roman conquest of Britain, which ought to be looked for in the times and in the state of things before their arrival—which state of things, in many respects, they left, unaltered, to their successors, when they quitted the island. Once, and I think only once, Mr. Niebuhr's² attention seems to have been drawn to what he calls the *influence of numerical forms* in the states of anti-

¹ Class. Journ. Vol. XVI. p. 156

² Vol. II. p. 20. Thirlwall's Ed.

quity which, on that occasion, he says, *solves a puzzle*; but he almost instantly loses sight of it. He often observes the recurrence of the numbers 12 and 30; but it seems never to have once occurred to him to inquire further into the reason of this recurrence, which a moment's consideration would have taught him must have had a cause. He notices the tradition of the Alban and Latin states being formed of 600 families, and also that some of the very heavy and oldest coins, called *ases*, without inscriptions, have the head of a young man on one side, wearing a *Phrygian bonnet*, and on the reverse a *wheel*, with six spokes. The former figure he thinks represents Ascanius, the latter, the spokes of the wheel, the six centuries of the Lavinian Colony.¹ This may be true; but I can only conceive the regulation of the states by the number 600 to have the same reference as the spokes on the coin, viz. to the revolving cycle of 600, celebrated by Virgil. The bonnet or *mitre* marks the cycle as *sacred*. The formation of the legion by 6000 men, and its decuples 60 and 600, had reference to the same superstition. Niebuhr says, "At this time four legions must have been 12,000 men: add to this 12,000 from the colonies and subject towns, and 24,000 for the double contingent of each allied state, and the whole assembled force will be 72,000 men. The legend peeps through in this wantoning with typical numbers, which it de-lights to multiply enormously."² But Mr. Niebuhr, like our modern English historians, never once gives himself the trouble of asking what was the meaning of the legend which peeped through, and why they thus *wantoned* with certain peculiar typical numbers. After the knowledge of the system was lost, the legend was continued from habit, and we constantly talk of our *scores* and *half scores*, our *dozens* and *half dozens*, &c. Had this habit arisen from the nature of these numbers, we should have found a similar name for the number eight, which has the accidents that may be supposed to influence the numbers *twelve* and *ten* in a much more remarkable degree. Indeed, had arithmetic been the effect of learning, instead of what we call accident, there can be no doubt that eight would have been taken as the terminate number, instead of ten.

4. The microcosm is visible in the number of the Gods, as in every other part of the creation which is in any way subject to the genius of man. We have three at the head, in the capitol—Jupiter, Apollo, and Minerva. We have the 7 Dii Consentes, the Cabiri; the 12 greater Gods, and the 360, one for each day. It is true we do not now find the 72; but, as we found them distinctly marked in the 72 angels of the 72 nations of the world, and in the 72 angels ascending and descending the ladder of Jacob, we may be very certain they were once there. Mr. Niebuhr has taken great pains to exhibit the infinite variety in the minor internal forms, and in the outward relations of the several states and municipia of Italy and Greece with one another; but he scarcely ever attempts to account for such a state of things having arisen. All this, however, is a necessary consequence, or arises very naturally out of the state which I contemplate, of a supreme Sacerdotal or Patriarchal government overriding the whole, but leaving each to govern itself in its own way, to form its domestic regulations according to the circumstances of the localities, climate, &c., of each; yet, as we see in the Amphictyons, when necessary, exercising a paternal and mediatorial power of the most beneficial nature over them all. In consequence of the profits of this order of mediators being fixed to the unvarying *tenth* of the produce, its interest would, in a very peculiar manner, as I have before remarked, lead it to the preservation of universal peace. It would prosper with the prosperity of the sub-infeudate castes; it would suffer with their sufferings; it would sympathise with them in all their feelings. The system of patron and client would exist in the most amiable of forms.³ And when at last the universal law of change began to

¹ Niebuhr, Hist. Rome, Vol. II. p. 19. Thirlwall's Ed.

² Ibid. p. 40.

³ Mr. Niebuhr observes, (Hist. Rome, Vol. I. p. 119. Thirlwall's Ed.,) that "at Rome the relation between patron
VOL. II.

operate upon the system, it would produce precisely what we read of in the rhapsodies or poetical works of the bards—first a Golden age, then an age of Silver, then one of Brass, and, at last, when the system went entirely to pieces, what has very well been called an age of Iron. The more I reflect, the more I become convinced that the theory, (a theory founded upon innumerable facts,) which I have laid before my reader, will rationally account for all the hitherto anomalous circumstances in which the world is placed; and, as my theory is upon the whole, or perhaps with some trifling errors, the truth, it is the only theory which will ever do it. There is no subject of which we hear more than that of the sending out of colonies, from both Italy and Greece; but they are all described to have taken place in very remote times. The actual going out, in every case, seems to have been forgotten. It is very natural that the patriarchal government should have promoted this system, to relieve the overflow of the population, which, by causing a scarcity of food, would cause vice and misery to prevail, and, with vice and misery, make the people more difficult to be governed, and thus to endanger its rule. And every new colony would add to the wealth and power of the Patriarchate. Among the Buddhists we have in a peculiar manner the monastic system, and under this system we may readily suppose the order of monks, which was kept up by taking children from the other classes, would be kept within such bounds as were thought desirable, and that it would be abundantly supplied with food, without ever being liable, except from an occasional scarcity—the effect of bad seasons—to the inconvenience of want. I think this celebrated system must have arisen by degrees, and have had its origin in various causes; but, perhaps, chiefly in the natural tendency of man to monopolise and secrete knowledge. And probably the institution of an order which should continue itself by descent, may have arisen from the going to pieces of the first system. We have the remains of the first of these in the monks of Tibet and Europe, and of the second in the Brahmins of India; we have the system also, in modern times, pretty nearly portrayed in the celibate Catholic, and the marrying Protestant, clergy. Mr. Niebuhr every where finds a system which he does not understand, or at least does not know how to account for, called *Ἰσοπολιτεία* or Isopolity. This was an interchange of rights among the different towns or free states. This again was a natural effect which would arise (as he finds it varied in many ways) from the general, superintending character of the Patriarchal government, leaving the respective towns to regulate their own domestic concerns, and it was the remains of that government falling to pieces by degrees. I think there is nothing of this kind left now any where. Perhaps the remains of it may be seen in the *Pale* of Germany and Ireland.¹ Livy, not understanding or adverting to the fact, that it was an effect of a previous cause, the remains of a former state of society, treats it as a *cause* instead of an *effect*. Livy calls it a hospitable relation entered into with a whole people.² But Niebuhr justly observes, that it “is a feature of ancient tradition which no late writer could have invented.” He represents the rights of the municipium to have been acquired in three ways—*by birth, by exercising isotely, and by manumission by a municeps*.³ The first, is that of our sons of freemen succeeding their fathers; the second, our apprentice; and the third, our grant of the freedom of a town. In the *Pale* of Ireland, and the *Pfahlbürger* of Germany,⁴ we have a remnant of the Pontifical or Patriarchal government which cannot be disputed. I have no doubt that the word was brought to both countries by the first tribe of Saxons. It comes from the Hebrew *נָּבַל* *pla*, in its sense of *separavit*.

“and client was the feudal system in its best form.” I mention this to shew that the system (or rather the remains of the system) made itself visible.

¹ Niebuhr, Vol. II. pp. 74, 75. Thirlwall's Ed.

² Ibid. p. 57.

³ Ibid. p. 55.

⁴ Ibid. Vol. I. p. 398; Vol. II. pp. 74, 75. Thirlwall's Ed.

To be in the *pale* was to be separated from something. I do not find the root in Hebrew for the Greek $\pi\upsilon\lambda\lambda\eta$; but a moment's reflection shews that the *separavit* has essentially this idea. A door or gate cannot well be disconnected from the idea of *separating*. The word *iso*, I think, may have come from the root $\text{I}Z\text{A}$, *egressus est*, and the compound word would mean *persons gone out from the pale*. We use the word *pale* in Yorkshire for a sheep-fold; and a vessel to hold milk, from the cow, a milk-pail. I think it probable, that when Numa Pompilius became governor of Rome, he found the state ruled by a portion of the customs or laws of the previous government, which had gone to decay, and left nothing but a chaos behind it: and he undertook to arrange and write down a certain part of what he found and thought necessary for the use of the infant state, then first beginning to assume the form of a settled government: but this would not exclude the deciding of such cases as his writing did not provide for, when they arose, according to the ancient customs; and these decisions would naturally form or *declare* (precisely as ours do) a *lex non scripta*. The great mistake of Niebuhr and many other writers consists in this, that they consider every thing to have taken its rise from the supposed date of the Roman city or state, while the city, state, and almost every thing connected with them, are effects of something preceding. From inattention to this circumstance, the whole of Niebuhr's explanation of the constitutions of the Romans and Grecians is a chaos, and particularly with respect to the occupation of the land. He clearly shews, that the same principle prevailed in both Italy and Greece. I have no doubt that whenever the conquering tribes of Chaldæan-Celtic Sacæ arrived in a country new to them, and in fact in all countries, from Tartary or Scythia, they established their own feudal tenure of land, either by subinfeudating the lands in part to the miserable, ignorant, savage, descendants of antediluvians, or aborigines as they were called, or to their own tribe entirely—reserving to the rulers, who were the priests, the *tenth*s. Thus the whole world became subject to the same Patriarchate—a Patriarchate subdivided into three, and I doubt not each of the three having a book, like Genesis, which would shew that it was the eldest branch of the family of Noah, whether it was Ham or Japhet or Shem. The circumstances which Mr. Whiston has pointed out, that astronomical science shews the first race was preserved in that part of the globe called Tartary, and that Noah must have resided in China, tend to confirm this. But I must remind my reader, for my own credit, that I do not affirm the truth of any part of Mr. Whiston's system, except that which I expressly mention as adopting. I by no means wish to implicate myself in much nonsense which that amiable and learned person persuaded himself to believe. He exhibited a remarkable proof that *learning* does not, in every thing, carry with it *sense*.

5. I must now revert to a circumstance which would necessarily arise from the numeral symbolic writing in a downward direction, growing into horizontal alphabetic writing, in different nations, in which the spoken languages had so far changed as to be in part or almost entirely unintelligible to one another. I suppose the change from the symbolic to the alphabetic would take place by degrees, and the upright line would be turned sometimes one way, sometimes another; this would form entirely *new* words.¹ Thus Ras might become *sar*; and as we know the s became c, or was originally c, here we have the word *car* or *cor*,² for *heart* and *wisdom*—two ideas of things widely different. In this way many words would be formed, each of them sometimes having two meanings totally different from one another. Here it is evident that we have a class of words which

¹ See Vol. I. pp. 455, 484, 942; and *supra*, 153, on the word *ros* or *sor*. *Ed.*

² This is remarkably confirmed by what we find in Ethiopia and Egypt. In the former, in the Chaldee, it turned to the left; in the latter, in the Coptic, it turned to the *right*; but in both it had the same meaning—head, chief, prince, wisdom.

will bid defiance to all rational etymology. This is remarkably the case with *ras* and *cor*. *Sul*, the Sun, I think is another example. It would form *Lus*¹ or *Lux, lucis*. We must recollect, that in this reasoning I suppose what we know was the fact, that the first letters were right lines, perhaps some few at angles, in fact, the Runes, and the letters used by the Masonic Culdees, at York, as may be seen in their books now possessed by his Royal Highness the Duke of Sussex. If we consider maturely the situation of man in the first ages of the world, we shall immediately observe the paucity of words which, in a numeral symbolic language, would be requisite to carry on the common affairs of life, and how very much less would be required than is actually now in daily use in China. Sir William Jones has said, that, without any regard to grammar, if a person would learn to repeat or learn the meaning of three thousand words in any language, he would be able to speak it. I have no doubt that the knowledge of the meanings attached to a certain portion of numeral symbols constituted part of the learning contained in the twenty thousand verses which the Druids required the pupils to repeat in their colleges. Even after the world arrived at so advanced a state as to erect such works as Stonehenge and Abury, the number of necessary words would not be large. We may safely say that a *fifth* of what are requisite now, would not then be wanted—merely nouns, verbs, and pronouns. I am convinced that if a judicious selection of a thousand words, or rather ideas, was made and located to numbers, any two persons who learnt these might communicate without any difficulty, although speaking and knowing no languages but those which are the most dissimilar in the world. By being attached to numbers, the language would be remarkably stable and fixed, and by being formed of right lines at angles, it would require very little learning. What we call the Arabic figures, which are known all over the world, and which were probably known from almost the earliest period, might answer the purpose. In order to reap the benefit of such a system, at this day, it would not be necessary even that it should be generally learned to be *repeated*. A printed key might be circulated in each country. For example: if a vocabulary of the thousand Persian words were printed with the numbers annexed, the language would instantly become known to every one who could write the Persian language. They would be readily printed upon fifteen pages of a sheet of paper folded in octavo, leaving the sixteenth for the direction, to send it by post. It is very evident, that for the purposes of commerce, or science, by increasing the number of ideas attached to increased numbers, it might be carried to almost any extent. I here only describe the ancient system, a part, a remnant of which is yet found in China and Java. In the first language of numerals none of the little words which we use for the signs of cases of nouns would occur, and I think they were not used in writing till syllabic literal writing began to be practised. They came into use by degrees, which is the reason why, in the old Hebrew language, they all seem to have the same meaning. For the same reason it is that the word which has now become the exclusive emphatic article of one nation, may be found in the proper names of another: for instance, the Tusci were nothing but THE-osci—Thosci—Thusci—Tusci, inhabitants, I suppose, of Naples.² I much suspect that not only the high branches of Geometry and Mathematics were known to the ancients, but Algebra also. We are taught to believe that it was discovered by the Arabians in the middle ages.³ When I find that it was known in Italy three hundred years ago, and that it was ascertained that it had been known *in a secret society* three hundred years before that time, I am immediately led to conclude, that it was a remnant of the science of the old Tuscan Augurs or Agrimensores—a part

¹ From this the Lotus, or flower of the Sun, the manifestation of Wisdom, of Love, &c., came to be called *flower of Lus* or *Lys*—the Rose of the Water, of Ice, Isis, Isuren, Sharon.—See *supra*, pp. 6, 7, 32, 33, 44, 45.

² See Niebuhr's Map.

³ The science of algebra is nothing but a symbolic language.

of the ancient mysteries—of magic; for the answers to questions given by its means would, to ignorant people, be truly magical. Mr. Christie¹ has observed a passage of Diodorus, (Book I. Chap. I.,) which seems to refer to the first numerical symbols. He says, “At the time when “speech was indistinct and confused, *ασημις και συγκεχυμενης*, they by degrees expressed “themselves in a more articulate manner, and appointed symbols to represent the objects under “consideration, by which means they were able to explain themselves intelligibly.” This passage of the Greek Diodorus leads me to repeat, that we ought not to be tied down in our construction of Greek words in the early period when that language was naturally *ασημιος*, in the same manner as when it became fixed, and when the Greeks, in respect to delicacy of speech, became the most fastidious people upon earth.² When I consider the vast variety of independent states in Greece, their continual feuds and jealousies, and the practice discovered by Mr. Hammer of every philosopher having a form of letter of his own,³ I cannot much doubt that the Amphictyonic council of the *state* regulated the sacred letter in which all matters under its cognizance were recorded. This would naturally become in time the letter of the whole country, superseding the letter of the separate states. All this seems to account rationally for the great dissimilarity of forms with the uniformity of system, and for all the discordant or heterogeneous states of Greece having one letter—and the discordant or heterogeneous states of Italy another. Thus I think it probable that the Greek system of writing was for a long time confined to the caste of priests in Greece, the Latin to the caste of priests in Italy, as the Sanscrit was for a long time confined to the caste of priests in India. The above description by Diodorus is peculiarly applicable to the Synagogue Hebrew, and must have been equally applicable to all written languages in their early stages. I have frequently observed, that the dogma forbidding any change in the text has preserved the Hebrew, locked up in the Temple, in a state of purity.

6. But to return to the Pythagorean philosophy of the generation of numbers. This was the generation of cycles, ending or beginning with the *Το Ον* or One: for *one* is but *on*, and increasing or decreasing, as the case might be, like the coats of an Onion⁴ *ad infinitum*, either way ending in illusion; for we are as incapable of forming an idea of the least atom as of the greatest substance; and the idea of number cannot be separated from or formed without matter. In no part is the system more beautiful than in the doctrine of the microcosm. We have an abundance of theories to account for the adoration of animals by the Egyptians and others, but none of them satisfactory. I believe it arose from the names of animals being unintentionally formed of the numeral symbols which also formed certain cycles, when the numerals grew into letters. Thus the numeral letters *clo*, which meant 600 in Chaldee, meant *a cat*—*k* final=500, *l*=30, *o*=70=600. Thus a Cat came to be sacred. In the same manner the Onion, on account of the similarity of its coats to the planetary spheres, was called—from being sacred to the Father of Ages—*αιωνων*—*onion*. It was also strikingly similar to the microcosmic principle. I much suspect that most of their sacred animals were adored for similar reasons. Thus every animal, the numeral letters of whose name described at once the animal and one of the planets or sacred cycles, came to be an object of adoration, and the animal was considered sacred to the God. Hence the explanation I have given above, p. 113, of *Æsculapius* from *Asclo-οφις*. The *ops* *οψς*, *οπος*, and *οφισ* were in fact anciently

¹ Essay on worship of the Elements, p. 3. ² The same observation will apply to the Sanscrit. ³ See *supra*, p. 247.

⁴ The Onion was adored (as the *black stone* in Westminster Abbey is by us) by the Egyptians for this property, as a type of the eternal renewal of ages, and for this very reason, probably, called *αιων των αιωνων*, as our *settle* is so called from the Hebrew שטל *stl*, and our *order* from the Hebrew עדר *ord*. The Onion is adored in India, and is forbidden to be eaten. Forster's Sketches of Hindoos, p. 35. See Vol. I. pp. 193, 338, 449.

the same word, and meant Logos and Serpent. Thus the Logos is divine wisdom; and thus the serpent came to be regarded as the wisest of animals. Cyclops is the same—κυκλος and οφεις—Serpent of the Cycle, or Logos of the Cycle. If it be objected that what I have said of the οψς and οφεις cannot be admitted, as they do not furnish proof—I reply, If there have been one original language, the different ancient words may be expected to be found scattered indiscriminately in all languages descended from that original, or formed upon it. I admit they do not furnish proof. Scarcely in any case can a proof ever be found; at the most a high probability is all that can be expected, and that I contend we have here. But this is a matter of opinion: every one must judge for himself. Hutchinson and Shaw say, that the *onion*, in Hebrew ס״ש *sum* or ס״ש *smi*, is a perfect emblem of the disposition of the heavens. Supposing the root and head to represent the poles, if it be cut transversely or diagonally, it will be found divided into the same number of spheres, including each other, counting from the sun or centre to the circumference, as the ancients knew the courses of the orbs divided this system into, and so the divisions represented the courses of those orbs. The Sanscrit word *Syāma* means darkness, black, black flowers; and *Syāmānga* means the planet Mercury or Buddha. This is formed from the Hebrew root ס״ש *sm* which means a *planet*, plural ס״ש *smim* planets, rulers, and disposers. These planets were called messengers and αγγελοι or angels. As we find so many Sanscrit words in the English and other languages,¹ I suspect that the *Syām* and *ānga* mean *the Angel Sam* or *Buddha*. From finding the word *Sam*² to mean the Sun, the Planet Mercury, darkness, and Buddha, and the *Tam* to mean a zodiacal incarnation, *i. e.* of the Sun in the sign of the Twins—and in several other cases from finding the T and the S to be interchanged, I am induced to suspect that the *Tam* is a corruption of the *Sam*—as I formerly suspected the *Tages* to be a corruption of the *Sages*. I have Parkhurst's authority for saying that the change of the *ψ* into the *τ* was usual.³ I am rather inclined to think the *Onion* was an emblem of the recurring cycles than of the planets; but as it would evidently suit for both, it probably was used for both. Notwithstanding the identity of the appellation (for it is merely an appellative) of *Crēst* or Χρῆς given to the two persons in India and Europe, at the head of the two divisions of the religion, it seems probable that the Western *Crēstians* descended directly from the Buddhists rather than from the Brahmins. It is true that we constantly meet with what appear to be traits of the Brahmins in the West, but we must not forget that the Buddhists and Brahmins were the same in all great points. Brahminism was but Protestant Buddhism, and the two assimilate to the Papists and Protestants, in the fact, that, in each case, the reformers, as they called themselves, abolished the Archierarchy which I have exhibited to my reader.⁴ I have called them reformers, and so in both cases they were. For, in India, the effects of Brahmanism were, to reform the calendar, to make it assimilate to the changed state of the heavens, and thus, no longer to have Taurus as their emblem, but Aries. This was the case with Moses, who reformed the system of his tribe by abolishing the golden calf; and it was attempted to be restored by the *ten tribes*, who set up the Calves at Dan and Bethavon. In almost every point the Archierarchy of Rome and Tibet are the same. I think it seems probable that the Patriarchal government or the Archierarchy continued until after the time that the sun entered Aries at the vernal equinox, when the religious revolution took place; this was about the time when the flood happened—the axis of the earth became changed or inclined, and almost all the ancient learning of the world was lost. If this event happened about two thousand five hundred years B. C., and only very few persons escaped, in five or six hundred years, as I have

¹ See *supra*, pp. 166, 167, *note*.

² *Ibid.* pp. 199—201.

³ Greek Lex. in voce ΘΡΑ.

⁴ See Vol. I. pp. 161, 162; also *supra*, pp. 53, *et seq.*, and pp. 359, 360.

already shewn, they might readily have increased to five or six hundred millions of people;¹ and if the knowledge of symbolic writing and arithmetic remained with the heads only of the Pontifical government in the East, we may see a very probable reason why that body of men, by means of their colonies, became the rulers of the world, even long before the period of five or six hundred years had elapsed. If the Archierarchal system was established before the flood, it was very natural that it should have been revived after it. We have this well described in the histories of Adam and Noah. If the last great convulsion left a few people in every country, or in only most countries, they would stock the world, to a very considerable extent, in much less time than I have allotted to them; and if they were under a patriarchal government before the catastrophe, they would subsequently be prepared to submit more readily to its superiority, especially when it was introduced by the castes from the oriental hive, of whose arrival in the West, and their conquest of what have been called the aborigines, we have such abundant proofs. From the Eastern tribes being called *Διοι Πελασγοι* or *holy sailors*, it is probable that they brought peace and civilization to the aborigines. I think from the picture I have drawn of *the golden age*, this was probably the case. Their superior attainments would give them the superiority, and it would not be till they became corrupted, that they would reduce the aborigines into Helots. These Pelasgi or Sailors might be also Chalidei. The Pelasgi were, in a marked manner, said to be inhabitants of Crestona in Thrace. They are called *Διοι Πελασγοι* by Homer, because, says Eustathius in his Commentary, they were the only people who, after Deucalion's flood, preserved the use of letters.² This theory seems to me to agree very well with all the circumstances, such as the change in the earth's axis and the consequent flood by a comet, a fact established upon as strong a probability as in such a case could be expected. If we consider every person who was admitted to the high mysteries of the religion as, by that privilege, admitted to the sacred caste, we have no longer any occasion to seek for the reason of the great anxiety to conceal the doctrines. As these doctrines became known, the mysteries would fall off by degrees, till, in fact, there would be scarcely any left. High arithmetic, literal writing, astronomy, and other sciences, were what originally constituted the mysteries. We have almost the last examples of this exclusiveness and spirit of monopoly in the concealment of algebra in Italy. In all countries we have well-marked traditions of tribes coming from the East, and of their finding and conquering the aborigines, who were often supposed to have been indigenous, as they knew nothing of their own origin, except a few vague traditions, of which one always was, that they had escaped from or arisen after the flood. For want of the knowledge of letters this seems to be a consequence which would necessarily follow in five or six hundred years. I am convinced that this has every probability on its side. I consider the circumstances of coincidence between the comet of 1680 and the chronological date of the flood in the Indian, Jewish, and Grecian writings, (when their 3101 period is corrected and its mistake accounted for) to establish the reality of a flood at that time, on so high a degree of probability as to amount almost to certainty. However, it is a probability on which I have no hesitation in saying, that any philosopher may rationally found a *probable opinion*, and any devotee a *belief*. I have said above, that I think the Western Christians descended from the Buddhists, though we very often see traits of Brahminism in the West. I suspect that all the old Druidical monuments are antediluvian. I think this would not be thought improbable if persons could be brought to consider the fact of the flood divested of the mythic absurdities and mistranslations with which it is loaded in Genesis. These absurdities I have shewn were, in all ancient

¹ See *supra*, p. 395.

² Grant on the Gael, p. 21.

books, contrived to conceal under them, and to preserve for the use of the initiated, certain great truths.

7. Before I venture upon another of what will be called, by persons of *little minds*, my *bold speculations*, I must beg my reader to recollect, that when the famous ancile came from heaven, sent by Pallas to Numa, five others were immediately made by that legislator, in order that the true one might not be known. This shield was to be the protector of the eternal city.¹ Thus there were to be five records of the mythos, at least of the cyclic mythos. In the Tamul, in which we found the Mosaic mythos, we have an account that their sacred writing had five distinct meanings.² Now what has happened to the ancient mythology of the Gentiles? Various persons have attempted its explanation, and it cannot be denied that several of them have succeeded with a considerable show of probability: for instance, one class of persons, the followers of Euhemerus, have made it into the history of *men*; another class, the Stoics, have explained it by allegory; by which process they have deduced from it *moral truths*. Now, I ask, is there not a probability that the first ancient sacred writing, before it became corrupted, might have been constructed, like the lost writing of the Tamul, to contain several meanings—so constructed for the purpose of gratifying the prevailing attachment to secrecy, so that no person might be able to say certainly what was its real meaning? May not Genesis have been this very Tamul book? Clemens himself has been supposed to have been initiated into the mysteries of Eleusis;³ and this being admitted, he gives us a piece of information of the greatest importance to my whole system. He says,⁴ *that the truths taught in the mysteries had been stolen by the philosophers from Moses and the prophets.*⁵ That is, in other words, that they were the same, at least with some part of what is contained in the doctrines of those persons or in their writings. This is a piece of extraordinary confirmatory evidence of almost my whole system. In another place, speaking of the mysteries, he says, *here is an end of all instruction. We behold nature and things.*⁶ Here is the Mercavah, which, together with the Barasit, I have little doubt contained all the mysteries—that is, the Grecian Cabala. Perhaps there is no point upon which the modern religious are more completely deceived by their priests than on that of the ancient mysteries. They are represented by all Protestants as matters of little moment, to which novices or only half Christians were admitted, when, in fact, they were for many generations held to be of the greatest possible importance, and must evidently have contained something very different from what is now celebrated or preached in our churches every day. They were taught by Clemens, Origen, and the higher order of Christians; but I believe they were not known to Paul or his followers, who, I think, had no concern with them. When the Paulites got possession of power, the mysteries were treated with contempt. I shall, perhaps, have passages produced to me to shew that Origen or Clemens acknowledged Paul. As well might passages be produced from my works to prove that I acknowledge Wesley, Wilberforce, Hallied, Southcote, or Brothers. Suppose I do acknowledge them all and their writings, and admit them to have been most excellent persons, and many of their doctrines to have been very good. What then? Does this make me adopt all their pernicious fooleries? It is quite impossible to maintain that the doctrines of the Trinity, of Baptism, and of the Eucharist, can be the secret doctrines which are so clearly declared, by Clemens Alexandrinus, to exist, because all these were openly explained to the world by Justin Martyr, in his Apology, addressed to Antoninus Pius, long before the time of Clemens, about the year 160. It therefore follows, that Clemens must allude to some

¹ See *supra*, pp. 145, 146.

² *Ib.* pp. 15, 148.

³ Euseb. Præp. Evan. L. ii. Cap. ii. p. 61, *παντων μεν δια πειρας ελθον ανηρ.*

⁴ Strom. V. p. 650.

⁵ Ouveroff on Myst. of Eleusis, transl. p. 44.

⁶ Strom. V. p. 2; Ouveroff, *ib.* p. 42.

other secrets or mysteries; at the same time, I think there can be no doubt that many of the Romish fathers did affect to make a secret of their explanation of Baptism, the Eucharist, &c. But the public explanation of Justin shews that this was not the principle of the church. The fact was, I have no doubt, that after the Paulite fathers got power, they began to wish for mysteries, which, when their sect was in adversity or a state of weakness, they affected to despise; thus they attempted to make mysteries of the doctrines which I have shewn were not so considered by Justin. What constituted the *whole* of the Christian mysteries will probably never be discovered; but their existence cannot be denied. I consider the *eucharistia*¹ as a solemn pledge of secrecy—to preserve faithfully the secrets which the Master had been communicating to the elect; and as we have found it in almost all nations, it was probably in this manner originally used in all. It cannot be denied that the Eucharist was celebrated by Jesus in his last supper *in secret*—it was confined to the twelve; and in the Roman church of the Paulites it was kept a secret from the rabble for several hundred years. I do not, as I have just said, consider it so much a secret, though still it was a secret, as a pledge of the faithful keeping of the secrets or mysteries at that time just celebrated. In the mode in which we have found this Melchizedeckian and Pythagorean ceremony celebrated by the ancient Latins and the modern Jews, we have an example of a mystery having become, as it is now with us, public. This is the case with all the Judæan mythos which we have found in Mexico, China, India, Syria, &c., &c.² Augustin, Theodoret, Basil, Pope Innocent I., and others, have treated of the mysteries of the Christians, of which they clearly say, that Baptism, the Eucharist, and the meaning of the other Sacraments, constitute a part; but their words generally imply that they were only a part. Innocent says, “*Reliqua vero, quæ scribi fas non est, cum adfueris, interrogati poterimus edicere.*”³ Now we know very well that the *scribi fas non est* must apply to something besides the sacraments, about which it was common to all these fathers to write. It may be observed, that there is scarcely a single dogma or rite of the Romish church which I have not already shewn to have been equally in use among the Gentiles;⁴ therefore, on this account, it seems to follow, that there must have been something else: and what can this have been but the secret doctrines of Wisdom and the Gnosis, which I have shewn were the secret doctrines of all nations? In our endeavours to ascertain the cause why the Judæan *Χρησ-ian* mythos, which I have discovered in so many nations, was not treated of in ancient authors, we never give sufficient credit to the exertions of the ancients to keep secret their mysteries, of which this *χρηστηριον* was the chief part. It was not only forbidden to reveal the mysteries, but it was forbidden either to write OR EVEN TO SPEAK ABOUT THEM. And whenever they were so spoken of or written about, it was always held to be *contra bonos mores*—contrary to good taste, and was, in fact, enough to exclude the writer or speaker from good society, and to consign his writings to oblivion. They were regarded by almost all persons in the same way as a great majority of persons in England consider the writings of Payne or Carlile. The word mystery took a new meaning, as it has done with us. We call Baptism, the Eucharist, &c., mysteries; but by this name we do not mean to describe them as *secrets*. This is proved by the circumstance of Justin having published them all. In fact there are *public* and *private* mysteries. We must not forget that we have found that part of the mythos which consists of the crucifixion among the Jews, where we might expect to find it, if it were a secret system, namely, in their books of the *secret doctrine*, called Apocrypha—in Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus.⁵ Every thing tends to shew,

¹ I have no doubt whatever that the banquet, which always follows a Masonic Lodge or Chapter, is the remains of the Eucharistia.

² See *supra*, pp. 28, 214, 218, 232, 235.

³ See *supra*, pp. 129, 145, 276.

⁴ De Vallemont, *Du Secret des Mystères*, p. 55.

⁵ See *supra*, pp. 124—126, 232.

that the part consisting of the deaths and resurrections of the Gods were parts of a secret system, which, originally performed in the mysteries by the initiated alone, by degrees got out and became known to the vulgar. This satisfactorily accounts for the way in which we always find it wrapped up in an ænigmatical style of writing, as it is in Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus above named. If this history were a part of the ancient religion and mysteries, the state in which it is come to us in the different countries is what is a necessary consequence. That the apocryphal books are now only in a Greek translation, is no proof against their antiquity. If we suppose them forgeries, we must allow that the person forging them in Greek must have held them out as translations. We may as well say, that the works of Irenæus are not his, because we have them not in the Greek, but only in a Latin translation. I pay very little attention to the opinion of the Jews of the present day, who may as readily throw out ancient learning as they adopt modern; such, for instance, as the Masoretic pointing. But I have met with learned Jews who maintain that Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus shew from their idioms a translation from the Hebrew. St. Jerome went to Syria to study Hebrew, and I have seen it stated in the *Revue Encyclopédique*, that there is in his works an account of his, that he found the ancient writings of the Jews defaced and dispersed in fragments in different places, and that he collected them with great difficulty. The Jews are like other sects. As time advances they all arise from circumstances, and where they are not new, but old, they constantly change with circumstances, and each gives to its ancient books the construction most suitable to its modern ideas, which are the effect, in every case, of the new circumstances in which the sect is placed. Hoffman says, that the early Christians did wisely not to expose the mysteries to the profane view of the infidels. How futile these arguments appear, since I have shewn that there is no rite or ceremony now known among Christians which was not common to them and to the Gentiles! Even the famous transubstantiation we have seen was alluded to by Cicero.¹ It cannot be doubted that the mysteries alluded to by Clemens Alexandrinus, and delivered by Jesus Christ to the three, were very different from those heathen figments about which the Romish and Protestant priests have always made so great a noise. There can be little doubt that the construction given by the fathers to the words of Jesus, that the Apostles should not throw their pearls before the swine, meant, that they should not reveal the secrets of the religion. Dr. De Vallemont has proved, by authorities of the ancient fathers, the most numerous and unquestionable, that the later fathers endeavoured to make the doctrines of the Trinity, Regeneration, and the Eucharist, among others, into *secrets*, the most sacred, and they attempted to preserve them from the vulgar and the Gentiles with the greatest possible care. He has abundantly proved the same thing of the Gentile mysteries. The secreting of the Christian mysteries was but an attempt to restore the secrets of Paganism, which had been, by degrees, revealed by unprincipled persons, and which will always happen when society comes to that unhappy state in which an oath is no longer considered binding. The Pagan religion in the fourth century, and indeed long before, had become virtually dead; most of its mysteries had become known or were forgotten among the mass of the people; and where they yet continued and were noticed by the Christians, the latter were deluded by a story which suited their capacities well enough, that the Devil had been at work, and had copied from the Christian rites. This was, I doubt not, quite sufficient to satisfy the scruples of the few who were able to inquire or desirous of inquiring. The Christian, that is, the Popish, mysteries were in every respect similar to the ancient Gentile. I do not believe that they varied in any important particular. On the subject of the *real presence* in the Eucharist, De Vallemont has most undoubtedly the advantage in the argument with the Pro-

¹ See *supra*, p. 61.

testants. If the Protestants choose to argue the question of Transubstantiation on the ground of common sense, excluding the ancient practice and the authority of the ancient fathers, they beat the Papists; but they must then admit all other tenets of their religion to be argued on the same grounds; then down go Papism and Protestantism together, and we come to the Philaletheans and to Ammonius Saccas. De Vallemont says, “Y a-t-il de l'équité à chercher la créance des Pères sur l'Eucharistie dans des discours, où il ne vouloient pas sur ce point être intelligibles à ceux qui n'étoient pas du secret des Mystères?”¹ No, indeed, it is not equitable; nor is it equitable to seek in the same way for the belief of Plato or of Philo or Jamblicus—to seek for their opinion in works written evidently unintelligibly to deceive the ignorant—works which have only been left to us by the Papists, because the secrets they were meant to conceal were as well those of the modern as of the ancient church. The whole of the work of Jamblicus *de mysteriis* is written to occupy the attention of inquirers and to mislead them. Nor shall we be surprised at works of this kind being fabricated, when we pay a due attention to the extreme anxiety displayed by the initiated both before and after the death of Christ, to conceal and preserve their secrets. And when we reflect upon the indisputable fact, that all the doctrines of modern Rome were the same as the open or secret doctrines of ancient Rome, we shall no longer be surprised at the Popes re-enacting all their rites and ceremonies. Nor shall we any longer be surprised at finding *Xρησ*-ianity at Rome, at Delphi, and in Malabar. The doctrine of the *Xρησ* was the secret doctrine of the ancients which we have known by the name of Gnosis. It had ceased to be a secret, and the doctrine of the modern *Xρησ* was precisely the same which Clemens, Origen, &c., endeavoured, but endeavoured in vain, to restore. The secrets once divulged could never be entirely concealed again; and the increasing number of sects, and the growing use of letters, all conspired to defeat the project. From this arose the heterogeneous mass which became modern Christianity, a motley mixture—every sect wearing a dress peculiar to itself. When mysteries are communicated to too many persons, the profound respect in which they were previously held is lost in the eyes of educated persons, and they become incautious; this is the reason why we find Cicero letting out the secret of the Gentile transubstantiation. It cannot be denied, that the apology of Justin, addressed to the Emperor Antoninus, and to the Senate and people of Rome, wherein he explains the mystery of the Eucharist in pretty clear terms, must be allowed to be an exception to the course of the other fathers. What was the reason of this singular conduct in this celebrated martyr will probably never be certainly known. I have not seen any satisfactory excuse for it. The more I read, think, and inquire, the more I am convinced that Popery is nothing but reformed Paganism,² as Protestantism is nothing but reformed Popery, but with this marked distinction, that Protestantism cut off and abolished many important parts of Popery, while Popery retained every part of Paganism which could be considered of any consequence.

8. I beg my reader to recollect what has been said respecting the symbolic language of the Chinese, and the probability, indeed I may almost say the certainty, of its having originally been formed by numerals.³ Numerals offer themselves so readily as the symbols, and must be so well adapted to aid the memory and to fix the meaning, that I really cannot imagine how they could be overlooked. But I have no doubt that they were, in fact, the origin or cause of the written language being discovered—the language was an effect of them. If this numeral Chinese language

¹ Du Secret des Mystères p. 116.

² This accounts fully for all the apparent half *Pagan*, half *Christian* eccentricities of Constantine the First. See *supra*, pp. 51, 119, 207, 281.

³ See *supra*, pp. 160, 215, 216.

were the written language of the Pontiff, we see how easily he would communicate with the most distant nations, long after their spoken languages had deviated from the original, (which was not far from the sixteen-letter Hebrew,) so far as not to be intelligible to one another.¹ The knowledge of this would be confined, necessarily, to the sacred caste. Every thing tends to shew that the original of this language ought to be placed in Chinese Tartary, which Baily, Buffon, Linné, and indeed all the most learned philosophers, agree in selecting as the birth-place of mankind. The symbolic language of which I have been treating is nothing but the language of China. About the beginning of the French Revolution, the celebrated philosopher Baily published his history of ancient astronomy, in which he endeavoured to prove, that the first race of men, after the flood, had been situated on the East of the Caspian Sea, and thence had extended towards the South. In his treatise on the Origin of the Sciences in Asia, he has undertaken to prove, that a nation possessed of profound wisdom, of elevated genius, and of an antiquity far superior even to that of the Egyptians or Indians, soon after the flood, inhabited a country to the North of India *proper*, between the latitudes of forty and fifty, or about fifty degrees of north latitude, the birth-place of the book of Enoch,—a country of about the latitude of London. He proves that some of the most celebrated observations and inventions relating to astronomy, from their peculiar character, could have taken place only in those latitudes; and he maintains, that arts and improvement gradually travelled thence to the Equator. The people to whom his description is most applicable, are those near Mount Imaus and northern Tibet, a country in which very celebrated colleges of learned men were anciently established, particularly Nagracut, Cashmere, and Bocharia. Mr. Hastings informed Mr. Maurice, that an immemorial tradition prevailed at Benares, which was itself in modern times the grand emporium of Indian learning, and therefore the less likely to preserve such a tradition against itself, that all the learning of India came from a country situated in forty degrees of north latitude. On this Mr. Maurice says, “This is, in fact, the latitude of Samarkand, “the metropolis of Tartary, and by this circumstance the position of M. Baily should seem to be “confirmed.” Astronomical calculations, tradition, and the evidence of old writers, all confirm the doctrine advanced by Baily. About or a little before the time when M. Baily published his history, Buffon, Linné, and others, had published some very curious speculations respecting the origin and formation of man. They produced facts to prove that the earth had been originally much hotter at the poles than it is now; that it had gradually cooled; and that the cold was gradually and by imperceptible degrees increasing. This they endeavoured to account for by a *theory* which improved science, I think, has shewn to be unfounded; but the *facts* remain unshaken. From a very close attention to the nature of the ancient mythologies, all which are intimately connected with astronomy, they imagined that man had been created, and that the arts and sciences had take their rise, not far from the Arctic Circle, where the earth had first cooled—and that they had extended southwards as it became by degrees more and more cold. Many sepulchres and some very surprising remains of antiquity had been found in Upper Tartary, about the neighbourhood of Selingskoi. These were supposed to be remains of an ancient people *previous to the flood*. M. Baily concludes his argument in the following words: “These facts, then, “unite to produce the same conclusion: they appear to prove to us, that the ancient people who “brought the sciences to perfection, a people who succeeded in the great enterprise of discovering “the exact measurement of the earth, dwelt under the 49th degree of latitude. If the human “mind can ever flatter itself with having been successful in discovering the truth, it is when many “facts, and these facts of different kinds, unite in producing the same result.”² The philosophers

¹ See *supra*, pp. 148, 149, 217.

² Celtic Druids, Ch. II. Sect. X. to XVI.

above-named accounted for the greater degree of heat which they thought they had detected at the poles, by supposing, that the earth had been in a state of fusion. I only concern myself with the fact, that they thought they had detected a greater degree of heat in the polar regions. The greater angle made by the two planes will rationally account for this,¹ as its decrease will rationally account for the increase of the cold in those regions, and the constant increase of cold in England. Sir William Jones and other short-sighted and narrow-minded persons have turned Bailly, Buffon, Linné, and other foreign philosophers, into ridicule, for teaching that man must have been created in Tartary, about the latitude of London, 51½. If my theory of the change in the earth's axis be true, that country must have had, soon after the flood, a much finer climate than it has now. Respecting that part of the theory relating to the cooling of the earth, I give no opinion, not professing to possess any skill in geology; but, independently of that part of the question, there are many circumstances to justify Bailly in his opinion. I suspect the great mythic-cyclic-microcosmic system, of which I have treated, was the foundation of the systems of all nations; but, as time advanced, and as heresies necessarily arose, the mythos would be made to bend in every new heresy to its dogmata. Every great sect or division had its book of wisdom; and, during the continuance of the division between the great sects of the Linga and Ioni, each sect would have had that book leaning to its paramount dogma. When the union took place, this would, in some measure, be corrected, but probably not entirely. Where the *female* was the favourite, as at Athens, we should find a leaning, even after the union, to the Minerva or Ceres; where the *male*, as in Jerusalem, the leaning would be to the Jupiter or Iao. The system of Cycles, an effect arising out of almost the first and most pressing wants of man, was in itself of a nature peculiarly proper to perpetuate this mythic system, and may be considered as the great cause which prevented, for a certain time, the divergence of the system, and of its present actual dispersion and disappearance. It lasted one period of ten ages, or 6000 years; it is now nearly dissipated and gone. It arose out of the wants of man; it was continued by those wants: it aided greatly in supplying or remedying those wants. Those wants being now supplied by the diffusion of great scientific knowledge, the system is gradually yielding to the law of change, of eternal regeneration—and to the law which forbids man to look too far either behind or before him. It is almost lost and forgotten. But a few ruins of the building—once beautiful—lie scattered around us. We have them distorted and corrupted in Papism, Grecism, in Sopheism, in Sonneism, in Lutheranism, and in Calvinism. What will come next no one can tell; but, perhaps, Solomon was right, that there was *nothing new under the sun*. Perhaps man is near his end. What has happened before may happen again. The *mastodon* is dead. Perhaps the comet of 1680 may come again: the tops of the mountains may be the bottom of the seas; and, in a thousand years more, philosophers, in some shape or other, may speculate respecting the properties of that extinct animal, the remains of which they will find, and which we call *man*! In the doctrine of Pantheism the *To Oυ* was every thing, and every thing the *To Oυ*. In its monad, in its least of all possible quantities as well as in its circle, whose centre is every where, whose circumference is no where, all was *To Oυ*: but what is this but *illusion*?

¹ It is said that, if the planes coincided, the equatorial regions would be uninhabitable. I believe that African Negroes would not find it too hot.

CONCLUSION

IN Volume I. pp. 824, 825, and supra, pp. 130, 131, I spoke of what was called the Eclectic philosophy. This I suspected was really the original Chrēstianity. I shall now return to that subject. About the time of the Cæsars we find the mysterious secrets of Χρηστianism beginning to creep out, to escape from the crypts, and to shew themselves to the world in various ways. We see this very particularly marked in the general expectation of the world, that some *great one was to come*. After a certain time, when the period of the new age was certainly passed, as it appears, from the passage in Juvenal,¹ to have been well known to be, a belief gradually arose that the great one, the Χρηστ, the Saviour, had appeared. The first effect of this was, to produce a feverish state of the public mind, rendered worse by the utter contempt into which the corrupt state of the heathen religion had fallen; and the next effect was, to produce a great number of sects, of what were called Christians, each inquiring if *the great one* had come. Some thought that *Herod*,² others believed that *Cæsar*, might be the person. Indeed, it is well known, that each of these was believed to be the person by vast numbers of devotees. Soon after this time, the destruction of Jerusalem, of its records, and of every thing which could give certainty to a report, having taken place, the popular voice fixed upon an individual who was said to have lived and taught there, and to whom was applied that part of the mythic mythos relating to the *crucifixion* and *resurrection*; and then it was found, for the first time, by the Paulites, that this Saviour was to be a *spiritual* not a *temporal* Messiah. It is impossible on reading the works of Plato, and perhaps of every one of the ancient philosophers, not to remark the nonsense with which their writings appear to abound: all this arises from their wish to keep their doctrines *secret*, and is well described by a passage in the Encyclopædia Britannica, in voce *Platonism*. Speaking of Plato, the author says, "After having said that he meant to wrap up his meaning in such obscurity, as that an adept only should fully comprehend it, he adds expressions to the following import: The Lord of nature is surrounded on all sides by his works: whatever is, exists by his permission: he is the fountain and source of excellence: around the second person are placed things of the second order; and around the third, those of the third degree. Περι των παντων βασιλεια, παντ' εσι, και Εκκεινου ενεκα παντα. Εκκεινος αιτια παντων των καλων. Δευτερον δε περι τα δευτερα, και τριτον περι τα τρετα. (Opera, p. 1269.) Of this obscure passage a very satisfactory explanation is given by Dr. Ogilvie." For want of attention to this principle, all translators have endeavoured to make these mystical works of the ancients to read into sense, and to find out from their *literal* meaning a system, which it is evident their authors never intended to teach. A system they had certainly; but it was not a system described or expressed by the common meaning of the words, but one which was hidden in jargon, purposely made unintelligible to common readers, when looking only to the common meaning of the words.³ Few people, I am persuaded, are aware of the

¹ See Volume I. pp. 187, 579.

² See supra, p. 233.

³ Written originally in a language of numeral symbols or what we call ciphers.

extent to which this pernicious practice was carried. The moment the author of the above passage in the Encyclopædia has finished it he throws it aside; and, without any attention to the assertion of Plato, that he meant to couch his doctrine in obscure terms, he proceeds to reason upon their literal meaning, and to shew how they differ from the Christian Trinity. No unprejudiced person can doubt that the Trinity of Plato was substantially both the Trinity of the Christians, and the Trinity of the Hindoos, and no one but a devotee, who has sacrificed his understanding to fears for his future welfare, will doubt on the subject. The following is the account of the Eclectics,¹ and of the greatest of the sect or school, Ammonius Saccas, given by the Edinburgh Encyclopædia: “This learned man was born of Christian parents, and educated in their religion: the outward profession of which, it is said, he never entirely deserted. As his genius was vast and comprehensive, so were his projects bold and singular; for he attempted a general coalition of all sects, whether philosophic or religious, by framing a system of doctrines which he imagined calculated to unite them all, the Christians not excepted, in the most perfect harmony. In pursuance of this design, he maintained, that the great principles of all philosophical and religious truth, were to be found equally in all sects; and that they differed from each other only in their method of expressing them, and in some opinions of little or no importance; and that by a proper interpretation of their respective sentiments, they might easily be united into one body. Accordingly, all the Gentile religions, and even the Christian, were illustrated and explained by the principles of this universal philosophy; and the fables of the priests were to be removed from Paganism, and the commentaries and interpretations of the disciples of Jesus from Christianity. In conformity to this plan, he insisted, that all the religious systems of all nations should be restored to their original purity, and reduced to their primitive standard, viz., the ancient philosophy of the East, preserved uncorrupted by Plato; and he affirmed, *that this project was agreeable to the intentions of Jesus Christ*, whose sole view in descending upon earth was, to set bounds to the reigning superstition, to remove the errors that had blended themselves with the religions of all nations, but not to abolish the ancient theology from which they were derived. He, therefore, adopted the doctrines which were received in Egypt concerning the universe and the Deity, considered as constituting one great whole: concerning the eternity of the world, the nature of souls, the empire of providence, and the government of the world by dæmons. He also established a system of moral discipline, which allowed the people in general to live according to the laws of their country and the dictates of nature; but required the wise to exalt their minds by contemplation, and to mortify the body, so that they might be capable of enjoying the presence and assistance of the dæmons, and ascending after death to the presence of the Supreme Parent. In order to reconcile the popular religions, and particularly the Christian, with this *new system*, he made the whole history of the Heathen Gods an allegory, maintaining that they were only celestial ministers, entitled to an inferior kind of worship: and he acknowledged that Jesus Christ was an excellent man, and the friend of God; but alleged that it was not his design entirely to abolish the worship of dæmons, and that his only intention was to purify the ancient religion. This system so plausible in its first rise, but so comprehensive and complying in its progress, has been the source of innumerable errors and corruptions in the Christian church. At its first establishment it is said to have had the approbation of *Athenagoras, Pantænus, and Clemens the Alexandrian, and of all who had the care of the public school belonging to the Christians at Alexandria*. It was afterwards adopted by Longinus, the

¹ Eclectic, from *ἐκλέγω*, *I choose*. The Eclectics were called *Analogetici*, or, as Dr. Brewster says, never assumed any distinct name. Thus, under this designation, the ancient Chrēstians have been hidden.

“ celebrated author of the treatise on the Sublime, Plotinus, Herennius, Origen, Porphyry, Jamblicus the disciple of Porphyry, Sopater, Edisius, Eustathius, Maximus of Ephesus, Priscus, Chrysanthius the master of Julian, Julian the Apostate, Hierocles, Proclus, and many others, both Pagans and Christians. The above opinions of Ammonius are collected from the writings and disputations of his disciples, the modern Platonics; *for he himself left nothing in writing behind him*: nay, he imposed a law upon his disciples not to divulge his doctrines among the multitude; which injunction they made no scruple to neglect or violate.”

In considering the above description, it should be recollected, that it is written by a person not only profoundly ignorant, if my idea of the philosophy be correct, but by a person whose prejudices lead him unconsciously to misrepresent it in every way. But yet enough transpires to shew us, that, according to this account, all the leading points which I have been advocating through the whole of my work are to be found in it; and, indeed, that the systems must have been the same with some trifling discrepancies, in which it is probable that both I and those who have represented to us the doctrines of Ammonius, may have fallen into mistakes. It were ridiculous to suppose that either I or they can have wholly avoided error; and I beg every candid reader to recollect, that the malicious exaggeration of trifling errors ought not to be permitted to influence his mind with respect to the remainder. In the list of the advocates of this system we have unquestionably the most illustrious names of antiquity, both Christians and Gentiles. It is worthy of observation, that we have in this list, persons said to be the greatest enemies of Christianity, which makes me suspect that these men were only enemies to the prevailing sect of the Paulites. Let it not be forgotten, that we have the works of Julian, Longinus, Porphyry, &c., only from the hands of the Paulites, who, we know, omitted nothing to misrepresent and blacken their enemies, having recourse to frauds and forgeries of every kind. For an instance, I have only to name the Philosophy of Oracles, forged in the name of Porphyry, as declared by Lardner. How can we know that the same may not have been done for Julian? In the account given by the Encyclopædia, there seems nothing in the system which may not easily be shewn to be rational and consistent with sound philosophy, except the part relating to dæmons, which was, in fact, the doctrine of the Romish church, under the name of angels. It may be collected from the latter part of the account that Ammonius fell into the usual error of all the philosophers, of endeavouring to keep the system secret, in consequence of which, it was not committed to writing; and, as might be expected, it was first grossly misrepresented, and then finally lost. In order the better to disguise the truth respecting its advocates, the Paulites called them *Eclectics*; but the name by which they called themselves was *Philaletheans*, or *lovers* or *friends of truth*. In not committing his doctrines to writing, we find Ammonius Saccas treading strictly in the footsteps of Socrates, Pythagoras, and his master—Jesus.¹ I think when the author of the above-cited article represents this system as new, it is obvious that he grossly misrepresents it, and that this was nothing but the oldest and original system taught by Jesus, and held by the enlightened part of his followers in the school of Alexandria; at least that it was held by them to be so. So far from being new, it is manifest that the Eclectic or Philalethean sect,² one of whom Jesus Christ was, existed before his time, and was previously taught by Potamon, who was succeeded first by Jesus, then by Ammonius. The doctrines taught by them both were the ancient, oriental, uncorrupted Gnosis or Wisdom, which I have shewn existed in all nations and all religions. We are misled in our estimate of it by seeing it through the prejudices instilled into us by our education in the doctrines of Paul, who founded one of the numerous and low or inferior sects. This sect, as I have frequently remarked, aided by

¹ See *supra*, p. 219.

² Of which sect I beg to be considered a member.

Constantine, got possession of all power, and thus was enabled to destroy or corrupt all evidence by which the truth might have been discovered.¹ We must not forget that, in these ancient systems, philosophy cannot be separated from religion—for philosophy was religion, and religion was philosophy. If we take this view of the subject, we may not find it difficult to discover the reason why, in all ages, the Paulite priesthood have been so addicted to fraud and dishonest practices; for it is evident that, without these infamous measures, they never could have succeeded in so completely deceiving mankind as they have done. This readily accounts for their systematic destruction of all books, Christian as well as Gentile, except the contemptible trash of their own sect. It seems pretty clear to me, that when we meet with the epithet *anti-Christian* applied to such men as Porphyry or Julian, we may almost always read instead of it the word *anti-Paulite*. It must not be supposed, I maintain, that there were not differences among the Philaletheans—for instance, between Clemens and Porphyry. No doubt there were differences; but though these differences are unquestionable, yet it is evident they themselves maintained, that their doctrines were virtually the same.

I now conclude with a simple statement of what, (as it appears to me,) an unprejudiced, dispassionate inquirer after truth may reasonably believe respecting Jesus and his doctrines. If any learned and liberal-minded priest shall think that I have mistaken any fact, or erred in the conduct of any argument, or in any conclusion which I may have drawn, I shall be extremely happy to receive his correction. I shall notice it, with the respect it deserves, in an appendix, which I shall publish for this and other purposes.² In the time of Tiberius appeared a man of the name of John. He was a Nazarite, of the monastic order of the Pythagorean Essenes, and lived the life of a hermit. He was put to death by Herod, for rebuking him for his vices. About the same time lived a person, who was his cousin, whose original name has probably been changed, like that of Abraham, Jacob, Joshua, Pythagoras, &c., but who has since been known by the name of JESUS CHRIST. This person was also a Nazarite, of the same sect or monastic order—the Pythagorean Essenes. He, like his cousin John, was a philosopher, a teacher of morality and of reformation of manners to his Jewish countrymen. He was put to death³ by the priests of the Pharisees, the prevailing or orthodox sect, at that time, in Judea, against whose vices he loudly declaimed, and whose hypocrisy he exposed. He was a person of a most virtuous life and amiable manners—the Socrates or Pythagoras of his day. We know that he taught a very strict and pure morality, the unity of God, the immortality of the soul, and that this life is only a state of probation for a state of future existence, in which every person will be rewarded or punished according to his merits or demerits. These are the facts which we know respecting Jesus and his doctrines,—and as I believe that the facts are real, and that the doctrines are true, I consider that I am his follower, his disciple, and a *Christian*.

¹ See *supra*, pp. 117, 173.

² “In the midst of *life* we are in *death*.” Two years and a half before this sentence was printed, the Author was numbered with the dead! *Editor*.

³ As this part of the Author's MS. was transmitted, by his direction, to the printer, *unaltered*, it may admit of doubt whether he was fully satisfied with the evidence adduced from Irenæus in proof that Jesus Christ was *not* crucified, but attained the age of *fifty*. See *supra*, pp. 120—123, 142, 228. *Editor*.

Lord Kingsborough, Vol. 2. P. 137.



Fig. 38.

B.X. C.VIII. Sect. 9. P. 101.

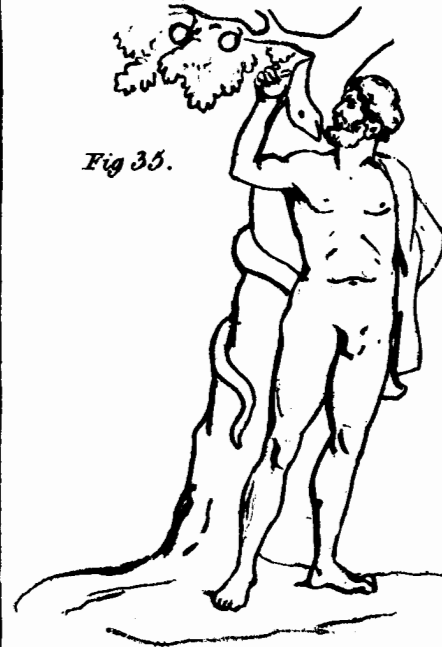


Fig. 35.

Lord Kingsborough, Vol. 2. P. 140.



Fig. 37.

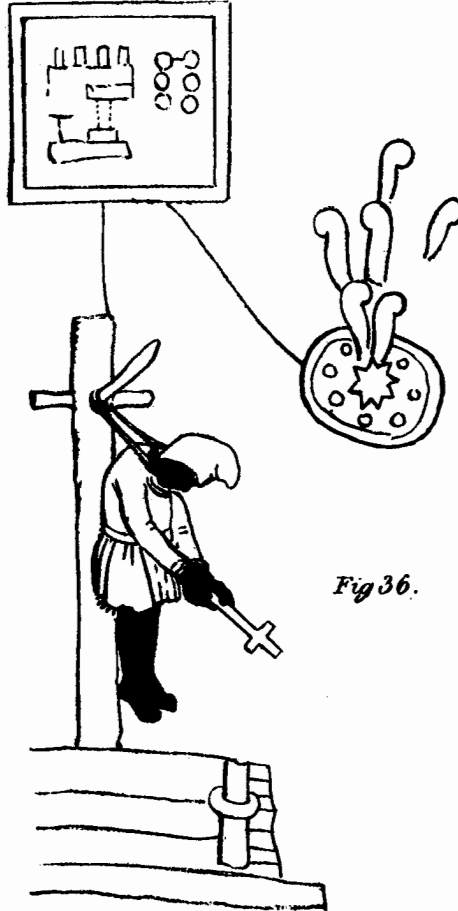


Fig. 36.

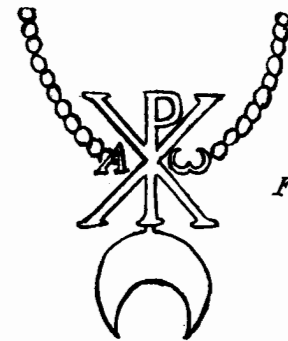


Fig. 39.

INDEX

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|----------|---|----------|--|-------------------------|
| A, the first letter of Ailm, the <i>first</i> or <i>one</i> , | 184, 249 | <i>Aborigines</i> , the, of South India, have no distinction of castes, | 274 | Abraham, St., and Mary his niece, | 81 |
| Aaron, the rod of, what, | 204 | —, remains of, <i>white</i> races, more numerous than the <i>black</i> colonies sent out by the Pontifical government, | 363 | Abram, | 58 |
| Ab or Ba, probably the first word of infant man, | 162, 167 | —, the, ignorant, naked, and defenceless—their countries taken possession of, by the learned caste from the East, | 392 | Absolution—refused by monks, to compel laymen to leave church patronage to them, | 267 |
| —, (♁)—father—God the Father, the Trimurti, | 223 | —, of Greece, conquered by a race from India, as we conquered the people of North America, and are conquering those of Australia, | 419 | Absorbed, absorption, into the To Ov, | 249, 251, 254, 301, 336 |
| — or Ba, <i>the father</i> , Apis, from, | 414 | Aboufals (the host of Hassan Sabah), | 382 | <i>Abstineto à fabis</i> —abstain from <i>fables</i> , not, from <i>beans</i> , | 239, 240, 300 |
| Abacus—the ancient Roman and Chinese, the same, | 216, 217 | Abraham, 8, 10, 14, 16, 34, 45, 60, 61, 97, 110, 194, 245, 300, 329, 360, 386, | 449 | Abulfaragius or Bar Hebræus, | 96 |
| Abad, the Great, or Buddha or Bauddha or Abaddon, | 133 | —, Zoradust or Zoroaster, | 58 | Abul Fazl, on Akbar, | 354 |
| Abads, <i>thirteen</i> , the generations of Solimans, | 133 | — and Sarah, mythological character of, | 81 | Abul Ghazi Behadur, | 353 |
| Abaris, the arrow of, the mariner's compass, alone necessary to the early traveller, | 365 | —, his birth announced by a star, | 95 | Abury, built by the Cyclops, | 135 |
| Ab-ba, father, the root of the cycle of 432, a lustrum, | 181 | —, supposed to have had the same soul as Adam, David, and the Messiah, i. e. an angel, | 97 | —, the rude pillars at, more ancient than the Trilithons of Stonehenge, &c., | 396 |
| —, the, was king and priest, | 297, 298 | —, 14 generations before, | 133 | —, the temple at, in its number of 650, &c., | 409 |
| Abba-Siu—the Upper Nile once so called, | 181 | —, the Brahmin, 139, 257, 310, | 364 | — and Stonehenge, the builders of, must have been a <i>mighty</i> people, | 416 |
| Abbas, the family of the Calif, ruled at Bagdad, | 385 | —, an ashera set up by, in Beersheba, | 194 | Abydenus, on antediluvian kings, | 321, 322 |
| —, declared by the emperor of the Mongols not to possess any of the virtues of the prophet, | 390 | —, the simple religion of—of the three sacraments, | 282 | —, on the time of the flood, | 327 |
| Abbasides—a great meeting of learned men called by the, in Persia, against the Assassins, their doctrines, &c., | 389 | —, the 318 circumcised or initiated of, an example of a numeral and astrological allegory, | 297, 298 | Abyssinia and Upper Egypt, peopled by a tribe of Juda, which came from India, before the tribe of Abraham, | 352 |
| Abbé or Rabbi, a contraction of Roy or Rey—abbé, R'abbé, | 297 | —, the God of wisdom, peculiarly the god of, | 299 | Abyssinian Christians, | 37 |
| Abbé Bazin. See Bazin. | | —, an, and a Lot, dispute between the servants of, | 306 | Accommodesan—a portion of the produce of land, | 292 |
| Abbé Guerin de Rocher, the. See Rocher. | | —, an, and a Lot, would soon settle a dispute in the Golden Age, | 307 | Accusamilenses, the, | 30 |
| Abbé Marolles, the. See Marolles. | | — and his 318 men—the Jews descended from, | 310 | Acham (Sauscrit) Ogham (Irish) אכא (Heb) Wisdom, | 158 |
| Abbot, a mitred, a bishop <i>without functions</i> , &c., | 285 | —, opposed to images—beginning to prevail when he left India, | 364 | Acherah—tithe among the Mohamedans, | 264 |
| Abbots, the mitred, made abbots by their chapters, and bishops by the Popes, | 278 | —, priest and king, | 366 | Achilles, | 293 |
| —, their right to sit in Parliament, <i>what</i> , | 285 | —, the Brahmin well marked in, | 368 | — Tatius, | 314 |
| Abbuto or Pater But, the Apollo of the Japanese, | 287 | —, the Ashre set up by, were probably at the cross roads or capitols—like the stone pillars of the West, called Decumans, &c., | 371 | —, on a month as 30 days, | 321 |
| Abekt—the symbolic letters of Indian Algebra, | 217 | — and his 318, brought up in his own house, in his war with the five kings, probably employed, under their command, thousands of mercenaries, | 392 | Acosta, | 30, 31 |
| Aben Ezra, | 105 | | | —, on the Mexican year, | 318 |
| Aberdeen — a Delecarlian landed near, was understood at, | 258 | | | Acropolis, an, in each country having any pretence to have a <i>Saviour</i> , | 341, 422 |
| Abged, the Persian for numeration, our A, B, C, | 217 | | | Acrostic writing in the Tamul, the Psalms, and the Runes, | 185 |
| —, abekt, abacus, &c., prove letters are derived from figures, | 217 | | | Acts of the Apostles, the, fabricated—the Latin character of, visible in every page, | 131, 132 |
| Abile or Calpe, the Straits of, | 19 | | | Actus or tundus, the Roman, <i>twelve</i> ten-foot rods, &c., | 407 |
| <i>Aborigines</i> , an inoffensive race, Buddhists, | 203 | | | Ad or Hadad, the, of Syria, is Buddha, | 6 |
| —, the so called, | 283 | | | <i>Ad ad</i> corrupted into <i>Hadad</i> , | 162 |
| —, escaped from a flood—conquered by colonies, &c., 258, 309, 361, 435, 439 | | | | Ad, God so called in India and Western Syria; A is one, and d, is di—holy one or Monad, | 181 |

	Page		Page		Page
<i>Aldermen and Councilmen</i> , whence their number,	276, 417	years—probably a remnant of the science of the old Tuscan Augurs or Agrimensores—is a symbolic language,	436	Amazons, the, at Athens,	222
Aleim, the, of Genesis, or Wisdom,	256	Algebra, a part of the ancient mysteries, of magic,	437	<i>Amba</i> , the, of India,	174
—, the plural feminine of AL,	257	—, in the concealment of, an example of the spirit of monopoly,	439	Ambrose (St.),	94, 344
— has a feminine termination,	291	Ali, the Shahs of the house of,	207	—, the Alpha and Omega of,	204
Ale-manni, the Franks,	267	—, the followers of,	291	Ambrosia—the liquor of the holy or creative power Om,	411
Aleuades and Bacchiades, the, a numerous and royal Gens—probably allodial proprietors and bookmen,	419	—, the Imams of, like the Lucumones and the 12 Cæsars,	345	Amenti, the Egyptian,	7
Alexander, 17, 34, 36, 317, 319, 320,	356	—, the system of the sect of, fell into pieces, when the Millennium did not arrive,	351	America, 2, 22, 24, 33, 35, 38—40	131
— conquered Egypt about 30 years before Christ,	17	Alkader, the Calif, gave investiture to Mahmud of Ghazni,	354	—, the printer of,	131
— de Symbolis Pythagoriscis,	49	<i>All Saints and All Souls</i> , the Mexican festival of advocates answered to our,	31, 82	American and Basque languages, analogy of the,	27
— opposed by the Poorus and Hericulas,	117, 118	All Souls, the festival of, at Florence,	68	— Trinity, the father of,	23
—, the Genius of his age, probably sought in,	127	All Souls' Day—what the Irish call the feast of the fires of Baal,	82	Om-equeturiqui,	23
—, decrees of Fate revealed to, by speaking trees,	165	Alleganies, the,	312	Americans, the, adored the Sea,	30
— conquered the Sacæ or Saxons, and restored their country to the chiefs, &c.,	272	Allegorical meaning, the, held by Plato, Pantæus, Philo, Clemens, Justin, Origen, Philo,	131	— South, ignorant of Letters and Iron,	33
—, believed to be a divine incarnation,	343, 347	Allegory, the double, of knowledge, and of the generative power,	244	—, the Ass and Horse unknown to,	35
— himself to be the person foretold,	344	— on Chemsennissa, as a garden,	245, 247	—, their connexion with the old world,	37
—, his name from <i>Al</i> , <i>Ischa</i> (Arabic) and <i>αυδρος</i> , a man,	346, 347	— of trees and letters,	247	—, Jewish rites, &c., known to,	39
—, said to have been born 360, B. C., the year the sun entered Pisces at the Vernal Equinox,	346, 347, 375	— of the trees of knowledge and of life, meaning of the,	252	—, supposed to be colonies from Tartary, &c.,	40
—, ascribed his generation to Jupiter Ammon,	346, 348, 349	Allelujah, same as the Irish Ullaloo and the Mexican Hululæz,	27	Amict, an,	64, 79
—, declared his war a religious one, &c.,	347	Allodial Tenure, 265, 284, 285	285	Amid, the promised desire of all nations,	291, 344
—, an æra of, in Asia,	348, 349, 384	— Lands, the lands partly occupied by the priests, and in part let—not subinfeudated,	285, 417	—, every, had a star to announce his birth,	95, 96
—, had, mystically, two fathers,	350	Allodium—al-di-om—laud of the holy Om,	284	Amida or Omyto, maximus Deus Japonensium,	243
—, why, before he marched, he was acknowledged as sovereign over Greece, over the other dominions of Japhet, and probably over those of Sheu and Ham,	384	Allum Shah, i. e., <i>Al the</i> and <i>Om</i> , —Shah is Jah—the God Om, the world's king,	353	Amnianus Marcellinus,	159
— acknowledged by the Amphictyons as their lord, and as sovereign of all Greece, they probably regarding him as the new incarnation,	423	Almamom, 26	26	Ammon, Jupiter, the same as Adonis, Atys, and Osiris,	102
— ab Alexandro, 51, 64, 76, 79	88	Almaut, Alamout, or Almont, the castle of the Assassins, 383, 386, 388—390	388—390	—, the sun at the Equinox,	110
—, Pope,	88	Almog-tree, the, the wood of Magal or Mag-ul—of the great God,	203	Am-mou or Om-an, homo, man,	168
— VI., Pope, refused the Emperor a grant of the tithes of Mexico, &c.,	393	Alphabet, the first ord of, often one,	165	Ammoni Servatori,	110
— Severus,	349	—, each learned man had his own,	205, 220, 235, 424, 437	Ammonius Saccas, 42, 118, 130, 138, 139,	443
Alexandria, 22, 399, 400	400	—, the first was the Arabic, of numbers,	205, 234	—, his attempt to unite all sects,	131, 447, 448
—, colonies of Jews from, supposed to have gone to America,	22	—, the second, of Cadmus, of letters,	205	Amomuni, the Jerusalem Rose,	242
—, the philosophers of,	131	—, anciently one for all nations,	237	Ainor or Roua,	ib.
Alfred, the tithings of king, in England, like the divisions in Western Syria, and in India—Decapolis and Deccan,	277	—, the, a tree, &c.,	371	Amphibolus—the Pallium?	230
—, was this from Al-phre-di? His tithings were ecclesiastical, and like those of the Chinese,	292	—, the Tree, 148, 184, 186	186	Amphictyon is, Am-phi-iction or Ixion,	422
Algebra—an unspoken language,	213	Alphabetic writing, whether known to Homer,	170	Amphictyonic council, the, probably regulated the sacred letter, in which all matters under its cognizance were recorded,	437
—, the letters of, from Hebrew or Arabic,	217	Alphabets, the right-lined, probably not older than 2000 years B. C.,	256	Amphictyons, the, 277, 375, 380, 384, 419	419
—, said to have been discovered, by the Arabians, in the middle ages—known in Italy 600	VOL. II.	Alphabetum Tioetanum. See Georgius.	256	—, the council of, unaffected even by the invasion of Xerxes,	422
		Alphonso the Great, on history of Jesus Christ read in the stars,	145	—, would be disinterested mediators when differences arose; it was their interest to preserve peace, for the increase of the produce of the land; interdicted the Phocian war; acknowledged Alexander as their lord; the Areopagus amenable to,	423
		Alt, or atel, means water,	29	—, when necessary, exercised a paternal, &c., power, beneficial to all the states,	433
		Alvarez, Semedo,	227, 228	Ampulla, the vessel of the wisdom of Om,	302
		Alwood, Mr., on Typhon,	230	—, the oil of the holy or creative power Om,	411
		Amama—Anomum—the Jerusalem Rose,	242	Amulets and charms retained in Italy,	92
		Amazon, (nature of the),	202	Anacalypsis, the,	22
				Anagrams and metathesis, origin of,	185, 246
				— and Acrostics,	305

	Page		Page		Page
Ana-mor (in Ireland), the temple of, has a circle of 48 pillars—the number of the ancient constellations—and, within, a circle of 9, to shew that 9 cycles were passed, or that the 9th was arrived, when the temple was built,	402	Antioch, Alexandria, and Rome, the chiefs of the three Patriarchates of the Christian world, resided at,	400	the male, in the garden of delight,	249
Anaxagoras—on the design of the earth's inclination,	314	Autiochus—the claim attempted to be set up by,	54	Appollonius Tyaneus,	3
Ancients, the, calculated by whole numbers,	329	Antiquities of Mexico, &c., 21—41, 74, 161, 393,	430	April-fool and May-day festivals, the, equally celebrated in Britain and in India,	106, 262
— the recondite doctrines of, appear fanciful when taken without the system of which they formed a part,	408	Antonius—the pretended founder of monastic institutions,	46	Apuleius,	61, 76, 78, 79
—, the, supposed to have known not only the high branches of Geometry, &c., but Algebra also,	436	Antony called himself the new Bacchus, &c.,	346	Aquarius,	139, 144
Ancile, the famous, sent by Pallas to Numa—this shield was to be the protector of the eternal city,	440	Antrustiones, the, or Fideles or Drudes or Druidi,	277	Arabia,	15
Andalusian Pilot, the,	30	Anubis,	79	— Felix,	19
Andes, the,	39, 312	Aom-ia-ania, the Mexican place or country of the Self-existent,	23	—, Western,	134
Andrada La Crozius, P.,	118, 243	Aou, perhaps, Ἰβν agnu, with the <i>t</i> a prefix, Tangut,	7	—, the cans of,	179
Andrew's, St., Cross,	30	Ape or moukey, and Brahmin, the same word in the Indian language,	9	—, other alphabets founded on that of,	205, 220, 221
Androgynous, generative power, the,—the moon bore the same name as,	337	Apex—the mitre is the,	53	—, an, in North India,	235
— like God—man supposed to be created double, <i>male</i> and <i>female</i> in one person—side by side, like the Siamese boys,	397	Aphanasia, the, of Queecalcoatlé,	26	—, two races in,	274
Auge de S. Joseph, father,	77	A-φραες—the boar,	209	Arabians, the,	77, 241
Angels, fallen, the prototype of the of God—the nations divided according to the number of, i. e. probably, according to the stars or 72 constellations,	410	Αφρο-διτη—the holy φρη=608,	ib.	— and Scandinavian Saas from North India,	225
Anglo-Saxons, the, began the year on Dec. 25th, and were better skilled in astronomy than the Greeks and Romans of Cæsar's time,	135	Apis or the Bull, the emblem of the creative power, from Ab or Ba, the father,	414	—, traced from an Arabia on the Indus,	274
Angoulême, Duchesse d',	70	Ἰβν apn,	401	—, the, Algebra said to have been discovered by,	436
Animal, every, a microcosm of man, &c.,	430	Apocalypse—the crucified of the, in Egypt,	14, 15, 118	Arabic, the,	175
— food, none eaten in early times,	147	—, the, turns on the triumph of the Lamb, over the powers of hell and darkness; fixes the year to 360 days,	110	— and Hebrew, the, the same,	153, 235
Animalcule, the minutest imaginable, a microcosm of the one above it, &c.,	336	—, is filled with praises of the slain Lamb,	240, 241	—, the old, allegories in, on tree of knowledge, &c.,	160
Animals, none sacrificed in early times,	147	—, the number 144 celebrated in,	241	—, duplicate letters of, for numbers,	166, 185, 235
—, plants, &c., believed to be formed of both sexes,	398	Apocrypha, the, disliked equally by the Jews and by Christians,	125	—, the old, of Mohamed, now not commonly understood,	167
—, unsatisfactory theories to account for the adoration of, by the Egyptians and others,	437	—, has the mythos of the crucifixion, &c., which proves the mythos was a secret doctrine,	134, 232, 333, 441, 442	—, the, anciently Cufic,	205, 213, 234, 237
Auna Percuna, sister of Dido,	91	—, the books of the, probably written to preserve the secret doctrine,	233, 441, 442	—, notation, reduced to 16 letters,	214
—, Sa. sister of the Virgin, or Petronilla,	91	Apocryphal Gospels, in one of the, Jesus said to be the son of a Dyer or Painter, &c.,	7	— numerals, the 28, would stand for more words than are wanted for a universal language,	220
Ansār or helpers—in the 72, who assisted the prophet at Medina, we have, probably, the Jewish Sanhedrim, the Amphyctions of Greece, and the Cardinales of Rome,	380, 383	Apollo,	202, 213	—, the present characters, invented 300 years after Mohamed,	237
Antara, an, or Outar, an age,	134	— killed by Python, and bewailed by three women,	102	Arabs, Bedoween,	4
Antediluvian year, the, was 300 days long, and the month 30 days long,	321—326	— of Claros, Pythagoras a follower of,	103	Arago, M., ridicules Whiston's Theory,	333
Anthom, professor,	314	— of Miletus, prophecy of,	177	—'s <i>History of Comets</i> written to calm the fears of the Parisians,	333, 334
Antioch, Alexandria, and Rome, the capitals of the three parts into which the kingdom of Saturn was divided among his three Sons—Jupiter, Pluto, and Neptune,	399, 400	—, entombment and resurrection of,	145, 180	Ararat, Mount,	18, 321
		—, the <i>dance oblique</i> of the priests of,	179	—, the Il-avratra of India,	18, 441
		—, a hyperborean island said to have adored,	262	—, placed by the Samaritans in Serendive,	229, 288
		— and Olympias—their connexion,	345, 347	—, Naubanda—Mount of the Ship,	292, 411
		— described as accompanying his lyre with the dance, &c.,	425	—, Ship-cabled Mount,	294, 333, 334
		Apologue, ænigma, allegory, &c., the custom of conveying knowledge by, once prevalent,	300	Araxes, the, Aras, Ros, Ras, or Cyrus river,	231
		Apostles, the,	42, 43, 46, 71, 77	Arcadia, Numidia, Etruria, Tartary, &c., the same form of government anciently prevailed in,	421
		— became Divi,	80	Arca-polis, place of deposit of sacred things,	242
		— Creed, the,	42, 89	Αρξα, the ship in which the germ of animated nature was saved,	113
		Apotheosis, the, of Pagans, caonization of Saints,	81	Archbishop, an, in the Romish church, though elected by suffragans, must have the <i>pallium</i> from the vicar of God,	231
		—, of Akbar,	358	Arch-Druid, the, in Gaul, held out his foot to be kissed,	55
		Appius,	86	Archdruid or Supreme Pontiff, the, of Britain, probably had under him three archflamens,	416
		Apples of love, the, presented to		Αρρη—divine wisdom,	242
				Archflamens, the three, of York, London, and Carleon (Chester), became Archbishops, when Lucius was converted,	400

Archierarch, Noah the first, and his three sons Archierarchs after him, 361
 ————, the rights and privileges of, gradually acquired by the Hierarch of each nation; and the distant Lord was at last forgotten, 380, 381
 ————, there probably was an, with a council of 12, and a senate of 72, in every country, under a Pope, 422
 Archierarchical government, the first, probably left towns, &c., to their own management—hence the *free* states of Greece and Italy, 366, 423
 ————, if the, was established before the flood, it would revive after it—the few persons remaining would readily submit to its superiority, 439
 Archierarchs, three, after the death of Noah, his three sons became; one, perhaps, at Oude or Babylon, for Asia; one in Egypt, for Africa; one at Rome or Thebes in Bœotia, for Europe, 399
 Archierarchy—very natural for an, to arise, and that it should extend its paternal influence over the whole world, 373
 ————, the first may have arisen before the sun entered Aries, in the æra of Buddha, and have continued during many generations, 399, 400
 ————, the, abolished by Christ and Cristina—that of Rome and Tibet almost the same, 438
 Archierist, the, (of India,) may have been a king—hence the Archierarchy may have disappeared, 370
 Archimedes and the Syracusans—the foot measure used by, 403, 404
 Ardshir Ebn Babec, author of the play called Tables, 318
 Areopagus, the, of Athens, courts like, answered to a lodge of Freemasons, &c., 419
 ————, was the high ecclesiastical court, &c., but amenable to the Amphictyons, 423, 424
 Argha—serpent—emblem of the female generative power, 113, 174
 Argheus—an universal spirit—evidently the Indian Argha, 301
 Argonautic Expedition, the, 105
 ————, new, every 600 years, believed in by the vulgar, despised by the enlightened, 339
 ————, mysteries, 114, 115
 Argonauts, the, 293
 ————, &c., *new*, 136, 195, 303
 Arhiman—the evil principle, 83, 88, 106
 Aries, 138—140
 ————, the equinoctial sign changed from Taurus, to, before time of Moses, 105, 106
 ————, personified, called the Lamb of God, applied to Jesus, and worshipped, 107, 108, 110
 ————, the worship of, the worship of the sun, 112
 ————, till the equinoctial sun passed into, the world may have

been ruled in peace, by the Archierarch—till the festivals required correcting, &c., 399
 Arietic cycle, in the, we have Noah and his wife, and Shem, Ham, and Japhet—a new Trinity every 1800 years, at first, &c., 397
 Aristites, Sacerdotum, the, &c., 3
 Aristocracy, the sacred and military, 417
 Aristophanes, 199
 Aristotle, 153, 314
 ————, the first who wrote on Greek grammar, 195, 196
 ————, the alphabet of, 220
 ————, on the length of the year, 319
 ————, on the tribute in Greece—a *tenth*, 417
 ————, classes Dancing with poetry, music, and painting, as equally an imitative art, 425
 Aristotelian philosophy, the, once as little doubted as the Newtonian is now, 333
 Arithmetic (high), literal writing, astronomy, &c., originally constituted the mysteries, 439
 Arjoon, the cousin (or brother) of Cristina, 137, 241, 242
 ————, or Juana, the assistant to Cristina, 242
 Ark, the, 361
 ————, of the Covenant, 10
 ————, the, Noah, and Thebes, have the same meaning, 12, 13
 ————, of the Mexicans, 27
 ————, increase of the 8 persons saved in, in 100 years, &c., 395, 439
 Arka (*Αρχα*) in Javanese—the *sun*, 222
 ————, the ancient temple of Jagger-naut, at Kanarak, so called, 261
 Arkite *Athene*, i. e., Divine Providence, 114
 Armenia, 4, 321
 Armenian Christians, the, turned to the sun, in prayer, 89
 ————, language, the, originally the same as the Zeud and the Pahlavi, 237
 Arnobius, 64, 80
 Arouma, the, 242
 Arouma and Plethron, Egyptian and Greek standards of square measure, 406
Αρωμα, the *sweet smell*, a flower, pushpa, 242
 Arran, the isle of, so called from *Arhan*, consort of Buddha, 287
 Arrian, 118, 230, 272
 Artaxerxes Memor, 317
 ————, was addicted to the ineffable mysteries, 348
 Arteng, 8
 Arthur's (prince) *round table*, &c., the mythos seen in, 349, 356
 Article, the emphatic, is often the name of God—*Al* (Arabic), *Pi* (Coptic), *π* or *ρ* (Heb.), 200
 Artimodorus, 262
 Arungabad, the Shufek or Sophee or Rhymer of, 182
 Ascanius and the Lavinian colony, 433
 Asenath, the wife of Joseph, 110
Asee, old Latin coins, without inscriptions, having the head of a young man, and a wheel with 6 spokes, &c., 433
 Ashera—*tenth*, tithe, 193, 371
 ————, the, (restored by Moha-

med) established by the Califs; the (Mohamedan) world thus made as happy as under the first Hierarchy, 377, 379, 380
 Ashera, an, set up, by Abraham, in Beersheba, 194, 371
 Ashre, the, were burnt by Josiah, 371
 ————, were perpetual almshouses, 372
 Ash-Wednesday, Shrovetide, &c., 59
 ————, the ceremony of putting ashes on the head on, a continuation of the festival of the *fordicidia* of the Romans, 92
 Asia, 4, 25, 39, 66, 69, 70, 75, 120—122, 312
 ————, and Africa, the wandering tribes of, readily came over to the Mohamedan faith, 207
 ————, once a fief depending on Scythia, 262, 372
 ————, an æra of Alexander arose in, 348, 349, 384
 ————, the conduct of the monarchs of, towards Europeans, not understood—it arises from supposing themselves descended from the first three monarchs, the sons of Noah, 359
 Asia Minor—the whole of, probably, was Mysia or mystic land, the land of Room: in it are Calinda, Calamina, and Calida, places of India, connected with the mythos of Ararat, 412
 Asiatic Journal, the, 352
 ————, on the Microcosm among the Chinese, 398
 ————, Researches, the, 7, 67, 103, 104, 122, 181, 214, 219, 225, 236—238, 240, 260, 261, 287, 371, 398, 429
 ————, Society, Transactions of, 148
 Aspen, the, Eadha or E, in the Tree alphabet, 149
 Aspersorio, the, for sprinkling the people with holy water, a Pagan custom, 91
 Asre, asire, ashres—groves—a kind of celestial globes, &c., 193, 194
 Ass and Horse, the, unknown, in a state of nature, to the Americans, before the arrival of the Spaniards, 35
 ————, the golden, of Apuleius, 76
 Assaceni or Astaceni, the, whose capital was Massaca or Massana—A-saceni, the *Sacæ*?—Ma-saga, the *great Sacæ*? 230
 Assassin, every, might be a Sophie, 383
 ————, the Society probably not called so, from being a *murderous* one, but a murderer from it, called an *assassin*, 384
 Assassias, the, 348, 381—392
 ————, Druids, Magi, &c., practised the rite of baptism, 248
 ————, their history, according to Von Hammer, is a mass of straight forward, pure, unadulterated wickedness, 382, 389
 ————, why every where found, 383
 ————, considered a dynasty by D'Herbelot and Deguines, as an order by Hammer, 388
 ————, were profoundly versed in the *mathematical* and *metaphysical* sciences; their fana-

- | | Page | | Page |
|--|------------------------------|--|---------------|
| ticism, and the reason for their assassinations, the burning of their works, &c., | 389 | Atonement, pernicious doctrine of the, | 203, 367 |
| Assassins, their doctrine taught in secret; what was it?—the secret doctrines of Sopheism? | 390 | Atreus, father of the Heraclidæ, | 119 |
| —, their doctrines of the metempsychosis and a divine incarnation, | 391 | Atreus, in the time of, the motion of the firmament had changed, | 314 |
| Assours and Dewtahs — wars of Cristina with the rebellious, | 88 | Atri, father of the Hericúlas, | 119 |
| Assyrians, the, | 101, 171 | Attalus (king)—grammar brought by his ambassador—Crates Malotes—to the Roman Senate, | 195 |
| —, the Dove their standard, | 118 | Attica, Ionia, and Etruria, the confederated towns or states of, | 394 |
| Asteroids—one planet probably split into the four new ones, | 335 | Attila, | 375 |
| Asteroth, Astarte, Eostre, or Easter, | 58, 59 | Atys, | 102, 104 |
| — from | 193 | —, <i>suspensus in ligno</i> , | 104, 106 |
| <i>asre</i> , | 193 | —, raised on third day, | 106, 122, 145 |
| Astle, Mr., | 149, 165, 166, 215, 218, 237 | Atyses, Adonises, &c., &c., put to death, &c., | 142 |
| Astronomers, the ancient, more probably right in their practice, than the modern in their theory, | 330 | <i>Atzala laurem</i> , | 7 |
| —, our, if dwelling in Asia, and knowing of the coming of the comet, &c., | 333, 334 | Aube, an, | 79 |
| Astronomical Society, the, will ridicule the subject of Comets, as here treated, | 333 | Augur—when an Etruscan began his divinations, he rose in the stillness of midnight, to determine the limits of the celestial temple, | 407 |
| Astronomy, the knowledge of, probably long preceded that of syllabic letters, | 198 | Auguries—uncertain how the Roman priests got the custom established of taking them, before any assembly could proceed to business, &c., | 407 |
| Aswa—horse—from As, <i>to eat</i> , | 157 | Augurs, the, their power, | 52, 53 |
| Atamelik Dschowāni, the historian, directed by the Mogul to search the libraries of the Ishmaelites, at Alamout, and to destroy every thing—their instruments, &c.—which could make known the truth, | 389, 390 | —, the lituus of, became the crosier, | 78 |
| Athanasian Creed, the, | 43, 93 | Augusta, 70 cities so called in honour of Augustus; probably these were 72 ecclesiastical capitals of districts into which the empire was divided, | 421 |
| Athanasius, 43, 367 | | Augustine or Anstin, 22, 37, 58, 65, 74, 76, | 367 |
| Atheism and Deism, the <i>Nyaya</i> and <i>Vedanta</i> philosophies so considered—their advocates changed sides, | 428 | — sent to Britain to convert the natives, | 93 |
| Atheistical system of quoting, on the continent, | 255 | — De Esu Agni, &c., | 104 |
| Atheists—the Sacæ, Saxons or Buddhists, so called by the followers of Cristina, &c., | 428 | — converted the Saxons of Kent, | 281 |
| Atheneus, 145, 204 | | —, on the Antediluvian years, and on the intercalary days, | 320 |
| — on a Pythagorean dancer, | 425 | — on a month, as 30 days, | 321, 326 |
| Athenians, the, were divided into four castes—the sacerdotal nobles, soldiers, farmers, tradesmen—and a fifth, the slaves or outcasts, | 418 | —, Theodoret, Basil, and pope Innocent I., on the Christian mysteries, &c., | 441 |
| Athens, 47, 97, 418, 419 | | Augustinians, the, | 76 |
| —, the Pandion of, | 117 | Augustus, a title given to the Nile, | 54 |
| —, secret names of, | 242 | —, Octavius, | 54, 56 |
| —, the ancient year of, was 360 days, | 319, 320 | —, the <i>Αἰών των αἰώνων</i> —the Genius of the Ninth Sæculum, | 56, 251 |
| —, in the Areopagus of, we have the <i>domestic</i> , in the Auspicyons the <i>superintending</i> legislature, | 350 | — was called Divus, | 80 |
| Atibahica—an atom-like germ so called, in Sanscrit, | 398 | — ordered the Compitales to be honoured with garlands, | 90 |
| Atlantic, the, | 812 | — erected the temple of Jupiter Tonans, | 91 |
| Atlautis, the island of, | 39, 40 | —, described, by Horace, as the son of Maia, | 357 |
| —, the flood which drowned, | 306 | — Cæsar offered up 300 human victims, in one night, at Perugia, | 416 |
| — may have been sunk by the last of several shocks, | 311 | Aulaif, killed by black Gauls, and by <i>Albanos</i> ! | 304 |
| Atomic doctrine, the, of Pythagoras, said to have been learned by him from Moses, | 399 | Aura placida, made into St. Aura and St. Placida, | 85 |
| | | —, Anima, or Holy Ghost—in ancient times always <i>female</i> —proceeded from the <i>To Or</i> , | 397 |
| | | Aurelian, | 134 |
| | | Auricular Confession, | 34 |
| | | — enables rogues to tyrannise over fools, | 74, 75 |
| | | Australia, | 2, 341, 419 |
| | | Austria and Russia, the emperors of, probably actuated by the myths of legal descent from Noah, | 354 |
| | | Author, the, right of, to the name of a Christian, | 120, 449 |
| | | —, object of, not to attack religion—his wish to be impartial, | 132 |
| | | —, a future life awaited by, with hope and humble resignation, | 308 |
| | | —, affirms the truth of no more of Mr. Whiston's system, than what he expressly mentions as adopting, | 435 |
| | | —, wishes to be considered a member of the Eclectic or Philalethean sect, | 448 |
| | | —, whether, he was fully satisfied with the evidence of Irenæus, that Jesus Christ was not crucified, | 449 |
| | | Autumnal Equinox, | 83 |
| | | Avatar (is probably Abba-Tur), 14, | 38, 39, 51 |
| | | —, Moses an, | 14 |
| | | —, Nero claimed to be the Tenth, | 54 |
| | | —, the crucifixion of every, | 118 |
| | | —, the new, the followers of, protected by arms, | 219 |
| | | —, the <i>tenth</i> , chief of the Assassins, came from Ghilan, | 231 |
| | | —, Gengis Khan, by his partition, made out to be the Tenth, | 353 |
| | | —, the last believed to be yet to come, | 354 |
| | | Avatars, | 40 |
| | | — or incarnations, | 81 |
| | | —, eight in Siam, | 139 |
| | | —, all Asiatic princes pretended to be, | 207 |
| | | —, the <i>ten</i> , | 248, 354 |
| | | —, of Cristina, Christ, and Mohamed, | 355 |
| | | Axibus ligneis, or on stems of trees, | 249 |
| | | Axis, the, may have been suddenly changed, as the book of Enoch says, | 310, 313, 332 |
| | | —, may have been changed by various shocks, | 311 |
| | | —, sudden change of the earth's—the year changed in consequence, from 360 to 365 days, &c., | 315 |
| | | —, changed at the time of the flood, and almost all the ancient learning of the world lost, | 438 |
| | | Ayudia, the place of wisdom, | 188 |
| | | Ayudia, | 16, 21, 36 |
| | | — or Oude, | 122 |
| | | —, language of, | 156 |
| | | —, Eastern, | 16, 181 |
| | | —, Western, | 36 |
| | | Ayub or Job, book of, from Upper India to Arabia, | 128 |
| | | Azores, the, | 35 |
| | | Aztekan, the, | 26 |
| | | Azteks, the, | 31 |
| | | B and v permutable in Sanscrit, | 226 |
| | | Baal or Bel, | 74, 82 |
| | | —, priest of, | 74, 87 |
| | | — is Samhan, | 82 |
| | | Babel (tower of), 24, 25, 27—29, | 324 |

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|---------------|--|--------------------|---|---------------|
| Baber, Mr., | 262 | Bagdad, the Calif at, probably, paid tribute and did homage to Gengis, | 383 | Baptism of Bells—in China, | 70 |
| Babington, Dr., ou Tamil or Tamul characters, | 148 | ——, at a great meeting at, in A. H., 402, the claims of the Fatémities to the Califate declared null and void, | 385, 386 | ——, the, of water, fire, and air | 248 |
| Babylon, 12, 28, 46, 48, 97, 133, 146, 171, | 360 | Bagpipes (Scotch), | 91 | ——whence, | 336 |
| ——, mythos of, in Mexico, | 28 | —— of Calabrian shepherds, | 90, 91 | ——, the Eucharist, &c., only part of the Christian mysteries, according to Augustin, Basil, &c., | 441 |
| ——, Scarlet Whore of, | 46 | Baidh or Vaedh, a prophet, | 225 | <i>Βαπτισμα</i> , baptism, | 64, 68 |
| ——, compass of the walls of, 360 furlongs, same as the year of 360 days, | 317 | Baids—vates, fates—tellers of truth or wisdom, | <i>ib.</i> | <i>Βαπτισμοι</i> , washings, | 64 |
| ——, built by Xisuthrus's children, | 322 | Bailly, | 3, 140 | <i>Bar</i> and <i>Par</i> meant a judge, | 276 |
| —— or Oude, the Archierarch—son of Noah—may have resided at, | 399 | —— on Chinese letters—division of, into <i>foes</i> , | 215 | Barasit—wisdom—the first book of Genesis, | 226, 251 |
| Bacab, the Son, in the Mexican Trinity, | 32 | —— on the learning of the ancients, | 246, 444 | ——, probably the knowledge of the Trimurti, and the secret use of the system of cycles, | 342 |
| Bacchus, 6, 8, 9, 19, 23, 28, 40, 59, 103, 104, 106, 112, 137, 164, 202, 224, 265, 271, | 292 | ——, on the first race of men, after the flood, having been situated east of the Caspian Sea—in a country between 40 and 50° of North latitude—possessed of profound wisdom, of elevated genius, and of an antiquity far superior to the Egyptians and Indians, | 444 | ——, Jews and Christians say it means <i>cosmogony</i> ; it taught the nature and attributes of the <i>Το Ον</i> , the metempsychosis, emanation, &c., | 343 |
| ——, the Grecian—an Egyptian, | 19 | —— ridiculed by Sir W. Jones, &c., for teaching that man was created in Tartary, | 445 | Bards, the, an order to regulate the choirs, &c., | 233 |
| —— cut in pieces on Mont Marte, | 59, 85 | Bala Raja of Gujerat, | 221 | Bareich—Parish, | 276, 279 |
| ——, tomb of, became church of St. Bacchus, | 74 | Balaam, the prophecy of, | 97, 98 | ——, was this Bar-roi or Bar-rex? | 292 |
| —— worshiped as St. Denis, at Paris—as Liber or Liberius, at Ancona, | 84 | Balbec (Bal-bit, <i>house of Bal</i>), the temple at, has 40 pillars, | 402 | Baris (<i>ship</i>), Ararat, | 411 |
| ——, the temple of, now church of Holy Liberius, | 91 | Balbi, M., on Chinese related to Hebrew, | 148, 155, 156 | —— and Cordi, the centre of Agrimensurism of Asia, | 412 |
| ——, Adonis, and Osiris, were all incarnate Gods, | 98 | ——, on the Buddhist religion, | 289 | —— or Ararat, was believed to be the highest mountain in the world; from this as a centre, a <i>cardo</i> , Noah was supposed to have divided the world among his three sons, | 412 |
| —— was a personification of the Sun, | 100 | ——, on the weeks, &c., of the Mexicans, Javanese, &c., | 316 | Barker, J. T., | 358, 366 |
| ——, his birth-place disputed—was worshiped chiefly at Telmissus, | 102 | Bal-II, the crucified God, | 122, 206, 259, 288 | Barnabas, St., | 211, 343, 344 |
| ——, conquests of, like Plagues of Egypt, | 105 | Baliism, the, of Ceylon, and the Baltan fires of Ireland and the Highlands of Scotland, | 289 | Barnes, Dr., Joshua, | 19 |
| —— raised on the third day, | 122 | Baliji, Balii, or Baljii, 115, 118, | 288 | Baronius (Cardinal), 52, 79, 84, 86, 87, 93, | 112 |
| ——, the search for his members, | 136, 142 | Balk and Bokhara both called <i>Cobbat adestam</i> , the Dome or Vault of Mohamedism, | 303 | Barons, the, claimed of the priests an acknowledgment of superiority—this granted with a mental reservation of the rights of the church, | 266, 267 |
| —— strangled the serpent, | 144 | Balkan (may mean Bal-ania, <i>land of Bal</i>), a ridge of mountains which divides North India or Oude from Tartary, and another which divides Thrace from Scythia or Tartary, | 414 | ——, few of, could read, | 268 |
| —— called Liber, Boc, Book—and, in Siam, Kiakiak, | 163, 164 | <i>Balks</i> , strips of land, not subinfeudated, but the property of the Lord of a Manor, | <i>ib.</i> | ——, the great, (not like our present Peers, mere animals of ornament,) said to have been from 50 to 80—but probably were 72 in number, | 417 |
| ——, orgies of, | 166 | Bal-Sab, Lord of Death, Samhan or Beelzebub, | 82, 83 | Barret, on the Zodiacs, | 36 |
| ——, monogram of, Mn=650, 187, | 223 | Bambinos, | 100, 129 | Barret's, Dr., Enquiry into the Constellations, | 316 |
| ——, was Buddha, Noah, Menu, Jauns, | 223 | Banner explained mythology historically, | 360 | Bartolin, | 300 |
| ——, Bromos, Bruma, Piroma, Pi Brama, | 243 | Baptism, 64, 66, 67, 69, 70, 262, 279, | 280 | Basil, on Christian mysteries, | 441 |
| ——, liber, letters, language, logos, lingua, wisdom, | 244 | —— older than the time of Jesus—practised by the followers of Zoroaster, &c., | 64 | <i>Βασιλευς αιων των αιωνων</i> , | 51 |
| ——, was wine, Ceres bread, | 253 | —— practised by the Jews, Greeks, and nearly all nations, before the existence of Christianity, | 65, 66, 232 | Basnage, 37, 51, 83, 135, 186, 190, 201, 203, 204, 210, | 221 |
| ——, Deo-nissi, | 288 | ——, Christening, and Confirmation, rites of the Magi, | 66 | Basque and American languages, analogy of the, | 27 |
| —— was Om-adios—the holy Om, | 302 | —— with the Holy Ghost, with fire, water, and blood, | 67 | Bassianus—Antoninus Heliogabalus, | 349 |
| ——, Hercules, Jove, there never was a, | 351 | ——, in doctrine and outward ceremony, Etruscan, | 69 | Bath, remains at, of only one temple of the Romans, in Britain, | 281 |
| ——, the Nyssian dances sacred to, | 425 | ——, Christian, called the laver of regeneration, | <i>ib.</i> | Bathkol—daughter of voice—rather daughter of wisdom, | 295 |
| Bacchuses, &c., put to death, &c., | 142 | | | Bavaui, | 6 |
| Bacon, Roger, | 165, 280, 342 | | | Bayer, on Greek way of writing, | 150 |
| ——, on the knowledge possessed by, | 246 | | | —— on Brahman characters from the Estrangelo, | 153, 222 |
| ——, probably a Rosicrucian, | 301 | | | ——, on the 9 simple characters of the Chinese, | 215 |
| ——, may have known of the disturbing forces of the comets, &c., | 335 | | | Bazin, l'abbé, 17, 19, 134, 143, | 363 |
| ——, the Brazen Head of, &c., | 349 | | | BD, the Creator, the giver of forms, | 162 |
| Bactria, the Sacæ possessed themselves of, | 4 | | | | |
| Bad, a name of Buddha, | 162 | | | | |
| Baden—curious secret prisons under a convent at, | 301 | | | | |
| Bagdad, in the meeting of Jurists at, in 1011, the proceedings were secret; why? | 359 | | | | |

- | | Page | | Page |
|---|-----------------|--|----------------------------|
| Bead (Catholic beads) from Ved or Wisdom, | 179 | Ben Nevis, Ben-Navis, <i>Mount of the Ship</i> , | 292, 294 |
| Bealtine, feast of the fires of Baal, | 82 | Bennet's, Solomon, plan of Ezekiel's temple, | 402 |
| Beans, the, of Pythagoras, | 239, 240, 300 | Bentley, | 5, 139, 144, 236 |
| Bearded men and Negroes found in South America, | 35 | —, on the digamma, | 169 |
| Beast, the number of the, | 241 | Bere-gonium, once the capital of Scotland, | 292, 411 |
| Beausobre, M., | 60, 65, 77, 101 | Bergeron, | 215 |
| Bed, ved, vates—a prophet, wisdom, | 227 | Berkeley, | 217 |
| Beda or Veda means book, | 8 | Bernier, | 263 |
| Bedas or Vedas, | 4, 43, 88, 135 | Berosus, on antediluvian kings, | 321, 322 |
| Bede, | 135 | —, on the time of the flood, | 327 |
| —'s houses—houses of Buddha or Wisdom, | 295 | —, on the Ark resting on the mountains <i>των κορυφαιων</i> , | 411 |
| Bedoween Arabs, | 4 | Bertolacci, on the whole land in Ceylon, the property of the crown, | 418 |
| Bedoween, the, speak pure Arabic, are Buddhists, Tatars, followers of Tat, | 207, 208 | Beth, the birch, the second letter of the Tree alphabet, | 148 |
| —, have no fixed habitations, | 271 | Bethlehem, | 95, 96, 98, 99, 109 |
| — or Bedouins, the nomade tribes of Africa and Asia, | 275 | — profaned by Adrian, | 95, 96 |
| Bedv (<i>Buddha</i>), | 207 | —, the stable at, a <i>cave</i> , | 95, 99 |
| Beech and Oak, the, gave out oracles at Dodona, | 165 | — means City of the House of the Sun, | 99 |
| Beelzebub, | 82, 83 | —, the house of the <i>male</i> Ceres, &c., from γ the emphatic article, and $\square\pi$, a corruption of Om—house of Om, | 303 |
| — or Baal Zebub, | 83 | Beverley (Mr.), | 88 |
| Beeve, the, | 23, 110 | Bhobauésér, the Linga in the cave at, | 259, 260, 262 |
| —, both Cow and Bull, | 181 | Bhoes, the, Garuda, and temple of Carnac, in France, | 296 |
| — and sheep; the Ram and Rama meant both, | 242 | Bhoomia—Bhumia— <i>ia-b-om</i> , land of Om, | 284 |
| Beguines, monks and nuns in Tibet, | 127, 218 | Bhoomias, the, preceded the Zemin-dars, | <i>ib.</i> |
| Belgic Suesones, | 1 | Bhuvanésvara or Ekamra—city of $\square\pi\kappa\eta$ <i>hkm</i> , the God of wisdom, | 260 |
| Belief or faith held to be meritorious, | 107 | <i>Bibi-Mariam</i> or <i>la Dame Marie</i> , | 97 |
| Beloe, | 180 | Bible, the, | 27 |
| Bellarmine, | 69, 77, 88 | —, on age of man, | 133, 134 |
| Bellona, | 74, 86 | —, history of, found in India and Egypt, | 293 |
| —, priests of, | 74 | —, on the time of the flood, | 327, 328 |
| Bells and pomegranates on high-priest of the Jews, and on the kings of Persia, | 69 | Biblis, birth of the God Sol, as Adonis, celebrated at, | 98 |
| —, baptizing of, a bull issued for; practised in China, | 70 | Biblos and Bochara, both mean <i>city of the book</i> , | 311 |
| —, <i>four</i> baptized at Versailles, in 1824, Louis XVIII. and Duchesse D'Angoulême being sponsors, | 70 | Biigham says, Christians were first called <i>Christis</i> , | 251, 344 |
| —, ringing of a little, in worship, a Pagan usage, | 91 | Binothris, Bn-Thré or Beu-Terah, Birmingham, | 297 |
| Belshazzar, the writing on the wall of, | 186 | Birth, death, and resurrection, the, of the incarnate God, the doctrine of, common in Pagan temples, | 95, 96, 98—100, 102 |
| Belus, the tower of, | 27, 28 | Bisat-al-Gnaém, " <i>Display of the Foe</i> ," or the year 1204 of the Hegira, | 182, 183 |
| Beuares, anciently called Casi, | 135 | —, is an acrostic, | 185 |
| —, the college at, | 206 | Bishop, Cardinal, Dean, Diocese, Ecclesiastical, Priest, Religion, in their origin, all terms of judiciary import, | 272, 279 |
| —, in the temple of Vis Visha, at, there is a Corinthian pillar, | 402 | Bishops, Suffragan, baptized bells, | 70 |
| —, a tradition at, that all the learning of India came from a country situated in 40 degrees of north latitude—that of Samarkand, | 444 | —, Secular, procured from Rome by barons and kings, in opposition to the Regulars, | 276 |
| Benedictines, the, | 76 | —, Palatine, the, originally mitred Abbots, | 277, 278 |
| <i>Benefit of Clergy</i> , used as a test, &c., | 271 | —, Arch, the, of York and Canterbury, dispute between, for precedence, why, | 281 |
| Ben-gal, i. e. Beni—the sons of Gall, | 291 | — in Partibus | 285 |
| —, the Zemindars of, recognized as princes, | 374 | Bissextile day or days, intercalary, &c., | 320 |
| —, the king of, <i>heir</i> to all men, | 421 | | |
| Beni-Gael—the Gael from the, | 294 | | |
| Beni-Suef, | 230 | | |
| Benjamin, the tribe of, | 19 | | |
| Ben-Lomond—was this, Son of Lomond? | 292 | | |
| | | Bital or Fanum, the, the fixt residence of the Abba, | 297 |
| | | Bithynia, | 71 |
| | | —, the Christians of, | 90 |
| | | <i>Black God</i> , the, in the Casa Santa, at Loretto, | 57 |
| | | — <i>Boy, the</i> , the sign of, probably an Infant Cristina; Mother and Child, | 100 |
| | | — <i>Gauls</i> , in Scotland, | 204 |
| | | — races became white by inter-marriages, &c., | 363 |
| | | — Gods, <i>genus</i> and <i>species</i> , &c., <i>ib.</i> | |
| | | — <i>Stone</i> , the, in Westminster Abbey, adored, | 437 |
| | | Blackstone, | 264, 265, 268, 269 |
| | | Blair, Dr., on the time of the flood, | 332 |
| | | Blond, | 53 |
| | | Blondus, | 74, 76 |
| | | Blunt, Mr., on ancient customs of Italy and Sicily, | 92 |
| | | Boadicea—Chivalry probably flourished most, when she led her 80,000 knights to combat, | 204 |
| | | Bobeloth and Bethluision Alphabets, the, | 155 |
| | | Boc, book, liber, name of Bacchus, | 8, 163, 164, 265, 271, 292 |
| | | —manni, Monks or Book-men, | 264, 268 |
| | | Boch-ara, the city of the book, | 272, 311 |
| | | Bocharia, | 444 |
| | | Bochart, | 47, 59, 181, 287, 290, 412 |
| | | — on adoration of Saints, | 81 |
| | | Bochica, founder of the Peruvian nation, | 34 |
| | | —, the Mithra or Osiris of Bogota, | <i>ib.</i> |
| | | Bocklands—free lands, | 272, 284 |
| | | Bogota, form of government given to, by Bochica, | 34 |
| | | Bogstav, Buckstab, Book staves, (book,) the triangular staves on which the Runes were written, | 272 |
| | | Bokhara, mythos brought from, to Ireland, | 97 |
| | | Bombay Transactions, the, | 355, 356, 360 |
| | | <i>Bomos</i> —the stone on which the Vaid or Druid stood to preach, | 302 |
| | | $\square\pi\kappa\eta$ <i>brim</i> , filii, confounded with $\square\pi\kappa\eta$ <i>adnim</i> , lapides; hence the story of Deucalio and Pyrrha having re-peopled the earth with stones, | 18 |
| | | Bon, a Silver lamb, with a glory, in the cathedral of, | 112 |
| | | Bones of the Sou of the Spirit of Heaven, | 103 |
| | | Bonnaud, M., | 18 |
| | | —, the Abbé, Jaques-Jules, | 221 |
| | | Bono Deo Puero Posphoro, | 100 |
| | | Bonzes, the, use the tonsure, &c, | 228 |
| | | Book, a, in Irish, called <i>barac</i> or <i>barc</i> , | 163 |
| | | <i>Book</i> , the Pope (by Constantine's gift) ruled Italy, &c., by right of <i>the</i> , | 345 |
| | | <i>Book and Sword</i> , Cæsar held by the right of the, | 379, 400 |
| | | —, right by the, claimed by the emperors of Germany and Russia, | 380 |
| | | Borak, the, or flash of lightning, on which Mohamed said he passed through the seven heavens, &c., | 378 |
| | | Borlase, | 97, 225 |
| | | Boro Bodo—Bra Buddha, | 218 |

	Page		Page
Bosio, Antonio,	111	Brahmins, the, have a tradition	
Bosworth's Saxon Grammar,	195	that the flood happened when	
Borpus, grape, 9, 204, 223, 253,	254	the sun entered Aries, &c.,	332
Botturini,	25	_____, say, in the Vedas	
Boucher,	153, 163	may be found the logic of Aris-	
Boustrophedon style, the, the Runes		totle and the philosophy of Plato,	
once writteu in,	305	&c.,	337
Boutta, Boto, Buddha,	9	_____, said to allow the	
Boy Gods adopted in Italy as Bam-		divine incarnation of Jesus Christ;	
biuos,	100	but contend, that Cristna, also,	
Boys, believed by the <i>fathers</i> , to be		was incarnated for the salvation	
defiled by demons,	<i>ib.</i>	of all who believe on him,	341
Bower,	58	_____, or Hindoos, main-	
Bowli, the, of India, probably the		tain that they came from Tar-	
Piscina,	69	tary,	352
Bra or Pra, means <i>factor</i> , 243,		_____, averse to proselyt-	
Creator,	267	ing,	363
Braga—the deity of eloquence, &c.,		_____, and Buddhists—the	
hence to <i>brag</i> ,	300	precursors of their skill in the	
Brahme or Bacchus or Liber,	8	fine arts,	364
_____, Maia,	128	_____, in the democracy	
_____, the <i>male</i> , the followers of,	428	of, we have the mixed system of	
_____, brooding over the deep, a		the Protestants; they receive	
microcosm of,	429	divine wisdom by succession,	
Brahma,	7, 8	&c.,	368
_____, means <i>leaf</i> —the same as		_____, and Buddhists, the,	
Brahaspati,	8	changed sides, as Atheists and	
_____, the religion of,	58	Deists. The Brahmins (like the	
_____, as supreme God, surround-		Jews with <i>Barasit</i> and <i>Merca-</i>	
ed with good and bad angels,	88	<i>vah</i>) have substituted <i>Nyaya</i> and	
_____, period, the, began 3164		<i>Vedanta</i> the one for the other,	428
years B. C.,	144	_____, traits of the, in the West	
_____, born from the Supreme		—Buddhists and Brahmins in all	
Being,	175	great points the same,	438
_____, or Brama, is often called		Bramin, a priest of Bra, the factor	
Birouma,	243	M, or Om,	243
_____, the propagator of the hu-		Brassey, Nathaniel,	355
man race, the architect of all		Bread and wine, sacrifice of,	58, 59
things, &c.,	397	_____, con-	
_____, the <i>day</i> of, and the <i>night</i> of,	409	verted into a horrible mystery, 63, 68	
_____, after a year of (4,320,000,000		_____, and water, sacrifi-	
of years), the philosophers looked		ce of,	59
for a restoration of a perfect globe,		_____, and water, offered by the	
of the planetary system and fixed		Magi, Essenes, Gnostics, East-	
stars to their first state,	431	ern Christians, and by Pythagoras	
Brahmin, the, (Abraham,) who		and Numa,	60
founded the Judæan state, came		Brechin, the <i>fire tower</i> of,	119
from the East—from Ur or Uri-		_____, the <i>man cruci-</i>	
ana of Collida,	257	<i>fied</i> , and Lamb and Elephant, on	
_____, church, little of its do-		the,	130
mestic economy known; may have		Brehon laws, the,	283
imitated its Buddhist predeces-		Brewster, Dr., on the Eclectics, or	
sors,	370	<i>Analogetici</i> ,	447
Brahminism was but Protestant		Brigantes, the,	298
Buddhism—the effects of, the re-		_____, and Briges, of Asia	
form of the calendar, to assimila-		Minor, whence the name of	
te it to the state of the heavens		Phrygians, Free, and Phruga and	
—Taurus no longer its emblem,		Freya,	412
but Aries,	438	Briggs, Mr., (ou Land Tax of In-	
_____, traits of, often seen in		dia,) 266, 272	
the West,	439	_____, on the Aborigines of	
Brahmins, Brachmans, the, 48—		South India,	274
50, 98, 138—140, 409, 434		_____, on the subdivision of	
_____, the, turn to the East at		territory in India,	277
worship,	89	_____, on the heir of Moha-	
_____, the rites of the,	115	med, &c.,	352, 383
_____, of India and of Italy, sec-		_____, on the <i>tenth</i> paid in	
ret system of the, lost,	118	Persia, Judæa, China, &c.,	418
_____, the modern, ignorant of		Britain, 4, 57, 70, 99, 106, 279,	
the necessity of intercalary days,	144	281, 282	
_____, the, hold the Sanscrit to		_____, the worship of Mithra	
be absolutely perfect,	157	spread over,	99
_____, the most learned, can		_____, Hebrew and Indian words	
scarcely read, &c., the first Veda,	159	in,	176
_____, the, call their first Veda,		_____, the castes in—the nobles,	
<i>Rich-ras</i> or <i>wisdom</i> ,	226	clergy, esquires, tradesmen, pau-	
_____, the, on a lost language,	234	pers—the <i>out-caste</i> , as in India,	271
_____, the, from North India,	274, 369	_____, conquered by the Romaus	
		—why,	304
		Britain, gradually colder, proved by	
		tithe suits, on wine,	312
		_____, the secret mythos existed	
		in, before Cæsar's arrival,	349
		_____, the first system had gone	
		to pieces when Cæsar arrived;	
		the Buddhist government had	
		been overthrown by that of	
		Cristna,	370
		_____, its constitution like that of	
		Rome,	375
		_____, divided into <i>three</i> ; by the	
		Romans divided into five dio-	
		ceses,	400
		_____, the causes of effects, <i>since</i>	
		the Roman conquest of, looked	
		for, instead of those before the	
		arrival of the Romans,	432
		Britons, the ancient, divided the	
		country into tithings, &c.,	300
		_____, went <i>naked</i> —in battle	
		only—to distinguish clan from	
		clan?	304
		_____, Roman accounts of	
		the barbarism of,	415
		_____, if the, were barbari-	
		ans for offering human sacrifices,	
		Augustus Cæsar was a barbarian,	
		&c.; sufficiently civilized to bring	
		into the field large bodies of	
		Charioteers, &c., and to man-	
		nœuvre them in the manner	
		practised by the Greeks, &c.,	416
		Brothers,	131, 346, 358
		_____, &c., &c., the followers of,	
		expect a re-incarnation of Jesus	
		Christ—the <i>tenth</i> Avatar, 258,	354
		_____, Whitfield, Wesley, and	
		Southcote—the followers of,	
		weak men,	342, 377
		_____, and Southcote have had	
		able, &c., followers,	355
		_____, had not	
		the general belief of the <i>promised</i>	
		<i>one</i> , in their favour,	356
		Brute (king) and the Troya Nova,	
		of,	349, 412
		Brutus, grandson of Æneas, having	
		killed his father Sylvius, fled	
		from Italy, landed at Totness,	
		conquered the island of Great	
		Britain, and divided it among	
		his three sons, &c.,	400, 412
		_____, and his three sons—here	
		we have the old mythos, like	
		Adam, and Cain, Abel, and Seth;	
		or Noah, and Sheim, Ham, and	
		Japhet,	401, 412
		Bryant, 46, 58, 95, 100, 110, 112,	
		135, 160, 229	
		Bucer,	88
		Buchanan (Dr.),	96
		_____, on the temple of	
		Jaggernaut,	206, 207
		Buckingham,	65
		Bud,	83
		_____, is B=2, D=4=6, the root of	
		432,	181
		Budda, Old Man, the,	4
		Budh, Buth or Both, in Old Irish,	
		means the sun, fire, universe,	287
		Buddha, 1—3, 7—9, 23, 31, 34,	
		36, 43, 56, 60, 103, 104, 148,	
		170, 202, 209, 210, 221, 225,	282
		_____, was Sacya, or Saca, 1, 3,	
		6, 27, 148,	226
		_____, statues of, spared by Mo-	
		hamedans	2
		_____, Deus Bonsiorum,	5

- | | | | | | |
|--|-------------------------|--|--------------------|---|---------------|
| Buddha, means book, 8—was Hermes, | 31 | Buddhism, the universal prevalence of, a fact, not a theory, | 307 | Burnet, Gilbert, on Tithes, | 266 |
| —, son of Maya, | 103 | Buddhist religion, the, in Tibet, similar to that of Rome, | 258 | Burton, on land in England in Al-lodial dominion, | 284 |
| —, entombment and resurrection of, | 103, 105, 142, 145 | —, many remains of, in Ireland, | 287 | Bute, the island of, so called from Buddha, | 287 |
| —, sacrificing his life, a type of the Saviour, | 118 | —, older than the Brahmin, | 289 | Butler, | 81 |
| —, Bauddha, or Abad or Abaddon, | 133 | Buddhists, the, | 4, 9, 10, 50, 221 | Butta—Buddha, | 3 |
| —, mysteries of, a man supposed to be killed in, | 143 | —, &c., marked with a sign, | 174 | Buttevant, Buddha-fan, Buddha had a temple at, | 287 |
| —, called Bad, from Ba <i>father</i> and Di <i>holy</i> , | 162 | —, or Quakers, a nation of, can exist only on the sufferance of their neighbours, | 203 | Buxtorf, | 3, 89 |
| —, divine wisdom, | 182, 250 | —, kept the system of figures unimproved, | 218 | Buzengir—gir-zaba, cycle of wisdom—was reported to be the son of the Sun, and the ninth predecessor of Gengis Khan, | 353 |
| —, was a Menu or Nu, Mani, | 224 | —, of Tibet, hold the Grand Lama to be Buddha reincarnated, | 245 | Bya, Bis-ja, Double-ja, Male and Female, | 174 |
| —, means Veda, | 226 | —, when they inhabited this island, | 286 | Byzantium—the false Alexander arrived at, &c., as he had prophesied, | 348 |
| —, said to have been crucified for robbing a garden of a flower, | 244, 248, 249, 256, 415 | —, that <i>the</i> , were Negroes, the icons of the God clearly prove, | 364 | <i>Ca</i> , the pronoun I, in Siam, | 229 |
| —, the Linga worship of, | 260 | —, and Brahmins, the, clearly marked by Porphyry, | 368 | Caaba or Caavah, the name of Mohamed's temple, | 398 |
| —, the followers of, affected the <i>male</i> principle, | 269, 445 | —, the distinction between the, became lost, | 369 | —, derived from the end of Mercavah or Mercaba, the, with its 360 pillars, was the temple or circle or wheel of Mohamed, | 401 |
| —, called Sacæ, | 275 | —, the, were hierists and archierists, | 370 | —, the, besides the 360 stones around, had a <i>black</i> stone in the centre, still adored as the emblem of the sun or generative principle. Originally it had a dove or lunc, as an object of adoration. Is said to have been planned in heaven, i. e. after the pattern of, &c., | 402 |
| —, in Pegu and Ceylon, <i>sleeping</i> , overshadowed by <i>nine</i> cobras, an emblem of the cycles, | 286 | —, during the Mahabarat, were followers of the <i>Nyaya</i> , the Brahmins of the <i>Vedanta</i> —but they afterwards changed sides, &c., | 428 | Cabala, the Jewish, | 221, 350, 428 |
| —, who robbed the garden, a renewed Adam, | 288 | —, and Vishnuvites, division between, | ib. | —, the, unwritten doctrine, | 232 |
| —, the system of, of renewed incarnations, &c., | 307 | —, the, the monastic system among, how kept up, | 434 | —, the object of Christ was, to open it to the world, | 253, 409 |
| —, believed to be a divine incarnation, as well as Jesus Christ, | 343 | —, and Brahmius, in all great points, the same, | 438 | —, the, consisted of two branches— <i>Barasit</i> and <i>Mercavah</i> , | 342 |
| —, his æra probably began with his supposed death, | 347 | Budwas Trigeranos, | 4 | —, on the Tetragrammaton, &c., | 346 |
| —, the simple icons of, preserved by the Mohamedans, | 352 | —, Trivicrama-ditya or Buddha with the triple energy, | 178 | —, a reason for the care to conceal, | 364 |
| —, and Cristna, the Gods, describe the Sun or the Higher Principle of which it is the Shekinah, but were probably men, governing large nations, in whom a portion of the God was incarnated, | 356 | Buffon, Linné, &c., their speculations on the origin of man, on his being created, and the arts and sciences taking their rise not far from the Arctic circle, | 444 | —, or Gnosis, the doctrines of, taught in the <i>old</i> and <i>new</i> academy of Egypt, | 387 |
| —, stories respecting the <i>second</i> , <i>third</i> , &c., | ib. | —, ridiculed, by Sir W. Jones, &c., for teaching that man must have been created in Tartary, | 445 | —, the religion of, its progress from <i>simplicity</i> to <i>complication</i> , | 402, 403 |
| —, and Cristna, the ancient religions of, like the ancient Roman secret religion, | 366 | Buffoonery, | 179, 212 | Cabalistic Jews, the, | 6 |
| —, the partizans of the religions of, the same, though hating each other, | 369 | Bull, the, worshipers of, | 104 | —, doctrines of Moses, Pythagoras, and Jesus, the same, | 398 |
| —, and the Callidei—we should not find the, in Britain and Ireland, had not the same thing taken place here, as in India, | 370 | —, equinoctial sign of, 105, 110 | —, the, of Oxford, | 387 | |
| —, the, of Wales, Ireland, Scotland, and India, always called Old Man, why, | 389 | —, pas-sage of, to Aries, | 106 | —, the religion of, its progress from <i>simplicity</i> to <i>complication</i> , | 402, 403 |
| —, and the Pandæan kingdom represented by the Archierarch—thought to be the first incarnation, | 399 | —, is succeeded by the <i>lamb</i> without <i>blemish</i> , | 110 | Cadman letters, the, in the Irish alphabets, | 155 |
| —, would represent Noah—Menu. Buddha and Menu were qualities, appellatives personified, | 400 | —, or Ox, the, of Oxford, | 287 | —, on tripods, | 204 |
| —, the religion of, coming to the West—the idea may be revolting to some persons, yet facts prove it—from Iona in Scotland to Iona in Ceylon, from Tanga Tanga in Tartary and China, to Tanga Tanga in Peru, | 424 | —, the sectaries of, became sectaries of the Ram, | 368 | —, system, the, kept a <i>ma-sonic</i> secret, | 218 |
| Buddhas, books of wisdom, | 4 | Bulla, the, worn by Roman children, | 87 | Cadmns, | 169 |
| —, incarnations of, | 129 | —, in the form of a heart, originally of a calf, as now of a lamb,—the Agnus Dei, | 413 | —, sixteen-letter alphabet of, | 206 |
| —, &c., put to death, &c., | 142 | Burckhardt, | 65 | Cære, Niebuhr thinks, was the parent city of Rome. If it had been the first <i>Cardo</i> , the peculiar sanctity of Rome unaccountable, | 395 |
| Buddhism, | 34 | Burgage, nearly the same as Socage, tenure—applicable to towns—shews identity of the Sacæ of Tartary and Britain, | 268 | Cæsar (Julius), 10, 27, 53, 54, 95, 141, 259, 356, 375 | 375 |
| —, the Pandæan, Catholic or Universal, | 175 | Burman empire— <i>oue tenth</i> is paid in the, | 418 | —, or Kaesar, grandson of Noah, | 24 |

	Page
Cæsar, name of the God Mars,	54
—, his birth announced by a star,	95
—, principle of the mythos known in the time of,	134
—, regulated the Calendar, 139, 140, 144, 314, 330,	335
—, on change of lands, among ancient Germans,	283
—, on the Britons' going <i>naked</i> , &c.,	304
—, believed to be a divine incarnation,	343
— himself to be the person foretold,	344, 446
—, a kingdom of, expected by the Jews of North India,	345
— probably conquered Britain and Gaul, by being thought the <i>Æsar expected to come</i> ,	370
—, the true origin of the name of, is probably Kaisar,	391
— held by right of the <i>book</i> and the <i>sword</i> ,	400
Cæsarean operation, account of the, a part of the mythos, &c.,	345
Cæsari, the mythological character of,	229
Cæsars, the,	56, 446
—, as successors of the, claims made by the emperors of Germany, Russia, &c.,	380
Cain, princes in the race of,	133
— and Abel, the sacrifice in the story of,	203, 361
—, birthright of, forfeited by wickedness—and the death of Abel without issue, &c.,	361, 398
—, in the first world, the Destroyer,	430
Cairo, in feet (measure) of,	261
—, the califs of, &c.,	385
—, the college at, rebuilt about 1123, A. D.,	387
Caius Papius drove the Saxons into Gaul, 150 years B. C.,	271
Cajetan's <i>Gods by participation</i> , the same as Plato's <i>made Gods</i> ,	81
Cal, changed into Gel and Gal—as <i>Camel</i> and <i>Gamel</i> ,	295
Calabrian Shepherds,	90, 91
Calany, a river and a temple, in Ceylon,	288
Caledonia—the religious capital of Iona?	ib
—, Albaia, and a Milea or Miletia, and Mount Solyma, in Asia Minor—in Britain, Albany, Caledonia, and, in Ireland, the Miletii,	412
Caledonians—Saxons or Celts,	2
Cali,	28, 31, 83
—, the Goddess, from <i>Kalos</i> , <i>beautiful</i> ,	128, 175, 243, 250
—, the female deity of Love,	135
—, the Goddess of Destruction,	175, 356
—, Cal and Gal in, the same word corrupted,	288, 289
—, may have been Caal=72 or 600, or Kli=60,	293
—, wisdom,	295
— and <i>teo</i> —the God Cali,	28
Calidei, Chaldæi, Callidei or Colli-dei, the, 2, 135, 141, 171, 243, 261, 262,	294
Cali-dei, Cali-divi or Chaldæans, the	250
—, the, of Iona, were followers of wisdom,	295

	Page
Calif—each thought himself the successor of Adam and Noah,	377
—, the, sole-proprietor of the soil, like Cæsar, by right of the <i>Sword and the Book</i> ,	379
—, probably paid tribute and did homage to Gengis. at Bagdad,	383
Califate, the, split into parties, after Othman's death,	379
—, why Hassan Sabah said that, with two friends, he could overthrow the,	382, 383
—, the, was divided into three empires,	384
California, the Gulf of,	38
Califs, the first four, &c., deceived by Mohamed, if he were merely a hypocrite; but their simplicity of life, &c., prove they believed him a divinely commissioned person,	377, 378
—, of Cairo, Bagdad, and Granada, uncertain how the, made out their claims,	385
Caligula,	46
— and Heliogabalus required the kissing of the foot,	55
Calijug or Caliyug, the, 118, 138 —140, 183,	221
— the <i>Iron Age</i> —Cristna came with,	308
Calinda,	117, 412
Calippus, the ancient astronomer,	320
Callida or Ur of the Chaldees, the country of Abraham, 245, 289,	412
—, now Cochin—Ceylon probably once so called,	288
Calli-dei, the, of South India,	117
Callidei, the, thought to have possessed the dominion of all India, or to have prevailed over it, either by the <i>sword</i> or the <i>crossier</i> ,	396
— or Chaldæans, the exclusive possessors of science,	424
Callidiia—country of the di-cali, or <i>ia</i> of the holy Cali, 135, 206,	218
Callimachus—his hymn to Apollo,	180, 181
Callistus.—See Nicephorus.	
Calmet,	69, 114, 169
—, on the translation of Ecclesiasticus, and Wisdom, 125, 126	400
—, on the word Japhet,	150
Calmus or Calmucks, the,	73, 131
Calvin, John,	73, 131
— and Luther, afflicted with insanity,	123
—'s dogma of predestined damnation approved in Europe, as the goddess Cali is a favourite in India,	356
— could not be prudently trusted with the secret doctrine,	367
Calvinism, Grecism, Lutheranism, Papism, Sopheism, Sonneism, remains of the Cyclic system in,	445
Calvinists, genuine,	131
—, thc,	132
Calx, calyx,	28
Calydonia of India, of Scotland,	117
Calyrna and Calamina,	117, 412
Cam, the, and <i>Granta</i> , Indian names of the Cambridge river,	295
Cam-Deo, the God of Love—"Hell's great dread, and Heaven's eternal admiration,"	103
Camia, is both Cupid and Venus, 6,	103
—, Cama-Deva, Cor X-ama,	6

	Page
Cama, and Canya,	170
—, Camaria, Coma-rina, &c.,	228, 295
—, Cama-rina, Cama-marina—Sea-Godless,	242
Camasene, the, in India, Cape Comarini, and Italy, 127, 262,	296
Camber, to whom his father Brutus gave Wales, hence called Cambria,	400
Cambrians, the, Saxons or Celts,	2
Cambridge, the Domus Templi, at,	250, 287, 387
— and Oxford—Druidical or Buddhist foundations,	387, 288
— and Northampton, the churches at, rebuilt on Saxon foundations,	388
— Key, the, 24, 118, 133, 210, 214,	226
Cambyses,	11, 13
— left the Lingas, when he destroyed the idolatrous temples of Egypt,	352, 364
Cambyseses, &c., Destroyed books containing the mythos,	362
<i>Camel</i> and <i>elephant</i> , the, not in much use where the signs of the Zodiac were invented,	329
Campidolia, the,	74
Canaanites and Phœnicians, the, the religion of, never entirely abolished, but tolerated by the Jews,	96
—, the, when driven out by Joshua, passed along the coast of Africa, to the Straits of Gibraltar, &c.,	306, 307
Canada,	28
Canals in China, the, probable object of their construction,	376, 377
Candles and lamps in churches copied from the Egyptians,	79
Candy or Ceylon,	117
Can-ia, <i>Fum</i> , the,	249
Cannon ball, the earth's revolution, at the equator, about equal to the velocity of,	312
Canonization of Saints, the, the <i>apotheosis</i> of Pagans,	81
Canterbury, the Archbishop of, exchanged lands from tenure by Soccage to tenure by Knighthood,	269
Cantia (Kent)—of Kanya, or <i>ia</i> of Cuni—Bel?	265
Canticles, the,	45
Capacreyne, festival of,	31
Cape Comarin, (Coma-Marina?) 6, 16 — Comarin,	232, 257, 295
—, the vernacular language of, and the Celtic Hebrew, the same, in the same country,	294
Cappadocians, the,	111
Capricorn,	139
Car or Cor, for <i>heart</i> and <i>wisdom</i> , from <i>ras</i> or <i>sar</i> —in Chaldee it read to the <i>left</i> , in Coptic to the <i>right</i> , but in both meant head, chief, prince, wisdom,	435
Caracorum—suit and service done to the Khan of, as the descendant of Japhet and Noah, 354, 361,	383
—, the Lord of, the Lord Paramount of the Templars,	384
—, the Khan of, invested Gengis Khan,	388
—, the country of, in the year 232, was called <i>Sian pi Libres</i> , Sion the Free; in 302	

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|---------------|---|---------------|---|------------------------------|
| <i>des So theou</i> , kingdom of the holy Saviour, &c., &c.; probably all our mythology has come from, | 411 | Cashmere or Afghanistan, | 115 | Cedrenus, | 104 |
| Caraites, the, named after Cozar or Cæsar, | 135 | Cashi-Mere, | 4 | Ceilan or Coilan—Ceylon—the accusative of <i>Κοιλος</i> , the father of Helen, the mystical mother of Constantine, and the Latin name of heaven, | 289 |
| Caras or Ocaras, | 14 | Casi-mere, temple of Solomon in, 135, 206, 232 | | Celestial empire—the monarch of, originally thought to be an incarnation of the Solar Ray—whence he is brother of the Sun and Moon. The integrity of its institutions, from the earliest times, preserved by its symbolic alphabet, | 396 |
| Cardinales, the, of Rome, like Mohamed's 72 Ansâr or Helpers, | 380 | —, two places so called in North India, | 135 | Celibacy, | 47 |
| — or centres of measurements, the, probably began at Stonehenge for Britain; or if it was divided into three, Stonehenge was one of the centres, | 410 | Casideans, Chasidim, &c., the best calculators of time, | 141 | —, the doctrine of Devils—in high esteem among the Pagans, | ib. |
| Cardinals, the, adore the Pope, 55, 56 | | Casmillus changed to Camillus, | 200 | Celibate Catholic, the, and the marrying Protestant clergy, are a copy of the monks of Tibet, and of the Brahmins, of India, | 434 |
| —, so named from being curators of the 72 parishes, &c., into which Rome was divided; perhaps, as Cardinales of the 72 divisions of the Patrimony of St. Peter, i. e. of the whole world, | 413, 420, 421 | Casper, Melchior, and Belshazzar, Magi kings, | 98 | Cellarius, on Mount Taurus, | 411 |
| Cardo, a, ran through every capital or principal town, as every nation reckons longitude from its capital, &c., | 413 | Caspian Sea, the, 4, 24, (called Kistr,) | 135 | Cells or stalls, | 178 |
| Cardos or termini or mete-stones were all polises. The first, from which all the East or West branched off, was the arco or acro-polis, | 410 | —, 229, (and Euxine,) | 231 | Celsus, | 80, 95 |
| Carli, | 25 | —, why not the ship (or ark) built on? | 311 | — on use of images, | 80 |
| Carlisle, Sir Anthony, on a Crom-leh, | 289 | —, its depression—an immense chasm into which the Volga discharges itself, | 333 | Celtæ, the, | 203 |
| Carmel (Mount), 44, 46, 58 | | —, castles in the mountains near, got possession of by Hassan Sabah and his Assassins, | 388 | —, were Scythians, and Galli or Gauls, | 268, 273 |
| —, the Vineyard or Garden of God, 44, 45, 193, 204, 239, 240 | | Cassiodorus, | 20 | Celtic, the, 20, 165, 166, 170, 171, 181, 197, 206, 230 | |
| Carmelites, the, and Essenes the same, 44, 45, 141, 248 | | Cassivellaunus, after he was defeated by Cæsar, disbanded his army, except the warriors of 4000 chariots! | 415 | —, five dialects of,—Scotch, Manks, Irish, Welsh, and Cornish, | 20, 159, 267 |
| Carnes—les Druides, | 44 | Cassock, the Sudra, Tunica, or Zone, | 77, 78 | —, or Hebrew, | 130, 155 |
| Carn, probably the same as <i>Cor</i> —read Hebraicè it meant <i>wisdom</i> , | 411 | —, the ancient Mozzetta and Sottana, | 91 | — Hebrew, the, the parent of all the languages in a primal state, | 259 |
| Carnac, in Egypt, | 260 | Caste—au effect, not an institution, 275, 279, 392, 420 | | —, the, is Hebrew, i. e. Chaldee, and vernacular in South India, | 289 |
| —, in Gaul, | 261, 296 | —, the favoured, when their privileges began to be inquired into, | 307 | —, the six dialects of, | 290 |
| —, a stone added to, every year, to record the time of the world, | 340 | Castes, the <i>four</i> —priests, the military, dwellers in towns, and farmers, | 271, 283, 392 | —, of Scotland and Ireland, difference of, | 295 |
| Carnate, in, we have the Mosaic mythos, and its two dialects—the Chaldee and Hebrew, | 294 | Castello, | 5 | —, the five dialects of, now different languages, | 369 |
| —, probably so named from two Carns of St. Thomas, | 411 | Castles, Lord, a ring found near his estate, | 130 | CELTIC DRUIDS, the, 82, 83, 119, 128, 130, 147, 149, 154, 155, 197, 206, 220, 286, 287, 290, 293, 296, 298, 302, 305, 306, 315, 444 | |
| Carnatic, the, the Lingas of, 260—262 | | Cat—the numeral letters <i>clo</i> =600, meant <i>a</i> —thus a <i>cat</i> came to be sacred, | 437 | —, see the, on Sacred Stones, | 403 |
| Carneaus, the games, &c., of the, were all religious, | 426 | Cathedral or Monastery, scarcely an ancient which does not contain some fragment of the old system, | 415 | — tribes, all the, were Xacæ or Saxæ, so called from their religion, | 280 |
| Carne-vale, a <i>farewell to animal food</i> , | 59 | Cathedrals and Minsters, all the orders of, monastic—successions of the ancient Roman priesthood and of the Druids, 270, 276, 278, 280, 281, 287, 288 | | Celts, the, | 62 |
| Carnival, the, and the Saturnalia, identity of, | 86 | —, formed at last bishoprics or archbishoprics, | 284 | —, ancient, opened their public councils by an invocation of the Holy Ghost, | 299, 337 |
| Carns, the, of Ireland, and of Tiber, | 179 | —, the choirs of, built crooked, &c., the knowledge of the astronomical import being lost, | 415 | —, of Gaul—confederated states among; whence arose the system, | 395 |
| — and Tumuli in India, the same as those in Britain, | 289 | Catholic processions are imitations of those of the Pagans, | 92 | Censeo, I think—Cen, Xn=650—a census, | 302 |
| Caruontensiau Virgin, the, | 108, 109 | — Popes, the, have all the rites of the Heathens, | 117 | Censorinus, | 314, 325 |
| Carnutes, the, of Gaul, 55, 87, 108, 109, 130, 259—262 | | —, the holy, or Pandæan faith, &c., | 222, 232 | Centeotl, is Can or Cunteotl, | 32 |
| —, the Lamb of, | 154 | Catholics, the, | 3, 72, | Ceres, | 77, 79, 86, 91, 99, 161, 202 |
| Carthage, | 17 | Cato, | 137, 230 | —, Eleusinian mysteries of, celebrated twice a year, | 91 |
| Carthaginians, the, | 289 | Caves—all the oldest temples of Zoroaster and the Indians, were—in imitation of the vault or wheel of heaven, | 401 | — or <i>Xῖπος</i> of Eleusis and Delphi, | 117 |
| Carthusians, the, | 47 | Caucasus, | 413 | — identified with Bacchus and Apollo, | 262 |
| Carum Gorum (or Caracorum) in Tartary and Scotland—both, perhaps, etymologically the same as Choir Ghaur or Gargarus, | 411 | Cavah, the origin of our word <i>cave</i> , | 402 | —, flour offered to, in the Eucharistia, | 242, 244 |
| Casa Santa, the, at Loretto, | 57 | Cecrops said to have divided the Athenians into <i>four</i> tribes—these probably into <i>three</i> peoples, and each people into 30 parts, | 418 | — or Proserpine, sacrifices offered to, in an island near Britain, | 262 |
| Casalius, | 110 | | | Ceylon, 9, (or Caudy,) 117, 156, 163, 218, 221, 259, 262, 277, 280 | |
| Casas, Las, | 29, 30, 39 | | | | |
| Casaubon, Isaac, | 84 | | | | |
| Cashmere, | 4, 16, 24 | | | | |


- | | Page | | Page |
|--|---------------|--|---------------|
| Ceylon, its history, &c., | 288—294 | Buddhist history of Genesis— | |
| —, the districts or circles of, | 263, 303 | both, of West and East, from | |
| C, G, and K, the change in, as, | | Upper India, | 257 |
| Cor, Gar, Kardu, &c., | 412, 414 | Chaldei, an order of, escaped from | |
| Chæones or Chaons, from <i>αιων</i> | | a flood, and, by their learning, | |
| aspirated, | 135 | established a universal pontifical | |
| Chair of St. Peter, signs of the Zo- | | government, | 309 |
| dias on the, | 57 | Chalidi, the, followers of Cali, | 135 |
| Chalcidius, | 96 | Champollion, M., | 11 |
| Chalcis, Mount, | 117 | —, his discoveries all | |
| Chaldæan loudi, the, adored <i>fire</i> as | | delusions, | 159 |
| the emblem of creative wisdom | | Chandra, | 83 |
| and power, or as the Wisdom | | — and Soma, pedigrees in | |
| and Power itself, | 128 | the line of, nonsense, | 351 |
| — priests, the, alone under- | | Chang-ti, | 36 |
| standing the secret of writing, | | — and Tchaugti, the Su- | |
| were all magi or magicians, and | | preme Being, | 229 |
| masters of the world, | 175, 214 | Chaons, the, 3, or Chæones, | 135 |
| —Celtic Sacæ, the, conquer- | | Chardin, 217, 263, 268, 271, 272, | 288 |
| ing tribes of, when they arrived | | Chariots, the, of the Britons, prob- | |
| in a new country, supposed to | | ably travelled on many of the | |
| have established their own feudal | | right-lined roads formed when | |
| tenure, subinfeudating the land, | | Abury and Stonehenge were built, | 416 |
| in part, to the descendants of the | | Charisties, Caristies, Charistia, the | |
| antediluvians or aborigines, but | | festival of, | 62, 64 |
| reserving to the rulers—the | | Charlemagne, probably claimed to | |
| priests—the <i>tenete</i> , | 435 | be universal monarch, as suc- | |
| Chaldæans, the, 26, 28, 50, 139, 147, | 362 | cessor to Augustus; his paladins | |
| —, the incarnate God, | | and Roncesvalles, &c., | 356 |
| crucified by, | 117 | Charlevoix's <i>Histoire de Japou</i> , | 367 |
| —, on the race of Cain, | 133 | Charms and amulets, ancient, re- | |
| —, called the Phœnix | | tained in Italy, | 92 |
| פֶּלֶאֱ <i>phœnix</i> , | 183 | — against witches, evil dæ- | |
| —, from central Asia, | | mons, &c., once common among | |
| the inventors of the syllabic sys- | | the lower orders, in Britain, | 350 |
| tem, | 205, 245, 248 | Chartres, the stone in the cathedral | |
| —, why called Sabæans, | 220 | of, the same as the Liuga, 259, | 260 |
| —, divided into differ- | | Chart (χαρτης) and <i>Cart</i> (Gaelic) | |
| ent bodles, like Masons, &c., | 248 | connected with letters, the agri- | |
| —, and other ancient | | mensorial measurement of land, | |
| nations, called the sun <i>Bal</i> , | 289 | and with wheels, | 413 |
| —, held comets to be | | Chasdim, the, or Kasdim or Casi- | |
| planets, | 314 | dim, were Kasideans, | 135 |
| — or Jews, the, knew the | | Chasuble, | 64 |
| period of the comet, but made a | | Chati, same as Sacti or Sakti, | 6 |
| mistake in calculating backwards, | 328 | Chemiu, | 137 |
| —, inventors of the | | Chemsennissa, wife of Feirouz, al- | |
| Neros, probably understood the | | legory on, | 245 |
| theory of comets, | 330 | Chéphreu or Chabyris, | 13 |
| —, the <i>black</i> —high science | | Chequers, the calculi of Italy so | |
| of the, | 363 | called, | 235 |
| Chaldean astronomers worshiped | | Cheres, 13, 14, 20, 21 | 14 |
| the new-born God, | 96 | — or Chæres was Moses, | 13 |
| — magicians or conjurers, | 142 | Chérinus, or Menchérius, | 13 |
| —, Druidical, or Brahmin | | Cherubim, the, | 10 |
| caste, from the East, took pos- | | Chia (Eve corrupted), the wife of | |
| session of the countries of the | | Bochica, | 34 |
| Aborigines, | 392 | Chibirias, the mother of Bacab, | 32 |
| Chaldæans, the, 2, 3, 138, 139, | 141 | Children, of the same trade as their | |
| —, were Chasdim, or | | parents, in India, | 280 |
| the Chasdim were Chaldæans, | 135 | Chimalman, the Mexican Virgin, | 32 |
| —, Jews, and Arabians, | | Chimborazo—the author required | |
| their languages connected dia- | | to believe that the water rose 15 | |
| lects of one language, | 274 | cubits above, | 254 |
| Chaldee, the, the language of North | | —, the flood which | |
| and South India, 128, 135, 166 | | threw up, | 312 |
| —, square letter, the | | —, and Mount Blauc— | |
| primeval language of the East, | 153 | are they not physical traces? | |
| —, alphabet is Estran- | | &c., | 315 |
| gelo, &c., &c., | 206, 239 | —, might be thrown up | |
| — or Hebrew, the original | | by the flood of Ogyges, | 332 |
| root of the Sanscrit, | 236, 237 | China, 10, 28, 31, 35, 36, 39— | |
| Chaldæans, if originally Negroes, | 364 | 41, 69, 123, 192, 214, 218, 223, | |
| &c., | | 229, 232, 240 | 240 |
| Chaldei or Mathematici, the, Jose- | | —, the Hebrew spoken in, | 41 |
| phus says, handed down the | | —, mythos of the crucifix com- | |
| <i>cycle</i> from the Antediluvians, | 135 | mon from, to Thule, | 129 |
| —, the first account of, in the | | —, all taxes in, paid by a por- | |
| | | tion of the produce of the land, | 272 |
| | | China, the emperor of, called Son | |
| | | of the Sun, | 292, 353 |
| | | —, the renewed incarnation vi- | 340 |
| | | sible in, | |
| | | —, the emperor of, as descend- | |
| | | ant of Japhet, would say, he is | |
| | | “entitled to suit or service | |
| | | from” European kings or their | 359 |
| | | ambassadors, | |
| | | —, canals in, for the encourage- | |
| | | ment of commerce, &c.; perhaps, | |
| | | rather for receiving the tributes | |
| | | in kind, before money was in | |
| | | use, | 376, 377 |
| | | — gained territory by being con- | |
| | | quered. Could we come at the | |
| | | truth, we should probably find | |
| | | strong marks of the patriarchal, | |
| | | and perhaps of the first, govern- | |
| | | ment of man in, | 396 |
| | | Chinese, the, 33, 36, 202, 205 | |
| | | — use the expression | |
| | | <i>bones of the Son of the Spirit of</i> | |
| | | <i>Heaven</i> , | 103 |
| | | —, on the first created, | 133 |
| | | —, are Sin, Saxons, or | |
| | | Buddhists, | 215, 220 |
| | | —, have the whole my- | |
| | | thos of the immaculate concep- | |
| | | tion, &c., &c., | 215 |
| | | —, the wisest people in | |
| | | the world, because they exclude | |
| | | European pirates, | 216 |
| | | —, or Sines, | 227, 279 |
| | | —, have <i>si</i> a tree, the root | |
| | | of <i>su</i> , a learned man, | 227 |
| | | —, hold letters in religi- | |
| | | ous veneration, | 228 |
| | | —, hold the Trinity and | |
| | | the fall of Adam, | 239 |
| | | —, have trial by Jury, | 278, 279 |
| | | —, said to have once con- | |
| | | quered Ceylon, | 292 |
| | | —, emperor and nobility, | |
| | | persuaded by the Jesuits, that | |
| | | the doctrine of Confucius did not | |
| | | differ much from that of the Gos- | |
| | | pel, &c., | 366, 367 |
| | | —, who are Buddhists, | |
| | | attempted, by the Jesuits, to be | |
| | | converted to the faith of Cristina | |
| | | —why, | 367 |
| | | —, consider Man a Micro- | |
| | | cosm; the universe is man, on a | |
| | | large scale, &c., | 398 |
| | | —, language, the ancient, | |
| | | nearly related to Hebrew, | 148 |
| | | — is that of | |
| | | symbols, and called the language | |
| | | of flowers, | 148, 149, 247 |
| | | —, first system of letters, | |
| | | was of right lines, | 160, 215 |
| | | —, Japouese, and Siamese | |
| | | languages, the, nearly the same, | 214 |
| | | —, numerals, the, one stroke | |
| | | or five meant <i>one</i> , &c., | 216 |
| | | — language, the, is understood | |
| | | over a space of 4900 miles, | 217 |
| | | —, the symbolic language of— | |
| | | the almost certainty of its having | |
| | | been formed by numerals, | 443 |
| | | — empire, the, or the country | |
| | | of the 1000 cities of Strabo, prob- | |
| | | ably the seat of the first patri- | |
| | | archal government, | 376 |
| | | —, Mexican, and North-Indian | |
| | | Mythoses, the, | 35, 376 |
| | | — Records destroyed, | 36 |

	Page		Page
Chinese Tartary,	215	Christ, on the time of the flood	326—328
—, selected by Bailly,		—, our, and Cristna, said to be	337
and by most of the learned philo-		—, identical,	347
sophers, as the birth-place of	444	—, the æra of,	
mankind,	26	—, when his doctrines made	
Years,	31	progress; how converted into a	
Chiribians, the,	31	God,	355
Chiribichenses,	32	—, when he came, the emperors	
Chisel—the use of, scarcely known		held only by right of the sword:	
when the Druidical circles were		after his death, the world, as	
erected; but religious principle		then known, was divided into	
may have operated against its		three Patriarchates,	400
use,	403	—, till a short time before, all	
Chivalry—its origin, &c.,	303, 304	science confined to <i>secret</i> socie-	
Chivim—Evites, Hivites or Ophites,	31	ties,	424
Cho Conjoc, the second person of		Christening, Baptism, and Confir-	
the Tibetan Trinity,	118	mation, rites of the Magi, of Mi-	
Chod, God, is Od, Hod,	6	thra, or the Sun,	66
Choir Gaure }—Stonehenge, 260,	410	Christian, a, the Author entitled	
Choir Ghaur }		to the name of, as much as Ire-	
Choir Ghaur and Cor-Ghari, names		næus,	120, 449
of Stonehenge and of Gargarus,		—, a, not required to give up	
the same in Sanscrit and old		an iota of his faith, when he	
British,	412	turned Mussulman,	379
Chol, XL=650,	28	—, æra, the, a fixed epoch	
Cholula or Chululan,	26—28	for all the ancient Eastern and	
— Tulan,	27	Western nations,	353
— temple at, like Tower of		Christian doctrines, the,	35, 37, 73
Babel,	27, 28	—, to be found in	
Chou-king,	36	the morality of Pythagoras,	49
Choul, Du,	64	—, hierarchy, the, the same	
Chreestian religion, the, existed		as that of the Essenes,	71
from the earliest time,	368	—, fathers, the, taught an	
Chrest, the, crucified,	123	<i>esoteric</i> and an <i>exoteric</i> religion,	129
Chrestian mythos, }		—, the, early authorities, no	
Xp̄st̄-tian, }	16, 134	better guides than Ranters,	
Christianity, the original of, Plato,		Jumpers, and genuine Calvinists,	131
Philo, Pantæus, and Ammonius		—, Monks, the, were Egyp-	
Saccas,	131	tian Essenes,	35
Chrétiens, les,	97	—, the, the polity of, a	
Chri, Xp̄st̄,	32	close copy from the Essenean,	43
Christ, 17, 22, 25, 26, 33, 36, 43,		—, mysteries, the, taken	
47, 50, 60, 61, 64, 71, 75, 84,		from those of Mithra,	111
95, 109, 110, 137—140, 171,	211	—, what consti-	
— attained the age of nearly 52		tuted the <i>whole</i> of the, will prob-	
years, 26—(or of 50) 120—123,	228	ably never be known,	441
— conceived by a rose being		—, the, the secret-	
smelt,	33	ing of the, an attempt to restore	
—, the Romish incarnation of		the secrets of Paganism, which	
Divine Wisdom,	44	had been, by degrees, revealed,	
—, the Passover of Christians,	60	&c.,	442
—, hymns sung to, as a God—		—, mythos, 10, 28, 34, 36,	
bowing at the name of,	90	—, 37, 115	
—, worshiped by the Magi,	95	—, religion, the,	35
—, his nativity revealed to the		—, same as the	
Magi of Persia,	98	vulgar religion of the Gentiles,	
—, Lamb or Redeemer, repre-		—, 42, 93, 145	
sented as the Suu, at the vernal		—, parables of,	134
equinox,	110	—, and all the	
—, the mysteries of, the myste-		Gentile religions attempted to be	
ries of the Lamb, and of the		explained and made <i>one</i> by Am-	
Mithraic Bull,	111	monius Saccas,	131, 447, 448
—, worshiped under the form of		Christians, 3, 9, 25, 28, 39, 43,	
a Lamb,	ib.	45—48, 50, 58, 59, 62, 70, 71,	
—, pictures of, not to be a lamb,		89, 90, 95, 96	
but a man on a cross,	112, 116	—, of the Manichæan sect,	45
—, crucified, as preached by Paul,		—, most of the rites and	
a <i>verata questio</i> ,	122	doctrines of the, existed before	
—, in the heavens, in		the time of Jesus of Nazareth,	50
the form of a cross,	122, 123, 145	—, <i>Ευχαριστια</i> of the,	62
—, was the Xp̄st̄ of India, the		—, of St John,	66
Xp̄st̄- <i>ev</i> of Tamul, the Cres-us		—, modern, have adopted	
of the Sanscrit, and the Chres-		ancient monuments, &c.,	68
us of the Latin,	123	—, the hierarchy of, a close	
—, on the generations from		copy of the Persian,	71
Abraham, to,	133	—, the, of the Levant, all	
—, to be called a Stone—the		use the <i>girale</i> ,	77
Linga or Logos,	259	—, have adopted and adored	
		the same persons or Gods as the	
		Heathens,	80, 82, 90
		Christians, the Early, prayed stand-	
		ing,	78, 104
		—, would not	
		call the days or months by their	
		usual names, for fear of pollution,	84
		—, pilgrimages	
		of, imitated from those of the	
		Pagans,	86
		—, have a Saint as the Per-	
		sians had an Angel for each day,	ib.
		—, the Early, were taken	
		for worshipers of the Sun, by	
		turning to the East,	89
		—, of the Church of England	
		turn to the East,	ib.
		—, of Bythinia,	90
		—, have copied the names	
		of Gods,	91
		—, the Early, would not	
		place laurel on their doors on a	
		Pagan festival,	94
		—, the <i>Verbum Caro factum</i>	
		<i>est</i> , not peculiar to the,	98
		—, shew an infant on Christ-	
		mas morning at Rome,	102
		—, the, of Malabar, called	
		Christians of Nazarene Mapila,	
		or Surians of Surianee Mapila,	115
		—, of the first two centuries	
		consisted of Nazarenes, Ebion-	
		ites, and Orthodox — and of	
		Gnostics, &c.,	119
		—, at this time, a sect of	
		Paulites,	122
		—, esoteric doctrines of the,	123
		—, have got possession of	
		the Gospel of John, found in the	
		ancient temple of Jerusalem,	125
		—, one of the earliest names	
		of, Crestons,	127
		—, and Gentiles, secret reli-	
		gious of, the same,	130
		—, the sect of the early, the	
		lowest of all in intellect, burnt	
		books, &c.,	132
		—, of St. Thomas, 208, 262,	
		—, 279,	290
		—, natives of Europe, are	
		Papists, Protestants, &c.,	221
		—, the first called <i>Christis</i> ,	
		—, 251,	344
		—, of the present day, their	
		minds enfeebled by education,	
		look with contempt on the learn-	
		ing, &c., of the Brahmins,	337
		—, the Early, Josephs of	
		Arimathea among,	342
		—, the system of the sect of,	
		fell into pieces when the Mille-	
		nium did not arrive,	351
		—, make the teacher of Sa-	
		maria to be <i>God himself</i> , as the	
		Brahmins do Cristna,	368
		—, and Mohamedans, in real-	
		ity the same; their mutual	
		hatred,	369
		—, when the, of Spain, sur-	
		rendered to the Moors, they paid	
		only a <i>tenth</i> of the produce—	
		when their cities were stormed,	
		a <i>flsh</i> was demanded,	377
		—, the bigotry and malice of,	
		render their assertions (against	
		Mohamedans) <i>doubtful</i> ,	379
		—, and Mohamedans equally	
		liable to misrepresentation,	380
		—, put out	

	Page
of sight the true grounds of <i>divine right</i> , &c., why,	384
Christians, no rite now known among the, which was not common to the Gentiles,	442
Christianities, two,—the <i>exoteric</i> and <i>esoteric</i> —the first consists of the Atonement, &c., intended for the vulgar; the <i>esoteric</i> was a secret, not meant to be explained,	367
Christianity, 25, 28, 37, 61, 71, 95	
—, the myths of, in	
Egypt,	10
—, in	
Tartary, in North and South India,	28, 36
—, in	
China,	19, 36, 97
—, in	
Mexico,	28, 34, 36, 37
—, orthodox,	73
—, sacrifices for the Dead, coeval with,	74
—, modern systems of, identical with those of the ancient Persians,	106
—, flourished here before the time of Christ,	279
—, generally prevalent in Britain, at the end of the fourth century, when the Romans left it,	281
—, modern, if stripped of corruptions, a continuation of the ancient religion of Rome,	367
Christie, on Worship of Elements,	251
—, on a passage from Diodorus on speech and symbols to represent objects,	437
Christus or Chrestus became Chrestos,	250
Chronicles of the kings of Persia adopted into the canon of the Jews,	17
Chrysanthius, the master of Julian,	448
Chryses,	225
— and Calchas—their dispute with Agamemnon,	350
Chrysostom, St., 58, 61,	298
— on the Gentile mysteries,	430
—, John, on children wearing medals of Alexander, as talismans,	248
Chubb,	131
Churula,	28
Cicero, 2, 52, 64, 76, 86, 98, 100,	
—, 164, 202,	236
— on the power of the Augurs,	52
— on Transubstantiation,	64, 442, 443
—'s property confiscated,	76
—, Brutus, &c., the learned and unlearned fools in Rome, against,	345
Cihateocalli—i. e. temple of Cali, the God of Sina or Sian,	31
Cihnathe, temple of Sin, Sion, Sinai or Sina,	29
Cimmerians, the,	4
Cio or Cioch, 8, 31, 227, 229,	230
CIPATENAL, the WORD,	23
Ciphers, the language of,	185, 186
—, the <i>written, unspoken</i> language of, extended over the whole world, and was long fixed,	234
—, the language of, the first,	235

	Page
Cir—from <i>γλ gr</i> —a circle,	263, 276
Circle, the, how divided, in Volume I.,	404
Circles, districts in Ceylon and Germany so called,	263, 303
— and in the five Northern Circars,	276, 277
—, the, of Germany, were all religious divisions of the pontifical government,	411
Circular temples, in cyclar numbers, erected in honour of the Deity,	306
Circumcision, the law of, omitted in Aelfric's Anglo-Saxou translation of the Pentateuch,	173
— means also initiation,	310
—, the custom among the Tamuls, in Mexico, in Colchis of Armenia, in Egypt, in Guinea and Congo—prevails only among the priests,	309
Cjang-cihup—the wisdom of Sion or Xin,	211, 224
Claproth's, Mr., Map of Asia,	411
Clarke (Dr.), 95, 108, 117, 239,	
—, 240, 262	
—, on Tumuli and Carns, in India,	289
—, on the companies established in Thebes,	418
Classical Journal, 110, 210,	432
Claude Duret,	3
Claudian,	145
Claudius,	76
—, human sacrifices offered by the Romans, till the time of,	281
Clearchus,	50
Cleland's Specimens, &c., 55, 59, 62, 109, 222, 264, 266, 276, 277, 279, 290, 297, 299—302, 304,	413
Clemens Alexandrinus } 17, 20, 43,	
Clement of Alexandria } 49, 50, 60, 79, 89, 115, 125, 234, 447, 449	
— on rudiments of wisdom taught by Christ, found in the philosophy of the Greeks,	130
— held the <i>allegorical</i> meaning,	131
—, on the mysteries celebrated under the Cupola of Temples, &c.,	298, 303
—, and his school, revived and taught the best part of the ancient system of mysteries, &c.	342
—, on the Mosaic myths at Eleusis,	347, 350
— says, that <i>the truths taught in the mysteries had been stolen from Moses and the prophets</i> ,	440
—, the mysteries alluded to by,	442
Clement VIII.	55
Cleobolus—tyrant of Lindus—his riddle on <i>the year</i> ,	319
Cleomenes, the alphabet of,	220
Cleomodes—on a month, as 30 days,	321
Clients, the Roman, were to the Gentes, what the tenantry were to the Highland Lairds,	392
Clifford's Tower at York, formerly an Olympus,	276
Clisthenes' code of laws—the aim of, to bleed the noble clans of Athens with the other citizens,	419
Clo=600, Call or <i>kto</i> the Phoenix,	183

	Page
Clotaire,	266
Clytones and Clytonculi,	274
Coatle, Mexican name of God,	32
Cobbett, on the Moorish sway in Spain,	377
Cobra, the,	130
—, the <i>nine</i> overshadowing Buddha, <i>sleeping</i> , emblem of the cycles,	286
Cochin China, Tonquin, Japan, and China, the characters of, the same, though the spoken languages differ,	215
—, Callida,	288
Cockayne, the mast of, <i>the loadstone?</i>	182
Codex Borgianus,	32
— Vaticanus,	32, 35
Cœlnm—how derived,	408
Cœnobites, the,	48
Cœnobium, <i>Κοινοβιον</i> ,	47
Cohen (כֹּהֵן) the general of the Priest or Pontiff made himself Khan,	395
Cohenia, a priest, a Cohen,	3
—, Sagan,	<i>ib.</i>
Cohens, the, Jewish priests, descendants of Aaron,	222
Coir, genitive <i>choir</i> , the Gaelic for a space inclosed on all sides, is the <i>χωρα</i> , place or land,	413
Colebrook,	88
— and others blockheads enough to consider the Buddhists as Atheists,	428
Colidei, the,	130
College of Heralds, the origin of our, the council of the Amphictyons of Delphi and Eleusis,	422
Colleges, our, remains or revivals of Druidical institutions,	297
— (celebrated) anciently established at Nagracut, Bocharia, and Cashmere,	444
Collie, the Rev. David, on the <i>Kung</i> plan in China, by which a <i>tenth</i> of the produce was fixed as the land tax,	376
—'s translation of Hea Mung,	421
Cologue, skulls of the three Magi kings at,	98
—, Christ as a Lamb, at,	111
Colonies from Italy and Greece, in very ancient times,	434
Colosse,	43
Colosseum—the <i>Cyclopæan wall</i> found under the ruins of the,	381
Colubra, Culebra,	31
Columb, St., or Columba or Columbines, in Cornwall—its sacred stones, called <i>the nine maids</i> ,	286
Columba or Iona, settlements of the Chaldei made as far as the island of,	257
— and Columbo of Ceylon, both so named by the same sect,	280, 288, 289
—, the learning of, when the rest of Europe was in ignorance and barbarism,	286
Columbo, in Ceylon,	288—290
Columbus,	33
Columella, 133, 134, 139, 141, 142	
Comet, the, (of 1680?)	138, 382
—, of 575½ years' period,	327, 328, 330—332, 334
—, if a, caused the change of the earth's axis, at the flood,	313
—, the, of 1680, seen four	

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|-------------------|---|--------------|--|------------------|
| times, viz. 44 B. C., 531 or 532, A. D., 1106 and 1680 A. D., | 326 | &c., in Europe, Asia, Africa, and America, | 372 | Coral, a, (hence Earl) meansal cori, chief of the <i>corle</i> or <i>circle</i> , | 292 |
| _____, the probable cause of the flood, | 327—332, 334, 338 | Constantine, 26, 27, 33, 34, 51, 53, 54, 56, 90, 94, 105, 126, 138, 278, 279, | 289 | Cora-mandel — Coromandel — the circle of Core, | 277, 290 |
| _____, periods of, to the Christian era, | 328, 329 | _____, indications of, | 34 | Cordiner, on the <i>corles</i> or <i>districts</i> in Ceylon, | 292 |
| _____, our astronomers will assert that they can calculate the periods of several of the, | 330 | _____, was both Christian and Pagna, | 51, 119, 281 | Core, Cyrus, <i>Sups</i> , Ras, Ros-e, Sir, and O-sir-is mystically connected? | 242 |
| _____, the, may have effected great changes in all the planets, | 336 | _____, affected to be the Tenth Avatar, | 51 | Corea, the Chinese <i>written</i> language understood in, | 215 |
| _____, the, of 1680, the coincidence between, and the chronological date of the flood, in Indian, Jewish, and Grecian writing, establish the reality of a flood at that time, on so high a probability, as to amount almost to certainty, | 439 | _____, alleged gift of Italy by, to the Church, | 53, 54 | Coreans, the, esteemed <i>stupid</i> by the Chinese, | 216 |
| _____, may come again—the tops of the mountains may be the bottom of the seas, | 445 | _____, ordered Sunday to be set apart in honour of the God Sol, | 90 | Corinth, | 43 |
| Comets—held to be planets, | 314 | _____, the cross of, probably a crucifix, | 118 | Cornwallis, Lord, the government of, | 374 |
| Common Soccage—lands held in, | 265 | _____, the treason of, | 145 | Corporate towns, the, of Europe, existed under the priests—connected with the Pandeistic mythos, | 276 |
| _____, Law, the, of England and Scotland, established before writing was generally known, | 272 | _____, the miscreant, affected to be an Avatar, | 207 | Cortes and Pizarro probably aided in their conquests by the mythos, &c., | 370 |
| _____, and feudal law, the, of England, both came from India at same time? | 273 | _____, gave a preponderance to the Popes and Paulites, | 270, 449 | _____, recommended the Emperor to get a grant of the tithes, from Pope Alexander VI.: this was refused,—why, | 393 |
| Comorin, Zamorin, or Camarina, | 228 | _____, how influenced to give the successor of St. Peter the right of ruling by <i>the book</i> , | 345 | Cortona, | 127 |
| _____, Cape, | 232, 257, 295 | _____, the conduct of, a proof of the close connexion of Paganism and modern Christianity, | 349 | Cos, the island, Hippocrates on the years of, | 319 |
| Compitales, the, | 90 | _____, established a priesthood interested in the success of the mythos, &c., | 355 | Cosar, a kingdom of Jews, in the East, so called, | 25 |
| Compitalicil, the games, | <i>ib.</i> | _____, was the follower of Cristna—no Pope in India because there was no Constantine there, | 370 | Cosmo, St., | 84 |
| Conception, <i>immaculate</i> , 21—23, 38, 42, 49, 96, 97, | 102 | _____, suspected to have divided the world among his three sons, in compliance with the mythos of Shem, Ham, and Japhet, | 400 | _____, and Damien, the church of, was the temple of Romulus and Remus, | 91 |
| _____, crucifixion, and resurrection, the mythos of, in Egypt, | 21 | _____, the half <i>Pagan</i> and half <i>Christian</i> eccentricities of, what accounts for, | 443 | Cotillon, the,  , dancing originally religious, | 179 |
| _____, in India, Syria, Mexico, and South America, | 22, 23, 38, 42 | _____, Bp. of Constaunce, | 80 | Council of Nice, the, | 355 |
| _____, &c., in China, | 215 | _____, Pogonat, | 111 | _____, burning of books by the, | 357 |
| Couclave, the, knowledge possessed by, uncertain, | 93, 342 | Constantinople, the council of, (<i>In Trullo</i>), in 707, ordered pictures of Christ in the form of men, 111, | 112 | Counties or Earldoms, the, of Great Britain, were they 72, and the Parishes 360? | 292 |
| _____, the secret doctrine of renewed Avatars (probably) existed in, | 367 | _____, three days, how reckoned in, | 142 | County, i. e. count-ia, <i>district of the Conde</i> , | 301 |
| Conclaves, the, of Tibet and of Rome, | 117 | _____, the city of seven hills, | 354 | Cousin, Victor, on all great men being <i>fatalists</i> , | 358 |
| Concubines, the 360 Royal, of the Persian kings, | 317 | _____, and Egypt, dispute between the rulers of, 352, 354, 361, | 388 | Coxcox, saved on a raft,—perhaps Sasax or Saxas, | 31 |
| Condé is Can or Khan—Can-di, holy Can or Kan, | 301 | _____, in the domain of Japhet; is called Room by the Mohamedans of the East, | 360 | Craft, trade, or caste, each a secret, in India, | 279 |
| Confederated towns and states of Ionia, &c., being precisely <i>twelve</i> , shew method and design, | 394 | Consulate, when the Roman was divided between the two orders, the Patricians demanded the exclusive jurisdiction of the civil and religious law, as it was the science of their caste, &c., | 394 | Crafts or trades, all originally bound by religious ties,— | <i>ib.</i> |
| _____, states, among the Celts of Gaul, | 395 | Cook, Captaiu, | 38 | Cranmer, | 132 |
| Confession, | 73, 74 | Cooke, | 48 | Crates Molates, brought grammar to Rome, 170 B. C., | 195 |
| Confirmation, by the girdle, | 66, 71, 232, 77 | Copias, the drains from the Lake, | 381, 419 | Crawford, | 9, 217, 238, 315 |
| Confères, the 360 of Athens, &c., | 418 | Coptes, the, | 77 | _____, on the Negroes of the Upper Gauges, | 363 |
| Confucius, | 36 | Cor (choir), centre of measurements in Italy, &c.; it also meant <i>heart</i> , and <i>wisdom</i> , hence probably, in Persia, it described the Sun, | 410 | Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, the, 83, 244, 256, 429, | 430 |
| _____, similarity of his doctrine to that of the Gospel, | 367 | _____, cor- <i>dis</i> or <i>di</i> , <i>divus</i> —hence where the Decumanns or line crossed it, a cross was set up, &c., | 413, 414 | _____, the, Logos or Wisdom, the same, | 230 |
| <i>Confusion of tongues</i> , the, allegory of, | 234 | _____, Gawr—the circle of the Mighty One, | 411 | Crescent, the, always the emblem of the <i>female generative principle</i> , | 291 |
| Connexion, the ancient, between the Eastern and Western nations, | 262 | | | _____, from the use of, probable that Mohamed adopted the double principle, though said to have destroyed the dove or lunc, | 402 |
| Conquerors, numbers of, have thought themselves, and have been thought by their followers, to be Messiahs, | 345 | | | Crestian Port, the, Portus Cresso, | 117 |
| Constant, Benj., | 44, 97, 261 | | | _____, (Christian) name, a, derived from use of a crest or seal, | 198 |
| _____, on a priestly government in Greece, | 350, 351, | | | _____, mythos, the whole an esoteric system, | 232 |
| _____, on similar customs, &c., | | | | Crestism, | 9 |
| | | | | Créstians or Christians, the, of the West, probably descended di- | |

rectly from the Buddhists, rather than from the Brahmins,	438, 439
Crestologia,	20
Crestons, one of the earliest names of Christians,	127
Cresto-polis,	117
Cretans, the, of Mount Ida, Jews,	189
Crete,	102, 180, 188, 226
— called Candia and Icriti,	117
Creutzer,	7, 56, 62, 231
— on a priestly government, in Greece,	350
Cristna, 5, 8, 9, 35, 43, 44, 48, 56, 57, 98, 100, 104, 133, 202, 218, 221,	242
— the same as Samson,	8
— and Jesus, identity of their history,	44, 241
—, birth of, different, according to Maurice, from that of Jesus,	49
— the Saviour,	88
—, incarnation of,	99, 343
—, the same as the Kistnah,	115
— and Salivahana, mythos of,	117
— and Rama, the same,	137, 138
— strangled the serpent,	144
—, entombment and resurrection of,	142, 145
—, after, came the reign of the Pandus,	222
—, the followers of, affected the female principle,	269
—, sects, varieties, and miseries of every kind, arose with— with the age of iron,	308
—, Christ-na or Christ-en, according to the Brahmins, incarnated for the salvation of all who believe on him,	341
—, the degree of perfection in the form of, arrived at by handsome black males constantly uniting with the most handsome black females,	363
—, by the Brahmins, made to be not the ninth Avatar, but God himself, as Christians make the teacher of Samaria,	368
— and Buddha, the partizans of the religions of, the same, though hating each other,	369
—, the stories respecting, why believed by the common people,	426
— (the benevolent lamb) and Vishnu (the fish), the followers of, call the Sacæ, Saxons or Buddhists, <i>atheists</i> ,	428
Cristnas, incarnations of,	129
—, &c., put to death, &c.,	142
—, the two, of India and Rome,	219
Cristona,	127
Croesus, king of Lydia,	318, 319
Croix, Pet. de la,	353
Cromlehs and Carns, the, &c.,	373
Crosier, the, carried by the Pontifex Maximus,	57
—, was the lituus of Roman Augurs,	78
— and sword, the,	264
—, disputes between,	365, 366
Cross, the, 30, 34, 35, 37, 69, 88	
—, venerated by the Cumans,	30
—, the God every where crucified and suspended from,	36
—, signing with,	69, 302
—, sign of, to drive away the Devil,	88

Cross, the sign of, a foundation in nature,	116
—, of the Templars, with eight points, why,	298
—, the Cardo, and the Decumanus,	371
Crosses—pointing to the four cardinal points—their object, the collection of the tenths for the priesthood,	372
—, Termini, or Priapuses, the, of the Romans (often indecent), emblems of the generative power,	414, 415
Crotona,	48
Croze, La,	118, 243
Crucified God, the, the doctrine of, in Italy, anterior to the Christian æra,	126
—, the adoration of,	262
Crucifix, the, of Balii, of Cristna, of Ixion, of Prometheus,	117, 118
—, at every cross-road in Tibet,	117
—, of Nepal,	118
—, a, an object of adoration from the Indus to the Tibur, and even to Scotland,	119, 129
—, the Pagan Roman, purposely concealed,	120
—, mythos of, common to all nations,	129
—, <i>heathen</i> , disappearance of, in Britain, &c.,	130
Crucifixion, Resurrection, Immaculate Conception, and Trinity, the, mythos of, found in Egypt, India, Syria, Mexico, and South America,	21, 22, 25, 33, 28, 42
—, the, the Author's opinion respecting, not stated,	120
— of Adonis,	99, 100, 112
— of Apollo,	102, 103, 180
— of Atys,	102, 104, 106
—, of every Avatar, celebrated at the 5 temples in Egypt,	118
— of Bacchus,	100, 102, 112
— of the black Saviour,	32, 36, 37, 116
— of Buddha,	103, 105, 118, 124, 244, 248, 249, 256, 415
— of the Christ,	123
— of Christ,	25, 122
—, the Christ of the Romans,	124
— of Cristna,	104, 118, 124, 145
— of the Dove,	114, 116
— of Horus,	102
— of Iaw or Iao,	100, 112, 122
— of Indra,	33, 206
— of Ixion,	116, 118, 198
— of Jesus, the Son of Sirach,	124, 232, 441, 442
— of Jesus Christ,	104, 105, 112
—, and resurrection of, most important parts of Christianity—whence derived,	100
—, a close copy from Paganism,	112
—, believed in literally by the Ebionites, &c.—but <i>spiritually</i> by the Gnostics, &c.,	119
— of Jupiter Ammon,	102
— of Zagraeus,	103
— of the Logos, in the heavens,	123
— of Mithra,	99, 100, 112
— of Osiris,	100, 102, 136
— of Prometheus,	113, 116, 118

Crucifixion, the, of Pythagoras,	127
— of Quecalcoate,	32
— of Salivahana,	115
— of Semiramis as the Dove or Divine Love,	116, 118
— of Sol,	99, 100, 112, 116
— of Wittoba or Baliji,	115, 118
— of Xaca,	105
Cruden,	128
Crusades, the,—the mythic superstition at the time of,	349
—, the Millenium expected at the time of,	356, 382
Crymogæa, the, of Arngimus,	300
Cryptographic writing, by ciphers,	182, 183
— system, the, not entirely disused in India,	235
Crysen (or Chrysen), the country of Xp̄c̄,	122
Ctesias—on the walls of Babylon,	317
Cufic alphabet, the, long served for letters and ciphers,	213
Culdees, the, of Iona and Wales, had married and unmarried members in their convents,	248, 280
—, at Ripon and York,	279, 287, 288
Culi-dei (Chaldees), <i>X̄ti</i> =666,	210
Cullidei, Chaldæans, or Mathematici, the most learned race in the world,	257
—, Cullidi, or Culdees, their three sacraments—Orders, Baptism, and the Eucharist,	262, 279—281, 290
— ordained each other before the Romish priests came among them,	280
Cuma, on Cape Comorin,	6
Cumana, Humboldt's Sundial in,	297
Cumans, the,	30
Cumæan Sibyl, the,	129
Cunti, Centeotl, Can or Cunteotl,	32
Cup—the sending round of, &c., a variation of the Eucharistia,	300
Cupid,	5, 6, 103
— and Venus, both called <i>Epos</i> , <i>divine love</i> ,	170
Cupola—from Cup, in Welsh <i>top</i> , same as <i>ras</i> , &c.,	298
Curetes or Saviours, why <i>nine</i> ,	286
Curious—Curates,	53
Curis and Churis, our, from <i>al-cori</i> ?	292
Curtius, Q., on the Walls of Babylon,	317
Cusco,	32
Cushites and Cuthites, so called from change of T and S,	200
Cusuma—answers to Camasa and Camasene,	296
—pura, Pushpa-pura, Pâtâli-pura, the city of flowers,	<i>ib.</i>
Cuvier,	39
— on the revolutions of the world—sudden and violent,	312, 313
—, on the mythological nature of ancient history,	360
— on diluvial remains,	361
Cybele,	47
Cycle of 360,	141
— of fourteen, how written,	160
—, 162, 163, 181	
—, the first was 6, then 60, then 600, &c.,	195
—, of 666, was the name of every planet,	212
— of twenty-eight,	149, 150, 162

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|--------------------|---|----------|---|---------------|
| December 25th, the birth of Horus celebrated by the Egyptians, | 102 | Deo Soli, Unitarian meaning of these words, | 129 | Dii Coniunctes, the, | 433 |
| Decumani, the, perhaps men of the <i>tenth</i> or <i>tithes</i> , the operatives under the Cardinales, | 381 | Des Cartes, with some additions, revived the philosophy or doctrines of the ancients, | 398 | Dii Consortes, the, | 344, 345 |
| Decumanus, the, decussated according to the cardinal points, 371, 372 | 372 | — and Berkeley in Europe, and Vyasa in India—the doctrines of, | 427 | Diodore, | 97 |
| —, was drawn at every tenth part of the circle from N. to S., whence its name Deca; like the parallels of Latitude, these lines were always the same, | 413 | De-Saine, Desanus, names of Hercules or the Sun, | 225 | Diodorus (Siculus), 11—13, 28, 84, 229, 290, 313, 314, 317 | 317 |
| Deen, religion so called by the Mohamedans, | 250 | <i>Desire of all Nations, the,</i> | 167, 251 | —, on the most ancient succession of the Gods, &c., | 323, 325, 326 |
| Deflowering, whence the phrase, | 244 | —, to be born from the side of his mother, | 345 | —, on speech, indistinct and confused, and symbols to represent objects, | 437 |
| Dei-para, and Panayia, | 45 | Despotisms in Asiatic states—the cause, | 366 | Diogenes Laertius, | 101 |
| Deir, in Sanscrit, means an island; is the name of God and of the island of Ceylon, | 288 | Deucalion, 18, 20, 439 | 439 | —, on the length of the year, | 318—320 |
| Deisul, voyage of Salvation, | 21, 276 | — (Deus Cali, or holy Cali), the flood of, took place 2348, B. C., | 332 | — and Anaxagoras, on the design of the earth's inclination, | 314 |
| Deisuls, 20, 64, 233, 422 | 422 | Δευκος, suavitas, dulcedo,—hence Deucalion, | 18 | Διοι Πιλαργοι, the, or <i>holy sailors</i> , eastern tribes, might be Chalidei—the only people who, after Deucalion's flood, preserved the use of letters, | 439 |
| —, whether sacred theatres preceded or followed the, | 340 | Devaci, the mother of Cristina, | 98 | Diomedes, | 18 |
| Deity, the doctrine of the androgynous nature of, as universal as the Trinitarian, | 256 | Devanagari, the, | 236 | Dion, on a certain dæmon, styling himself Alexander of Macedon, appearing on the Danube, &c., &c., | 348 |
| De la Cerda—his commentary on Virgil, | 408 | Devi, in Sanscrit, means an island; is the name of God, and of Ceylon, | 288 | Dionysius Exiguus, on the error of 30 days as a month, | 321 |
| Della Salute, church of, at Venice, | 91 | Devil, contrivances attributed to the, by Spanish Monks, in reference to Mexican and Peruvian doctrines and rites, 23, 24, 31, 33 | 33 | — Halicarnassus, | 51, 84 |
| Delecarlians, [Dalecarlians,] the, have a dialect of their own—a relic of Gothic, Anglo-Saxon, and Irish, | 258 | —, the, and his fallen angels, the prototype of, &c., | 88 | —, in the history of, a pagus is called a περιπελιον, as we should say a <i>circumpole</i> , | 419 |
| Delli—city of the God II—D'-el-ii, —, there is a, in Sumatra, | 352, 353 | —, the cunning, | 252 | —, Aristotle, and Polybius, all equally ignorant of the origin of the tribes of the Greeks and Italians, | 420 |
| —, the city of seven hills, | 354 | —, begetting <i>Merlin</i> on the body of a virgin, fable of, | 349 | Διονυσος, Bacchus, worshiped, as St. Denis, | 84, 85 |
| Delos and Delphi—a <i>black dove</i> came to, from the Hyperboreans—the priestesses of, particularly endowed with the Holy Spirit, | 285 | —, said to have copied the Christian rites, when the Pagan mysteries were attempted to be restored, | 442 | Dionysus, the God, same as St. Dionysius, | 85 |
| Delphi, 86, 102, 136, 202 | 202 | —drivers, | 131 | Dipaldenna, built by the Cyclops, | 135 |
| —, Apollo's tomb at, | 102 | —driving age, a, | 426 | Dipaldenna, | 369 |
| — and Eleusis, the <i>Xηρς</i> or Ceres of, | 117 | Devils, the, busied themselves with the Eucharist, | 60 | Dios, S. American name for God, | 161 |
| —, mythos known at the temple of, | 134 | —, set up baptisms, | 66, 68 | Dipuc, or Cupid and Venus, | 242 |
| —, (means <i>navel</i> , the centre,) the <i>Liuga</i> worship of, | 260, | —, air cleared of, by baptized bells, | 70 | Di-Saka or Deva-Saka, Bala Raja so called, | 221 |
| Delrio, | 408 | —, driven away by salt in holy water, | 88 | Dis Manibus, | 203 |
| Delta, the, of Egypt, laid bare by a flood, | 312 | Dewtals (bad angels), with whom Cristina, the Saviour, made war, | ib. | Dis Mariebus, | ib. |
| —, appeared at the subsidence of the Mediterranean, | 352 | Deys, the, of Algiers, Tunis, &c., admit the supremacy of the Grand Seigneur, | 380 | Disorder, the, which the present system seems to shew, is probably only temporary or periodical, | 339 |
| Deluc—on the sudden revolution of the earth's crust, | 313 | Dhasa-meda—decima and modius—the <i>tenth measure</i> , | 263 | Div, in Sanscrit, is an island; Seren, is quasi <i>Selan</i> , the island of Ceylon—Serendib, | 290 |
| Deluge, the, remarks on, by an American writer, | 312 | Dhatoos, the Sanscrit, are data, | 1 | Divi or Gods, Divi or Saints, | 91 |
| Demetrius, St., | 85 | D'Herbelot, | 77, 303 | — inferiores, Roman and Christian, | 80, 81, 85 |
| — Phalereus, had 360 statues erected to his memory at Athens, | 320 | — and Desguines censured by Hammer for considering the Assassins a dynasty, | 388 | Divine incarnations — Buddha, Cristina, Salivahana, Moses, Cyrus, Alexander, Julius Cæsar, Gengis Khan, Timur, Mohamed, Gregory, Hakem Benrillah, were all believed to be, as well as Jesus Christ, | 343 |
| Demigods, the, of the ancients, are the Saints of the moderns, | 81 | Δ, Da, <i>holy</i> or God, | 161, 163 | <i>Divine Right</i> , the claim of, by monarchs of Asia <i>rational</i> ; if pleaded by European monarchs, they ought to send ambassadors to China, or somewhere else, to do suit and service to their Superior Lord, | 359 |
| Democritus, | 47, 314 | Di, in the St. Kilda and Mexican dialect, means Great Lord, | 161 | —, of European despots and priests, what operates against, | 384 |
| Demons, the, flee at the sound of the sacred bell, | 70 | Diana, | 47, 86 | —, all the claims of kings to, have descended from Noah, &c., | 407 |
| — or Manes, | 74 | —, Di-ja-na, or Deva-ja-na, from Yoni, | 174 | Division into three (the Mohamedan), similar to the Triumvirate, &c., | 385 |
| D. M. S., Dis Manibus Sacrum, | 74, 85 | Di, divus, the first name of God, | 28 | | |
| Dendera, the Zodiac of, | 193, 236 | Dido, sister of Anna Pereuna, | 91 | | |
| Denis, St., | 84, 85 | Dies Solis—markets and fairs held on, around the sacred mount with its cross, | 276 | | |
| —, death and resurrection of, | 85 | Digamma, the, or Vau, not used by the Greeks after the time of Aristotle, | 155 | | |
| —, church of, was the temple of Dionysus, | 91 | —, is the Vau growing into the sound of V, hard f, | 169 | | |
| Denmark, the Saxons of, | 300 | —s, two used for the numeral letter <i>six</i> , | 196 | | |
| —, instruments in the cabinet of, with edges of Iron and handles of Gold, | 305 | | | | |
| Deo Soli, | 100, 109, 110, 116 | | | | |

- Divus, 28, 80, 90
 — Augustus, Paulus, Petrus, 80
 — Petronius, 90
 — applied to Christian Saints, *ib.*
 D. M., Deo Maximo or Dis Manibus
 or Dis Mariebus, 203
 D. M. *Sacrum* XL, probably Deo M.
 = 650, *ib.*
 Dodona, 86
 —, myths known at the tem-
 ple of, 134
 —, the *beech* and *oak* gave out
 oracles at, 165
 Dog, a, described by signs, 161, 185
 "Dogs, hence all" and "Procul,
 hinc procul este, profani," 430
 Dolonieu—on the sudden revolu-
 tion of the earth's crust, 313
 Doum, a judge, 277, 302
 Domain—*aia* or *ania* d'om—land of
 Om, 303
 Domase (Pope) solicited Jerom to
 search for the Bible in Judea, 172
 Dom Bec, Scouhalla in, 283
 —bec—Book or Bec-d'-om, 302
 —day-book—D'om-d'aia—a re-
 cord of the land of the sacred
 Om, land which paid its tenths, *ib.*
 — tree, the, 65
 Domesday Book—Liber Judicato-
 rius, 277
 Domingo, St., language of, corrupt
 Hebrew, 19
 Dominos, 79
 Dominus, *Kypios*, Lord, name of
 honour of Jesus Christ, 99
 — Mortis, or Bal-Sab, 82, 83
 — Sol, the Saviour, 89, 112
 Domitian wished the words *the*
Lord our God commands it to be
used, 55
 Donus, from D'om, Di-om, the
 place of the *holy OM*, 302
 Don, river, from *DM adn* Adon, 99
 — or Dun, *the Dn*—wisdom or
 knowledge, 250
 Doncaster, an altar of Hercules at, 154
 Door, a, in Sanscrit *dwara*, Saxon
dora, Greek, *θυρα*, 158
 Double principle, the, adoration of,
Δεληα, a species of, paid to Cardos,
 their nature or design being for-
 gotten. Devotees in all ages and
 nations strive to increase the ob-
 jects of adoration, 410, 416
 Douyan-Byan, husband of the mo-
 ther of Gengis Khan, 353
 Dove, the, Semiramis, 228
 —, in Heb. *Iona*, in Lat.
Columba, the name of li, Iona,
 Icolmkill, 285
 —, in Hebrew, is always *fe-*
male, 174, 285, 291
 Doyle, Bishop, X Doyle, 198
 Dozens and scores, our, probably
 derived from the microcosmic
 superstition, the nature of which
 is forgotten, 385, 433
 Draco, 217
 Dragou, the, and Thorah, the fable
 of, 305
 Dravida—hence Fort St. David? 238
 Druid, a, brought the myths from
 Bokhara to Ireland, 97
 —, the Arch, in Gaul, held his
 foot out to be kissed, 55
 —, probably had under
 him, three archflamens, 416
 —, when a, commanded an army,
 and he usurped the throne, many
 of his barons would be Druidi,
 278
 Druids, the, 31, 44, 50, 62, 64, 69,
 71, 82, 83, 277, 278,
 —, kept Dec. 24th and
 called the 25th Nollagh, 99
 —, were persecuted by the
 Romans, who took (learned) no-
 thing from them, *ib.*
 —, of Gaul, worshiped the
 Virgo-Paritura, as the mother of
 God, 100 years before the birth
 of our Saviour, 108, 109, 259
 —, taught by, or descend-
 ed from, the Chaldæans of Tar-
 tary, or Eastern Syria, or North
 India, 135, 136
 —, were called Vates, by
 the British—Ouatis by the
 Greeks, 225
 — or priests—almost all
 lands in Europe anciently belong-
 ed to the order of, 266
 —, enmity of the Romans
 against the, why, 281
 —, the, 20,000 verses their
 pupils repeated, 340, 436
 —, the, of Britain, sent offer-
 ings to the temple of Apollo, at
 Delos, wrapped in wheat straw,
 380
 —, in the oldest monu-
 ments of, we have the circle of
 12, stones,—the number of the
 signs of the zodiac, &c., &c., 408
 Druidical or Cyclopæan buildings—
 no inscription found on any, 197, 198
 — circle, every, or cathedral,
 had its sacred mount, for the
 Deisul or procession of God the
 Saviour—of Sol, from East to
 West, 276
 — temples, the, became Ro-
 man and Christian temples or
 churches, &c., 278, 280
 — built, with pillars
 in cyclic numbers, to remedy de-
 fects of memory, for historic
 knowledge, 310
 — circles, the, mark *nume-*
erals, but nothing like *letters*, 311
 — and Cyclopæan buildings
 found everywhere, 312
 — re-
 mains of, in EVERY part of the
 world, 365, 373
 — edifices
 prove the existence of the Gold-
 en Age, under the universal pon-
 tiffical government, 369
 —, wherever found, there the pa-
 triarchal system extended, 371
 — temples, the, probably
 erected when the *numeral alpha-*
bet was in use, but when the
syllabic was a secret, if it was
 then discovered, 396
 — colleges (whence our uni-
 versities) these, &c., subordinate
 to the three Archierarchs—the
 descendants of Shem, Ham, and
 Japhet, 432
 — monuments, all the old
 suspected to be antediluvian, 439
 Drummond (Sir William), 48, 159,
 236, 297, 314
 —, on Hebrew
 names of places, &c., all astron-
 omical, 105, 136
 Drummond (Sir William), on *buf-*
foomery, 179, 212
 —, on the
 knowledge of the ancients, re-
 specting the number of the
 planets, 402
 —, Sir I.
 Newton, Mr. Whiston, and Mr.
 Gabb, on the standard measure
 of the ancients, 404
 —, on the Bri-
 gantes, &c., 412, 413
 —, on the
 priests of Ammon, and the an-
 tediluvians, respecting the length
 of the year, 432
 Duchesne, on the Cathedral, &c.,
 of Chartres, 259, 260
 Dugas-Montbel (Mons.), 196
 Du Halde, on signs or symbols
 known to people of Cochin China,
 Tonquin, Japan, and China, 214
 —, 229, 268, 272
 Duir, the *Oak* and number *four*,
 161, 163
 — and Gort, the first letters of,
 to make Dog or Dg, 161, 185
 Dulaure, 219, 279
 Dupaix, M., 28
 Du Perron, 55
 Dupuis, 6, 60, 66, 85, 99, 100,
 102—105, 107, 110—112, 193
 Duret, Claude, 3, 190
 Dutch, the, conduct of, in India, 216
 Dutchman's Cap, the isle of, called
 Linga in old maps, 291, 292
 Du Verdier, 79
 Dwapar, the, 118
 Dwara (Sanscrit), *dora* (Saxon),
θυρα, a door, 158
 E, the, changed into O, with the
 Ethiopians, 250
 Eagle's Nest, the—reason of the
 constant assemblage of philoso-
 phers, astronomers, &c., in, 383
 Earl (Lord) E Lar-di, *the Lar*, 301, 417
 Earldoms, the nation supposed to
 have been originally divided into
 72, the domain of as many mun-
 icipia, each with its 12 Alder-
 men and 24 Couucilmén, 417
 "Earth to earth," &c., is copied
 from the ancient Egyptians, 92
 Earth, change in the Axis of the,
 310, 311, 313, 315, 332, 438, 439
 —, the revolution of, at the
 equator, about equal to the velo-
 city of a cannon ball; and if she
 were slightly checked in her daily
 motion, the Pacific would rush
 over the Andes, &c., and the At-
 lantic over Europe, Asia, &c., 312
 —, the, its figure shews its
 revolution, &c., 314
 —, that the would incline and
 the flood ensue—those that knew
 this, from the calculation of the
 moons, might know the exact
 number of the planets, 402
 —, the surface of, suspected to
 be microcosmically divided, after
 the heavens, 410
 —, the, supposed by Buffon,
 &c., to have once been in a state
 of fusion, 444

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|------------|--|-----------------------|---|---------------|
| East, the, the emblem of the good Deity, | 89 | of the Jews, or of Holy Scripture, | 11, 15—18 | Egyptians, the, the first month of, called Thoth—August, | 287 |
| —, turning to, in worship, | 89, 90 | Egypt, kings of, ending in <i>cheres</i> , were renewed incarnations, | 13 | —, predicted the return of Comets, | 314 |
| Easter, bloody wars respecting the time of celebrating, | 58, 59, 90 | —, the crucified of, <i>your</i> and <i>our</i> Lord, | 14, 15, 118 | —, the ancient year of, only 360 days, | 316, 317, 319 |
| — Sunday, finding the <i>whole</i> God on, | 59 | —, five temples of, | 15, 16, 118, 275, 276 | —, the old, had two computations for the year, viz. by lunar months, and by three seasons, (Spring, Summer, and Winter,) each of four months, | 325 |
| —, victory of the God Sol, celebrated on, by Christians of Europe, | 106 | —, a cashmouric district in, | 16 | — (Saracens), claim to be descendants of Shem, | 352 |
| Easter Island and its images, | 38 | —, ancient language of, the Coptic, which was Hebrew or Chaldee, | 20, 243 | —, Napoleon declared to the, that he was a Mohamedan, why, | 358 |
| Eastern learning worthless, but as a means to discover the learning of antiquity, | 351 | —, the Essenes of, 43, 45, 46, 48, 49, 66, 135, 270, | 381 | —, unsatisfactory theories to account for the adoration of animals by the, | 437 |
| Ebionites or Nazarenes, | 60 | —, infant Gods in, | 100 | Eichhorn, | 43 |
| Ebn Moklah invented the present Arabic characters, 300 years after Mohamed, | 237 | —, the plagues of, incredible,—keep pace with the Labours of Hercules, and the Conquests of Bacchus, | 105 | <i>Eight</i> instead of <i>ten</i> would have been taken for the terminate number, had Arithmetic been the effect of learning, | 433 |
| Ecbatana, | 360 | —, conquest of, by the Greeks, meaning of hieroglyphics lost at the time of, | 159 | עֵיט <i>eihl</i> —the <i>middle</i> , the <i>largest</i> part of the temple, the <i>sanctuary</i> , &c., | 408 |
| Ecclesia non solvit ecclesiæ, | 284, 394 | — and Eleusis, the high mysteries of, none but the <i>circumcised</i> admitted to, | 248 | ‘Εἷς may be שׁוּׁי THE <i>is</i> , or <i>ens</i> ,—existence, | 196 |
| — or <i>église</i> , from <i>Ey-cil-lys</i> , | 297 | —, a <i>feodal tenure</i> established in, by Joseph, | 264 | — שׁוּׁי <i>ais</i> , <i>substance</i> , or שׁוּׁי <i>is</i> , <i>he is</i> , | 197 |
| Ecclesiasticus, Who was the author of? | 123 | —, history of the Bible found in, | 293 | ‘Εἷς, <i>μῶα</i> , <i>ἕν</i> , | 195—197 |
| —, why <i>refused</i> by Protestants— <i>received</i> by members of the Romish church, | 124 | —, the Mosaic mythos set up, particularly in, by a tribe from India, | 362 | —, three words with distinct ideas, | 196 |
| —, much corrupted, but the translation of, older than the Christian æra, | 125 | —, the priests of, the principal landowners—they were a <i>highly privileged nobility</i> , | 366 | —, descriptive of the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer, | 197 |
| — and Wisdom, probably had, originally, the whole mythos of the crucified Avatars, &c., 125, 126, 128, 232, 441, | 442 | —, the poll tax in, was two ducats a year, | 379 | Eléazar, | 97 |
| —, the books of, intended to contain and conceal the Cabala—the secret doctrines of Wisdom, | 365 | —, the kings of, were the generals of the priests, 264, 266, 380, | 386 | <i>Elect one slain</i> , the, | 125 |
| —, shew from their idioms a translation from the Hebrew, | 442 | —, a single obelisk before the temples in—many of the obelisks brought to Rome, | 402 | Electric, Galvanic, and magnetic fluids, the, and hydrogen, suspected to be all one substance, | 336, 337 |
| Echelensis, Abraham, | 150 | —, Upper, 10, 12, 44, 45, | 133 | Elephant, the, or the Ganesa of India, | 130, 165 |
| Echvah, the Holy Ghost of the Mexicans, | 32 | Egyptian proper names, all Hebrew, | 18 | Elephanta, called Philoe or Elephant, | 165 |
| Eclectic philosophy, the, | 446 | — Aroua, the, was the square of 100 cubits, | 406 | Elephant's head, a pillar with an, used in India, instead of Lingas, | 372 |
| Eclectic or Philalæthean sect, the Author wished to be considered a member of the, | 448 | Egyptians, the, 11, 12, 15—18, 20, 25, 64, 77, 79, 177, | 219 | Eleusinian mysteries, the, of Ceres, celebrated twice a year, | 91 |
| Eclectics, the, | 447 | —, sacred letters of, Chaldaic, | 20 | Eleusis, | 55, 130, 202 |
| —, so called, by the Paulites, | 448 | —, supposed to have peopled America, | 25 | —, mysteries of, from books of Moses, 115, 125, 347, | 440 |
| Eclipse—the art of foretelling an, would give a priesthood the dominion of the world, | 365 | —, Gospel of, | 45 | —, a man pretended to be killed in the, | 143 |
| Edisius, | 448 | —, appeased their Gods with prayers and incense, | 79 | — and Delphi, the Χρης or Ceres of, | 117 |
| Editor, Notes by the, 32, 35, 43, 64, 65, 72, 73, 82, 90, 103, 122, 142, 174, 176, 178, 183, 184, 208, 215—217, 232, 233, 241, 301, 329, 330, 333, 334, 341, 369, 381, | 449 | —, their feast of candles, | 86 | —, mythos known at the temple of, | 134 |
| Edmund, bishop of Sarum or Salisbury, | 299 | —, celebrated the birth of the Son of Isis, the God of Day, &c., on Dec. 25th, | 99 | —, the three sacred words used at, purely Sanscrit, | 197 |
| Edward VI., | 60 | —, their most sacred oath to swear by the relics of Osiris, | 102 | —, initiations at, | 232 |
| —, Liturgy of, | 88 | —, celebrated the vernal Equinox, | 106 | — and Egypt, the high mysteries of, none but the <i>circumcised</i> admitted to, | 248 |
| —, Guilds, Chautries, and Free-chapels, suppressed by the 1st of, | 280 | —, worshiped the VIRGO PARITURA, prior to the birth of our Saviour, | 109 | —, the ceremonies at, celebrated with music, &c., | 298 |
| —, the Confessor, the laws of, only declaratory, | 273 | —, had a cycle of fourteen, | 160 | —, the mysteries of, copied from Jerusalem, | 303, 350 |
| — and Alfred, were Saxons, | 275 | —, used pebbles or small stones to calculate, | 167 | Eleutherius, St., | 85 |
| Egypt, 4, 7, 10—13, 15—22, 34, 44, 45, 47, 48, 59, 66, 67, 98, 100, 105, 106, 118, 124, 205, 211, 219, 221, 230, 239, 275, 279, 281, 360 | | —, revered the Moon under the emblem of a Cat, | 183 | Elias, the prophet, the Superior of the Essenes or Carmelite Monks, | 275 |
| — possessed by the Persians, 11, 12 | | —, said to have had 666 kinds of sacrifice, | 210 | Elie, Eléazar, | 97 |
| —, a marsh, except the district of Thebes, | 12, 13 | —, used the Amomum in embalming, &c., | 242 | Elijah invested Elisha with the cloak, pallium—the power of the Vates, Bud, &c., | 231, 383 |
| —, history of, a Travesty of that | | | | —, the pallium of, | 242 |

- | | Page | | Page |
|---|----------|---|----------------------|
| Eliphaz the <i>Teman-ite</i> or <i>Tm-an-ite</i> , a <i>Tamulite</i> , | 128 | Eoster, the Saxon goddess, | 193 |
| Elisha, | 231 | Eostre, Asteroth, Astarte, 58, 59, | 193 |
| Elk, all the parts of, collected from various quarters, by the Irish, said to have been put into a whole, &c., | 410, 422 | Epagomenæ, the five days belonging to five Egyptian deities, to be born in no year, in no month, | 317 |
| Ellis, Mr., on the word <i>Achaha</i> , | 371 | Ephesus, 43, 47, 66 | |
| Elm (or alma), the marital, | 242 | ——, the Panionian temple of, | 117 |
| Elmacinus calls Ararat, the Mountain Cordi, | 411 | Ephores, the, condemned any innovation in music in celebrating heroic deeds, and in the construction of the lyre, why, | 426 |
| Elphinston, Mr., on change of lands, among the Afghans, | 282, 283 | Ephraim, the sign of, Aquarius, | 105 |
| Elphinstone, | 239 | Epic poems—divided into 24 books, each into a certain number of lines, &c., | 340 |
| Ἡμερὰ τῆς Ἡλίου, Day of the Sun, | 90 | Epicurus, the first who taught grammar among the Grecians, | 195 |
| Emigrants, our, take their sacreds, &c.,—had they the Deisul, they would have the sacred mount, even in Australia. | 341 | ——, and the Stoics—the doctrines of, to be found among the sectaries of India, | 337 |
| Empedocles, | 62, 314 | Epiphanius, 50, 60, 78, 109, 111 | |
| Emperor, embratur, Om-bra-tur, the reformer, of the Tauric cycle, | 347 | ——, does not notice the Targums, | 172 |
| ——, the, neither of China nor of India, but of Muscovy, the legal successor of Noah, | 353 | Epiphany, the, | 84, 99 |
| ——, the title of, assumed, as successor of one of the sons of Noah, | 360 | Episemon-bau or Vau, | 195 |
| Emperors, the Roman, as pontiffs, claimed as delegates of THE—drew imposts from all nations—wished to make Latin the common language—and permitted those devoted to the infernal Gods to be killed, | 54 | Equites or Plebes, the class, prohibited from marriage with the Patricians, | 392 |
| ——, threw money to the people at their coronation—were adored by them, and had the title of Deus or Divus, | 55 | Eratosthenes, | 12, 13, 99 |
| Emreis, Welsh for Stouehenge, | 177 | Eri or Heri, the Saviour, 15, 170, 272 | |
| Ἐν, the Ὀν—To Ὀν of Plato, | 196, 197 | Ἐπος, | 15, 103 |
| Encratites, the, | 60 | Ἐργος, | 5, 62, 135 |
| Encyclopædia Britannica, the, on <i>Platonism</i> , | 446 | ——, Venus and Cupid both so called, | 170 |
| Endes, of Bretagne, his monomania, | 359 | —— is Sora or Sura and Cama—Ama or Venus, | 242 |
| Edinburgh Encyclopædia, the, on the Eclectics, | 447 | Ers, the origin of the Sanscrit Eri or Heri, | 15 |
| Eneas or Enée, | 18 | —— or e-ers, city of the, or of THE SUN, | ib. |
| Eneka, 29 | | Erythræan Sibyl, the, told all the history of Christ, | 115, 129 |
| Enfeld, Dr., on baptism, by the Samaritans, | 66 | Escolapier, L', | 109 |
| England, 10, 72, 149 | | Esiras (the 1st book of), on the three councillors of Darius, &c., traces of the microcosm, in Persia, seen in, | 420 |
| ——, called <i>Ying keih le</i> , by the Chinese, | 149 | Ἐσμιν <i>e-smîn</i> , Lord or Baal of the Planets, | 204 |
| ——, the laws of, | 272, 273 | Esne, the Zodiac of, | 193, 236 |
| ——, the constant increase of cold in, | 445 | Esoteric doctrines, the, 23, 43 | |
| English, the, 2 | | —— of Jews, Gentiles, and Christians, | 123 |
| ——, converted by Augustin, | 93 | —— religion, the, 92, 117, 122 | |
| ——, conduct of, in India, | 216 | ——, an, taught by the Christian fathers, | 129 |
| ——, French, and German, the, on alphabet of, | 237 | —— Christianity understood by Catholics, unknown by Protestants, | 124 |
| Ennius, on the three tribes of Rome, | 345 | —— Christianity, | 130 |
| ——, on the great temple of Jupiter, &c., | 408 | —— religion, the, of the Mohamedans, | 351 |
| Enoch, the book of, | 88, 173 | ——, the ancient, now forms part of the public one, &c., | 367 |
| ——, on <i>Elect One slain</i> , | 125 | Esoteric and exoteric religion, the professors of the, &c., | 386 |
| ——, on cause of the Flood, 204, 252, 310 | | —— an, and an exoteric meaning in the poems sung by the rhapsodists and bards, | 426 |
| —— gave Noah the characteristic marks or signs of the secret things in his book, | 310, 333 | Essenean Christians,—Χρηστιανοί, | 46 |
| ——, book of, discovers a knowledge of judicial astrology, | 313 | —— monastery, an ancient—the members of, admitted into the Romish church, | 368 |
| ——, on Noah, &c., knowing the flood would come, | 329 | Esseneans, the, | 61 |
| ——, how his history should be treated, | 334 | ——, of Egypt and Western Syria, were Pythagoreans, followers of Χρησ, i. e. Christians, before the time of Jesus of Nazareth, | 119 |
| | | Esseneans, Essenes, or Carmelites, 43, 44, 75, 141, 204, 248, 275, 279 | 279 |
| | | Essenes, Samaritanæ, and Christian Essenes, the, were all one, with trifling variations, &c., | 368 |
| | | ——, the, were Egyptian monks, the same as the early Christians, | 43, 60, 66, 135, 331 |
| | | ——, or Therapeutæ, | 45 |
| | | ——, were Christians before Christ was born, | 46, 48, 49 |
| | | ——, relation between, and the Hindoos, | 50 |
| | | ——, hierarchy of, same as the Christian, | 71 |
| | | ——, turned to the East at worship, on Saturday, their day of meeting, | 89 |
| | | ——, their doctrines those of the God Adonis or Thamas, the Saviour re-incarnated, | 119 |
| | | ——, Carmelites and Therapeutæ, the, admitted into the Roman church, | 270 |
| | | Esther, | 17 |
| | | ——, book of, part of the chronicles of the kings of Persia, | ib. |
| | | ——, the queen, not called to the king for thirty days, | 320 |
| | | ——, the book of, well depicts the Jewish hatred of images, | 364 |
| | | Estoteland—di-ania-estotel, | 29, 37 |
| | | Estrangelo, the, or Pushto, | 150, 153, 159, 237 |
| | | ——, or Mendæan, or Pushto character, used by the Old Persians, Syrians, Assyrians, Arabians, Mendæans or Chaldæans, | 153 |
| | | ——, same as Chaldee Hebrew, &c., | 206, 236 |
| | | ——, the common alphabet of the Chaldæans, | 222 |
| | | Eswara, Irish and Hindoo God, | 83 |
| | | Eternal City, the, Rome, 145, 146, 238, 440 | |
| | | —— life or happiness, the knowledge of, imparted to the initiated only, in the ancient mysteries, | 252, 253 |
| | | Ethelred—the statute of, giving tithes to the priests, only declaratory, | 268 |
| | | Ethelwolf, in 855, made the whole kingdom liable to tithes, | 279 |
| | | Ethiopia, | 211 |
| | | Ethiopian dialect, the, | 175 |
| | | Etruria, | 67, 212 |
| | | ——Ras-ena—country of the Viue or Wisdom, | 231 |
| | | ——, Attica, and Ionia, the confederated towns or states of, being precisely twelve, shew method and design; their confederation probably formed under the Pontifical government—not for mutual defence, | 394 |
| | | Etruscan, the, | 26 |
| | | —— baptism, with the Holy Ghost, | 54 |
| | | ——, with water, air, fire, and blood, | 67 |
| | | —— inscriptions, two, | 68 |
| | | ——, the, system of numbers, &c., by right lines, | 147 |
| | | —— right-line letters and notation, the, | 159 |
| | | —— Agrimensores, the, 117, 284 | |
| | | ——, all the | |

	Page		Page
operations of, were of a religious nature—intended to regulate the collection of the tithe,	407	Eusebe de Salverte,	3
Etruscans, the,	26, 53, 67—69, 231	Eusebius, 8, 10, 25, 27, 29, 45, 46, 50, 80, 95, 118, 121, 189, 368, 440	
—, the symbolical writing used by,	373	—'s Eccles. History,	43
—, conquered 300 polises—probably the villages round the Cardos,	410	—'s Life of Constantine,	93
Eu Ca Ri STia or Eu X a Pi Σ dia, the good deity Ceres,	254	— and Constantine <i>hed</i> according to Lardner,	118, 119
Eucharist, the, 37, 58—60, 62, 63, 232, 262, 279, 280, 441, 443		—, on Manetho's dynasties, &c.,	324—326
— practised by Melchizedek,	58, 441	—, on a tribe of Juda, from India, before the tribe of Abraham,	352
— the Persians,	59, 60	Eustace,	55, 75
—, as used by Jesus Christ, the most beautiful ceremony,	59	Eustache,	64, 77
— or bread-and-water sacrifice, was offered by the Magi of Persia, the Essenes, the Gnostics, by nearly all Eastern Christians, and by Pythagoras and Numa,	60, 253	Eustathius,	3
—, was in use among the Celts and Druids,	62	Eutychius,	17
—, the Trinity, and Regeneration, the later fathers endeavoured to make the doctrines of, <i>secrets</i> , and attempted to preserve them from the vulgar and the Gentiles,	442	Euxine, the banks of the, broken down by a flood,	311, 312
Eucharistia, flour offered to Ceres in the sacrifice of,	242, 244, 300	Eva,	34
—, the, considered a solemn pledge of secrecy—probably so used, originally in all nations—was celebrated by Jesus, in the last supper, in <i>secret</i> ; in the Roman church it was long kept a secret from the rabble,	441	— or Eve, mother of the race of MN, of man,	168
Euclid,	48, 174	—, the Vau, Venus or Mother—standing for 6—Lustrum,	215
Euctemon, the ancient astronomer,	320	Evangelion of Zoroaster, of Mani, and of the Romish Jesus, the same in principle, and nearly in ceremonies,	65
Eudoxus,	141	Evangelium Eternum, the,	355
—, on the Egyptians reckoning a month for a year,	325	Evanson, on Dissonance of the Gospels,	125, 132
Euhemerus, the followers of, on the Gentile mythology,	440	Evau or iuuaa=28,	138
Eunolpidæ and Butades, the families of the,	419	Eve,	31, 32
Euphrates, the, from <i>φωρα</i> , a flower,	240	—, the Mexican, called Ysuxetli and Suchiquecal,	32
Eupolemus,	58	—, Heva, meant <i>serpent</i> ,	113
Euripides, cause of <i>lacuna</i> in,	116	— is Vau and the article <i>the</i> —THE Vau,	162
Euristhenes (Eurysthenes),	119	— not persuaded by the Devil first to taste of the tree of life, why,	250
Europe, 10, 31, 36, 37, 40, 54, 70, 106, 219, 312		Even is Vau=6, Eve with a Tamul termination,	163
—, Chrestologia existed in, before the Christian æra,	202	Evhermere explained mythology historically,	360
—, all Saxou, all Christian,	228	Evites, Hivites, or Ophites,	31
—, the feudal system of, copied from that of India,	275	Evohe, IIVAA=28,	183, 184
—, western, like Britain, may be conquered from want of bond of union,	204	Exod, the, of Israelites, like the migration of the Mexicans,	24
— and India—the same natural cause produced nearly the same natural effect (classes or castes) in both,	275, 392	—, the Egyptian festival at Vernal Equinox,	105, 106
European pirates, wisely excluded from China,	216	—, a proof of, strangely overlooked by our priests,	307
— monarchs,—their claim to <i>divine right</i> silly,	359	—, or <i>going out</i> of all nations—probably the first migration of the tribe: the mythos clear in N. and S. India, in Syria, Babylon, Troy, Rome—aud in Mexico, perhaps the most remarkable of all,	430
Europeans, the—all the learning of the priests kept from, on their arriving in India,	342	Exorcism,	88
		Exoteric doctrines,	22, 253
		— religion, au, taught by the Christian fathers,	129
		—, the,	219
		— and <i>esoteric</i> religion, the professors of the,	386
		Extreme Unction,	72, 73
		Ezekiel, the cherubim of,	105
		—, the cross of,	174
		—, the Mercavah or wheel of,	335, 342, 343, 401
		—, on the four cardinal points of the compass, under the names of the Man, Lion, Ox, and Eagle—the Equinoxes and the Solstices,	343
		—, in the temple of, the four oblong buildings have each 40 pillars, aud at the four corners	
		have each 19—the number of the metonic cycle, &c.,	402
		Ezra, Aben,	105
		Faber, Mr.,	28, 143, 258
		—'s Orig. Pag. Idol., 39, 97, 98, 287	
		—, his treatment of M. Volney,	255
		—, on Cor-Ghari,	410
		Fabius Pictor on Janus,	254
		Fable, by way of,—parable, from <i>par-habul</i> ,	300
		Fables—not <i>beans</i> —Pythagoras's disciples cautioned to <i>abstain from</i> ,	239, 240, 300
		Fairs and Markets held on every Dies Solis, around the sacred mount with its cross,	276
		Faith without <i>works</i> , the doctrine of, pernicious,	73
		Faithoir or Phaithoir, a vates or druid,	225
		Fakirs, the,	74
		Fall of man, meaning of the allegory of,	253
		Fan, the Chinese name for Sanscrit,	217
		—, holy, same as <i>φηνν</i> ,	218
		Fanatic, a sincere, always imagines his cause is good. A fanatic in intention never existed. All the great emperors and conquerors devotees, fanatics,	390
		Fara, the, of the Lombards, and the <i>φαραις</i> of the Greeks, probably from the same root as the Pharaohs of Egypt, and all in reference to the feudal system,	419, 420
		Faria y Sousa,	35, 421
		Farrar's Life of Howard,	142
		Farre pio,—holy bread,	62
		Fasting, the origin of—the reason forgotten,	213
		Fasts, origin of the Romish,	77
		Fate, principle of the,	226
		Fatémites, the claims of, to the Califate, in A. H., 402, at Bagdad, declared to be null and void,	385, 386
		Fates, from mythos of the infallibility of the Vates,	226
		Father, Sou, and Holy Ghost, baptism in the name of, practised by the Manichæans,	65
		Fathom, a, is equal to 10 pyramidic feet, or 6½ feet English, the height of a tall man—an Irish Giant, a Goliath,	405
		Fatima, the favourite daughter of Mohamed,	382
		—, the house of, ruling in Egypt, were Ishmaelites,	384, 385
		Faucher (president),	86, 93
		Faustus, on the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit,	337
		Feast of Purim,	17
		—, the, of the Innocents,	83
		—, made by Ahasuerus to his <i>princes</i> , &c.,	317
		Februa, the Goddess, or Februata Juno, became the Purificata Virgo Maria,	82
		February, the last month in the ancient year at Rome,	320
		Fecundity, offerings by females, to procure,	85

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|------------------------------|---|---------------|--|-------------------|
| Fédawis, seventy thousand (through fanaticism or religious principle) awaited the orders of the Old Man or Imam of Alamout, to throw themselves from the battlements of his castle, to shew their devotion to him, | 389, 390 | Firdausi mentions <i>speaking trees</i> , | 165 | Flora, a corruption of L'phora, פְּרוֹה <i>pre</i> , fertility, &c., | 240 |
| Fee-udal might be lands held of <i>the lud in fee</i> , | 272 | Fire, adored by the Indian and Chaldaean Ioudi, and by the Persians, as the emblem of creative wisdom and power, or as the Wisdom and Power itself, | 128 | —, a name of Rome, | 241 |
| Feirouz, the husband of Chemsennissa, | 245 | Firebrand creeds, to incite men to cut each others' throats, none in the religion of the Samaritan Nazarite, | 409 | Florence, baptistery at, | 67, 112 |
| Female, the, presented to the male <i>the apples of love</i> , | 249 | Fire Towers, the, of Ireland, Scotland, and India (so called)—Lingas, | 260, 261 | —, festival of All Souls, at, | 68 |
| <i>Female</i> , the followers of Cristina affected the, | 269 | Firmament, the, motion of, said to have changed, so that the sun and stars rose where they had formerly set, &c., | 314 | —, churches in, covered with votive offerings, | 87 |
| —, where the, was the favourite, as at Athens, a leaning, even after the union (of the sects of the Linga and Ioui) to Minerva or Ceres, | 445 | Firmicius, Julius, | 114, 115 | Florida, | 31 |
| Feodal or Feudal Tenure, in Britain and India, | 262, 272, 275, 283, 285 | First Being—reabsorption into the, hastened or retarded by good or bad conduct, | 343 | Flour offered to Ceres in the Eucharistia, | 242, 244 |
| — system, the principles of, lost equally in India and Europe, | 263, 268 | — Cause, the, | 226 | Flower—Nazir, Natzir, Nazareth, and Pnsh, mean a, | 239, 240, 242 |
| —, Saxon origin of, | 269, 272, 275, 276, 278, 372 | —, in absolute quietude, what but Atheism? | 227 | Floyer, Sir I., threw out Acrostic of the Sibyls, | 154 |
| —, the origin of, involved in absolute darkness, thousands of years after the discovery of the art of writing, | 339 | —, every thing in emanation from, or in return to—nothing stands still except, | 294 | Fo-hi—Buddha—the invention of Chinese letters ascribed to, | 215 |
| —, the, prevailed in Arabia, | 354 | —, Gas probably thought, by the ancient materialists, to be the substance of the, | 336 | Foley, Mrs., and Hon. and Rev. Mr., | 355 |
| — rights—claims to power, founded on, | 382 | — Great Cause, every seed a microcosm of the, | 429 | Folkland, | 265 |
| — system, the, shews itself, unconsciously, to Mr. Hammer, | 383 | Fish, the, of Assyria — Ioannes, Wisdom, | 347 | —, estates held in villeinage, were neither feudal, Saxou nor Norman, | 269 |
| Festival of St. Agatha, in Sicily, twice a year, | 91 | Fishes, the two, worshiped after the Ram and the Bull, | 110 | — lands—read of, but not fouud, | 284 |
| Festivals, the, of April-fool and May-day, equally celebrated in Britain and in India, | 106, 262 | Five temples of Jehovah, in Egypt, (probably cathedrals of the Esenes,) 15, 16, 118, 275, | 276 | Fordicidia, the festival of, | 92 |
| Festum Dei Mortis (All Souls' Day) celebrated by the Buddhists of Tibet, by the Papists, and by the Protestant church of England, as by the Mexicans, | 82 | Flagellants, the, | 74 | Foreign Quarterly Review, on Mohamed, &c., | 377, 378 |
| Festus—his definition of <i>possessio</i> , | 393 | Flamen, the Romans made Romulus a, | 53 | Forster, | 38, 150, 225, 229 |
| Fête Dieu, the, | 79 | Flameus, the three, the Diale to Jupiter; the Martiale to Mars; the Quirinale to Romulus, | id. | Fortescue, on the common laws, &c., of England, &c., | 273 |
| Fetiches, the, of the ancients and of Africa, | 350 | —, the, clothed like priests, | 79 | Fortia d'Urban, Marquis de, | 137, 169, 426 |
| Feudal Tenure, lands in the tenure of Pi-Ioudi, <i>the Ioudi</i> ? | 263 | —, confined to three, | id. | Fossiones <i>Tartarum</i> in Italy, | 150 |
| —, in Irish is Achusac, in Arabic Akhezet, the Acherah—payment of tithe, | 264 | —, their persons were sacred, and they were accountable only to the Supreme Pontiff, | 422 | Frauce, 70, 219, 277, 279, 286, 297 | 297 |
| — lands, the, had seven incidents—heriot, relief, &c., | 272, 283 | Fleur de Lis, the Lotus, | 178 | — the kings of, received the <i>tenth</i> s, afterwards the <i>ninth</i> s, | 266 |
| — tenures in Ceylon, | 292 | Flood, the, caused by attempts to obtain forbidden knowledge, | 204, 252, 310 | — the constitution of, | 375 |
| Feudatories, the, or payers of <i>tenth</i> s, under the Pontifical government, would constantly improve, &c., | 362 | —, of Noah, not universal, &c., | 312, 361 | Franci, the, (Franks,) Liberi Sacæ, and Saxons, the same, | 267, 268 |
| Fewardentius, | 5 | —, a great, more than 2000 years B. C., leaving only a few persons in different places, | 313 | Francis, St., thought to be a <i>Xp̄s</i> , | 251, 355 |
| Ficinus, | 188 | —, the, which destroyed Mahabalipore, | 315 | — the <i>tenth</i> Avatar, | 368 |
| Fig-tree, the Iudian, sacred to the Sun, | id. | —, probably occasioned by the comet which last appeared in 1680, | 326, 439 | — I.,—the French poets, under the reign of, less illustrious than the Persian poets under the reign of Hassan Sabah, the founder of the Assassins, | 389 |
| — to Xaca or Buddha, | 253 | —, happened in 2348, B. C., according to the Hebrew, and in 2926, B. C., according to the Samaritan Chronology, | 327—329, 332 | Franciscan Monks, the, wore the tonsure like the priests of Isis and Serapis, | 92 |
| Figulus, | 140 | —, highly probable that a, did take place, and that a man and his family were saved in a ship, | 335, 438 | Frank means <i>free</i> , probably from <i>Φρη</i> , | 267 |
| Figures, the system of, grew into symbolic letters, | 184 | —, of Deucalion, | 332 | Frank-al-Moigu, a tenure, | 266 |
| Fila (<i>love</i>) <i>súfa</i> (<i>wisdom</i>) from Filusúf, is <i>φίλος σοφίας</i> , | 346 | —, of Ogyges, | 314, 332, 338 | —, persons holding lands in, had no title-deeds, hence the Monks (against the Barons) often forged charters, &c., | 268 |
| Fingal, the Scotch warrior, should be Singal? | 293 | Floods, several, probably occasioned by a comet, 258, 274, 315, 332, 338 | 338 | —, tenants in, | 271 |
| Finland or <i>Vin</i> land, | 300 | Flora—flower, flour, pollen, Pallas, &c., | 238, 242 | Franklin, the printer of America, | 131 |
| | | | | Franks, the Salian, were Franks of Sul, | 284 |
| | | | | Fraser, | 231 |
| | | | | Free — Freemen, probably from <i>Φρη</i> , Bacchus or Liber, libertas, Liber-di— <i>holy</i> Liber, | 265 |
| | | | | Freehold—land held of the God <i>Φρη</i> , | 267 |
| | | | | Free lands, i. e. Bock lands, | 271 |
| | | | | Freemasons, the confraternities of, | 300 |
| | | | | —, the, or Mathematici, &c., the best calculators of time, | 141 |
| | | | | — have a remnant in their ceremonies of a death and resurrection, | 143 |
| | | | | —, Templars, &c., of Ger- | |

	Page		Page		Page
many—their origin traced to the Assassins,	386	Gael-doct, the sacred language of Iona,	288	100 years before the birth of our Saviour,	108, 109, 135
Freemasons, Rosicrucians, and Templars, little more than different lodges of one order,	388	—, the language of the learned wisdom, &c.,	295	Gauls, <i>black</i> , in Scotland,	204
Freemasons' Tavern, when lighted up,	298	Gaelic, the, is called Shan Scrieu or Sanscrit, in the Highlands of Scotland,	290	Gautama, the Nyaya philosophy originated with,	429
Free Soccage,	264, 265	Galasius,	5	Gavel-kind, lands held in, were all in <i>free soccage</i> ,	265
<i>Free States</i> , in Europe—the cause of,	366	Gale,	46, 47, 53, 74, 81, 84	Gaya,	148
—, the, of Greece and Italy, held in feudal tenure,	423	Galen, on a month, as 30 days,	321	Gehauer,	304
— Towns—the 72, like the 72 Helpers, &c., of Mohamed,	383	Galilee, Γαλ-αλ-ια, country of the circle or revolution,	136	Gebelin, the Count, on Malays speaking Hebrew,	156
—will,	227	Galien, on music in sacrifice,	64	—, on the <i>dance oblique</i> ,	179
—, predestination subversive of,	376	Galli and Archigalli, the,	47	Geddes, Dr.,	1, 4, 61
Freisia, Frij (Sweedish), Freya,	265	Gallican Church, the, its claims, independent of the Pope,	266	—, on identity of Hebrew and Saxon,	155, 199, 275
French, the, overran Italy,	57	Gallienus,	110	Geminus, on a month, as 30 days,	321
—, deceived at the Vatican, as at Loretto,	111	Game Troy, the, in Wales, noticed by Pliny—Geoffrey of Monmouth, probably, did but repeat the tradition which he found,	401	General of the Priest or Pontiff, when the, in great empires, made himself Khan, the lands were granted to his followers, on condition of each equipping himself for war,	395
—, conduct of, in India,	216	Gaudell, Wood,	19, 143	—, if the, seized the crosier of his employer, as at Rome, with Cæsar, the Pontifex would become a warrior,	396
—, have a less correct standard of measure than the ancients had. The French and English would have shewn their wisdom by taking the Chest at Cairo for their standard of measure,	404	Ganes,	5	Generation but accretion, how rendered probable,	398
—, took the measurement of the Pyramid, at the foundation,	406	Ganesa, the, or Elephant,	130, 165, 227	Genesis,	4, 11—13, 16, 19
Freud (W., Esq.),	330	—, is constantly anointed with oil,	297	— and history of Egypt identical,	11, 12, 15
Freret,	360	—, animals thought to descend from, to the lowest in intellect, &c.,	407	— a Buddhist book,	83
Frey,	83	Ganessa, SAPIENTIE DEUS,	5	—, allegorical meaning of,	105
Freya—the northern Goddess,	209	Ganga, Jiam Gang,	224	—, names of the actors in, shew the mythos,	128
—, the God, (Godfrey) the Author's name,	213	Ganges, the,	239, 263	— shews marks of compilation, and of mutilation,	134
—, the third person in the Scandinavian Trinity—Chivalry arose from the adoration of?	303, 304	Gar, the, of Gargarus—the Girl of India—the Ghaur of Stonehenge—the Cor of mounts Cordi or Karda (Ararat)—and the Cardo of Italy, are all the same word; they were centres of measurement, round which the 72 and 360 districts were laid out,	412	—, the books of, the oldest in the world,	155
Frickius de Druidis,	108, 109	Gard—means <i>place</i> , as Stutgard, &c., or <i>district</i> ; the Heb. גִּרְיָ גִּרְיָ <i>di—holy circle</i> ; hence the circles of Germany,	411	—, a, the secret book of the first pontifical government,	173
FRIDAY (Freya) and Φραξ=666,	209	Garden, Buddha robbed a, of a flower, 244, 248, 249, 256, 288,	415	—, had two meanings, for the <i>learned</i> and the <i>vulgar</i> ,	183
Fringe, the, of the highpriest's dress, the <i>zixit</i> , meant 600,	179	Garden of delight, the,	249, 250	—, a Buddhist book, forbids animal food,	202
Frisii, the, whence Friesland or Fries-ia,	209	—, Adonis robbed the, of a flower,	253	—, in ch. ii. to end of ch. iv. is Brahminical; it permits animal food in sacrifice of the Lamb,	203
F. R. C. (Fratres Rosi Crucis?) the monogram of the Rosicrucians, the <i>illuminati</i> or <i>invisible brothers</i> of Germany,	301	Gardens, the, of Adonis, were all Edens,	250	—, the 1st and 2nd books of, have two histories and two allegories,	247, 248
Frog, a, on the pedestal of the God at Delphi,	165	Gargarus, Mount,	260	—, should be called <i>Barasit</i> , i. e. wisdom, i. e. Veda or Buddha,	251
Froissard,	55	—, here probably are the Cor-Ghari, of India, and the Choir Ghaur, the British name of Stonehenge,	410	—, mentions not the change in the earth's axis,	316
Fry,	165, 179	— or Choir Ghaur—others in the Carum Gorum of Tartary and Scotland,	411	—, the account in, a valuable record of the tradition of the flood,	332
Fshito—the Pushto,	237	Garnet, Dr., his Tour to the Islands,	286	—, how its history should be treated,	334, 335
Fuller—calls Christ both <i>rose</i> and <i>lily</i> ,	240	Garudapurana—the atom-like germ, mentioned in the,	398	—, the text of, inclines to Shem, &c.,	353, 361
Future life, a, whether taught by Jesus to be by a hell, a metempsychosis, or by an absorption into the T ^o Ov, uncertain,	308	Gas, (the Hebrew) spiritual fire—hence Ghost—Galvanic, electric fire, the magnetic fluid,	299, 337	—, the 3rd book of, might be called the book of the generations or regenerations of Adam,	360
		— and Hydrogen, a digression on, &c.,	336	—, the text of, does not say the surface of the whole globe was covered—many persons, in different parts, may have escaped, &c.,	361
Gabaa, la ville de,	19	Gate of Salvation, &c.,	242	—, the Jews not permitted to read, lest it should draw them into idolatry, by its Trinitarian doctrine,	364
Gabb, Mr., on the measures of the ancients, and on the Pyramid of Giza, as built for forming a standard of measure, &c.,	403—406	Gathelus, a king of Athens—the Scots have a story about,	401	—, the divisions of 72, &c., marked in,	381
Gabriel (the angel),	88, 104	Gaul,	103, 262	—, the doctrine of, the moving cause of the conduct of almost all the world, from the earliest	
Gaditan, the, temple of Hercules,	78	—, the worship of Mithra spread over all,	99		
Gael, Sin-gall, and Sanscrit, the,	262	—, all the oriental mythos well marked in,	370		
—, Celtic, and Hebrew, the, once all one language,	293	Gaols, the, worshiped the <i>Virgo Paritura</i> , as the Mother of God,			
Gael-doct, the <i>learned Gael</i> , 158, 188, 292, 294					

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|--------------------|--|---------------|--|-------------|
| time; it was not confined to the Jews, but was a book of the secret mysteries of the world, | 390 | German, the, on words in, identical with Sanscrit, | 234 | Gnosticism was nothing but the doctrines of the Cabala corrupted, and becoming publicly known, | 403 |
| Genesis implies that the first pair were created side to side like the Siamese boys—but still <i>male</i> and <i>female</i> —by the woman being taken from the <i>side</i> of man, | 397 | Germans, the, | 59, 221 | Guostics, the, | 60, 75, 224 |
| —, how ch. x. ver. 21 ought to be rendered, | 399, 409 | —, nakedness of, | 204 | —, had Jesus of Bethlehem for the people—Jesus of Nazareth for the Conclave and Cardinals, | 129 |
| —, the amalgam of the systems, in the East and West, | 400 | —, ancient, change of lands among, | 282, 283 | Goat and sheep, the, same genus, will bread forward, | 188 |
| —, the author of, perfectly understood the doctrine of Agri-menſorism; not written by Moses, | 413 | —, divided the year into <i>three</i> , | 421 | Gobarus, Stephanus, | 122 |
| —, a microcosm of two worlds in, | 430 | Germany, 4, 70, 211, 277, 279, 282, 300, | 411 | <i>Go to see</i> , Chinese name for the Russians, | 149 |
| —, in, the fact of the flood is loaded with mythic absurdities and mistranslations, | 439 | —, the emperor of, always claimed supreme power, and considered all other kings of Europe, probably of the world, as his vassals, as Cæsar and Angustus did, | 380, 400 | God, Chod, is Od, Hod, | 6 |
| —, may it not be Tamul, containing several meanings, constructed for secrecy? | 440 | —, the Freemasons, &c., of, feared by Hammer and his master, | 386 | —, the Kosmos, Mundus, man made after the image of, | 136, 228 |
| Gengis Khan, | 175, 375 | —, in the pfahlbürger (pale) of, we have a remnant of the Pontifical Government, | 434 | —, equally present with the pious Hindoo, Jew, Mohamedan, and Christian, | 145 |
| —, an Avatar, | 207, 352 | Gervas of Tilbury, on the sign of Richard's standard, | 349 | —, is called <i>Dios</i> by the South Americans, | 161 |
| —, believed to be a divine incarnation, | 343 | Gessenius, | 19 | —, supposed to change every day, | 226 |
| — himself to be the person foretold, | 344 | Ghari of time, a—a, man in health said to make 360 respirations in; a Ghari is the sixtieth part of a day and a night; how subdivided, | 406 | —, almost every heathen, had the name of 666, | 241 |
| —, his alleged miraculous birth—his name Zin, his empire called the <i>government of wisdom</i> —he marched into China in 1211, A. D., | 353 | Ghilan, in Mazandaran, | 231 | —, the author required to believe that He walked in the garden, and wrestled with Jacob, | 254, 334 |
| — did suit, &c., to Thogrul, | 354, 361, 383, 388 | Giam—hence Ganga or Janga, | 7 | —, believed to be a spiritual fire, | 299, 336 |
| —, was probably moved by superstition as well as policy, to go to Caracorum, | 390 | —Jang, Deus Sapientiæ, | ib. | — was nature, all nature God—how, | 336 |
| —, went to Caracorum for investiture, | 411 | Giants—Great Britain said to have been inhabited by, when Brutus seized the island, &c., | 400 | —, our creator, is he not our preserver, the regulator of all nature, &c.? | 338 |
| Genius, the, of each cycle—birth, death, &c., of, | 136 | Gibbon, on the dreams of the Paulite Christians, &c., | 342 | —, man, and every thing supposed to be made in the image of, | 397 |
| Gentile monuments adopted by modern Christians, | 68 | — no exception to the almost universal practice of receiving unconditionally the evidence of partisans or of opponents—hence history worse than a riddle, | 376 | — Sol, the, | 98, 112 |
| — ταλειται, sacrifices for the dead, | 73, 74 | Gilgal, a <i>stone circle</i> , the simplest of temples, | 135 | —, birth of the, celebrated on Dec. 25th, | 99, 100 |
| — religion an immense type, | 118 | Girdle, and Sudra, 65, 66, 77, 78 | 78 | —, put to death on the 23rd and raised on the 25th of March, | 100 |
| — confirmation, a, of the Mosaic record of the deluge, | 314 | Girls, (believed by the fathers,) to be pregnant by Demons, | 100 | —, said to be the father of Gengis Khan and of Tamerlane, | 353 |
| — mysteries, when the, began, a herald proclaimed, "Procul, hinc procul este, profani!" | 430 | Giuli, or Cerra Geola, month of December, | 135 | Godfrey (the Author's name) from the <i>God Freya</i> , | 213 |
| Gentiles, the, 59, 60, 61, 79, 81, 84 | 84 | <i>gl</i> means <i>circle</i> , the Gael, | 292 | Godhead—a belief in the Trinitarian nature of the, not meritorious; the ancient philosophers saw no benefit in speculations on, to those who were labourers, | 387 |
| — celebrated the birth of the God Sol, on Dec. 25th, | 98, 99 | Glanville (on Gavel-kind), | 265 | Gods, the, burial of all the, | 143 |
| —, estoric doctrines of, | 123 | Globe, the surface of, microcosmically arranged, | 399 | —, had no names in early times, and no icons, | 147 |
| — and Christians, secret religions of, the same, | 130 | —, our, an effect, perhaps of a 3rd or 4th, or 5th internal or mundane revolution; will not go to ruin or decay, | 431 | —, "sit on the sides of the North," on Meru, | 175 |
| —, the higher class of, the initiated, expected the <i>tenth incarnation</i> about the time of Mohamed, | 379 | Glover, | 61, 69 | — of the week, names of the, | 208 |
| Geoffrey of Monmouth—the history found in, of the landing of Brutus, at Totness, | 400, 401 | <i>gn</i> , a <i>garden</i> , (hence Gan-isa, protector of gardens,) | 245, 415 | —, the names of, derived from cycles, | 212 |
| Geola,—goal—turning of the sun, | 135 | Gnios, Gnos, | 5 | —, 360, one for every day in the year, | 319 |
| Georgius, [his Alphabetam Tibetanum,] 1—3, 5—9, 31, 37, 105, 117, 118, 122, 186, 192, 211, 213, 214, 221, 222, 224, 225, 227—229, 235, 238, 241, 243, 250, 253, 337, | 397 | Gnomon, the proboscis of the elephant on the icon of Gun-putty, suspected to have often formed a, —s and dials, the, of Ahaz, always inscribed with Etruscan or Phœnician figures, still used by us, | 416 | —, the originals of all the, have been of the <i>black</i> race, | 363 |
| Gergesenes, | 96 | Gnosis, γνωσις, the, 5, 128, 130 | 130 | —, the numerous, of Greece and India, easily traced to the Trinitarian doctrine, | 364 |
| Gerizim, Mount, | 207 | —, the oriental, <i>beautiful</i> and <i>sublime</i> , | 132, 351, 448 | —, the 12 greater, and the 360, one for each day, | 433 |
| —, the sacred mount, the national cathedral, | 275 | —, secret mysteries of, connected with magical heads, | 349 | —, the deaths and resurrections of the, parts of a secret system, by degrees made known to the vulgar, | 442 |
| German and Scandinavian Saxons, the, from the Sacæ, | 209 | —, the, or doctrine of Emanations, | 367 | Godwyu, | 114 |
| | | Gnostic Christians, the, | 10 | Gold, frankincense, and myrrh, offered by the Magi to the Sun, | 96 |
| | | Gnosticism—the real science of antiquity, | 131 | —, while the, was the only metal, and coin not invented, | 380 |

Golden Age, a, may have existed, when there were no wars,	1, 305
_____, the,	266, 307
_____, when and why it began to decline, &c.,	306, 365, 366
_____, the fact of the existence of,	369
_____, the first four Califs believed themselves destined to restore,	377
_____, not a figure of speech, but a reality,	423
_____, a, produced by the mild Sacerdotal government—then an age of Silver, of Brass—and, as the system went to pieces, an age of Iron,	434
_____, the, probably introduced by the Διοι Πιλασγας, who brought peace and civilisation from the East,	439
_____, Fleece, the—holy wisdom,	190, 253
Gomara,	30
Good (on Job),	219, 274
_____, Friday, the "Agonie" at Roine, on,	92
Gor, circle—Gor-reich, ruler of a circle,	413
Gordyzean Mountains, the,	260, 411
Gorgou's head, the, nonsense of,	349
Gorius,	61, 67, 68
Gorloes—the appearance of, assumed by the Gorgou's head, &c.,	349
Gort, the Ivy, three,	161, 163
_____, the monogram of, Γ,	177
Goshen, the house of the sun, of Egypt, and Gosaen of India,—the laud of the Soc,	280
Gospel histories, the, from the scriptures of the Therapeutæ or Essenes,	45, 46, 96
_____, of the Nazarenes,	63
_____, Infancy,	96
_____, the, on the mass of mankind seeing, they might not perceive,	334
_____, of John, the beginning of the, Platonic,	113
_____, contains Gnostic doctrines, the Gnosis and Cabala; found in a vault under the ancient temple at Jerusalem,	125, 126
Gospels, the,	64, 67, 73
_____, four, because there are four winds,	100
_____, intended to conceal a secret system,	123, 308
_____, the Trinitarian doctrine not clearly developed in, why,	367
_____, one of the, [apocryphal?] describes Jesus and the Twelve Apostles as having celebrated a dance after the last supper,	426
Gothic and Hindu nations, connexion of opinion between the,	245
Goths, the,	203
_____, (under Alaric,) were driven forwards to the West, by the Huns,	273
Grabe, Dr.,	5, 60
_____, his Irenæus, Lib. ii. Cap. xxxix.,	120

Γραμμα, the first Greek letters, in lines,	159
_____, -ρα,	163, 166
Grammar, first taught among the Greeks by Epicurus,	195
Grandfathers, great-grandfathers, &c., what do we know of them?	339
Grand Seignior, excommunication by, of the Pasha of Egypt, a <i>brutum fulmen</i> ,	352
_____, the, descended from the Khans of Tartary, regarded as Lord Paramount and ecclesiastical head,	375
_____, or Sultan, the, as superior lord, claims, though he does not receive, the <i>tenth</i> of the produce; having no equal, he never makes a <i>peace</i> , but only a long <i>truce</i> , &c.,	380, 395
_____, Vicar or Vicramaditya,	9
Granta and Cam, the, India names of the Cambridge river,	295
Grantha, the letters of Cape Comorin so called,	ib.
Graut's Thoughts on the Gael,	413, 439
Grape, the, Βορρυς,	9, 204, 223, 253, 254
_____, Stone, the, παξ,	9, 224
Gravameua of Germany, the,	70
Great and emperor, the claims of all persons so called, founded on Avatarism, on a believed descent from Noah's eldest son, or on the <i>χριστογονια</i> received from the lineal descendant of,	349
Great One to come, the—struggles of different persons, each to make out that he was,	ib.
_____, a belief that he was <i>the</i> , has led a conqueror to his <i>success</i> or his <i>destruction</i> —it led Julian to the desert, Napoleon to Moscow,	358
Greaves's measurement of the Pyramid,—where taken,	405, 406
Grecian history,	18, 19
Greece, 17, 19, 21, 35, 40, 47, 60, 87, 102, 118, 239, 275,	281
_____, the Sages of, held the doctrine of purgatory,	73
_____, the <i>seven wise men</i> of,	127, 226
_____, the sixteen-letter system .in,	185
_____, colonies into, from India,	213, 419
_____, Muses, the, or Saviours of, why <i>nine</i> ,	286
_____, Lydia, and the Grecian colonies, the ancient year of, only 360 days,	319
_____, the doctrine of the renewed incarnation, visible in,	340
_____, disputes in, between debtors and creditors, not understood,	418
_____, writing in, probably continued, for a long time, and Latin to the caste of priests, in Italy, as the Sanscrit was to the caste of priests in India,	437
Greek, Hindoo, Latin, and Sanscrit names of numbers,	166, 167
_____, alphabet, the, altered from the Asiatic for superstitious purposes,	186
_____, the, on words in, identical with Sanscrit,	234

Greek, the, was first written without vowels,	249
_____, scholars, like the Sanscrit, fail in their explanations, why,	290, 429
_____, when that language was <i>ασημος</i> and <i>συγκεχυμενος</i> , &c.,	437
_____, church, baptism in the, by immersion,	65
Greeks, the, 16—18, 20, 48, 49, 61, 65, 74, 86, 87, 130, 131, 133, 139, 150, 159, 189, 211, 221, 224, 337	
_____, and Romans, few infant Gods, among,	100
_____, their error of nine days on the precession,	134
_____, less skilled in astronomy than the Saxons,	135
_____, admitted no writing older than Homer's poems,	169
_____, had once the same numeral letters as the Hebrews,	187
_____, ignorant of their mythos,	226
_____, tropical year of,	318
_____, had two standards of square measure—the <i>Aoura</i> and the <i>Plethron</i> ; there were two of each of these measures,	406
_____, among the, some families possessed hereditary offices—particularly the priests,	421
_____, among the, all dancing mimetic—the Guosian dances peculiarly sacred to Jupiter,	425
Gregory I., or the Great, on use of images,	80, 86, 93
_____, his command could not ingraft all the Pagan doctrines, sacraments, &c., into the Christian religion,	94
_____, believed to be a divine incarnation,	343, 375
Gregory Nyssenus,	84
_____, Thaumaturgus,	ib.
_____, XIII., as Pontifex Maximus, reformed the calendar,	52
Gregory's, Dr., opinion of Whiston's Theory, &c.,	331
Griesbach,	118
Grotius,	37, 278
Ground, the, <i>not cursed</i> —it still produces freely, &c.,	252
Groves, the adoration offered in, reprobated—what they were,	193
Gruter (Inscriptions of),	320
Guam—wisdom,	225
Guatama, or Buddha the Second, his religion established in Ceylon,	288
Guatemala,	33
Guebres, the, fire-worshippers,	83
_____, the mythos found among—Christianity <i>grievously defaced</i> , &c.,	357
Guerin de Rocher, the abbé, 2, 10—17, 19, 163, 177, 178, 221, 273	
Guines, De,	36, 215
Γυνη, Can-ia, the,—the garden of <i>delight</i> , allegory of,	249, 250
_____, and <i>Kuon</i> , probably a mistake between, as applied to the <i>profane</i> and to <i>dogs</i> ,	430
Gun-putty—with an elephant's head, the emblem of wisdom, at the side of Indian roads—the <i>fa-</i>	

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|---------------|--|---------------|--|--------------------|
| <i>ther of the garden</i> , from $\{ \} gn$, garden, and <i>petti</i> father, | 415 | Ham, both Syria and Egypt the domain of, | 385 | Hastings, Mr., on a tradition at Benares, | 444 |
| Guntham, king, a declaratory law passed by, at the Council of Mascon, | 279 | —, in the division of the world, had 24 parts, | 399 | Hat, the chief ensign of the Flameus, | 53 |
| Gushtasp, | 77 | —, the <i>wicked one</i> , &c., father of the Canaanites or followers of the <i>female</i> principle, | 430 | Hatfield Chase, the scotted or taxed lauds of, | 284 |
| Gutzlaff's Journal, | 215, 216, 217 | Hamilton, Sir W., | 85 | Haughton, Professor, [Sir Greaves], 158, 244, 245, 261, | 358 |
| Gwyddion (one of the three Seronyddion), <i>the diviner by trees</i> , | 153 | —, on the word <i>Circar</i> , | 277 | —, on derivation of the word Sanscrit, | 290 |
| Gymnosophists or Samaueans, the, | 43—45, 368 | Hammer, 205, 220, 221, 235, 237, 247, 424, | 437 | —, on Cor-Ghari or Cor-Ghirry, the mountain Cor, | 411 |
| —, the monks of Europe were, | 370 | —, on the Assassins, | 348, 381—391 | —, on the words <i>Nyaya</i> and <i>Vedanta</i> , | 428, 429 |
| Gynæocracy, | 24 | —, on the meeting of Jurists at Bagdad, | 359 | Hayti, the God of, called Jocanna, | 31 |
| Gyndes, the river, made fordable for the army of Cyrus,—against Babylon, | 317 | —'s, Mr. Von, History of the Assassins, is one great untruth, founded on one great mistake, | 381, 392 | He, η , the number 5, | 138 |
| H, η , originally pronounced <i>h</i> as in English, | 204 | —, his zeal against modern secret societies, | 384, 386, 391 | — and <i>Vau</i> (5 and 6), the <i>male</i> and <i>female</i> —all the race of man descended from the uniu and conjunction of, | 409 |
| Habal, gives Cabala, the word used in Italy for a <i>fable</i> , | 300 | —, his ignorance of the system respecting the three <i>holy</i> cities, &c., | 385 | Heathens, the inferior gods of the, saints, | 89 |
| Hadad, is <i>Idad</i> or <i>I-hadad</i> , | 6 | —, lauds the ancients for keeping the people in ignorance; but reprobates the same system in modern Egypt, | 387 | —, names of the gods of, copied by the Christians, | 91 |
| —, corrupted from <i>Ad ad</i> , | 162 | — followed Mirkhond and Wassaf in his History of the Assassins—hence his account is not surprising, | 390 | Heavens, the, a book,—whatever is in nature, to be read in, | 235 |
| Hadrian, | 15 | Hancarville, M., D', | 97 | Hebrew, the, every letter of, had four or five meanings, | 15 |
| Hag, | 31 | Hannay, Robert, Esq., on Chartres, its Cathedral, and miraculous Stone, | 259, 260 | —, spoken in China, and the Hebrew and Christian system flourished there, | 41 |
| Hagar—the Mohamedans maintain that she was not a <i>slave</i> , but a <i>princess</i> , | 386 | —, on the beginning of the municipal governments of our towns—their date, | 401 | —, i. e. the Celtic, in Wales, | 130, 154, 163, 176 |
| —, Dr., 150, 153, 227, 236, | 248 | Hannibal shewed a march from Granada to Rome was possible, | 385 | — and Samaritan chronology, the difference between, | 133 |
| Haggai lived before the entrance of the sun into Pisces, | 125 | Hanuma, the monkey, <i>half-man</i> , | 180, 249 | —, the, ancient Chinese nearly related to, | 148 |
| — foretells the <i>promised desire</i> of all nations by a feminine word, | 291 | Haquim, | 4 | — and Arabic the same, | 153, 159, 213 |
| "Hail to the Dove," &c., | 114 | Haree or Heri, the Greek <i>Epw</i> , the Saviour of all, | 118 | —, is Celtic and Saxon, | 155 |
| Hakem Bemrillah, believed to be a divine incarnation, | 343 | Har-ol-ump, Har-al-om, Mount of the God Om, | 178, 179 | —, and Mexican, close affinity between, | <i>ib.</i> |
| —, established or enlarged the college at Cairo, called Darol-Hikmet or <i>the house</i> of wisdom—provided it abundantly with books, mathematical instruments, celebrated professors, and a revenue of 257,000 ducats, | 387 | Harpocratio, | 319 | — Bibles given to the Irish, | 163 |
| Hakim, | 4, 7 | Hassan Sabah, the college of, at Cairo, | 250, 387 | —, the root of the East Indian languages, | 183, 226 |
| —, the king, | 300 | —, founder of the sect of Ishmaelites, may have been the last descendant in the right line of Fatima, the favourite daughter of Mohamed: his journey to Rei and Isphahan, and his dialogue with Aboulfasl, | 328, 388, 390 | —, vowel Points of, modern, | 184 |
| Halde (Père du). See Du Halde. | 43 | —, the lineal descendant of the prophet, the last Imam, | 383 | — and Celtic, deficiency of vowels in, | 185 |
| Halhed, Mr., | 131, 342, 355 | —, made the fortress of Alamout the seat of his power, | 386, 388 | —, the first language of the Iudias, | 217 |
| Halicarnassus, a city of Asia, | 319 | —, was, in the opinion of his followers, a renewed incarnation of divine wisdom, like the Pope, or the Lama of Tibet, | 389 | — or Chaldee, the original root of Sanscrit, | 236, 237 |
| Hallam, | 268, 288, 356 | — the second, assumed to be the real Imam, | 388 | —, Samaritan, and Syriac or Pushto, have each 22 letters, | 239 |
| —, on feudal system, | 277, 285 | —, pretended to burn his books; if he did, he kept copies. Something, probably, good in them, which the enemies of the Assassins could not refute, and dared not expose to view, | 390 | —, the first numeral symbols written into the, | 291 |
| —, on ecclesiastical corporations, | 278, 284 | | | —, the, according to Young, is Welsh, | 293 |
| —'s Const. Hist. of England, | 283, 417 | | | —, the <i>sacred script</i> became a dead language to the Jews, | 294 |
| —, on waste lands in the hands of the monks—riches acquired by bringing them into cultivation, | 418 | | | —, the, locked up in the Temple, preserved in purity, | 437 |
| Halley, Dr., on the Comet of 1680; its revolution in 575 or 575½ years, &c., | 326 | | | Hebrews, the, | 17 |
| —'s, Dr., opinion of Whiston's Theory, | 331 | | | —, give only Adam and six princes in the race of Seth, | 133 |
| Ham, probably Noah's eldest son, | 361, | | | —, used R for S., | 199 |
| —, the story of his uncovering his father, why contrived, | 385 | | | —, confused state of the history of, | 332 |
| —, a claim for (<i>the divine right</i> of) probably set up by the Ishmaelites in Egypt; the despots do not bring it forward, why, | 384 | | | Heeren, | 10, 159 |

	Page
Helena—mother of Constantine,	348
——, St., Napoleon at, a decided fatalist,	358
Heliogabalus and Caligula required kissing of the foot,	55
——, Antoninus,	348
Heliopolis, or On,	110
——, the temple at, had its sacred <i>fishes</i> and <i>tank</i> ,	236
——, its kings called Ad and Adad,	<i>ib.</i>
——, the ancient academy of,	387
Hell, hot, cold, &c.,	73
——, a, whether Jesus Christ taught a future life by,	308
Helots, the, remains of a race drowned by the flood,	274, 310
——, the aborigines, a class of almost every where, were slaves under slaves, &c.,	362
Henry of Navarre,	54
—— I., not called Majesty,	213
Heptarchy, the Saxon, did not extend to Scotland,	273
——, traces of tithes paid under the,	279
Heraclidæ, the, from Atreus,	119
Heraclitus,	47
Herbert, Lord,	30
Herbert, extract from, on "everlasting Rome,"	146
Hercules, 8, 19, 21, 106, 112, 117, 132, 137, 154,	225
——, the Gaditau temple of,	78
——, a personification of the sun,	100
——, the Labours of,	105
——, the Greek and Indian, identity of,	119
—— strangled the serpent,	144
——, the Labours, &c., of, "types of what the real Saviour was to do and suffer,"	193
——, the, at Muttra, and on Egyptian buildings,	282
——, Antony called himself the lineal descendant of,	346
——, Alexander traced his descent from,	348
——, was called Perseus in Africa and Persia, and Sesostris in Egypt,	<i>ib.</i>
Herculeses, &c., put to death, &c.,	142
Herennius,	448
Heresies, <i>twenty</i> before Christ,	50
Heri or Eri means Saviour,	15, 293
Hericlâs, the, and Poorus,	117
——, from Atri,	119
Hermapiou,	159
Hermes,	31, 131
——, Teut or Thoth, the inventor of letters,	163
——, or fifth Mercury or Buddha,	164
——, the alphabet of,	220
Herod,	96, 449
—— and the 3 Kings or Magi,	96
——, Jesus <i>not</i> crucified under, according to Irenæus,	122, 129
——, believed by the Jews to be the Messiah,	233
—— to be a Χρησ, 251,	446
Herodotus, 2, 15, 19, 27, 28, 36, 54, 86, 167, 180, 181, 204, 221, 230, 268, 273,	314
——, really the <i>father</i> of history; did not discover the empire of Solomon, or the mountain tribe of Jews,	11

	Page
Herodotus's history and Genesis the same,	12, 13
—— was in Egypt about 400 years B.C.,	17
—— never names the empire of Solomon,	134
——, all books before, were sacred,	246
——, history before, mere mythos,	313, 334
——, on Solon discoursing with Cressas,	318, 319
Hesiod,	305
Hesperides, the apples of, the tree of knowledge,	190, 253
——, from פרי <i>oz</i> and פרי <i>pri</i> , letters and tree, and a flower,	240
Hhazâr— <i>ten</i> in Heb. or Chaldee—Σαρος in Greek, literally a <i>decad</i> ,	322
Hesychius,	248, 287
Hexameters, pentameters, &c., how they arose,	340
Hibbert's Shetland Islands,	284
Hieralpha, the, of the Hindoos, was the Lituus or Crosier,	79
——, in the hand of Hercules,	282
Hierarchs, the, of each nation, would grow into Archierarchs, as the knowledge of a very distant Lord faded away,	381
Hierarchy, the, of Christians, a close copy of that of the Persians,	71
Hierocles,	448
Hieroglyphic alphabet, the, the first letter or symbol of, an owl,	192, 205, 221
Hieroglyphics,	20
——, on two at Rome, not from Egypt,	92, 93
——, meaning of, lost in Egypt,	159, 160
——, the Mexican, known to all,	160, 235
——, remains of, in Chinese letters,	214
——, the Egyptian secret, except to the initiated,	235
Hieronimus (Jerom), 16, 58, 77, 95, 96,	98
Hierophantes, the, of Athens, drank hemlock to render them impotent,	77
חכמה <i>hkm</i> , wisdom,	195, 215, 225
חכמה <i>hkme</i> , Guam, a corruption of,	225
Hilaali,	29
Hilarion, on the founders of monasteries, &c.,	368
Hindoo doctrine, the, on the number of Incarnations,	127
——, Greek, Latin, and Sanscrit names of numbers,	166, 167
—— year, the, is 360 days,	316
—— princes, the, solicit investiture of the Mogul, though he is a Mohamedan,	352, 353
—— institutions at one time similar and universal throughout India,	418
Hindoos, the, 33, 69, 72, 73, 79, 81, 83,	103
——, their pristine religion that of the pure and ancient <i>Catholic faith</i> ,	24
——, believe the Vedas were written in a divine, long-lost language,	226
——, and followers of Brothers, Southcote, &c., be-	

	Page
lieve the last Avatar is yet to come,	354
Hindoos, the, say, there have been thousands of Avatars,	356
Hindus, the, give the first created, &c.,	133
——, believe that all living beings originate from an atom-like germ,	398
Hio—Cio—scientia,	227
Hipparchus, 26, 139, 141,	142
Hippocrates, on the length of the year,	319
Hispaniola,	30
Histoire des Temps Fabuleux, 11,	12, 17
Histories, the, of Romulus, Cyrus, Theseus, Bacchus, Hercules, Cristna, &c., in reality identical,	307
History, the, of Rajast'han, 4, 39, 117, 119	
—— before Herodotus—mere mythos,	313, 334
——, every, a mystery, to conceal the truth, that the mass seeing, might not perceive,	334
—— originally one, and that a mythos of the arrival of a divine incarnation in each age, which the priests of each country persuaded the people must be renovated in their peculiar country,	340
——, a great part of ancient, should be considered as mythology,	360
—— of the world, few, perhaps, so well qualified to write a general, as the Author,	369
——, all, made worse than a riddle, how,	376
Hivites, Evites, or Ophites, the,	31
Hoffman, says, the early Christians did wisely not to expose the mysteries to the profane view of infidels,	442
Hog's History of Cornwall, 70, 88, 178, 179,	286
Hollowmas-day or La Samhua,	82
Holloway's Originals,	154
Holm or haum, the Phoenix, Phoenix or Palm-tree,	65
Holme, the,	69
Holsenius, on the analogy between English, Spanish, &c.,	258
Holy Bread—the Pagans, says T'bullus, appease the Divinity with,	62
Holy Ghost, the, 29, 54, 65,	81
——, spiritus, Πνευμα,	
חן, air, breath,	67
——, effects of, wisdom and power,	128
——, or Zephir,	182
——, or Spirit, descended on Jesus Christ, at his baptism, in the form of a dove—always a <i>female</i> dove,	285
——, of Plato's Trinity was Νεϋ—Venus,	286
——, well known to the ancient Celts, and invoked in their public councils,	299, 337
——, breath or air in motion,	337
Holy One, the, in the West, incomprehensible, and one with the Tien,	36
Holy Triunity, the,	80

	Page
Hom—the Mexican Creator and Triune God,	23
Hom-eican—place of the Holy Trinity,	<i>ib.</i>
—ei-can—country of the Self-existent,	<i>ib.</i>
—eteuli—God of threefold dignity,	<i>ib.</i>
—eyoca—place of the Creator,	<i>ib.</i>
Homeyoca, the same as the Omorca of the Chaldæans,	28
Homer, 13, 17, 18, 64,	305
—, the MS. poems of, all without the digamma,	168
—, no writing older than, admitted by the Greeks,	169
—, his poems indebted to Aristotle, &c., for their perfection,	195, 196, 293
—, Om (the God) and Eri or Heri (Saviour)—Om the Saviour,	293
Honover, the Logos or Linga was so called in Persia,	261
Horace, 62, 77, 87, 92,	357
Horæ Sabbaticæ,	78
Hornius, on the Mexicans—from Scandia,	278, 279
Horse and Ass, unknown in a state of nature to the Americans,	35
—, the, viewed with horror when first seen by the Mexicans, but undeceived by the death of,	38
—, the, of the Revelation,	39
—, cow, and sheep, how conveyed to America,	40
— and the Ass, will not breed forward,	188
Horus, son of Isis, his birth, death, and resurrection celebrated in Egypt,	102
— worshiped by the Muscovites,	110
—, an Egyptian grammarian,	219
Hosanna,	31
Hoskyns, John, on Chinese numerals, &c.,	216
Hostia, ancient sacrifice,	91
Houlakou, the third successor of Gengis, said to have finally destroyed the Assassins or Ishmaelites, in A. D. 1256,	382
Howard, the philanthropist,	142
Hu, God in Welsh—his sanctuary an Ox-stall,	178
Huehue, the Mexican first pair,	26
Huli festivals, at the vernal equinox,	106
Hum, <i>deceit</i> —Humbug, <i>Big Hum</i> ,	293
Human sacrifices of prisoners of war, ordered by the (Mosaic) law,	194
— sacrifices, offered alike in Rome and in Britain—they were not laid aside by the Romans till the time of Claudius,	416
— race, the, probable increase of, after the flood, in 500 or 600 years,	395, 439
— reason, according to the Chinese, is the reason of the universe,	398
Humboldt, 25—28, 33, 34	
—, the <i>learned</i> or <i>Sabio-wise</i> ,	297
Hume and other historians have failed to account for many circumstances relating to our Saxon ancestors, from taking too confined a view of the subject: the fabricators of Stonehenge and	

Index

	Page
Abury seem not to have entered their mind, &c.,	416
Hume, on the Aga of the land,	417
Huns, the,	203
—, drove the Goths towards the West,	273
Hutchinson,	137
— and Shaw say, the Onion is a perfect emblem of the disposition of the heavens,	438
Hydraspe, the,	19
Hyde, Dr., 30, 61, 64—66, 70, 71, 77, 78, 83, 86, 89, 92, 98, 101, 218, 240	
—, on the fear of the ancients of believing too little,	107
Hydranos, the,	65, 66
Hydrogen, probably constituted what the ancients called <i>spiritual fire</i> , the <i>To Oy</i> , &c.,	7, 336
Hydropism,	7
Hymnes, les, d'Orphée,	97
Hyperborean island, a sacred, said to have adored Apollo,	262
Hyperboreans, the <i>black dove</i> from the, to Delos and Delphi,	285
I, a monogram, prefixed for mystery,	6
—, the form of is X, in the Dalmatian alphabet,	190
—, the Creator, the mother of figures, letters, knowledge,	<i>ib.</i>
—, said to be prefixed for sake of mystery, (the sign of the <i>male principle</i>),	198, 343, 344
—, the ancient Saxon emphatic article,	199
—, is Agam (Sanskrit), Aku (Malay), Anok (Egyptian), Ego (Chinese, Greek, and Latin), Ic in Saxon, &c.,	229
Iacæa, festivals of Bacchus,	8
Iach Iach, the God of Siam,	<i>ib.</i>
Iacch, Iacché,	<i>ib.</i>
Iacchus—Ia or Ie-chus or Ie-kus,	224
Iad or I-hadad,	6
<i>I am that I am</i> , on front of the temple of Isis, at Sais,	17
Iao,	5, 192
— of Siam,	7
— the God Sol, Mithra, and the Lamb of God, the same,	112
—, } birth of, at winter solstice, 49, 95	
Iaw } of the Gentiles, the second person of the Trinity,	98
—, Jesus mistaken for, or the Sun,	100
Ice—derivation of,	19
Icon of Buddha—the mother suckling the infant,	170
Iconoclasts,	194
—, the Jews a sect of,	16
Icons, Gentile, have become Christian crucifixes,	116
— of Noah, Job, Seth, in India,	122
Icriti, Critika or Kritika—the God—both Bull and Ram,	117
Id=14,	184
Ida, mounts of, by the Hebrews called <i>Ido</i> ,	161, 188, 226
Idæa—Maia—alma parens Dæum,	189
Idei, the, of Crete, were Dactyli, because <i>ten</i> ,	188

	Page
Identity of the Persian and Christian services,	78
— Christian and Gentile festivals,	84, 93
— Carnival and the Saturnalia,	86
— modern systems of Christianity and of those of the ancient Persians,	106
— of the celestial lamb, and of the Romish Jesus,	112
— worship of Tammuz in Western Syria and Egypt, and of Tamus in North and South India,	119
— of Jewish and Gentile systems,	125
— Tibet and Rome, in rites, &c.,	127
— the ancient Indian and Roman secret religions, the cause of the success of the Jesuits,	366
— appellation of the Cræst or Χρησ given to two persons in India and Europe, at the head of two divisions of the religion,	438
Ididi or Jedidiah, the most holy IE,	180
ידו <i>ido</i> , Idea,	188, 192, 226
Idols, the, of the Britons, ordered to be destroyed by Gregory I,	93
יהי <i>ie</i> , the <i>I shall be what I have been</i> , &c.,	425
IE, 5, 6, 174, 175, 180, 190	
— of the Hebrew changed into Io, in the Syriac,	250
יהי <i>ieie</i> , the, chaunted by the Brahmins in the word <i>Yeye</i> ,	427—429
Iew, THE, L'Awu,	9
Iew, the great prophet, lawgiver, or Saviour of the Chinese, had 70 disciples, like Ιησοῦς, the Zw or Saviour,	421
Ieoud, son of Saturn,	8
IEUE, 170, 171, 180, 219,	286
— or Iao, the followers of,	214
IH of Delphi or the XH=608—Jesus Christ described by,	190, 192
IHS, Ιησους,	112
—, Bacchus, Logos, Linga, letters, LTR=650,	240
Ignorance, the, of mankind, before the art of writing was discovered, and while it was kept a profound secret, not surprising,	339
I-ha-ho or I-ha-hou, the God eternal,	17
Ihid,	9
Ii, 7, 130, 200	
—, the crucified God of Scotland and of Tripetty, 122, 206, 259, 288	
— or Iona, inquiry into the history of,	285—288
— the island, and the name of Jehovah, in Hebrew and Gael,	286, 288
Ii-di,	7
Iiuua,	150, 176
IIVAA=28, Evohe, 151, 183, 184,	286
—, an acrostic,	185
IIXΘΤΣ is Ι-χθῦς,	6, 193
Ila, the island, so called from Ila the consort of Buddha,	287
Ilâhi, <i>godly</i> , — the name of the religion of Akbar—probably from the יהו <i>ieu</i> ,	355
Ilas,	14

	Page
Ilas or Tulus,	14
Iliad, the,	18, 19
Ilium,	51
— or New Rome,	<i>ib.</i>
<i>Illusion</i> ,	123, 128, 294, 336, 445
—, the lucubrations of learned men in Europe, as in India, have ended in,	427
Image of God — man, animals, plants, and every thing, believed to be made in the,	397, 400
Images, the use of defended by Arnobius and Celsus,	80
— and emblems, <i>the adoration of</i> , has ended in the degradation of all nations,	364
Imam Ishmaël, (the son of Dschaffer,) after whom the Assassins probably assumed the name of Ishmaelites,	384
— the invisible, proclaimed by the Assassins, as about to demand the empire of the whole world: the origin and meaning of Imam unknown,	388
Imams— <i>open and concealed</i> , nonsense respecting,	351
—, in the, of Persia, we have the 12 Lucumones,	380
— the 12, similar to the 12 Cæsars, &c.,	385
Immaculate conception, an, or the,	21, 38, 42, 96, 194
—, the, of Suchiqueal,	32, 33
—, of Jesus, by his mother, different from that of Cristina,	49
—, story of, considered spurious by the Nazarenes, &c.,	96
—, Zoroaster's prophecy of a—brought to Ireland by a Daru or Druid of Bokhara,	96, 97
— of Bacchus,	102
—, the, of Buddha, Xaca or Saca,	227—230
—, of Cæsar,	345, 349
—, of Alexander,	347, 349
—, of Gengis Khan and his brothers,	353
Immaculate conceptions, crucifixions and resurrections of the Gods of the Gentiles, of the East and West, the, numerous,	125, 207
— of Alexander and Cæsar,	349
Immaculée conception, l', de la Vierge,	97
Immortality of the soul—the knowledge of the doctrine of, confined almost exclusively to the priests, in Egypt, and hidden by Moses from his people,	386, 387
Inachus (son of Noah), the black or Ethiopian lin,	224
Inachus,	309, 414
Incarnate God, an, now believed in,	98
—, adventures of the, a great mystery, taught only in the temples,	232
—, the adventures of the whole life, &c. of the, represented in the Deisuls,	233
— or solar mythos—in what cases attributed to real men,	351

	Page
Incarnation of the Trimurti or Trinity, the Supreme Pontiff, supposed to be an,	244, 258
— our divine, the Brahmins say, is the same as theirs,	337
— a divine, what is but a person with more than a usual portion of the divine <i>spirit</i> ?	338
—, the doctrine of the renewed, visible in India, Persia, Syria, Greece, Italy, China, and Mexico,	340
— of Cristina,	98, 341
—, the, of the <i>trium</i> God, a confused account of, in the story of the mother of Gengis Khan and her three sons,	353, 354
Incarnations or Avatars,	81
Incas, the, had a cross, of Jasper,—held in great veneration,	32
— of Peru, united in their person the temporal and spiritual powers,	34
Incense used by both Jews and Gentiles,	79, 92
Indathyrus,—Bacchus,	208
India, 22, 36, 39, 79, 87, 97, 103, 106, 109, 118, 127, 134, 181, 192, 206, 207, 209, 210, 212, 219, 239, 278, 340	
—, the sages of, held the doctrine of purgatory,	72, 73
—, words of Britain in,	176
—, Chrestologia existed in, before the Christian æra,	202
—, colonies from, into Greece and Italy, before the art of Notation was committed to writing,	213
—, the fire towers of,	260, 261
—, the feudal system of,	262, 272, 275
—, the principles of, lost in,	263, 268
—, proper, divided into three districts,	277
—, the holders of land in, have no title-deeds for it,	284
— and Scotland, identity of race and language in,	289
—, the subjects of Homer's poems, and the history of the Bible, found in,	293
—, the priests of, kept all their learning from the Europeans, and from all their countrymen except their own caste,	342
—, the sects of, a prototype of those of Europe,	368
—, North and South, Mexico, &c., many of the sect in, who have not the Pentateuch, have part of the same laws as the Western Jews,	376
— and Europe,—the same natural cause produced nearly the same natural effect (classes or castes) in both,	279, 392
—, the domioun of all, possessed by the Callidei, who ruled over it, either by the <i>sword</i> or the <i>crossier</i> ,	396
— divided into districts, each containing 84 sub-districts, like the hundreds in England,	418
—, the great castes of, became divided into many little ones, &c.,	421
—, North or Tartary, 1, 2, 7, 19, 134, 171, 173, 376	

	Page
India, South, 7, 19, 24, 134, 171, 173, 376	
Indian Gods, the, in Ireland,	273, 287
— princes, the, conquered by Alexander, seem to have been feudatories to some grand potentate of the East,	421
Indians, the, hold the waters of the Ganges sacred,	65
—, the earth's inclination known to,	314
—, probably understood what we call hydrogen,	337
—, ignorance of the, almost incredible,	351
—, probably escaped from the flood,	361
—, a tribe of, divinely wise, &c.,	368
—, the ancient, paid their devotions (morning and evening) to the sun, by a dance imitative of his motion?,	425
Indies, the,	360
Indra,	27
—, crucified and raised from the dead,	33, 206
—, of India, the Iao of the Hebrews, the Jupiter Pluvialis of Greece, and the Jesus of the Romish Church,	122
Indus, the,	33, 117, 263
— or Sindi—the holy river,	181
Infallibility, the, of the Pope, from the mythos of that of the Vates,	226
Infant Baptism,	67, 69, 70
— practised by the Persians,	65
— by the Assassins, Carmelites, Druids, Essenes, &c., &c.,	248
— in scripture, <i>in universali</i> , not <i>in particulari</i> , according to Bellarmine,	69
Ings Lands, the, changed hands every year,	282, 283
Innocent I., Pope, on Christian mysteries, says, " <i>Reliqua vero, quæ scribi fas non est</i> "—this must apply to something besides the sacraments,	441
— III.,	52, 54
Innocents, the account of the murder of the, from India,	235
Inscriptions, many written in cipher, in India,	49
Inspiration by the Holy Ghost, a figure of speech, describing a person more enlightened than his neighbours,	308
Inspiration, what is it? Is it a substance, &c.,	338
Io,	5, 6, 192
Iod is a point, the centre,	6, 190
—, hand,	189, 190
—, Ivy (Heb.) and <i>tenth</i> letter of the alphabet of figures,	190
— is, perhaps, i-di, <i>the holy I</i> ,	371
Iodia, is Ayoudia,	6
Iogerne, the wife of Gorloes,	349
Iohnites, the, &c., or Chaldeans, the best calculators of time,	141
I OY, the OY of I. I, jod, is ten, X, the perfect number,	174, 190
Iona, or Columba,	130, 257, 260
—, the Culdees of,	270
—, inquiry into the history of,	285—289

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|--------------|---|--------------------------|---|----------|
| Iona, the island of, is called Sodor or Sudor, | 285—291 | Irish, the, according to Vallancey, a tribe from Spain, but previously from the East, | 412 | Isis, the, of Egypt, was called Neith, | 336, 337 |
| —, the language of, is Gaelic and Shan Scrieu, | 290 | Iron, not found till 188 years before the war of Troy, | 22 | —, called Muth or Mother by the Egyptians, | 403 |
| —, had its name of Columba from the ancestors of the Sea Kings, | 305 | — and letters, the Americans ignorant of, | 33, 40, 41, 206 | Iskander or Ischander (Alexander) a lover of wisdom, exposed by his mother, suckled by a wolf, &c., | 346 |
| — or Iune (in the sacred island of) the temple was surrounded by 360 crosses or pillars, and 60 pillars in the inner circle—wheel within wheel, &c., | 402 | —, bearers, of beaten, 21 feet long, and 8 inches square, in the temple of the sun at Kanarak, | 261 | Islam—doctrine of the <i>Lama of Is</i> , | 230 |
| —, the monastery of, had <i>twelve</i> and their Prior, | 420 | —, once the <i>precious</i> metal—instruments with iron edges and gold handles, exemplars of, in Sweden and Denmark, | 305 | —, the princes of, attempted to be overthrown, by Christians, infidels, and the Assassins, | 388 |
| — in Scotland, from, to Iona in Ceylon, facts prove that the religion of Buddha came to the West, | 424 | Irtish, the, | 67 | Ismenian Apollo, the, of Thebes in Bœotia, | 204 |
| — and Linga, | 130 | Irving, the followers of, expect a re-incarnation of Jesus Christ—the <i>tenth</i> Avatar, | 258 | <i>Ἰσῴω</i> , the Saviour, 118; to save, | 230, 337 |
| Ionia, Attica, and Etruria—the confederated towns or states of, being precisely <i>twelve</i> , shew method and design; their confederation probably formed under the pontifical government, not for mutual defence, | 394 | —'s chapels—the speakers with tongues in, | 342 | Isopolity—an interchange of rights among towns or free states, | 434 |
| Ioudi, the, | 43 | Isa, Isi, male and female, | 175 | Ispahan, | 382 |
| —, from Tibet, | 127 | — and Ma-hesa of India, the Hesus of Gaul, &c., | 337 | Israel, the twelve tribes of, | 19 |
| —, Indian and Chaldæan, adored fire, | 128 | Isaac, | 8, 110 | Issachar, | 18 |
| —, inventors of the Cadmæan system, | 185 | Isaiah, Lowth on the poetry of, | 16, 172 | Isthmus of Suez, when a morass, | 352 |
| — and Sacæ, the tribes of, the same, | 263 | —, the virgin of, | 109 | 'Ἰσῳρία, 'Ἰσῳρ, <i>Storia</i> , | 187 |
| —, Sacæ and Scythæ, were the Lowlanders of Scotland—Yavaas, Saxons, | 273 | Isan or Isuren of India, the Isis of Egypt, | 7 | Isuren, | 6, 7 |
| —, the difference between the, of the West and East, found in the Bramhin coming to Syria being an iconoclast, | 364 | Ischa, in Irish Celtic, meant a <i>fish</i> , the same as the Arabic for <i>Saviour</i> , | 347 | Isurium, i. e. <i>Saviour Town</i> —Aldborough, why it sent two members to parliament, &c., | 298, 299 |
| Ioudia, Ayoudia or Judæa of India, | 181 | Ischaka, the Saviour Sacæ, | 229, 230 | Iswara and O-sir-is, our Sir, Sieur, &c., from, | 300 |
| Iphigenia, | 21, 293 | Ischas, or Isca, or Ischa, the name of Sarah, and of Jesus, | 60, 230, 346, 347 | Itala, Vitula or the Bull, country of—Etruria, | 231, 268 |
| Ireland, 31, 82, 83, 97, 117, 156, 183, 210, 230, | 286 | Iseur, | 304 | Italy, invasion of, by the French, | 57 |
| —, the carns of, | 179 | Ishmael, the tribe of, | 207 | —, votive offerings to Saints, in the churches of, | 90 |
| —, settlements of the Chaldei in, | 270 | —, what has Juda (Jeddo) to do with the city of? | 352 | —, Bambinos in, adopted from <i>boy</i> Gods, | 100 |
| —, the fire towers of, | 260, 261 | Ishmaelites or Assassins, the sect of, | 382—391 | —, the Saviour adored in, under the form of a lamb, | 112 |
| —, Indian Gods came to, | 273, 287 | —, had an æra of Alexander, | 348, 349, 384 | —, the Camasene of, from India, | 127, 262 |
| —, and Highlands, the Baltan fires of, | 289 | —, the, were followers of Ham; at war with the Califs and Christians, because both usurped a part of their dominions, | 385 | —, colonies into, from India, | 213 |
| —, in the <i>pale</i> of, a remnant of the pontifical government, | 434 | —, the, why they were called Assassins, | 386 | —, nuns in, the same as in China and Tibet, | 218 |
| Irenæus, 5, 57, 60, 142, 198, 241 | | —, the secret doctrines of, existed at Cairo, before the Assassins were founded by Hassan Sabah, | 388 | —, its Saturnalia were festivals of Sacæ, | 268 |
| — on the age attained by Jesus Christ, | 120—123, 228 | —, the sect of the subsisted, like the Jesuits, long after the open suppression of the order, particularly in Kouhistan, &c., | 390 | —, the crosses of, found in the Scandinavian <i>mark</i> stones of the Scottish isles, | 284 |
| — on duration of our Lord's ministry, | 120—122 | —, the, of the East, go on pilgrimage from the Ganges to the Indus, to receive, at Khekh, the benediction of their Imam—regarded as an incarnate ray of the Divinity, | 391 | —, the renewed incarnation visible in, | 340 |
| —, a Gnostic, | 129 | Ishuren or Sharon, the Rose of, | 6, 33, 44, 239, 240, 243 | —, remains of a pontifical government in, found, but not understood, by Niebuhr, | 371 |
| —, Papias, Augustine, Athanasius, &c., letting out a part of the <i>esoteric</i> doctrine, &c., | 367 | Isidore of Seville, | 104 | —, the landed tenure in, identical with that of India, &c.; lands held by the payment of a part of the produce—a <i>tenth</i> , | 391 |
| Irish, the, pass their children through fire to Beal or Samhan, | 82 | Isis, 7, 19, 34, 61, 78, 84, 102, 110 | | —, in, as in India, there were priests, warriors, farmers, and <i>οἱ πολλοι</i> , who constituted the fourth class, | 392 |
| —, light fires, like the Persians, on Nov. 2nd, | 83 | —, rites of, by water, air, fire, and blood, | 67 | —, most, if not all, of the land in, held by the nobles, and cultivated by their serfs, | 394 |
| —, old Gods of, traced to the Phœnician or Hebrew language, | 155 | — priests of, like Franciscan and Mendicant Monks, | 92 | —, disputes in, between debtors and creditors, not understood, | 418 |
| —, the old or Celtic letters of, the same as the sixteen-letter alphabet of the Hebrew, Tamul, and Pushto, | 156 | — and Serapis, priests of, wore the tonsure, | 46 | — and Greece—the relations of the states and municipia of, with one another, how they arose, | 433 |
| —, Hebrew Bibles given to, | 163 | —, with her son Horus, worshiped by the Muscovites, | 110 | Ite, Missio est, | 61 |
| —, letters in, called by names of trees, | 166 | —, sacred cycle of <i>fourteen</i> , | 163 | —, the meaning of unknown, | 197 |
| —, the middle letter of the alphabets of, is M, | 186 | —, the veil of, a parable, | 300 | Iva or I, the female energy of nature, | 175, 28 |
| | | | | Ixion, the crucifixion of, as <i>divine love</i> , | 116, 210 |

	Page
Jaba, Java—Zaba from,	119
Jabadios (Sumatra), i. e. <i>holy Java</i> ,	218
——, the ancients probably took their measurement of a degree, in the island of,	406
Jabe, Jave, Jove,	5
Jachim and Boaz—emblems of the <i>male</i> and <i>female</i> generative powers—probably represented by the two outer stones, as at Stonehenge,	402
Jacob, the testament of,	17, 18
——, the star of,	98
——, the omission of, in Enoch,	173
——, the anointed stone of, the emblem of <i>wisdom</i> ,	182
——, the sons of, sent to distant pastures,	282
——'s stone, a house of God,	302
—— and his children,	313
——'s ladder, with its 72 angels or æons, &c.,	336
——, the angels seen by,	429, 433
——, his name changed,	449
——, (Mr.) on the precious metals,	305
Jagheer, a military fief,	262
——, from <i>ḡḡ gr ḡ'ia</i> , country within an inclosure, a circle,	263
Jagheers, Indian, nothing of the nature of, or of knights' fees, in the Chinese empire,	376
Jagannath—the God of Wisdom,	261
Jaggeruaut,	206, 261
——, the whole mythos probably to be found in the temple of,	207, 293
Jah,	5
Jaimini, by Siva's order, composed the <i>Mimānsa</i> , &c.,	429
Jamblicus,	46, 48, 127, 160, 448
—— <i>de mysteriis</i> —his work written to occupy the attention of inquirers and to mislead them,	443
James, the Apostle, and St.,	72, 73, 75
Jameson,	18
——'s Cuvier,	312—314, 360
——'s History of the Culdees,	420
Ja-na, Jan-nus, Juno, from Yoni,	174
Janam-patni, the, of Cristna,	236
——, the making of,	346
Janga or Ganga, from Giam,	7
Jang-ti, Divus Iao,	192, 220
Jansenists, Dominicans, and Franciscans, the—had they not interfered with the Jesuits, they might have converted the Chinese, Japanese, and Indians,	367
Janus, the keys of, transferred to Peter,	81
—— and Noah—Menu,	223
—— first taught the people to sacrifice <i>wine</i> and <i>bread</i> ,	254
Jao,	5
Japan,	34, 39, 288
Japanese, the, correspond by symbols with other nations,	214
Japetus—either of the Triumvirate might have been the lineal descendant of the first,	346
Japhet—the Moguls trace their pedigree from,	353
—— would say, the descendants of Shem and Ham owe him suit and service, &c.,	359
—— and Shem—the representatives of both, are persons in humble life,	360, 361

	Page
Japhet, probable that he was the youngest son,	361
——, in the division of the world, had 12 parts,	399
Java,	9, 221
——, its written, unspoken language,	176, 214, 218
—— or island of Ieue or Jehovah,	214
—— Chinese written language in,	215
—— one alphabet of, reads upwards,	217
——, originally Taprobane?	218
——, called by the natives, <i>Tana Jawa</i> ,	219
——, the early history of,	221
——, Ceylon, Japan, Sumatra or Javadios, were all sacred islands,	288
Javanese, the, have the week of <i>five</i> days,	315, 316
Javolenus—his definition of <i>possessio</i> ,	393
Jayadeva,	118
Jaya Stanbhas, Pillars of Victory,	261
Jeddo or Juda—what has this to do with the city of Ishmael?	352
Jehangir, after the death of Akbar, re-established Mohamedism,	355
Jehid,	7, 9
Jehova, Jehovah,	5
Jehovah Nis-si,	288
Jephthah's daughter,	21, 293
Jeremiah,	221, 268
Jerom, St.,	16, 58, 77, 98, 156, 171, 173, 177, 239, 240
—— or Hieronymus,	95, 96
—— did not translate Ecclesiasticus, which he saw in Hebrew,	125
——, sought the Bible in Judæa,	172
—— found the writings of the Jews defaced, and dispersed in fragments,	442
Jerusalem,	28, 35, 45, 89, 137, 230, 446
——, claim of son-of-godship, at,	124
——, pillaged by Sheshach, a Scythian or Saxon,	221
——, initiations at, as at Eleusis,	232
——, the Linga worship of,	260, 261
——, Mecca and Medina—the three holy cities—and the Black, Red, and White Seas, are under the power of the families of the Califs, &c.,	385
——, the temple of, ordered, by Darius, to be rebuilt,	420
——, the Talmud of,	72
—— Rose, the, the Amomum,	242
—— or Mount Moria being set up against Gerizim, the prophets of the two mounts quarrelled,	275
—— Targum, the, calls Jehovah <i>Ii</i> , the name of the island Iona,	286
——, the temple of Ieue at, was called <i>eikhit</i> , but often <i>eikh</i> only—bit, <i>house</i> , being omitted, &c.,	408
Jesuits, the,	76
——, at first encouraged, in China, India, &c.,	217
——, all excluded from the Papacy,	270

	Page
Jesuits, the, their admissions to the Brahmins,	341
——, demonstrated the identity of the Indian and Roman secret religions,	366, 367
——, &c., employ the same means as the Assassins did, to attain their end,	386
——, like the Assassins, substituted after their order was suppressed,	390
Jesus,	43—46, 49, 57, 59—61, 63, 68, 89, 120, 121, 136—138, 143
——, the Rose of Sharon, of Isuren, &c.,	6, 33, 44, 239, 240, 243
——, in Apocryphal Gospels, called a Dyer, a Painter, or a Potter,	7
—— and Cristna, identity of their history,	44
——, immaculate conception of, and birth at Bethlehem,	95—99
——, a priest of the religion of Melchizedek,	58
——, called Ischas or Ischa,	60, 230, 346, 347
—— and the sun, mixed worship of,	89
——, the Trinity of, the same as that of Plato,	98, 447
——, his reign on earth for 1000 years,	102
—— of the Roman church, no philosopher of Samaria, in the time of Tiberius,	108
——, his tomb at Jerusalem,	115
——, time he occupied it,	142—144
—— the Iao of the Hebrews,	122
——, the man, probably taught the doctrine of the Christ crucified,	123
——, the, of the eighth and ninth age,	125
——, a disciple of Buddha, i. e. of Divine Wisdom,	182
——, called the <i>Tree of Life</i> , &c., by the Gnostics,	204, 250
—— and Mohamed left no writings behind them,	219, 448
——, like Xaca, born from the side of his mother,	228
—— was wisdom—Buddha, &c.,	250
——, said to have lost his life for teaching that virtue would secure eternal happiness,	253
——, would no more drink of the <i>fruit of the vine</i> —meaning of,	254
——, the Christ, i. e. the Crest,	344
—— and Cristna, the followers of, consent not to abandon their favourite object of adoration,	368
——, his mission of love, peace, and benevolence having failed,—according to the Mohamedan doctrine—a strong one, that of the sword, must succeed,	378
——, what a dispassionate inquirer may believe respecting, and of his doctrines; the Socrates or Pythagoras of his day,	449
—— of Bethlehem,	56
——, passed down his power, through St. Peter, to the Popes,	57
—— mistaken for Iao or the Sun,	100
——, for the people,	129
—— and Alexander, each had, mystically, two fathers,	350

	Page		Page
Jesus of Judæa,	60	temples necessary, he would	
— of Nazareth, 50, 51, 58, 93,		have said so; the beautiful globe	
109, 112, 124,	256	was his <i>τρυφερός</i> , and an humble	
—, the Nazarite of Samaria, 117,		and contrite heart his temple,	409
125, 409		Jesus Christ, the charge of, to the	
—, for the Conclave		Apostles, not to throw <i>pearls be-</i>	
and Cardinals,	129	<i>fore the swine</i> , construed by the	
—, a Natzir, or flower,		fathers to mean, that they should	
6, 193, 239, 240,	243	not reveal the secrets of the re-	
—, the Son of Sirach, crucified,		ligion,	442
&c.,	124, 125	— was of the Eclectic or	
—, the re-		Philalæthean sect,	448
newed incarnation in,	365	Jew, a, not required to give up an	
Jesuses or Saviours, nine or ten,	124	iota of his faith, when he turned	
Jesus Christ, 16, 35, 43, 59, 65,		Mussulman,	372
66, 87, 106, 142, 143, 189,		Jewish Cabala,	221
202, 285, 343		—, unwritten doctrine,	232
—, a Nazarite, of the mono-		— Cabalists, the,	223
nastic order of the Pythagorean		— Canon, the, conceals the	
Essenes,	44, 46, 50, 449	mythos of the adventures of the	
—, the whole history or		Incarnate God,	232
life of, may be read in the stars,		— history,	11
57, 145, 193,	194	— travestied by the	
—, beautiful simplicity of		Egyptians,	11, 16, 17
his character and life,	63	— and Christian doc-	
—, the first begotten,	72	trines found in America,	35
—, forbade long prayers,	87	—, <i>the secret</i> , had the	
—, his birth celebrated on		history of the crucified Avatars,	
Dec. 25th, like that of Mithra in		like the Gentiles,	125
Persia, and of Adonis, in Egypt,		— Mythos, 10, 34, 36, 40,	173
Phœnicia, and Biblis,	99, 104	—, in China, 19, 36,	
—, not crucified at <i>thirty</i> ,		—, 97,	232
but lived to be <i>fifty</i> years of age,		—, in North and South	
according to Irenæus, 120, 121,		India, and in Mexico, 34, 36,	
123, 142,	228	—, 134, 206,	229
—, the life of, said to		— priests and government,	
have been copied from the his-		the, claimed supremacy from	
tory of Pythagoras,	127	them, flattering themselves that	
— held as a divine person		a great Saviour would place them	
by Ammonius Saccas,	131, 447	in command of the restored Pan-	
—, symbols of the real		dæan kingdom,	361
history of, in the births, deaths,		— tribe, the little—traces of	
and resurrections of the Gods,	132	the doctrines of, in all parts, but	
—, scenic representations		without the books of Moses,	
of the acts of, in ceremonies of		361, 362	
the Romish church,	136	Jews, the, 10, 11, 17, 20, 24, 28,	
—, his history that of the		29, 34, 35, 38, 39, 43, 48, 49,	
sun,	144	54, 59, 62, 64, 65, 69, 71, 72,	
—, a coin with the head		79, 95, 105, 106, 130, 133, 147,	
of, and Hebrew inscription, found		148, 157, 189, 211, 223,	226
in Wales,	154	—, Cabalistic,	6
—, palm-tree branches, as		—, a sect of iconoclasts,	16
the emblem of <i>everlasting wisdom</i> ,		—, colonies of, supposed to	
carried before,	231	have gone from Alexandria to	
— and Cristna, similarity		America,	22
of,	241, 242	—, Christians, and Mexi-	
— considered a renewed		cans, similarity between,	23
incarnation of Adam and Noah,	245	—, said to have been cannibals,	31
—, supposed to be the		—, inscriptions state that	
<i>ninth</i> Avatar; a re-incarnation of,		they came into China about the	
expected by the followers of		time of Confucius,	36
Brothers, Southcote, &c.—the		—, introduced their and the	
<i>tenth</i> Avatar,	258	Christian rites into the Mexican	
—, maintained by Nesto-		religion,	37
rius not to be God, but a mere		—, the high priest of, with	
man, &c.,	357	and pomegranates,	
—, his obscure situation,		—, had the rite of confession	
like that of the Khan of Caraco-		bells and held purgatory,	74
rum and of the present Calif of		—, turned towards Jerusa-	
Mecca,	361	lem in prayer,	89
—, had he not been of		—, fasted and flogged them-	
the <i>two</i> tribes, we should know		selves, like the votaries of Isis,	92
as little of them, as of the <i>ten</i> ,	364	—, attributed the same soul	
—, the <i>ninth</i> Avatar—		to Adam, Abraham, David, and	
Salivahana in the East, Jesus		the Messiah,	97
<i>Xp̄c̄</i> in the West,	368	—, had the same idea of the	
—, had no predilection		resurrection as the Persians,	101
for the temple at Jerusalem or		—, the esoteric doctrines of,	123
at Gerizim; had he thought			

Jews, the, their dislike of the Apo-		—, had a cycle of 14,	160, 162
crypha—their secret history had		—, have lost the Cabalistic	
that of the crucified Avatar, like		meaning of the letter M,	167, 223
those of the Gentiles,	125	—, reduced the 28 to 27	
—, have no books in their		letters, to make M the centre	
canon after Haggai,	<i>ib.</i>	letter,	168
—, have, contrary to the au-		—, say that <i>Ieue</i> is written	
thor's former opinion, corrupted		one way and spoken another,	171
their books,	126	—, say the Targums were	
—, and Samaritans, differ-		delivered to Moses, by God, on	
encè of chronology between,	133,	Mount Sinai,	172
134, 327,	329	—, of Thrace,	181
—, had a cycle of 14,		—, in the first ages of the	
—, have lost the Cabalistic		tribe of, the crosier alone pre-	
meaning of the letter M,	167, 223	vailed,	264
—, reduced the 28 to 27		—, spoke not Hebrew—Sy-	
letters, to make M the centre		riac was their vernacular tongue,	295
letter,	168	—, occupied Western Syria,	
—, say that <i>Ieue</i> is written		as the noble class of Romans did	
one way and spoken another,	171	Italy, and as the Turks have	
—, say the Targums were		Greece,	310
delivered to Moses, by God, on		—, make the flood to have	
Mount Sinai,	172	happened in the <i>fourth</i> revolution	
—, of Thrace,	181	of the comet (of 1680),	328
—, in the first ages of the		Jews, the, of North India, expected	
tribe of, the crosier alone pre-		a kingdom of Cæsar,	345
vailed,	264	—, averse to proselyting,	363
—, spoke not Hebrew—Sy-		—, their canonical books	
riac was their vernacular tongue,	295	bring their history no lower than	
—, occupied Western Syria,		400 B.C.,	364, 365
as the noble class of Romans did		—, the peculiarities of, arose	
Italy, and as the Turks have		from Moses's anxiety to preserve	
Greece,	310	a hatred of images,	364
—, make the flood to have		—, the <i>mythical</i> history of,	
happened in the <i>fourth</i> revolution		ends with their canonical books	
of the comet (of 1680),	328	—their <i>real</i> history begins with	
Jews, the, of North India, expected		the Apocrypha,	365
a kingdom of Cæsar,	345	—, had a <i>lex non scripta</i> be-	
—, averse to proselyting,	363	fore Moses partly composed,	
—, their canonical books		partly compiled, the Pentateuch,	376
bring their history no lower than		—, Mohamed was believed	
400 B.C.,	364, 365	to be <i>the promised one</i> of,	379
—, the peculiarities of, arose		—, in the Cabala, have sub-	
from Moses's anxiety to preserve		stituted <i>Barasit</i> and <i>Mercavah</i> ,	
a hatred of images,	364	the one for the other,	429
—, the <i>mythical</i> history of,		—, the present, may as readily	
ends with their canonical books		reject ancient learning (the se-	
—their <i>real</i> history begins with		cret doctrines of the Apocrypha)	
the Apocrypha,	365	as they adopt modern—the Ma-	
—, had a <i>lex non scripta</i> be-		soretic points,	442
fore Moses partly composed,		Jid,	7, 8
partly compiled, the Pentateuch,	376	Joachim, abbot of Flora or Sora,	242
—, Mohamed was believed		Job, &c., icons of, in India,	122
to be <i>the promised one</i> of,	379	— or Ayud, book of, from Upper	
—, in the Cabala, have sub-		India,	128
stituted <i>Barasit</i> and <i>Mercavah</i> ,		—, names of actors in, shew the	
the one for the other,	429	mythos,	<i>ib.</i>
—, the present, may as readily		—, the Arabic poem of, alone (of	
reject ancient learning (the se-		all the books of the O.T.) con-	
cret doctrines of the Apocrypha)		tains the doctrine of the immor-	
as they adopt modern—the Ma-		ortality of the soul,	386
soretic points,	442	Jocanna,	31
Jid,	7, 8	Jod, the, or point or pruktos, de-	
Joachim, abbot of Flora or Sora,	242	scriptive of self-existence,	190
Job, &c., icons of, in India,	122	Johanna,	31
— or Ayud, book of, from Upper		John the Baptist,	64—68, 95
India,	128	— or Oannes, the Fish,	137, 138

	Page		Page		Page
John or Oannes, the cousin of Jesus,	241	Jovis Pueri, D. D.,	100	Julius Cæsar, as Pontifex Maximus, reformed the Calendar,	52
—, meaning of his decreasing, &c.,	297	Juda or Ayoudia, the tribe of,	207	— united the secular and ecclesiastical authority,	53
—, a Nazarite, of the monastic order of Pythagorean Essenes,	449	—, a tribe of, from India, passed from Arabia and peopled Abyssinia and Upper Egypt,	352	— assumed the title of Cæsar,	54
—, Evangelist and St., 67, 72,	120, 121	Judæa, 60, 100, 125, 172, 449	449	— held out his foot to Pompeius Pænus, to kiss,	55
—, the beginning of his Gospel Platonic,	113	—, or Ayoudia, Eastern, 16,	181	—, believed by the Jews to be the Messiah,	233
—, Cabalistic doctrines of the 1st ch. of,	261	—, 21, 36, 122, 156,	181	—, the comet (of 1680) first noticed on the death of,	327
—'s, St., exposition of the time, &c., of Daniel,	317	—, or Ayoudia, Western, 36,	39, 40	—, his unnatural birth, a made-up story, to advance his claim to the sovereignty of the world,	345
John, St., Christians of,	66	Judæan, masonic, χριστιανικῶν ἐπισημοῦν,	142	—, stimulated to exertions, and his followers operated on, by some one to come being then looked for,	374
—, Sabæans,	219	— Mythos, 7, 10, 35, 40,	218, 222	— Pollux,	319
John's, St., Midsummer day,	297	—, the, in China,	214	—, on a month as 30 days,	321
—, the Knights of, or the Teutonic, or Templars,	388	— before letters were known,	214	— Valerius,	165
Johnstone, Sir A., his promise to make inquiries into the dimensions of Indian temples,	407	—, the, probably to be found in Japan and Java,	222	Junius, on the three tribes of Rome,	345
Jonas,	21	—, the, in the ceremonies of Eleusis,	234	Juno, from <i>June</i> , Yoni,	174
Johnathan, the Targum of,	172	—, in both N. and S. India,	235, 293	— Jugalis,	82
Jones, Sir W., 122, 140, 213, 219, 221, 236—238	238	—, or Chaldæan, in Armenia,	237	— the miraculous conception of,	ib.
—, on the division of the languages of the world into three, probably right,	399	—, the, of which histories of Adam, Noah, Moses, Christna, are parts, to be found in China, Mexico, Peru, Ireland and Scotland,	362	Junone [Juoni?] Fortunæ,	100
—, on the number of words learned, which would enable a person to speak any language,	436	—, the, of black people, how found among white races,	363	Jupiter, his love of Leda,	8
—, and others, ridicule Bailly, Buffon, Linné, &c., for teaching that man must have been created in Tartary,	445	— or Mosaic mythos, the, established in China, a branch of the first Buddhist or Tauric system of cycles, or a collection of remnants of it, when the symbolic numeral alphabet was in use,	396	—, temple of, on Mount Carmel,	58
Jones, Dr. J.,	127	— mythos, the, found in Mexico, China, India, Syria, &c., &c.,	441	—, image of, carried in processions,	79
—'s Lexicon,	242	Judah, or Juda,	8, 9, 18	— Stator,	86
Joues, on the Canon,	63, 201	—, the sign of, Leo,	105	— Capitolinus, Spousor, Tonans,	91
—, on the language of the Tartars,	67	Judaic mythos, the, everywhere prevailed,	232	— Ammon, the Sun in Aries,	102, 110
Jordan, the baptism by John, in,	65	Judaism, mythos of, in Mexico,	28	—, the father of Alexander,	346, 348, 349
Jortin, on the monks of Egypt, in the 4th century,	368	— and in China,	218	— Zagræus,	103
Joseph called <i>Scalīt</i> , and a Saviour,	2, 16	Judaizing Christians, the,	60	— Pluvialis, the, of Greece, is the God Indra of India, the God Iao of the Hebrews, and the Jesus of the Romish Church,	122
— שֵׁלִיט <i>Skīt</i> ,	178	Jude, St.,	88	— with three eyes, the image of the Trimurti,	136
—, the Proteus of the Egyptians and Greeks, called Redeptor Mundi—his name an appellative,	16, 177, 178	Judea, in the Chersonesus,	122	—, bound by his own pre-ordained law,	226
—, prime minister of Egypt,	110	—, the tribe of, the tribe of Judia or Idii,	188	—, overcame the giant Typhæus or Typhon,	324, 325
—, canal of, in Egypt; <i>Io-συφ</i> , wisdom of <i>Io</i> ?	230	Judia, 7, 188, 218, 250	250	— (the planet)—Lexel's comet retarded by the influence of,	334
— established a feudal tenure in Egypt,	264	Jugera and Jugerum,—their contents, &c.,	406	—, the father of gods and of men, represented as daucing,	425
—, sent to his brethren, by Jacob,	282	Julian—the temple destroyed by,	298	Jupiters, infant,	100
— and Mary, the flight of,	45	— (the Apostate),	346, 448	— or Gods,	137
— of Arimathea,	143	— maintained he had the soul of Alexander, &c.,	348	Jurieu,	189
—, a man so called, in the temple of Jaggernaut,	206	—, when the epithet <i>anti-christian</i> is applied to, we may read <i>anti-Paulite</i> ,	449	Jury, the Trial by, our, came from the East, and is common to the Chinese and Mexicans,	278, 279, 283
Josephs,	21	— Calendar, the, intercalates the Bissextile after the Terminalia, before the last five or six days of February,	320	Justin Martyr, 4, 60, 61, 66, 67, 69, 89, 253,	319
Josephus, 45, 46, 49, 50, 135, 169, 317, 327	327	Julii—the family of the, always aspired to the office of Pontifex,	374	— calls Sunday not Sabbath, but <i>the day of the Sun</i> ,	90
—, on the Essenes,	368	— or Cæsar, the family of, probably an example of a foreign noble admitted to citizenship; the <i>Ælii</i> , <i>Fabii</i> , and <i>Lamii</i> , perhaps furnish other examples,	392	— maintained that Christ was crucified in the heavens,	122
Joshua, his names for the tribes had a reference to the solar mythos,	136, 275	Julius Africanus—on the reigns of Egyptian kings, &c.,	325	— says Socrates was a Christian,	130
—, his name changed,	449	— Cæsar,	57, 147, 330	— held the <i>allegorical</i> meaning,	131
Josiah burnt the Ashre or groves, &c.,	371			— and Trypho, the Dialogue between,	252
Josias,	94			—, addressed his Apology to Antoninus Pius,	440
Jouanas,	31			—, his explanation of	
Jove—the fables of the descent of Hercules and Perseus referred to,	348				
Jovi Servatori,	110				

	Page		Page		Page
the mystery of the Eucharist, in his Apology, forms an exception to the course of the other fathers—the reason of his conduct unknown, &c.,	443	Kennicott, on one tree only, in Eden, forbidden,	251	nave divided his dominions among 48 princes—the 49, the number of the ancient constellations, shew the remains of the micro-cosmic system,	421
Juvenal, on the high priest of Anubis,	79	Kent—Gavel-kind Tenure of,	265, 284	KL, Cal or Wisdom X,	2
——, a passage in,	446	Kesari, the Linga of the Rajahs of,	260	— is X=600, L=50=650,	ib.
Jye Jagannath,—Victory to Jagannath, or God the Creator, or the God of Wisdom, or Wisdom of the Great IE or Creator,	261	Keti, wife of Cama,	103	כח <i>kl</i> means ALL and heavens, &c.,	408
		Kettle-drum,	70	Klaproth, Mr., on the Tartar nation,	420
		Khakan or emperor,	67	Knight, Payne, Mr., 19, 70, 85, 165, 199, 228, 239,	253
		Khan was both <i>king</i> and <i>queen</i> , 181, 222,	302	——, on Isis and her offspring—Horus,	110
		——, the, of Caracorum, the lineal descendant of Japhet,	359	——, on whether Homer had the knowledge of letters,	170
		Khekl, a village in the territory of Roum, in which the Inam of the Ishmaelites resides,	391	——, on Dancing among the ancients,	425, 426
		Khorasaun—traces of the change of laud in,	283	Knights' Service,	262, 265
		Khosru—Cyrus—Cæsar,	229	——, the tenure of,	268, 269
		——s, the, were Cæsars,	345	——, the Roman, at first restricted to 300 (like the Patres Conscripti), were afterwards increased to 600, and then to 1800—the 300 should be 360, probably,	422
Kaca,	32	Khouhistan—the Assassins continued in, long after their order was overthrown,	390	Knights Templars, the,	112, 388
Kadir-Billah, the Calif—a secret assembly at Bagdad, held under, which rejected the claims of the Fatémites to the Califate,	385, 386	Khowaresm, probably Khorasan, the Scháh of,	ib.	——, the, in all states, thought to be the same; the richest of the Roman Plebs who could arm themselves, &c.,	392
Kämpfer,	39	Kiakiak, name of Bacchus in Siam,	163	Kuox, John, and other reformers, destroyed images, &c.,	194
Kaisar—probably the true origin of the name of Cæsar,	391	Kidron, the brook,	371	Knotted cords—superseded by symbolic records,	215
Kajar, i. e. Cæsar, tribe of Turks, the,	351	Kien-long, l'empereur de la Chine, descendu d'une Vierge,	97	——, the first Chinese letters,	218
Kaling, Kalinga, the Telinga,	238	Kil or Cel, the churches first so called,	295	"Knowledge is Power" was always as true as it is now,	274
Kaliwakim, the Tainul, a book of wisdom,	128	King of the Age, the,	51	Komilmar, } the ceremonies at, celebrated with music, dancing, &c.,	28
Kaliwakim—the Nama Sebadiah, in,	116	——priest, the, was anciently lord of the soil, as vicegerent of God,	266, 269	Kopp, De, on the Constitution of the secret Tribunals of Westphalia,	391
Kam,	5	——, none but a, could offer a sacrifice (<i>for the nation</i>) in Rome, Athens, &c.,	271, 375	Koran (Tippoo Sultan's), metrical account of verses, &c., in,	195
Kam-deva,	5, 6	——, the, in Rome and Tibet, does homage to the priest,	302	——, the trumpery of the,	219
Kamschatka,	215	—— and priest, the, identical, in Indian-Saxon time,	303	——, the standard of the Arabic,	274
Kanarak, a village near the temple of Jaggernaut,	261	—— Jesus—the Paulite Christians dreamed of, as a visible King at Jerusalem,	342	——, the Arabic of the, a dead language to the mass, &c.,	294
Kanda—Kau-diva—a Javan poem,	222	—— of Kings, the title of, claimed by the Mogul, the king of Siam, and the emperor of China,	352	——, called Om, and the Dome, connect it with our <i>Dombec</i> and the <i>Duomas</i> of Italy,	303
Kandi-kumara, the God—i. e. the holy Khan of Cuma—is called Rabbie,	288	——, the Pontifical law and the Augurs independent of—an example of a king beginning to lose his pontifical character,	375	——, so far rules, that nothing against its doctrines is held to be law,	376
Kaniche,	29	——, Mr. E., on the flood of Noah,	361	——, made up after Mohammed's death, and, 22 years afterwards, redacted by Othman; said to contain two distinct religions—the first a system of pure theism; the second a sanguinary propagandism, &c.,	378
Kanyä,	5, 265	Kings—several of Egypt, copies of Abraham, of Joseph, and of Moses,	16	Karyu,—Cores—Cyrus,	290
——, Can or Cunia,	174	——, at first, were generals of the priests, or of the sacerdotal forces,	264, 271, 272	Kúmari or Komari on Cape Comariu,	6
Kázi, the ancient, unused language of Java,	214	——, fifty-one lie in the cemetery of the convent or monastery of the island of Iona,	286	Kuay, a dog,	159
Kapala (in Malay) κεφαλος, caput, head,	217	——, or patriarchal priests, the owners of all land,	298	Kuster, Mr.,	127
Kapila, the founder of the Sánkhya school,	429	——, the <i>divine right</i> of, founded on the mythos,	354	Kyrie, Eleeson,	87
Kara-corums or stone circles, and lingas or pillars,	260	——, the first were also pontiffs,	374		
Kartuelta, the same as Cear-tiutli, i. e. Kaesar or Cæsar, the grandson of Noah,	24	——, (the early,) received the vegetal as king and pontiff—hence their funds for building, and for making war,	395		
Kasideans, the, an order, not a sect,	135	Kingsborough's (Lord) History, &c., of Mexico, 21—26, 28—31, 34—37, 74, 161, 393,	430		
Kat' εφοχην,	226, 239, 243	——, on the <i>marred face of the promised one</i> , in Mexico,	347		
Kat-char and Osman, the families of, occupy, with the same title, the thrones of Teheran and Stamboul,	385	Kirk Meyn—kirk is <i>the circle</i> ,	297		
Kawi or Java, also the name of the peninsula of Malacca, and of several islands,	218	Kissing, the, of the foot,	55		
Kedú, a corruption of Iedu, aspirated, &c.,	ib.	Kiuu Kau, a Tartar Khan, said to			
Keill's, Dr., opinion in favour of Whiston's Theory,	331, 332				
Kel, église, and ecclesia, from the Hebrew,	297				
Kelidoui, Cape,	117				
Ken (כֶּן), the first priests so called—hence <i>king</i> ,	222				
——, knowledge, wisdom,	302				
Kennedy, Van,	207, 226				
——, on Akbar,	354, 355				

L, the, emphatic in Hebrew,	Page 215
—, the præpositive article of the Celtic and Hebrew,	299, 300
L'Achm,	32
— often used with N, for 50,	196, 203
LA, le Dieu des Lamas, né d'une Vierge,	97
La Loubère,	267
La Place, M.,	26
—, the late discoveries of,	338
Lacedemonians, the, used the kettle-drum at the death of their king,	70
—, used R for S,	199
Lachim was L'hkm, <i>the wise</i> ,	6
La-Cioze,	243
Lactantius,	80, 104
Lacuna, the, of the Hebrew system, supplied by what is here taught respecting the Cabala,	387
Ladder, the, of Jacob, of Mount Solyma, of metamorphoses—the Scala or Sacala, is Xaca-clo,	9
—, or a chain,	
— all nature was,	336
L'-di-stone, <i>the holy stone</i> ,	182
Laertius,	314
Λαος, ἀπειρος, like Ite, Missio est,	61
Lakchmi,	32
Lake Copias—the drains from, not the work of the Bœotians, but of a people antecedent to the Greeks,	381
—, no record of the fabricators of the drains of,—an early race from India,	419
Lalande,	139
Lam,	37
Lama, the, of Tibet, 1, 36, 57, 75	
—, and the Lamb upon earth,	9, 75
—, when he dies, believed to remove to a new body,	58
—, Menu, and Mani, the same,	188
—, of Tibet, the inspired or incarnated wisdom,	226
—, the religion of,	229
—, keeps the whole mythos uniform,	308
—, the Grand of the West, substituted, by the Jesuits, for the Grand Lama at Lassa,	367
— a grand or Papa somewhere, who superintended the whole archierarchy,	373
Lamas, the,	34, 97
—, of Tibet, exemplify the renewed incarnation, &c.,	136
Lamb or Llama,	35, 36
—, the—Hercules or Cristna, slain,	104
—, "of God, that taketh away the sin of the world,"	55, 87, 104, 106, 108—110, 130, 242
—, Martin IV. addressed as,	55
—, worshiped 2000 years after the Beeve,	110
—, a golden, at Mayence—a silver at Bon—with the sun for his face, at the middle temple, London,	112
—, slain from the beginning of the world,	117
—, the, of the Carnutes,	154
—, the zodiacal cyclic incarna-	

tion of, why it succeeded the Bull,	Page 308
Lamed, the, is L-M-di, holy or sacred Lama,	188, 203
Lam-Oigh-iupral, the virgin mother of Xaca,	229
Lamps and candles, the use of in churches, copied from the Egyptians,	79
Land, L'-ania-di, the holy country, —, the emperor sole proprietor of, in China, India, Persia, and the Burman empire,	29
Land Tax, the, ten per cent. in Ceylon, Travancore, &c., &c.,	266
Lands—or strips of land—appropriated only in summer,	282
Landseer's Sabæan Researches,	193
Language, the first written, long lost,	147, 222, 234, 274
—, the, of numbers, exchanged for letters,	223
—, a <i>written, not spoken</i> , understood by one who had the notatory key,	235
— and polity—marks of an universal, every where apparent,	362, 363
—, one, may be supposed to have continued intelligible to the world, for 500 or 600 years, till the population rose to two or three hundred millions,	396
—, an extensive, commercial, might be formed by 1000 selected words being attached to numbers, with a key,	436
—, in the first numeral, none of the little words for the cases of nouns occurred—probably not used till syllabic literal writing began to be practised,	436
Languages, all the, of the world, except Sanscrit, may be traced to the Samaritan Hebrew,	156
—, their liability to change, whether spoken or written,	234, 294
—, a book with 73, all founded on the Arabic,	235
—, all written, had originally only 16 letters,	256
—, the, of the world, divided into <i>three</i> —those of Shem, Ham, and Japhet,	399
Lardner (Dr.),	119, 448
Lares, the,	90
Larissa,	117
—, the Youth of,	51, 200, 202
Las Casas,	29, 30, 39
Lascivus, from Laschmi, wife of Cristna,	242
Lassa,	9, 367
—, the archierarchy never wholly defunct at,	373
Lateimos, king,	241
Latin, Greek, Hindoo, and Sanscrit names of numbers,	166, 167
Laurence, Mr., on <i>one</i> or more than one species of nian,	363
Lavaysse, on Humboldt's Sun-dial,	297
Law, the, of the country <i>was</i> the Religion, with the Druids, Jews, and ancient Indians, and <i>is</i> so with the Mohamedans,	272
—, the common, of England and Scotland, established before writing was generally known,	ib
Laws (the common) of England and Scotland, which the older—	

derived from a common source—probably from a tribe of Saccæ, of the nation of Pandæa,	Page 273
L'Awu or THE <i>Ieo</i> ,	9
Lawuh, a mountain in Java,	ib.
Lay Impropropriations—whence they arose,	267
Learned man, every his own alphabet or language of figures or ciphers,	205, 220, 235, 246
Learning of the first nation, the author no proof of the,	254
Leda,	8
Lee, (Professor,)	195, 351
Leet, a, so called from <i>lotting</i> lands on St. John's day,	283
Legion, the Roman—the numbers in the formation of, display the mythos,	422, 433
Lempriere,	200, 314
—, on the name of Salice,	287
—, on the word Augusta,	421
Lemon, Mr.,	226, 302
Leo, Pope,	89
— X., the obsequies of,	104
Leopold, Duke of Austria,	347, 384
Leslie, Professor, of Edinburgh, on the number of square feet on the globe,	395
Lessing,	43
Letif, leaf and letter, all learning concealed under,	246
Letter, litera (Lat.), letif (Arab.), a <i>leaf</i> ,	153
Letters, the origin of,	147, 215
—, the knowledge of, a great part of magic,	169, 245
— and numbers, all, described by right lines,	174
—, the secret system of,	175
—, the science of, a masonic secret, perhaps known to the builders of Stonehenge, &c.,	256, 271
—, the knowledge of, acquired the philosophers a dominion over the whole world,	257, 258
—, without a knowledge of, the ignorance of the Latins and Greeks respecting their mythology and Gods, a necessary consequence,	424
— and iron,	34, 35
—, unknown to the Americans,	33, 40, 41, 206
Leucippus,	314
Lerant, the, all Christians of, go to church with the girdle,	77
Lérègue places the source of all religions in Tartary,	373
<i>Lex non scripta</i> , the Roman—the knowledge of, confined to the Patricians—was interpreted to their own interest,	394
Lexel's comet, retarded by the influence of Jupiter,	334
Lexicon, Sanscrit—many words in the first Veda, which are found in no—their meaning lost; the first lexicon made 600 years after Christ,	428
L-hm—from ל and ח—house of Om,	303
Lhyd,	82
Liber, Bacchus, 8, 163, (Boc, Book,) 265, 271, 292	
— or Liberius,	84, 91
Liberi Sokemanni—men of Liber, or Soke, or Saca,	265, 271, 276
Liberius, St., an Armenian,	84

- | | Page | | Page |
|---|---------------|---|-----------------|
| Libration of the planes of the Ecliptic and Equator, supposed to take place in 7200 years—72 small cycles of 600 years, or 72 large, of 6000 years, in 432,000 years, | 399 | Llama or Lamb, | 35, 36 |
| Lightfoot, | 95, 96 | Lihyd's comparative etymology, | 154 |
| Lilies and pomegranates, | 45 | LM=650, | 188 |
| Lily, the, or Lotus, | 239, 240 | LMB=72, | 204, 241 |
| —, of the Valley, Christ, | 44 | LMN, a great mystery in, | 203 |
| —, the emblem of the Trinitarian sun, | 45 | —, emblems of the Trinity, | 204 |
| Linga, the, | 33, 236 | למנה לִמְנֵה <i>lmrbe</i> , the \square used for \square , | 195 |
| —, or Priapus, | 7 | Loadstone and telescope, the, known to the Chaldæans, | 175 |
| — and Ioni, wars on account of, | 34 | —, the, L'-di-stone, <i>the holy stone</i> , | 182 |
| — and Iona, | 130 | —, compass, and telescope, the knowledge of, constituted part of the ancient mysteries, | 246 |
| — or lingua, language, speech, logos, mind, | 187, 240 | —, a large one capped the roof of the temple of the sun, at Kanarak, | 261 |
| — and Ioni, the two sects of, united, | 248 | Locke, on ideas, | 123, 131 |
| — and Yoni, and Kara-corum of Scotland, | 260 | Locrin or Loegrin, to whom his father Brutus gave Loegria, i. e. England, | 400 |
| —, objects of adoration in Ceylon, | 290 | Logan, Mr. J., | 290 |
| — or Logos, the generative power, &c., | 259, 291, 292 | Log-nis—Sin-gal (read Hebraicè), | 292 |
| —, the worship of, equally prevalent with the Callidi of the East, and the Collidei of Scotland, | 291 | Logos, the, 6, 46, 174, 178, 187, 197, | 240 |
| —, or stone pillar, adorned with flowers, and anointed, &c., | 297 | —, or Buddha, | 8 |
| — and Ioni, by the union of (the sects of), religious wars ceased for several thousand years, | 308 | —, the birth of fixed to the moment of the wiuster solstice, | 98 |
| —, when the union of the two sects took place, the Cardo, Cross, or Mete-stone probably increased to two, in front of the temples, | 402 | —, Apollo was called, | 102 |
| —, even after the union of the sects of, a leaning shewn to the <i>female</i> , as at Athens; or to the <i>male</i> , as at Jerusalem, | 445 | —, crucified in the heavens, | 123 |
| Linga, the old name of an island, near Iona, called the Dutchman's Cap, | 291, 292, 402 | —, re-incarnation of, in every cycle, every neros, | 136 |
| Lingard, Mr., on the Rhyn or mysterious language of the Welsh bards, | 153, 159 | — or Linga, a stone—Christ called a, | 259 |
| Lingas, the obelisks at Rome, were, | 93 | — was called Ho- | 261 |
| —, in the temple of Jerusalem, and in the cathedral of Chartres, were in vaults, | 260, 261 | nover in Persia, | 261 |
| —, of the Hiudoos, preserved by the Mohamedans, | 352 | —, the <i>male</i> , proceeded from the To Oy, | 397 |
| — and Phalluses—like the crosses in churchyards, | 409 | Lokman, | 4 |
| Lion, a, the emblem of the Sun at the summer solstice, and the coat of arms of the emperor of China, and of the Egyptians, | 292 | London, | 36 |
| Littleton, | 242, 413 | —, every new church in, has a wicked cross, | 271 |
| Liturgies—the chaunting of, whence it arose, | 340 | Longinus, no Grecian author cited Moses before, | 134 |
| Lituus, the, | 78 | — adopted the system of Ammonius Saccas, | 447 |
| —, or the Crosier, was the Hiera of the Hiudoos, | 79 | Loo-Choo Islands, the, Chinese written language in, | 215 |
| —, the cross, the true sceptre of the Egyptian priests, | 386 | Lord, the, (Jesus Christ,) duration of his ministry, | 120—122 |
| Livery of seizin, | 263 | Lord—from Lar-di, holy or divus Lar? | 301 |
| Livy or Livius, Titus, | 76, 394 | Lord Paramount, | 375 |
| —, cause of <i>lacuna</i> in, | 116 | —, the Pope and the Khan of Caracorum both held to be the, | 383 |
| —, not understanding Isopolity, treats it as a <i>cause</i> , instead of an <i>effect</i> , | 434 | —, of the soil, the Pope the, as successor of the eldest son, | 400 |
| | | Lords of Manors, the, originally ecclesiastical? | 301 |
| | | — (Lords of Minerva), all originally ecclesiastics, | 422 |
| | | Loretto, | 30, 45, 80, 127 |
| | | —, the Casa Santa at, | 57 |
| | | —, the Sa. Maria of, has forty names, | 91 |
| | | —, the jewels, sought by the French at, | 111 |
| | | Lot and Abraham—like the dispute between their servants, a dispute between emigrating tribes, &c., would terminate, | 306 |
| | | —, a, or an Abraham, would soon settle a dispute in the Golden Age, | 307 |
| | | Lotus, the, or Lily, | 44, 45, 243 |
| | | —, Age of, | 32 |
| | | — or Water Rose, | 32, 33, 436 |
| | | Lotus, the, of the Nile, <i>blue</i> , | 179 |
| | | —, equally sacred in India, Egypt, Greece, and Syria, | 239, 240 |
| | | —, flower of the Sun, manifestation of Wisdom, of Love, &c., | 436 |
| | | Louh al-Mahfoudh—la table gardée ou secrète, the Mahomedan book of destiny, | 303 |
| | | Louis XVIII., a sponsor at the baptism of bells, | 70 |
| | | —, St., at the cathedral of, four bells destroyed, | ib. |
| | | Λετρον παλλαγμιας, Love-feast or Eucharist of the Ma-nichæans, | 69 |
| | | —, on the analogy between the shape, ornaments, &c., of the Tabernacle, and those of the Caaba, | 60 |
| | | Λοξιας, the Author's former suspicion of its import, erroneous, | 402 |
| | | —, the inclination of the earth's axis, so called, | 313 |
| | | Loyala, the talented fanatic, &c., | 314 |
| | | Lucan, | 270 |
| | | Luceres, à Lucumone, | 53, 145 |
| | | Lucian, | 345 |
| | | — calls himself a Syrian, and an Assyrian, | 110 |
| | | — calls Dancing a science of imitation, &c., | 236 |
| | | Lucius—when he was converted (about A. D. 180) the three Arch-bishops of Britain became Arch-bishops, | 425 |
| | | Lucretius, | 400 |
| | | Lucnmon is probably Lux-mannus, &c., | 408 |
| | | Lucumones, the, | 421 |
| | | —, the Tuscan—became the Roman Senate; these hereditary Sacerdotes got possession of the tenths, | 345 |
| | | —, were <i>twelve</i> , | 373, 380, 381 |
| | | —, proba- | 420 |
| | | bly the cabinet of the Pontifex Maximus, | 421 |
| | | Ludovicus Vives, | 53, 74 |
| | | Luke, the Gospel according to, | 46, 67 |
| | | —, ou the baptism and age of Jesus, | 120 |
| | | —, St., his picture of the Saviour, | 228 |
| | | Lunar year, the, consisted of 12 synodical months, of 30 days each, from new moon to new moon, before the flood, | 316, 325 |
| | | Lus or Lux (might be from <i>sul</i> the Suu)—hence the Lotus was called the flower of Lus or Lys, &c., | 436 |
| | | Lustrum, L'Ustrum—εστρας, <i>second</i> , | 202 |
| | | —, the, of the old Italians, viz. <i>five</i> , | 404 |
| | | Lustrums, the, of <i>five</i> and <i>six</i> , the roots of all calculations, | 141, |
| | | —, 168, 215, | 409 |
| | | —, 72,000,000, of,— or Pliny's division of the circle into 72 constellations, | 404 |
| | | Luther, afflicted with insanity, | 123 |
| | | —, his coat of arms—a <i>cross rising from a rose</i> , | 301 |
| | | —, could not prudently be trusted with the secret doctrine, | 367 |
| | | Lux, the Logos, Rasit, <i>Rst</i> =600, | 178 |
| | | LXX., the, its great variations from the Hebrew—it was probably a | 179 |

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|-------------------------|---|--------------------|--|---------------|
| translation of the sacred books of the five temples of Egypt, | 16 | again, and may again point directly N. and S., | 414 | Mammæus's false Alexander, &c., | 348 |
| LXX., the, its translation of Baal-Zebub, | 83 | Maha-balipore destroyed by a flood, | 315 | Man, the isle of, so called from | |
| —, reading of, of Deut. xxxii. 8, on the division of the nations, | 409, 410 | Mahabarat, the, | 88, 369, 396, 428 | Man-anan or Mahi-man or Menu, | 287 |
| Lycurgus, Pisistratus, and Aristotle, collected and reduced to their present form the Poems of Homer—at first sacred poems, | 195, 196, 293 | —, ended in the establishment of the Holy Catholic or Paudæan faith, &c., | 222, 370 | Mau, considered a microcosm, | 136 |
| —, united music to military exercises, | 426 | —, probably the first religious war—when it arose, the Golden Age ended, | 308 | —, in Sanscrit, a human being—in Chaldæo-Hebrew intelligence, | 187 |
| M, a monogram, prefixed for mystery, | 6, 198, 299 | Mahabrats—the first GREAT wars—the, probably arose between the Sovereigns or High-priests or Pontiffs, about the presidency over the whole world, | 391 | —, priests, and corruption, in all states, the same, | 307 |
| —, Cabalistic meaning of, lost by the Jews, | 167 | Maha-Deo, | 103 | —, has he a soul? What is the soul? &c., | 338 |
| —, made the centre letter by the Jews, | 168, 186, 187, 204, 242 | Maldeus and Mahadeva, | 7 | —, his state before the invention of letters, | 339 |
| —, monogram for the Virgin Mary, | 170 | Mahmud Pasha, of Egypt, said to have the heir of Mohamed under his authority, by whom he could excommunicate the Grand Seigneur, &c., | 352, 354, 361, 388 | —, though he could not write in syllables, soon learned to speak in them, and to make rhymes, | 340 |
| —, the mystic nature of, | 203 | — of Ghazni received investiture from the Calif Alkader, | 354 | —, various races of red and white, as well as black, | 363 |
| —, the M-phalos or Omphalos, Ioni, the centre, | 224 | Mahomet, Life of, by Prideaux, | 89 | —, if he arrived at high mental culture 500 or 600 years before the Sun entered Aries, &c., | 364 |
| — or OM, the sacred, never-to-be-spoken, | 299 | Maia or Maria, the mother of the Romish Christ, | 44 | —, the passage of, through different stages, appropriately described by the Golden, &c., Ages, | 366 |
| Ω, the tenth letter of the new alphabet of letters, | 190, 196 | — or Brahme-Maia, | 128 | —, the first state of, peculiarly favourable for an increase of numbers, | 395 |
| Ω=600, 170, 180, 187, 188, 207, 223, 224, 242 | | —, sovereign or supreme of the gods, | 189 | —, supposed to be created double—male and female in one person, in the image of the androgynous God, | 397 |
| — final, is the Samach, 195, 241, 302 | | M-aia, mother Ia or Jah, | 224 | —, animals, plants, &c., believed to be formed of both sexes, | 398 |
| Ma or Am, mother in most written languages, | 168, 170, 186, 242 | Maia, mother of Xaca, conceived from a white elephant, | 227, 228 | —, the chain that ties the world together; below him, animals, plants, metals, &c., &c.; above him, souls of men, dæmons, angels, archangels, God, | 404, 407 |
| Maccabees, the book of the, | 4 | —, the base of hydrogen, &c., | 336 | —, described by Horace as the mother of Augustus, | 357 |
| Macdonald, | 82 | —, the female, the followers of, &c., | 428 | —, the stadium, the fathom, the standard, | 404, 405 |
| Macedon, i. e. Scythia, the kings of, descendants of Japetus, | 347 | Maimonides, | 89, 194 | —, believed to be formed two in one body—male and female—the higher and lower, the good and the evil, | 409 |
| Macpherson—did not understand the nature of Ossian's poems, | 293 | — acknowledges that the meaning of the words <i>Barasit</i> and <i>Mercavah</i> is lost, | 343 | —, perhaps, is near his end; a thousand years hence, philosophers, in some shape, may speculate on the extinct animal man! | 445 |
| Macrobius, | 103, | — and other learned Jews on the word <i>Mercavah</i> , | 401 | — of the Mountain, the—the castles of, were left in peace, by Gengis, why, | 383 |
| —, on a lunar month, computed for a year, | 325 | Main Ambres, name of Stonehenge (hence our Minsters and Monasteries) Main of Am or Om-bra—stone of Om the Creator, | 410 | Maudaites, the, | 141, 193, 218 |
| —, the 360 Divi of, | 429 | Mairæ [Mariæ?] three goddesses, | 103 | Mandschurians, the, | 150 |
| Madonna—Dolorosa—Vialis, | 90 | Maire Dom—Mayor—a judge, | 277 | Manes or Demons, | 74 |
| — of the sun, | 91 | Majesty—Henry I. would have been shocked to be called, | 213 | <i>Manes</i> held, that the faculties of seeing and hearing are never lost, | 101 |
| Madonnas, | 100 | Malabar, 50,000 Nestorians in, | 96 | Manetho, } 11, 12, 14, 133 | |
| — and Bambinos, | 242 | —, the Nestorianism of, was, | 357 | —'s succession of Gods who reigned before, and ended at, the deluge, | 323, 324 |
| Madras Transactions, the, | 289, 296 | in fact, Χρησ-ism, | 357 | — mentions their reigns by lunar months, &c., | 325, 326 |
| Mænades, the, | 59 | Malacca, | 215 | Mangey, | 46 |
| Magi, the, 48, 65, 66, 77, 95, 97, 301 | | Malcom's History of Persia, | 243, 251 | Mani, | 7, 8, 65 |
| —, religion of, corrupted, | 58 | Malcome's, David, Antiquities of Britain, | 20, 30, 33, 229 | —, celebration of the eucharist, by the followers of, | 59 |
| —, offered gold, frankincense, and myrrh, to the Sun, | 96 | <i>Male</i> , the followers of Buddha affected the, | 269 | Manichæans, the, 8, 45, 49, 60, 80, 129 | |
| —, Magicians, Necromancers, and Shepherds, would come to Bethlehem to worship the new-born God, every 24th of December, | 96 | — and Female sects, the, coalesced, | 269, 270, 445 | —, baptized both infants and adults, | 65 |
| —, the heads of, always called kings, | 98 | — powers—contest between the, | 368, 369, 427 | —, on the succession of Abads, | 133 |
| —, the skulls of three kings of, to be seen at Cologne, | ib. | —, where the, was the favourite, as at Jerusalem, a leaning (even after the union of the sects of the Linga and Ioni) to Jupiter or Iao, | 445 | —, denied the supremacy of the Pope, and admitted the Caracorum gentleman was Lord Paramount, | 383 |
| —, Persian, believed in the resurrection of the body, | 101 | Mallet's Northern Antiquities, &c., | 185, 272, 304 | Manichees, the, | 48 |
| Magic assigned as the origin of the Microcosm—nobody can tell what magic was or is, | 397 | —, on Seigneurs and Seignories, | 300 | Manie, Mniae, Minu=666, | 187 |
| Magnetic needle, the cause of the variation of the—may, like the planes of the Equator and Ecliptic, be gradually coming right | | —, on the ancient Runes, as known in Tartary, | 305 | | |
| | | <i>Μαλλος, μαλον</i> , apple, fleece, | 252 | | |
| | | Mama-ja, | 6 | | |
| | | Mammacocha, the Sea adored as, | 30 | | |

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|----------------|--|---------------|--|---------------|
| Mannus—man—connexion of the word with the Om or Hom of India and Persia, 265, 268, | 397 | Marys, the three, 103, | 136 | Maya, (parent of Buddha, and God of Love), | 103 |
| Manor—manor-ia—place of Mnr, Minerva, Wisdom, | 301 | Ma-Saga, the great Saca, | 230 | Mayence, a golden lamb, with a glory, in the cathedral of, | 112 |
| Manuchi, | 263 | Mason, a perfect, must be a perfect Buddhist, Jew, Christian, or Mohamedan, | 251 | Measures—how the oldest, most universal, &c., of the ancients, may be ascertained, | 403 |
| Manwantara, an age of man, | 134 | Masonic Templars, eight-point red cross of the, | 112 | —, Digits, Palms, Feet, Cubits, &c., &c., | 404, 405 |
| Manwantaras, (fifty-six), | 133, 134 | — or Rossicrucian mystery the whole Xp̄o-tian mythos, | 134 | —, Aroura, Plethron, &c., | 406, 407 |
| March 25th, celebrated for the resurrection of Mithra, | 99 | — Lodge or Chapter—the banquet which always follows a, probably the remains of the Eucharistia, | 441 | Mecca, | 207 |
| —, celebrated for the resurrection of Jesus, of the god Sol, | 100 | Masonry—what would be its secrets, if all England were initiated? | 341 | —, the mother of cities, | 303 |
| —, celebrated for the resurrection of Bacchus, Horus, and Osiris, | 102 | Masous, the, kept the Cadmæan system in mystery, | 185 | —, Medina, and Jerusalem, holy cities, | 385 |
| Marcionites, the, | 80, 96 | Mass, the, | 64 | —, the temple or Caaba of, was surrounded with 360 pillars, like the temple of Iona, in the West, with 360 crosses, | 402 |
| Marco Paulo, | 33 | —, Latin for corn or bread, | 61 | Medina, | 377 |
| Maria, the lake of, | 45 | —, is called the Host, | 62, 91 | —, Mohamed's flight to, | 378 |
| —, queen of heaven, | 81, 82 | Masses or services for the dead, | 73 | — arrival at, | 380 |
| —, aria, place of M? | 228 | Massaca, Massaga, Magosa, or Mossaga, a great city, | 230 | — tomb at, | 385 |
| — Sa. degli Angeli—Anima—Consolazione, &c., | 91 | Massagetæ, the, | 37, 67 | —, Sidonia, the city of, | 307 |
| —, called Mania, in Siam, 180, | 203 | Massonius, Philippus, | 148 | Mediterranean, the, the subsidence of, | 352 |
| Mariebus, Tribus, | 103, 181, 203 | Mastodon, the, is dead, | 445 | Medo-Persian Monarchy, the, | 317 |
| Mariner's Compass or the Loadstone, a wisdom more precious than, | 128 | Masziat, Mount (of the Saviour?) called also Mésiade, Masiaf, Masiath, and Mosiah,—in the time of the Crusades the chief place of the Assassins, | 391 | Medusa's head, &c., the nouseuse of, | 349 |
| Marinus Sanutus, | 240 | Maternus, Julius Firmicus, on man produced in the image, &c., of the world, | 430 | Megabyzes or Megalobyzes, the, priests of Diana, | 47 |
| Mark stones, the Scandinavian, of the Scottish isles, | 284 | Mathematici, the, were Freemasons, | 135 | Megalistor, the, | 27 |
| Markets and fairs held around the sacred mount, with its cross, on every Dies Solis, | 276 | —, Cyclopes or Calidei, the builders of Stonehenge, Abury, Dipaldenha, the Pyramids, &c., | 135 | — Mundorum, the, 251, 408 | 408 |
| —, anciently held on our Sunday, | 315 | —, calculators of time, | 141 | —, the celestial vault, was the templum erected by the, | 408 |
| Markoles=666, Tuesday, | 208 | Mathematicians or Chaldeans, the, in the time of Cæsar, | 134 | Μεγιστον κτημα, the guide to felicity, | 130 |
| Marks, letters so called, and knowledge of the number called wisdom, | 169 | Matribus, Tribus, | 103 | Melchizedeckian and Pythagorean ceremony—the Eucharist; in the mode celebrated by the ancient Latins and the modern Jews, we have an example of a mystery become public, | 441 |
| —, whether Homer made, or knew alphabetic writing, | 170 | Matter, M., on the little advance in real knowledge, | 132 | Melchizedek, | 45, 202 |
| Marolles, the abbé, | 53, 62, 79 | —, on the Monad, | 197 | —, Abram, Mithra, and Jesus, the religions of, all the same, | 58 |
| Marriage, with ancient Persians, a religious service, like that of the Greek, Romish, and Protestant Christians, | 71 | Matter—the doctrine of the eternal existence of, | 427 | —, sacrifice of bread and wine, of, | 59, 62, 63 |
| — a civil contract in Scotland, and in the United States, | 72 | — and spirit, materialism and immaterialism, &c., | 428 | —, says grace, drinks to his guests, &c., | 300 |
| Mars, | 83, 212, 213 | Matthew, the Gospel according to, | 46, 60, 67 | —, at Salem, one of the tribe of Juda, which came from India, before the tribe of Abraham, | 352 |
| — is Ἀρης, and the monogram M, | 208 | — and Luke, disputed chapters of, | 129 | —, Abraham of the religion of, | 364 |
| Marsden's History of Sumatra, | 292 | —, on generations from Abraham to Christ, | 133 | —, priest and king, 366, | 381 |
| Marsh, Bishop, | 43, 61, 67, 69 | Maundeville, Sir John, | 189 | Melchizedeks, Royal or King-Priests, the first governors of nations, | 269 |
| —'s Bishop, Horæ Pelasgicæ, | 293 | Maundrell, | 236, 402, 405 | Mem, the, in Irish called M-vin, M-uin, | 223 |
| Marsham, | 189 | Maurice, Mr., 49, 67, 69, 70, 83, 89, 96, 98, 102, 127, | 253 | Memory, without writing, cannot preserve historic knowledge, except of a simple story—as, of the flood, | 310, 313, 339 |
| Martial, | 145 | —, on M. Bailly's position, respecting the first race of men after the flood, | 444 | —, the shortness of, in the early race, attributable to their having only numeral symbolic, and not the syllabic, system of letters—perhaps only the knowledge of the figures of notation, | 432 |
| Martiales, the priests of Mars, | 76 | Mavors and Quirinus—Mars, | 208 | Mencérinus or Menchérinus, | 13 |
| Martianus Capella, | 102, 110, 224 | Maximus of Ephesus, | 448 | Mendæan alphabet, the, was Pushto, &c., | 153, 240 |
| —, on the cycle of Om=608, called OMEN, | 414 | May-pole festival (the vernal equinox in Taurus) still celebrated in Hindostan and Britain, | 106 | Mendæans—Mandaites, &c., | 218 |
| —, adored the solar power, | 429 | —, the, dancing round, | 179 | Men-des, holy Goat or Sheep, | 180 |
| Martin IV. was addressed thus, "O Lamb of God, who," &c., | 55 | —day and April-fool festivals, the, in Britain and India, | 262 | | |
| Martinmas, the festival of, | 86 | —poles, our, whence, | 410 | | |
| Martyr, Justiu, 4, 60, 61, 66, 67, | 69, 89, 115, | —, where the priest treated the people with games, &c., when they came to pay their tithes, | 419 | | |
| —, Peter, | 39 | | | | |
| Mary, Maris Stella, Mother of our Maker, glorious Virgin of Mount Carmel, | 45 | | | | |
| — Magdalene, the mother of Jesus, and Salome, | 102 | | | | |
| —, Mag or Magna di-Helen, | 203 | | | | |
| —, one of the three of Gaul, | 154 | | | | |
| — followed Henry, &c., a general history must not be written with stating, that, | 369 | | | | |

	Page
Men-des, holy Goat or Sheep=	188
650,	188
Mendicant monks, the, like priests of Isis,	92
Mendicants, the,	72, 76
—, no other beggars	72
— in Rome, but,	72
Menechmi, two, at Jerusalem, both named Jesus, and both born of a Virgin, &c.,	124
—, the Celtic <i>mannus</i> and	ib.
— <i>חכמ</i> <i>hkm</i> , man of Wisdom,	ib.
Ménès,	12, 13
Menu, Nume,	211
—, Janus or Noah,	223, 360
—, the laws of,	244, 263
—, Noë, and Tibe,	309
—, each people, having the mythos, would maintain that its ancestor was the incarnation or Man-uu,	361
— Buddha; but Menu was Noah, therefore Buddha was Noah,	400
—, the laws of, admit the sovereignty to be <i>lord paramount of the soil</i> ,	418
Mercator's Chart—probable origin of,	372
Mercavah—the wheel of Ezekiel,	335, 401
—, the knowledge of sub-lunary things, &c.,	342
—, by Jews and Christians, said to mean <i>moral doctrine</i> ; it taught astronomy, the use of cycles, &c.,	343
— and <i>Barasit</i> , meaning of lost,	343, 428
—, and Mohamed's temple, called Caaba or Caavah,	398
—, the microcosm of. Perhaps the vehicle or conveyor of the secret of the Om, of the doctrine of the renewal of cycles,	401
—, from <i>מ מ</i> , <i>הר</i> <i>er</i> (meaning <i>אפחה</i> or <i>chlef</i>) and <i>כב</i> <i>cb</i> , <i>cav</i> or <i>cavah</i> —the chief or head circular vault of M,	401, 402
—, the, with the Barasit, supposed to contain all the mysteries—the Greclan Cabala,	440
Mercury,	31, 312
<i>Mertin</i> , the British, begotten by the Devil on the body of a virgin, as fabled by the Templars,	349
Meroe, the island,	10, 44, 45
Merrick's annotations,	408
Meru (Mount) 21, 45, 73, 103,	175, 228, 411
—, perhaps Menu,	180
—, a mount, in every country having any pretensions to have a <i>Saviour</i> ,	341
Merus or Moriahs, Parnassuses, Olympuses, Acropolises, &c., why we have so many,	275
Mesopotamia, the, formed by the Ganges and Indus, the feudal system vigorous in,	263
Messala,	62
Messiat (Masziat) the château of the Old Man of the Mountain,	347, 348
Messiah, the,	14, 34
—, of the Jews,	31, 97
—, a <i>spiritual</i> , why not foretold?	227
—, foretold in the Tar-gums,	233

	Page
Metals, the order of the discovery of—Gold, Silver, Brass, Iron,	366
Metaphysicians, profound, talk nonsense,	227
Metempsychosis, the ancient fathers believed in the,	252
—, whether Jesus Christ taught a future life by a,	308
—, many matters must be premised, before it can be denied,	338
Meton,	141, 198
Metonic cycle,	32
—, viz. 19, so common in the stone circles in Britain and Ireland,	402
Metz,	103
— Mairæ, three goddesses worshipped at,	103
Mexican king, the, danced before the God,	31
—, temples in the form of a cross,	32
—, language full of Greek and Hebrew words,	35
—, rites, &c., are almost the same as those of the Jews,	39
—, language, close affinity of, to the Hebrew,	155
— and Polyuesian languages, difference between,	158
Mexicans, the, their monuments, paintings, mythology; their triune God; their arrival from the West,	23
—, their migration, led by the God of Armies,	24
—, had fringes on their garments like the Jews; their chronology on the creation, deluge, confusion of tongues, nativity of Christ, &c.,	25
—, crucified a man at the end of 52 years,	26
—, held that the world was inhabited by giants; chaunted the word <i>Huhulææ</i> ; their hieroglyphic annals extended backwards beyond Egyptiau, Persian, Greek and Sanscrit history,	27
—, their temple Xochicalco faced the four cardinal points, and they had no iron,	28
—, their language similar to the Hebrew,	29
—, baptized their children; had a fast of 40 days; honoured the cross;	31
—, called God the Father, Yzona,	32
—, had their mythology from Asia, and held the doctrine of regenerations in cycles,	33
—, called their great God <i>Yao</i> , <i>INEFFABLE</i> ; expected a Messiah; their history of the flood, a close copy of Moses's; sacrificed their first-born; practised auricular confession,	34
—, their courts had the same number of judges as those of the Jews,	37
—, viewed the first horses of the Spaniards with horror,	38
—, knew not the use of iron, 40, or of letters, 41,	82, 206

	Page
Mexicans, the, must have gone from the old world before symbolical writing was invented,	160
—, their religion,	202
—, knew notation,	235
—, had trial by Jury,	278, 279
—, must have gone from the old world before the change in the earth's axis,	315
—, the most ancient year of, 360 days,	318
—, and Spaniards, the relation between, like that of the Britons and Romans,	415
—, who will say they were barbarians?	416
Mexico, 28, 29, 31, 34, 36, 39, 74, 171, 173, 232, 393, 430	416
— and Peru, antiquities of,	21—41
— or Mesi-co, the country of <i>Msih</i> or of the <i>Messiah</i> ,	23
— or Mesitli,	23, 24
—, the same Hebrew language and double mythos in,	206
—, the Virgin and Rose, in,	244
—, two weeks in, viz., one of 3, and one of 5 days, but not one of 7 days,	315, 316
—, the doctrine of the renewed incarnation, visible in,	340
—, given away by the Pope, as supreme over the whole world,	374
— and Peru, while Gold was the only metal in, and coin not invented,	380
Meyn Ambre, Stouehenge, 279, 410	410
—, the Rocking-stone in Cornwall so called,	410
Mezeray, M.,	54
Mi Dubh, month of sorrow or grief,	83
— Nolagh, month of the new-born,	ib.
— Samhan, month of Samhan,	ib.
Mia, the female of Plato's <i>To Or</i> ,	168
—, the monogram M and the Hebrew <i>le</i> —self-existent, 196,	224
<i>Mia</i> <i>αρχη</i> and <i>Πατηρ</i> <i>αρχουσας</i> , the androgynous Brahme-Maia,	197
—, the, a chief part, &c.,	367
Mickle for <i>much</i> —our Saxon word from the Heb. <i>Meiklu</i> . In some cases it is used for <i>all</i> , as Mickle-gate, York—the <i>sole</i> or <i>only</i> road into the city, from the south,	408
Michaelis,	43, 67, 172
Microcosm, man considered, a,	136
—, the great, of North India,	275
Microcosm, the,	299
—, no doctrine more universal than, among the ancient philosophers; fragments of it lie scattered around us; it is intimately connected with the Cabalistic doctrines of the Trinity and Emanations; its origin perhaps found in Gen. i. 27,	397
—, the probable truth of the ancient doctrine of, supported by the discovery of modern physiologists,	398
—, after the <i>one</i> or the <i>three</i> made to depend on the foundation number <i>five</i> or <i>six</i> ,	409
—, traces of, in the 70 or 72 cities called Augusta—	409

- | | Page | | Page |
|--|----------|---|--------------------|
| in the 72 chiefs at the siege of Troy—in the 70 kings whose thumbs and great toes Adonibezek ordered to be cut off, &c., | 421 | Mirkond and Wassaf, Persian writers, relied on by Hammer in his History of the Assassins, | 390 |
| Microcosm, the, visible in the Pontiff and three Flamens, &c., | 422 | Misem, a name of Bacchus, | 19 |
| ————, every seed was a, | 429 | ————, the Saviour, from <i>משיח</i> <i>is</i> o and <i>מ</i> m, | <i>ib.</i> |
| ————, visible in the number of the Gods—the three in the capitol—Jupiter, Apollo, Minerva, | 433 | Missio or Mass, the, | 61 |
| Microcosmic numbers— <i>one</i> produced <i>two</i> , &c., | 431 | Missionaries, our, know of the similarity of the Brahminical to the Christian Religion, | 337 |
| Migration, the first of the tribe—the Exodus, &c., | 430 | M-istory—mystery, | 187 |
| Miletii, the, from Spain to Ireland, | 177, 412 | ———— or history of a mythos, kept in remembrance by songs, before the art of writing by syllables, perhaps of writing by numerals, was discovered, | 340 |
| Miletus, Apollo of, | 117, 118 | Mitford's History of Alexander, | 421 |
| Military roads, the, of Britain, said to have been made by the Romans—but probably most of them were set out by the Sacerdotal Agrimensores, | 416 | Mithra, 34, 58—61, 66—68, 104, 110, | 137 |
| ———— aristocracy, when the arose, they probably enfeoffed their followers in lands not previously occupied, | 417 | ————, the followers of, observed the sacrifice of bread and wine, 59, | 60 |
| Millennium, the, 102, 138, 141, 329, | 388 | ————, rites of, by water, air, fire, and blood, | 67 |
| ————, with the failure of, the remembrance of the <i>golden age</i> faded away, | 307 | ————, his followers turned to the East in worship, | 89 |
| ————, is still looked for, | 308 | ————, his birth celebrated at the commencement of Dec. 25th, | 99 |
| ————, expected at the end of the first 600 years of our æra—its falsity proved from facts, &c., | 339 | ————, believed to have risen from the dead, on March 25th, | <i>ib.</i> |
| ————, the non-appearance of, when its supposed time arrived, | 351 | ————, the mysteries of, | 111 |
| ————, expected in the 13th century, | 356 | ————, the God Sol, Iao, and the Lamb of God, the same, | 112 |
| ————, expected equally by Christians and Gentiles, | 367 | Mithras, | 137 |
| ————, shews itself, with the claim of the followers of Ham, on behalf of the invisible Imam, | 388 | ————, &c., put to death, &c., | 142 |
| Milner, Dr., Apostolic Vicar, | 58, 61 | Mitre, the ancient, | 77 |
| Mimra—has it been M-om-rah? | 295 | MN, the centre letters of the Greek alphabet, | 187, 188 |
| Mind was the <i>To Oy</i> , | 187, 188 | MN=650, | 193, 223, 224 |
| Minerva or Pallas, | 5 | <i>מנדו</i> <i>mando</i> , knowledge, understanding, | 188, 192 |
| ————, Antony called himself the husband of, | 346 | <i>מנדו</i> <i>מנדו</i> =650— <i>ד</i> <i>d</i> holy Mandaites, followers of Wisdom, | 193 |
| Minos or Menu or Numa, | 180, 187 | Mnevis, <i>Mnui</i> =666, | 210 |
| Minsters—all monastic establishments of the Carmelites, Essenes, Therapeutæ or Cullidei, | 279 | <i>Mo</i> or <i>Om</i> AHMED, the <i>cyclical desire of all nations</i> , | 251 |
| Minutus Felix, on the <i>man crucified</i> , 115—118, 120, 125, (probably Pythagoras,) 127, | 129 | Moedrenech, <i>Mother Night</i> , Dec. 24th, | 135 |
| Miraculous conception, the, of Suchiquecal, | 33 | Mæris, the Lake, | 230 |
| ————, of Juno Jugalis, and of the Virgin Mary, | 82 | Mogul is Al-Mag, <i>the Mage</i> , | 175 |
| ————, of two Jesuses, | 124 | ————, <i>Mag-at</i> or <i>ul</i> , Almug-tree, or great God, | 203 |
| Maia, the mother of Xaca, | 227, 228 | ————, the, supposed to be a lineal descendant of Gengis Khan, 352, and of Noah, | 421 |
| ————, of the mother of Gengis Khan, and of Tamerlane, | 353 | ————, investiture by, sought by Hindoo princes, 352, 353, | 375 |
| Mirkond, on the birth, &c., &c., of Iskander (Alexander), and his battle with Darius, | 346 | ————, the Great, in the, may be found the Archierarch, | 370 |
| ————, on Khisar, a prophet—describes Alexander as a, | 347 | ————, the moral influence of investiture by, not perceived by our people, | 383 |
| ———— describes Kai Khusran (Cyrus) as a prophet, | 351 | Moguls, the, | 150 |
| | | ————, trace their pedigree from Japhet, | 353, 361 |
| | | Mohajee or Movers—in the, who fled with Mohamed, we probably have the three sons of Adam and of Noah, and imitators of the three flamens of Rome, and of the archflamens of Britain, | 380, 385 |
| | | Mohamed, 28, 35, 218, 219, 274, | 375 |
| | | ————, a <i>Saca</i> or <i>Saceswara</i> , | 2 |
| | | ————, an incarnation of Wisdom, of Buddha, | 3 |
| | | ————, thought to be "the Desire of all Nations," 167, 251, | 291 |
| | | ————, the first proselytes of, were Eastern Tartars, Arabs, and Afghans, | 207 |
| | | Mohamed, the <i>secret</i> doctrine taught by, | 308 |
| | | ————, believed to be a divine incarnation, | 343 |
| | | ———— himself to be the person foretold, | 344, 377 |
| | | ————, the æra of, | 347 |
| | | ————, the lineal descendant of, said to be living at Mecca, | 351, 352, 354, 361 |
| | | ———— carried his pedigree to Noah, | 352 |
| | | ————, the descendant of Shem, after failure of heirs in the line of Jesus, | 360 |
| | | ————, thought to be the <i>tenth</i> Avatar, | 368, 379 |
| | | ————, restored the ancient payment of the <i>tenth</i> , | 371 |
| | | ————, his conquests secured by the belief that he was the Vicar of God, and by his moderate taxation, | 377 |
| | | ————, in his passage through the heavens, begs Jesus to intercede for him, thus placing Jesus Christ above himself, &c., | 378 |
| | | ————, causes of his success; thought to be the promised comforter, | 379 |
| | | ———— wished to restore the world to its primeval, patriarchal state, | 385 |
| | | ———— suspected of having pretended to divide the world into three parts, or that his followers said he had, in consequence of the lines of Ham and Japhet having failed. Nothing but confusion in Hammer's attempt to clear up the claims of the descendants of, to the Califate, | 386 |
| | | ————, the Sopheism, &c., of, render it probable that he held the same Cabalistic doctrines as Moses, &c., | 398 |
| | | ————, said to have destroyed the Dove or Iune, an object of adoration in the Caaba; yet, from the use of the Crescent, he probably adopted the double principle, | 402 |
| | | Mohamedan and Tartarian Conquerors, | 35 |
| | | Mohamedans, the, 35, 76, 83, | 129 |
| | | ————, spared the statues of Buddha, | 2 |
| | | ————, cut off the girdle of a proselyte, | 77 |
| | | ————, superstition of, on the number 6, | 195 |
| | | ————, conquered the devotees of the two principles, &c., | 269 |
| | | ————, said not to be Christians, | 281 |
| | | ————, less devoted to the <i>male</i> principle than at first supposed, | 291 |
| | | ————, rebuilt the Jewish temple, | 298 |
| | | ————, call Mecca the mother of cities, | 303 |
| | | ————, had supposed one of their Imams remained—his residence unknown, | 351 |
| | | ————, call Constantinople Room—its monarch Emperor of the world, | 360 |
| | | ———— and Christians, the, in | |

	Page
reality the same ; their mutual hatred,	369
Mohamedans, the, probably have a <i>lex non scripta</i> , though travellers suppose they are ruled by the Koran alone ; the doctrine of predestination, held by—its probable origin,	376
—, the writers of the sects of, hated each other, as much as the Christians hated the whole of them,	379
—, and Christians equally liable to misrepresentation,	380
—, maintain that Hagar was a <i>princess</i> ,	386
Mohamedism, an <i>esoteric</i> , was Sophism, Buddhism, from North India,	275
—, one great cause of its rapid success,	378
—, connected with ancient mythology, and with modern Christianity,	402
Mohamet,	97
Moines or Manni (Om-mannui) the same,	268
Mola—bits of bread offered in sacrifice,	62
—, Hebraicè is Al-om,	303
Molech—Baal,	82
M-om-ptha,	170, 171, 198
Monachism — its nature, &c.,	269, 368
Monad is <i>Mn=650—di, holy A, the holy one</i> ,	181
—, the, or unit, point or jod, contained all numbers, &c.,	190
—, the, placed by the Gnostics at the head of all things,	197
—, in its least quantities as in its circle, whose centre is everywhere, &c., all was <i>To Ov</i> , —what is this but illusion?	445
Monarchs, the, of Asia, have a rational claim, European monarchs not the shadow of a pretence, to <i>divine right</i> ,	359
Monasteries, the Christian, increased in Spain, under the Moorish sway,	377
MONDAY may be <i>Minu=666</i> , or <i>Mn=650</i> ,	208
Mongols,—the emperor of, advanced from <i>la ville de Salut</i> to attack the Calif of Bagdad, declaring that he found in the family of Abbas none of the virtues of the Prophet,	390
Monkey, the, called Hanuma, <i>half-man</i> ,	180
Monkeys, an army of, said to have assisted Cristina in his conquest of Ceylon, (but Brahmin and ape or monkey is the same word,)	9
Monks, the, use a girdle with 12 knots,	77
—, church patronage left to, by laymen,	267
— and Eunuchs probably arose from devotion to the <i>male</i> principle — no monks among the Brahmans, but are among the Buddhists,	269
—, successors of the Esenes, &c., addicted to an allegorical Christianity,	270
—, were not priests in	

	Page
early times, not being ordained by the Popes,	280
Monks, the, were all Carmelites before the sixth century,	281
—, the <i>Regulars</i> , descendants of the Buddhists,	369, 370
—, it is likely, became the sole priests,	381
—, of Tibet and of Europe,	434
Mons Æsar, the, of Ptolemy,	230
Mout Marte,	59
Montesquieu,	263
Montes Solumi, the,	122, 230, 232
Montezuma,	39
Montfaucon,	103
Month, the, shortened from 30 to 28 or 27 days,	315
—, the lunar, exactly 30 days long, before the flood, &c.,	316—326
Monthly Magazine, the Old,	123, 125
Moon, the, and Isis, identified, &c.,	337
Moon's period, the, the first recorded idea, 149, 150, 162, 183, 187, 188,	213
Moons, the word, in Enoch, should probably be translated planets,	313
Moore, on Ciphers,	185
—, on the Puranas,	351
Morea, the Morus or Mulberry— <i>sapientissima arbor</i> ,	8
Morrison, Dr., on the extent of the Chinese <i>written</i> language,	215
Mosaic history, the, travestied in the Egyptian,	11, 15—18
—, found in Mexico,	34
—, in China,	36
— law, the, the model of European common law,	37
— system, the,	63, 68
— and Christian mythoses, the, in the Argonautic mysteries,	115
— mythos, the, in the mysteries of Eleusis,	115, 125, 347
—, at Trichinopoly,	229
—, in the temple of Jaggernaut,	293
— record of the deluge, a Gentile confirmation of the,	314
— or Judæan mythos, the, established in China, a branch of the first Buddhist or Tauric system of cycles,	396
— mythos, the, in the Tamul,	440
Moses, 19, 20, 24, 34, 40, 43, 44, 50, 67, 163, 171, 202,	256
— was an Avatar, a Messiah,	14
—, a Saviour,	16
—, certain kings of Egypt repetitions of,	ib.
— has the horns of Jupiter Ammon,	81
—, the mysteries of, the same as those of the Heathen,	105
—, by direction, practising <i>buffoonery</i> ,	179
—, tomb of, in Cashmere,	232
— thought to be a <i>Xφης</i> ,	251
—, God failed to kill, at an inn,	254
— samached Aaron,	302, 383
—, with his tribe, asking leave to pass through the lands of the king of Edom, an example of other emigrations,	306, 307
— on the flood,	321, 327, 338
— and Alexander represented with horns,	347

	Page
Moses—an example in, of one of the chief priests setting up for himself, when the supreme Pontiff and his Pontificate had become obsolete,	362
— initiated into the policy of the Egyptian priests, concealed from his people the doctrine of the immortality of the soul,	386
—, or Moschus (the Phœnician, Judæan or Chaldæan)—Pythagoras said to have learned the <i>atomic</i> doctrine from ; their doctrines, with little exception, appear identical,	398
—, ordered the pillars set up, not to be touched with the chisel —the probable reason,	403
—, under the law of, religion was confined to one little nation, and a temple built, &c.,	409
— did not write, though he might adopt Genesis,	413
—, reformed his tribe by abolishing the <i>golden calf</i> —attempted to be restored by the <i>ten tribes</i> by the calves set up at Dan and Bethavon,	438
Mosheim, 49, 60, 66, 145,	270
—, on the double meaning of the Gospel histories,	130
—, on Robertus de Nobilibus,	366, 367
Moslems, the, objected to the <i>corruption</i> only of the Hindoo religion,	352
Mosque—the first Califs walked barefooted to the,	377, 378
Mote-hill, the Calvary with its cross, &c.,	283
Mother, the, of God, the Virgin, 76,	108
—, the great, of the Gods,	76
—, priests of, called Semiviri,	77, 79
<i>Mother Night</i> (Moedreneh) on Dec. 24th,	135
Motion, the, of the earth, had it been interrupted, would have left physical traces,	314, 315
Mount Blanc—the flood which threw up,	312, 315, 332
— Imaus,	444
— Moriah, Maria (מריה), or Maia, probable origin of,	45
—, the capitol, &c.,	207
— Sion in the Chersonesus,	120
—, the Mount of the Sun,	178, 225
— of Solyma,	9
— Solima, the,	175
Mountain Tribe of Jews, the, not discovered by Herodotus,	11
Mozzotta and Sottana, priests' dresses,	91
מרכב <i>mrhb</i> , from מרכב <i>rkv</i> or <i>Recal</i> , to ride and a carriage, for <i>Mercavah</i> ,—the chariot of Ezekiel, &c.,	401
משח <i>msh</i> —the celebrators of the, by regimine, became Muses,	340
Mudron—the sacred stone or meteor-stone ; hence, perhaps, mud, madam, Muth or Mother, the Egyptian name of Isis,	403
MULL=666,	249, 250
Muin (Moiria i. e. Maria)=666, 186, 223,	224
—, Sam-akm or Akm-sa,	203
M-uin, N-uin—Mu, Nu—Me Nu, Nu Ma, the Me Ne,	224

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|----------|--|---------------------|---|--------------------|
| Muller's Universal History, | 406 | one class have made it into a | | Nagualism, an American doctrine, | <i>ib.</i> |
| Mummy, Monia, Mumia, Amomia, | 242 | history of <i>men</i> , another have de- | 440 | Nails driven at Rome, and in the | |
| Mundaites, Nazoreans, Nazoureans, | 66 | duced from it <i>moral truths</i> , | 10, 14, 16, 34, 36 | Etruscan temple of Nurtia, to | |
| Mundore, | 206 | Mythos, Christian (Chrestian,) the, | | record time, | 340 |
| ——, a Pontiff or Pope, once | | ——, similarity of, in Tibet and | 119 | Naked (Adam and Eve), meaning | |
| at, | 373, 422 | in Rome, | | of, | 245, 246, 253 |
| Municipia, the rights of the, how | | ——, almost every, has the same | | Nama Sebadiah, | 116 |
| acquired, | 434 | immaculate conception, &c., &c., | 119, 133, 307 | Nandies, | 130 |
| Munro, Mr. J., on the monogram | | ——, the same, prevailed in al- | | Nannacus, | 18, 20 |
| XP, found in the catacombs, &c., | | most every country, | 136 | Napoleon—the monomania of, 344, | 375 |
| of Rome, but in use long before | | ——, of a crucified Saviour or | | —— told Cardinal Fesch he | |
| the time of Christ, | 341 | Messiah, | 171 | saw "a star,"—declared to the | |
| Muscovites, the, worshiped Isis and | | ——, the Chinese have the whole, | 215, 314 | Egyptians that he was a <i>Mohame-</i> | |
| Horns, | 110 | ——, when the mind of man | | <i>dan</i> —in St. Helena a decided <i>fa-</i> | |
| Muses, the, or Saviours, of Greece, | | outgrew the, it assumed a new | | <i>talist</i> —his actions bespoke men- | |
| why nine, | 286 | shape— <i>vulgar</i> Christianity and | | tal alienation, | 358, 359 |
| Music connected with religion, | | <i>vulgar</i> Mohamedism, | 308 | —— was Emperor, not merely | |
| ——, poetry, and painting, classed | 233, 298 | ——, a general—the object for | | a king, why, | 360 |
| with <i>dancing</i> , by Aristotle, | 425 | which it was formed, | 309 | ——, was curious to know the | |
| ——, Pythagorean praises of, | 426 | ——, instead of history, con- | | cause of the wonderful success of | |
| Musselmans, the, | 302, 303 | tinued, as in the case of Rome, | 313 | Mohamed, | 379 |
| Mussulman religion, the, held to be | | ——, the, probably formed from | | Nar-ay-ana, from <i>ner</i> (river or | |
| the completion of both the Jew- | | a knowledge of the <i>precession</i> and | | water) and <i>IE</i> —"IE carried in | |
| ish and Christian, | 397 | of the <i>periods of the comet</i> , | 328 | or on water," | 174 |
| <i>Μυστηριον</i> , from the Celtic word | | ——, the Christian or Judæan— | | Narayan, the Lord Haree-sa, | 118 |
| <i>wis</i> or <i>wise</i> , signifies <i>knowledge</i> — | | all connexion with, omitted by | | Nazireddin de Thous, (the great | |
| is the radical of <i>history</i> or <i>mys-</i> | | advocates of the modern date of | | astronomer)—why he delivered | |
| <i>tery</i> , with the sacred M prefixed, | 299 | the present system, | 335 | the Ishmaelites and the Calif into | |
| <i>Μυθος</i> and <i>μυστηριον</i> , the, what are | | —— or history of a person, made | | the hand of the Khan of Tartary; | |
| the Mythos and the Mystery? | 308 | into a song, and sung or recited, | 340 | he exhibits a perfect picture of a | |
| M-vin, the vin of M, | 186, 242 | ——, all histories accommodated | | renewed Daniel, &c., | 382, 383 |
| Mylians, the, of Lycia, called Soly- | | to the, | 341, 430 | Nathan (the Prophet), | 180 |
| mi, Telmissi, and Termillians, | 180 | ——, the, visible in the twelve | | Nations, the division of, into 72, | |
| Myn—a stone, | 279 | Cæsars, like the Lucnmones, and | | named in Gen. x. 21, and allud- | |
| Mystery is a mythos—M-istory— | | the Imams of Ali, | 345 | ed to in Dext. xxxii. 8, accord- | |
| perhaps I-story—Om, the <i>story of</i> | | ——, the Mosaic, set up by tribes | | ing to the number of the Angels | |
| <i>Om</i> , | 187 | from India, in various places, | | of God, | 409, 410, 413 |
| ——, the, the <i>secret</i> doctrine | | particularly in Egypt, | 362 | Naturalists—their discoveries by | |
| taught by Pythagoras, by Jesus, | | ——, remains of the, visible in | | means of the microscope, 398, | 429 |
| and by Mohamed, | 308 | every country, in the sacred | | Nature, all, a chain of triunities: the | |
| Mysteries—plays of the time of | | names of places, | 373 | <i>third</i> person of the <i>first</i> , was the | |
| Elizabeth, | 233 | ——, the, probably caused sever- | | <i>first</i> person of the <i>second</i> , and so | |
| ——, the ancient, consisted, in | | al conquerors to arise, | 375 | on <i>ad infinitum</i> ; thus all nature | |
| part, of a knowledge of the Load- | | ——, an universal, once prevail- | | was God; thus God was na- | 336 |
| stone, Compass, Telescope, &c., | 246 | ed; arose from circumstances; | | Natzir, or flower of Nazareth, Jesus | |
| ——, plays, in the middle | | founded on the microcosmic | | a, | 193, 239, 240, 243 |
| ages, so called, | 299 | principle, | 430 | ——, the language of the, | 242 |
| ——, out of fashion—the race | | ——, the cyclic—five records of | | Naubanda, Mount of the Ship, 292, | 411 |
| of man has outrun them [?] | 333 | the, | 440 | ——, <i>ship-cabled mount</i> , 294, | |
| ——, as such, lost by the es- | | ——, Jewish, the, 10, 34, 36, | 40, 171, 173 | ——, 333, 334 | |
| tablishment of the sect of Paul, | 341 | ——, in China, &c., | 19, 36, 97, 357 | Naurutz—Neros—the, | 243 |
| ——, if every person who was | | ——, in Mexico, | 28, 34, 36, 37, 134 | Navarette, M., F. de, | 30 |
| admitted to the <i>high</i> , was ad- | | ——, Mexico | | Nazarene, Jesus called a, | 44, 240 |
| mitted to the sacred caste, we | | and India, | 206, 357 | Nazarenes, the, the Gospel of, | 63 |
| need not seek for a reason for | | —— of Moses, all the, found at | | —— or Ebionites, | 60, 96 |
| concealing the doctrines, | 439 | Tripetty, | 259 | ——, Marcionites, | |
| ——, or secrets—the Eucha- | | Mythoses, all the sacred, were in | | Socinians, and most of the Uni- | |
| rist used, perhaps in all nations, | | rhyme—unwritten, | 225, 426 | tarians maintain that the story of | |
| as a pledge of keeping the; it | | ——, the, of Jerusalem and | | the Magi, &c., is spurious, | 96 |
| was forbidden to write, or even | | Eleusis, the same. | 390 | Nazareth, | 45 |
| to <i>speak about them</i> , | 441 | | | ——, Jesus of, 50, 51, 58, 93, | |
| ——, Christian, the secreting | | | | 109, 112, 119, | 122 |
| of the, was an attempt to restore | | | | ——, a town of, probably, in | 115 |
| the secrets of Paganism, | 442 | | | India, | |
| ——, when communicated to | | | | ——, the real Jesus of, not | |
| too many persons, the respect for | | | | crucified, | 142 |
| them is lost. | 443 | | | ——, the monastic institution | |
| Mystics, the, | 136 | | | of, | 204 |
| Mythic-cyclic-microcosmic system, | | | | ——, signifies a <i>flower</i> , 239, 240 | |
| the great, suspected to be the | | | | Nazarite, Jesus a, | 44, 240, 449 |
| foundation of the systems of all | | | | ——, John the Baptist, a, 66, | 449 |
| nations, | 445 | | | Nazir or Natzir, a flower, | 45 |
| Mythology, the, of the Brahmins, | | | | Nazoreans, Nazoureans, Mandaites, | |
| Chinese, Japanese, &c., had that | | | | or Christians of St. John, the, | 66 |
| of the <i>Sacæ</i> as its basis, | 267 | | | ——, followers | |
| ——, of the Gentiles— | | | | of wisdom, | 193, 218 |
| | | | | <i>Ναζωραιος</i> , <i>Ναζαρηνης</i> , | 44, 240 |
| | | | | Neagorus, Thomas, | 86 |

	Page
Nebuchadnezzar built the walls of Babylon,	317
Necia,	74
Negro, the, of the Upper Ganges, may have improved in faculty—become scientific before his form was moulded into that of Cristna,	363
—, prejudice against the possibility of a, being learned and scientific,	364
Negroes and bearded men found in America,	35
—, African, perhaps, would not find it too hot, if the planes coincided,	445
Neith—wisdom—Isis so called,	300
Neketali, in the Caribbee, means dead,	29
Nepaul,	7, 33
— and Tibet, in, there are the Pope, his Monks, and a crucified God,	122
Nerbudda, the,	206
Nero, claimed to be the Tenth Avatar,	54
Neros, the, 29, 138—140, 141, 188	188
—, an intercalation in every, of 28h. 1m. 42s.,	143
—, Naurutz,	243
—, the inventors of, profoundly skilled in astronomy, may have calculated the period of a comet,	313
—, said to have been invented by the Chaldeans,	330
—, several religions had their origin in the cycle of,	356
—, and the palm, as a measure, descended with the first pontifical race from before the last of the three floods,	404
Nessos from Nestos,	200
Nestorian Christians, the,	10
Nestorians, the, 60, 127, 218	218
—, received the Gospel of the Infancy,	96
—, believed Jesus Christ was a portion of God,	208
—, the Christians of St. Thomas, said to be,	ib.
—, the Tartars so called, are followers of Cristna, and use the words Hom-Mani-Pema-Om,	229
Nestorius,	32
—, his heresy was Buddhism,	357
Neuman,	148, 149, 218
Nevis, Mount—close to Beregonium—probably meant also Baris and Navis: it was the centre of Scotland,	411, 412
New Grange, the Linga in the cave at,	262
— Trojan wars, a belief in, &c.,	339
New Troy, Rome—the same mischief to happen to, as to old Troy,	ib.
New Troys, &c.,	136, 195, 303
Newton (Sir Isaac),	316
—, on the periods of the comet (of 1680),	326
—, proof of the folly of a learned man, in the works of,	333, 358
—, and Whiston—their conclusion with respect to the Jewish and Egyptian measure, &c.,	405

	Page
Newtons and Lockes, from the, down to the idiot,	407
Ng, a Chinese letter, answers to the Hebrew <i>oin</i> ,	192, 224
Nice, council of,	80
Nicene Creed, the,	42
Nicephorus,	121
— Callistus, 125, 126, 260	260
Nicol, Mr.,	220
Niebuhr, 26, 27, 56, 137, 138, 141, 233, 241, 334, 371—375,	432
—, on kings of Rome—astrological periods,	134
—, on the tenth levied by the Romans,	266
—, on the Roman kings levying a tenth, &c.,	371
—, on the Tuscan Lucumones,	373
—, on the Vectigal, and the mode of leasing it,	374
— exhibits his ignorance of the Roman and Greek writers; observes on the mythos, &c.,	375
—, his history is rather a critical dissertation,	376
—, on the drains from Lake Copias,	381
—, on the landed tenure of Italy—that all landed property belongs to the State, and that the conqueror acquires a title to it,	391
— says, every city, in the West, from Tyre to Gades, had a senate and general assembly; and, that all the confederacies of early nations were based on religion. Hence the initiated or sacred caste had rule over their fellow-creatures,	393
—, on the Roman Jugerum, &c.,	406, 407
—, on every Cardo, &c., being a Templum,	410
—, on the nobility of Athens, tracing their descent from princes, &c., of the heroic age,	418, 419
—, on the twofold principle on which the tribes in ancient states were constituted; his ignorance of the Sacerdotal Government, &c.,	420
—, on the ancient pseudo-histories (but real mythoses) of Italy, all in poetry,	427
—, on the Alban and Latin families—on the legions, and on the whole assembled force being 72,000; "the legend," he says, "peeps through this wantoning in typical numbers;" but he asks not the meaning of the legend,	433
—, did not understand the system of Isopolity,	434
—, considered every thing to have taken its rise from the date of the Roman city or state—hence his explanation of the constitutions of the Romans and Grecians is a chaos,	435
Niemeyer,	43
Nile, the, 21, 211, 230, 239,	385
—, the sacred name of, was Augustus,	54
—, the Upper, once called Sindi or Abba-Sin,	181
Nilometer, the, at Cairo,	403
—, the cube of, 200,000	

	Page
multiplied, gives the length of a geographical degree,	406
Nimrod, 10, 24, 36, 42, 52,	344
—, on rulers from Adam to Nimrod,	133
—, on secret names of Rome and Athens,	242
—, on the character of Antony, an Alexander,	348
—, on Magical heads, &c.,	349
—, on Charlemagne's reign, &c.,	356
—, on Nestorius's heresy,	357
—, on the Exodus or going out of all nations,	430
Niord—Neith or Wisdom—the Logos?	300
Nis or Sin=360, Bacchus or the Sun,	288, 292
Nisan,	104, 105
Noah, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 27, 133, 253, 354, 359, 360, 377	377
— called, by Berosus, Sagan Ogygisan,	3
—, his grandson Kaesar or Cæsar,	24
—, icons of, in India,	122
— and his Wife, a microcosm of Brahme and Maia,	181
—, their 3 sons a microcosm of the Trimurti,	181, 397, 398
— enfeoffed the whole world to his three sons and their children,	266, 399, 400
— saw the earth became inclined, &c.,	310
— foresaw that destruction approached, and buried the sacred books in Sephora,	311
—, the flood of, 2349 [2348?] years B. C.,	314, 327, 332, 334
—, probably the Xisuthrus of Berosus and Abydénus,	321, 322
—, supposed, by Tzetzes, to be Osiris,	324
—, the flood of, took place, according to the Samaritan chronology, in 2926 B. C., or, in the fifth revolution of the comet (of 1680) backward,	327, 332
—, if a great prince, living near the Caspian Sea, nothing improbable in his building a large ship and saving his family, &c., in it,	329, 335
—, divided the world among his three sons,	345, 372
—, the emperor of the whole world,	353
—, held to be the first divine incarnation—he was the first Archierarch over the whole world,	361
—, by the Mystics, made to live in both worlds; why,	397
—, according to the mythos, he had a right to the supremacy, in consequence of Cain's misconduct,	398
—, Buddha—Divine Wisdom—incarnate in,	400
—, the Supreme Pontiff—all the claims of kings to divine right have descended from,	407
Nobilibus, Robertus de, turned Brahmin,	259
—, and Romish missionaries—their success in South India and China,	366

- | | Page | | Page |
|---|-------------------------|---|---------------|
| Noca, the pronoun I, in Peru, | 229 | Numbers and letters, all, described by right lines, | 174 |
| Noé, | 18 | ——, the sacred, and Cycles, the origin of, | 223 |
| Noel, Christmas-day, | 83, 99 | ——, sacred, connected with Magic—how uncertain, | 397 |
| Nolagh, Christmas-day, | <i>ib.</i> , <i>ib.</i> | ——, <i>lucky</i> —some supposed to be more so than others, | 400 |
| Nomade tribes, the, of Africa and Asia, all have a language called Arabic, | 274 | Numeral symbols, in the unspoken language of, <i>sor</i> might be <i>ros</i> , and <i>ros</i> might be <i>sor</i> , | 153 |
| ——, the policy of, against appropriation of lands in perpetuity, | 282 | ——, or the Synagogue Hebrew, the sacred <i>lost</i> language, | 234 |
| Nonius Victor cum Aurelio Victore, &c., | 320 | —— symbolic language, the, would continue long fixed; was probably co-extensive and contemporary with the Druidical buildings found all over the world, | 396 |
| NOOΣ, AAKOΣ, and MOAKOΣ, <i>mind</i> and <i>strength</i> attending the god Pan, | 425 | Numerical forms, the influence of, in the states of antiquity, | 432 |
| Norde-roy, North-king, the, | 291 | ——, Symbolic writing, in a downward direction, on growing into horizontal Alphabetic writing, would be almost unintelligible when spoken—as <i>ras</i> might become <i>sar</i> , &c., | 435 |
| Nordoreys and Sodoreys—the Northern and Southern, the Western islands divided into the, | 291 | —— language, the paucity of words in a, requisite to carry on the common affairs of life, less than in daily use in China, | 436 |
| Normandy, conquered by a tribe of Scandinavians or Northmen, | 275 | Nun, a, in Chinese <i>Pekeune</i> , in Sanscrit, <i>Bhagini</i> , | 218 |
| Normans or Northmen, | 269 | <i>Nundina</i> , the, of the Romans, | 147 |
| —— and Saxons in Britain, like the Patricians and Plebeians in Rome—two nations, | 392 | Nuns (Papist) the same in China, Italy, and Tibet, | 218 |
| Norris, Cardinal, on the length of the year, &c., | 320 | —— probably arose in opposition, &c., | 269 |
| North India, 10, 19, 31, 35, 36, 40, 135, 136, 162, 171, 173, 207, 225, 235, 238, 282, | 300 | N-vin, 203, or N-uin, | 224 |
| ——, mythos of, in Mexico, | 28, 34 | <i>Nyaya</i> philosophy, the, | 427 |
| ——, Chaldee language of, | 128, 166 | —— the negative particle and the Hebrew <i>ו' is</i> , meaning <i>not is</i> or <i>not wise</i> , and <i>ו' ie</i> , existence; it is the negative of <i>Yeye</i> : the the followers of, were those of the <i>female</i> , | 428 |
| ——, the empire of Pandea, first established in, | 258 | —— is the Hebrew and Sanscrit <i>ו'ו' ieie</i> with the Celtic, Saxon, and Sanscrit negative to convert it into a term of reproach—Atheists—the doctrine of the <i>unwise</i> , | 429 |
| ——, the great microcosm of, | 275 | O, in Syriac, Pushto or Tamul, is the emphatic article, | 250 |
| ——, the Jews of, expected a kingdom of Cæsar, why? | 345 | ——, total, al-tat, τ' τ' = 600—cycle of the <i>neros</i> , | 191 |
| —— or Tartary, 1, 2, 7, 28, 136; 203, 221, | 376 | O'Brien, the Phœnician Ireland of, | 262 |
| Northern Pacific Ocean, the, | 30 | O'Brien's Dictionary, | 82 |
| Northmore, Mr., on a universal language of figures, | 220, 221 | Oak and Beech, the, gave out oracles at Dodona, | 165 |
| Norway—Nor-ia—the Sea-kings probably from, | 291 | Oannes the same as John, | 137 |
| Notation, the origin of—by calculi or cowries, | 190—192 | Ob, serpent, the recurring cycle of, | 72 |
| ——, the art of, | 213 | Obeliscal pillar, the, called <i>Omd</i> , i. e. om-di, emblem of the <i>holy Om</i> , | 415 |
| Notes by the Editor. See Editor. | | Obelisks and single pillars in front of churches, at Rome, | 92, 261, 402 |
| "Nothing new under the sun," Solomon, perhaps, right in asserting there was, | 445 | ——, these were Lingas, | 93 |
| Notre Dame, the Virgin Mary, | 97 | Ocaras or Caras, | 14 |
| Nou Rose, i. e. Neros or Naurutz, of the Persians, | 243 | Ockley, on the Califs, &c., | 377 |
| Nousareans, the, calculators of time, | 141 | Ockley, on the Ashera or Zagal, | 379 |
| Nu, Nh or Noah, and Nh— <i>Mn</i> = 650, | 187, 223, 224 | Oconnor, Mr., | 230 |
| Nubia, | 9 | Octavius, Augustus, | 54 |
| <i>Nudum corpus</i> , meant <i>uncovered</i> , without armour, | 304 | —— Cæsar, united the offices of Pontifex Maximus and Emperor, | 56 |
| <i>Nulum Tempus occurrit Ecclesie</i> , | 54, 75, 417 | Octavius, the, of Minutius Felix, | 116 |
| Numa, | 60, 64, 74, 77 | <i>Od</i> is ad = 5, | 163 |
| —— or Menu or Minos, | 180, 187 | Oden is Adonis in Syriac, | 250 |
| ——, when Pallas sent him the Ancile from heaven, immediately made <i>five</i> others, that the true one might not be known, | 440 | Odhal or Udal (hence allodial?) land free from tax, | 284 |
| —— Pompilius, | 53, 62, 68 | Odin, | 4, 300 |
| ——'s correction of the Roman year, | 320 | Cedipus Judaicus, on the Paschal Lamb, | 106 |
| ——, when he became governor of Rome, probably found the state ruled by a portion of customs and laws of a previous government, and arranged, &c., | 435 | Eftera Geola, month of January, | 135 |
| | | Offerings, Votive, | 85—87, 91 |
| | | Oga—an explorer, | 225 |
| | | ——, a name of wisdom or Minerva, | 299 |
| | | Ogam or Agham, the, of Ireland and India—the letters of Om, having the names of trees, | 299 |
| | | Ogham (Irish) and Acham (Sancrit) the same, | 158, 225 |
| | | —— is the Scandinavian or Saxon Ruue, | 215 |
| | | —— character and Arabic language, the, a book found in, | 220 |
| | | ——, the God of Wisdom, | 224 |
| | | ——, the language or letter of wisdom, | 225 |
| | | Ogilvie, Dr., on Plato, | 446 |
| | | Ogum Craobh, "the branch writing," | 153, 221 |
| | | Ogyges, the flood of, | 314, 338 |
| | | ——, took place 4648, B. C., and might throw up Mount Blanc, Chimborazo, &c., | 332 |
| | | ——, testimony of Varro respecting, | 338 |
| | | Ogygisian Sagan, Noah so called, | 3 |
| | | <i>Oidhche Samhna</i> , the night of Samhan, | 82 |
| | | Oil, anointing with—Extreme Unction, | 72 |
| | | Oin or ain, answers to the Chinese letter, <i>ng</i> , | 192, 224 |
| | | "O Lamb of God, who takest away the sins of the world," 55, 87, 104, 106, 108—110 | |
| | | Old Man of the Mountain—his letter to Leopold, duke of Austria, | 347, 348, 384 |
| | | ——, the, claimed all power, as the khan of Caracorum did, and as the Sheriff of Mecca still does, | 388 |
| | | ——, why so called, whatever his age, | 389 |
| | | Old and New Testament, literal meaning of the, | 130 |
| | | Olen, first celebrated the God, at Delphi, with song, | 165 |
| | | ——, on rhymes, | 340 |
| | | Oligarchies of an odious description, in Greece, degenerated from the aristocracy, | 419 |
| | | עלמה <i>olme</i> , Alma Venus, Mother of the Gods, | 168 |
| | | Ol-om-ris, three Gods, the same as Homi-eteuli, | 23 |
| | | Olympiad, the first, | 313, 314 |
| | | Olympias—mother of Alexander—is called <i>Rukia</i> by the Persians, | 346, 347 |
| | | Olympus, | 21 |
| | | ——, each independent territory had its, | 136 |
| | | ——, an, in most old towns— | |

remaining as at Cambridge and Oxford,	Page 276
Olympus, an, in every country which had any pretensions to have a Saviour,	341
Om,	23, 34
—, the tree of the sacred,	65, 83
—, meaning of the, of Egypt, &c., the never-to-be-spoken,	167, 342
—, Om-Amet or Om-Amed, <i>the desire of all nations</i> ,	167, 207, 251, 291, 401
—, meaning of, lost to the Indians,	170
— of India, from Mia?	196
—, the sacred Buddhist,	207, 299
Om, not IEUE, the word never-to-be-spoken by the Jews,	170, 171
Om or Ammon of Egypt,	174
— or Iom, meant 360 days,	302
Omadius,	19, 23
—, Bacchus,	302
Ombri, the,	53
Omen (monogram);	224
Ometuchli, the same as Bacchus,	23
Ommaïdes, the, were Avatars,	207
Omm alcora—la Mère des Villes—Mecque,	303
OMM Alketab—Mère du Livre, &c.,	302
—, 1 ^r chap. de l'Alcoran,	303
Ommia, the family of, reigned at Granada, in Spain,	384, 385
Om-nu-al, (Immanuel of Isaiah,)	23, 170, 401
Omorca, the Hom-eyo-ca of Mexico,	28
OM ΠΑΞ ΚΟΡΕ, the three sacred words used in the mysteries in the Eleusinian mysteries,	197
Omphalos—M-phalos, Ioni, the centre, &c.,	224
Omphe, the, of Greece,	174
On or Heliopolis,	110
— or the sun, <i>the city of Destruction</i> ,	162, 174
ON means the generative principle,	174, 181
One is On increasing or decreasing, like the coats of the Onion, <i>ad infinitum</i> , either way ending in <i>illusion</i> ,	437
Onion, the, from the similarity of its coats to the planetary spheres— <i>from being sacred to the Father of Ages, was called αιωνων</i> —is adored in India, and forbidden to be eaten,	437
—, (in Hebrew <i>און</i> <i>um</i> or <i>אש</i> <i>sm</i> ,) a perfect emblem of the disposition of the heavens,	438
Onkelos (the Targum of) foretells the Messiah twice,	171
—, for Ararat, uses Kardu—that of Jonathan, by metathesis, calls it Kadrun,	411
“Only-begotten, the,”	72
Onomacrite [Onomacritus], the compiler of the Hymns of Orpheus,	97
Ophites, Evites, or Hivites,	31
OϜ and οφις anciently one word, and meant Logos and Serpent, and thus the serpent came to be regarded as the wisest of animals,	437, 438
Orarium, an Amict,	79
Order, our word, from עדר <i>ord</i> ,	439

Ordination, (<i>χειροτονια</i> , which see,)	Page 68—71
—, nothing but initiation into the mysteries,	270
Oriental Pontiff, the, has probably resided at Oude, Agra, Benares, Delhi, Mundore, &c.,	373, 422
Origen, 4, 46, 80, 89, 130, 171, 172, 448	
—, the founder of <i>monastic life</i> ,	47, 269
— against Celsus,	95
— taught the Platonic Gnosis,	270
—, &c., implicated in mythic superstition,	349
—, Clemens, and the higher order of Christians, taught the mysteries—not known to Paul or his followers—yet Origen and Clemens acknowledged Paul,	440
Origin, the, of <i>languages and letters</i> ,	254, 255
Oromasdes, the Good Principle,	83
—, light,	106
Orontes, the,	19
Orphée, les hymnes d',	97
Orpheus, 56, 97, 256	
—, the 360 gods introduced by,	319
Ortelius, Abraham,	3
Orugallu, the prince of the Gallu or Gael—same as the Cal of Ur or Urii,	289
Oru Gallu, the Gael or Celtic, from the,	294, 295
Orus, 14, 16	
— or Aur, God of Day,	99
— Apollo, on the month, as 30 days,	321
Osci, the, were T'Usci—THE Uskans or Tuscans,	300, 436
Osiris, 7, 14, 16, 34, 103	
—, death and resurrection of,	25, 59, 104, 106, 122
—, Adonis, Bacchus, all incarnate Gods,	98
—, son of Cores or the Holy Virgin,	99
—, a personification of the Sun,	100
—, murdered by his brother Typhon,	102
—, scattered members of, search for the,	136, 142
—, sacred cycle of, of <i>fourteen</i> ,	163
—, the staff of Ϝ , called <i>χαρμητηριον</i> ,	204
—, in Hebrew numerals = 650,	210
O-sir-is and Iswara, Sir, Sieur, &c., from,	300
Osiris, supposed to be the same as Noah,	324
— and Typhon, about the times of, or, about the deluge, an alteration in the length of the month and year,	326
Ossian (the bard), the son of Om,	293
—, his poems a series of epics, and like the tragedies of Æschylus or the historical plays of Shakspeare,	293
Ostia,	62
—, the modern Mass,	91
עשתרת <i>Ostret</i> , Eostre,	59
Othman or Omar, the followers of,	291

Othman redacted the Korau—no better than a forgery,	Page 378
—, after the death of, the Califate split into parties,	379
Oude or Youdia,	206
Ougm (ogham) circles,	225
Ουρανοπολις, the holy city Rome,	145
Ouseley, Sir W., 165, 189, 205, 240	
Out-caste, the,	274, 283
Ouveroff on the Mysteries of Eleusis,	440
Ovid, 67, 74, 79, 90, 114	
Owl, the, the first figure of the hieroglyphic alphabet,	192, 205, 221
Ϝ oz, Parkhurst in <i>voce</i> ,	132
Pachacama, Pi-akm-cama, i. e. Pi-Acham,	37
Pachacamack,	34
Pacific Ocean, the,	25
—, the Northern,	39
Pad or PD, name of Adonis, of the Po, Don, and Ganges, and <i>giver of forms</i> ,	162
Pæstum—works in the temples of,	381
—, the finely-executed temples at, shew a more recent date than the Trilithons of Stonehenge,	396
Pagan religion, the, in the 4th century, virtually dead—most of its mysteries had become known—and where they were noticed or continued, the people were told, that the Devil had copied the Christian rites,	442
Pagani, the opprobrious name of village Pagans,	94
Paganism,	17
—, the Romish mythos, a close copy of,	112
Pagans, the, 64, 69, 74—76, 104, 145, 212, 448	
—, called their chief-priest Sovereign Pontiff,	54
—, sacrificed <i>covered</i> with the Amict,	79
—, had processions for rain, &c.,	80
—, their festivals for local Gods,	81
—, used ceremonies like those of Christians on building temples,	86
— at funerals, &c.,	92
Pagi, Roman villages,	419
Pahlavi, the, improved by Zerdusht,	236
—, a dialect of the Chaldaic,	237
Paish-wer, Paish-or, i. e. Paish-town,	239
Pal, the sixtieth part of a Ghari, &c.,	406
Pala, Pele, Peli,	5
—, Pallas, the,	242
Palace, pola, πωλις, the King's-Bench	231
Pale, the, of Ireland and Germany—the word brought to both countries by the first tribe of Saxons,	434
—, to be in the, was to be separated from something,	435

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|------------------------------|--|-----------------|--|---------------------------|
| Palestine, | 106, 136, 172, 236, 239, 240 | Papias, | 46 | owner of the soil of the whole world, | 372 |
| ——, the land in, was the LORD'S — the Levites received, for him, the <i>tenth</i> , | 266 | ——, Irenæus, &c., letting out a part of the <i>esoteric</i> doctrine, it has ended in incomprehensible nonsense, | 367 | Patriarch, the, and his three vicars — the <i>four</i> a microcosm of the <i>To On</i> , of the Creator, &c., | 430 |
| ——, if it had not sub-divisions, as parishes, it had Proseuchas and Synagogues, | 275 | Papist Christianity, | 40 | Patriarchal religion, remains of the, in the Cullidei, | 281 |
| ——, supposing a tribe came to, from the East, with its Samanæans or Religious, &c., | 369 | —— Councils, &c., cause of their hatred to Freemasons, &c., | 300 | —— government, the first seat of the, was probably the Chinese empire, or the country of the 1000 cities of Strabo, | 376, 396 |
| Palladium, the, of Troy, | 228, 231, 242 | Papists and Protestants, the, little difference between, | 93 | ——, the, left towns, &c., to regulate their domestic concerns, according to circumstances, &c., | 433, 434 |
| Pallas or Minerva, | 5 | ——, the, scarcely allowed the Cullidei to be Christians, | 281 | ——, probably continued, till after the sun entered Aries, | 438 |
| ——, from פלג <i>pla</i> or <i>alph</i> , | 165, 180, 249 | ——, a sect of Paulites — followers of Cristina, | 370 | Patriarchate—every colony sent out by, would add to the wealth and power of the, | 434 |
| Pallatini, the, from India to Italy, | 127 | <i>Par</i> and <i>bar</i> —a judge, | 276 | ——, the whole world subject to the same — subdivided into <i>three</i> , each having a book like Genesis, to shew it was the eldest branch of Noah's family, whether it was Ham or Japhet or Shem, | 435 |
| Pallestini, the, or Tartars, at the mouth of the Po—Sacæ, | 301 | Para, is Bra, Creator, | 6 | Patriarchs, the, of tribes, fixed their residence near the stone pillar—the object of adoration, | 371 |
| Pallium, the, | 230, 242, 244, 249, 383 | Parable, from <i>par-habul</i> , by way of fable, | 300 | Patricians, the Roman, got possession of all the lands, paying only the tithe, which, at last, they usurped, | 374 |
| Palm, the, probably the universal measure of all the ancient temples—the invention of the first Pontifical race, | 404 | Paraclete, the, promised by Jesus, | 51 | —— and Plebeians, not an <i>aristocracy</i> and a <i>rubble</i> , but two nations, like our Normans and Saxons, | 392 |
| Palm, 360,000,000 of, (agreeably to the microcosm,) equal to the circumference of the earth, or to 360 degrees or one circle, | 404, 405 | Paradise or Tartarus, in Tartary, | 73 | —— and Kings, the struggles between, were contests among the high-priests as to who should be <i>king</i> and <i>priest</i> , when the great Pontifical government fell to pieces, | 393 |
| Palm-tree, the emblem of eternity — its leaves, in Tibet, indestructible by vermin, | 231 | ——, the Zend brought from, | 78 | —— and Plebeians, disputes between the, respecting the lauds of conquered countries; the Patricians wished to claim them, as they did <i>all</i> the soil of Italy, as the representatives of the Archierarch, | 394 |
| Palmyra, | 147 | <i>Paradise Lost</i> , if the, had been written early in the Christian æra, it would have been regarded as of divine authority, | 426 | Patron and Client, the relation between, when it existed in its best form, | 433, 434 |
| Pan, the God, | 219 | Para-sacti, Parasakti, Adisakti, Devaki, and Parakti, have all the same meaning, | 6 | Pattarini, the, of Gaul, | 296 |
| ——, addressed as the Author and Director of the Dances of the Gods, &c., | 425 | Paravey, | 36 | Patton, on the principles of Asiatic Monarchy, | 262, 263 |
| Panayia and Dei-para, | 45 | —— on China, | 214, 215, 217 | Paul, St., | 43, 66, 94, 197 |
| Panchalica, free cities of, | 117 | Parasiti and Parasites, | 53 | ——, his letters addressed to the Esseneans, | 46 |
| Pandæa, | 45, 273, 275 | <i>Par-habul</i> , by way of fable, is <i>parable</i> , | 300 | ——, called Divus, | 80 |
| ——, the empire of, that of Saca or Buddha, | 258 | Parias, the, or Outcasts of the Brahmins — the Aborigines of South India are lower than, | 274 | ——, the resurrection — as taught by, 101, a <i>vexata questio</i> , | 122 |
| ——, a kingdom of—the more the Author reflects, the more is he inclined to believe in; it may have arisen in various ways, its <i>secrets</i> gradually growing into <i>sacreds</i> , | 396 | Paris—the fears of the inhabitants of, calmed by M. Arago's <i>History of Comets</i> , | 333, 334 | —— taught <i>Christ crucified</i> , | 129 |
| Pandæan empire, kingdom, &c., the, universal, | 223, 234, 254 | Parishes (Bareiches, Pareichs), | 275, 276, 279 | ——, the head of those who held the <i>literal</i> meaning of the Scriptures, | 131, 270 |
| ——, &c., system, affected secrecy, | 257 | Parkhurst, 2, 6, 8, 44, 48, 59, 83, 105, 114, 137, 145, 161, 170, 177—181, 189, 192, 193, 231, 239, 240, 245, 267, 303, 338, 342, 408, 438 | 342, 408, 438 | ——, the <i>mysteries</i> remaining in his day, lost by his teaching a <i>spiritual Saviour</i> actually crucified, | 341 |
| ——, each sub-division of, had its temple, and each temple its <i>domus templi</i> for the education of youth, | 276 | ——, on types and symbols of what the real Saviour was to do and suffer, | 122, 132, 133 | ——, like Luther, Calvin or Montanus, acquiring many followers, his sect put into power by Constantine, | 370 |
| —— system, the, | 284 | ——, his Lexicon serves for the Hebrew, Chaldee, and Arabic, | 274 | —— 11, | 52 |
| —— kingdom, the Jews hoped to be placed, by a great Saviour, in the command of the restored, | 361 | Parsous, | 37, 231 | Paulinus, | 95, (bishop of Nola,) 110 |
| ——, the, probably founded when the sun entered Aries—the wars of the Mahabarat were struggles to establish it, | 370 | ——, our word, nearly gone—changed to <i>clergyman</i> , | 369 | | |
| ——, traditions of a, | 373 | Parthenon Hecatompodon, at Athens, destroyed by Xerxes, | 403 | | |
| ——, process of the election of Hierarchs, all over the, | 381 | Parthian empire, the, subverted by Artaxerxes, | 349 | | |
| Pandorus, on the Gods and Demigods before the flood, | 324 | Passover, the, | 31, 59, 60, 110 | | |
| ——, on the civil and lunar months, 30 days each, before the deluge, | 326 | ——, or <i>passage of the Lord</i> , | 104—106 | | |
| Pantænus, | 131, 447 | Pastoral tribes, a monarchical government prevails among all, | 263 | | |
| Pantheon, at Rome, with its open top, an example of the plan of temples, before the art of a key-stoned arch was discovered, | 408 | Pataëci, little images of the Phœnicians, | 181 | | |
| Papacy, the, brought into subjection, by admitting the Monks, | 285 | Patans, (Pitau,) Rohillas, Solaimai—the Afghans, | 239 | | |
| ——, prototype of, in the Archierarchy of the Buddhists, | 368 | Patara, Pataræ, Patricius, or Patrick, the myths of, | 117 | | |
| | | ——, in Lycia, | 181 | | |
| | | Πατρις ἀρχιερός, the, | 123, 128, 197 | | |
| | | Pater Futuri Sæculi, the, not now heard of in Rome or Tibet, but only the Vicramadytia or Vicar of God, | 374 | | |
| | | Patra or Patta (in Sanscrit), a leaf, | 181 | | |
| | | Patræ, in Achaia, | ib. | | |
| | | Patriarch, the, Πατρις ἀρχιερός, Royal Priest, as the Vicar of God, the | | | |

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|------------------|---|------------------|---|-------------------------|
| Paulite Christians, the early, nothing better than our Ranters, Jumpers, &c., | 342 | Perseus—Alexander traced his descent from, | 348 | Peruvian nation, the founder of, | 34 |
| — devotees not addressed (on Mohamed), but philosophers, | 377 | Persia, | 73, 83, 102, 106 | Peruvians, the, had the festival of <i>Capacreyne</i> , | 31 |
| — fathers, the, no doubt wished for mysteries, and made them out of doctrines not so considered by Justin Martyr, | 441 | —, chronicles of the kings of, adopted into the canon of the Jews, | 17 | —, believed in one Supreme, | 34 |
| Paulites, the, | 122, 130 | —, the Guebres of, | 83 | Pervigilium Paschæ, | 104, 105 |
| —, of Rome, against the philosophers of Alexandria, | 131 | —, the oldest languages of, <i>Chaldaic</i> and Sanscrit, | 236 | Pesach (same as Pushto?) the festival of <i>the slain lamb</i> , | 241 |
| —, or sect, got possession of power, and corrupted and destroyed, &c., | 173 | —, the doctrine of the renewed incarnation, visible in, | 240 | Pessiuntian Great Mother, the, | 348 |
| —, the sect of, an imitation of the Essenes of Egypt, | 381 | —, the feudal system of, | 262 | Petalon—Greek writing from top to bottom—a tree, | 219, 250 |
| —, when the, got possession of power, the mysteries were treated with contempt, | 440 | —, the priests of, lords of the creation—their tenants paying only a <i>tenth</i> , were in a comfortable state, | 265 | Πετρελα or leaves—letters, | 159, 163, 166, 249, 250 |
| —, when the, first found that the Saviour was to be a <i>spiritual</i> , not a <i>temporal Messiah</i> , | 446 | —, the Royal family of, are Kajar Turks, | 351 | Peter, St., | 54, 56, 57, 122, 145 |
| Paulo, Marco, | 33 | —, (and perhaps all other nations,) had 360 polises—probably villages, around the Cardos, | 410 | —, has the keys of Janus, | 81 |
| Pausanias, | 62, 91, 180, 260 | Persian Magi, the, celebrated the Eucharist with <i>bread</i> and <i>water</i> , | 60 | —, a rock, &c., | 182 |
| Paw, Mous. de, | 229 | — hierarchy, the, | 71 | —, his being called a <i>stone</i> mystical and equivocal, | 254, 259 |
| Payne Knight. See Knight, Payne. | | —, sages, the, held the doctrine of purgatory, | 73 | —'s, St., chair and church, | 55—57 |
| Payne [Paine] (Thomas), and Carille, the writings of, | 441 | —, on words in the, identical with Sanscrit, | 234 | —'s Pence, | 54 |
| Peaceful and happy state of the countries under the first Califs in comparison with that of those governed by the Greek emperors, | 379 | — year, the, contained 360 days, | 317, 318 | —, the, of the Romish church, probably the poll-tax paid in different countries by those who did not occupy land, | 379 |
| Pedigrees, traced by monarchs of the East from one or other of the sons of Noah, | 266 | Persians, the, 34, 48, 58, 69—72, 83, 106, | 197 | Peter Martyr, | 39 |
| — (the Hindoo) in the line of the sun and moon, nonsense, | 351 | —, possessed Egypt, | 11, 12 | — the Great—probably regarded as an Avatar, crushing the Evil Principle, with his monumental horse—treading on a serpent, | 360 |
| —, reason for the attachment to, in the East, | 382 | —, Gospel of, | 59 | Petersburgh and Rome—modern Christianity as exhibited at, a continuance of the ancient religion of Rome, | 367 |
| Pegu, | 45 | —, had the festival of Saka, Sakea or Sakia, | 60 | Petronilla, an epithet of Sa. Anna, | 91 |
| Pehlevi or Parthic, the, derived from the Estrangelo, | 153 | —, had their children baptized, | 65 | Petronius, Divus, | 90 |
| Peirun, | 39 | —, marriage with ancient, a religious service—and their sacristanos, sacerdotas, præules, and archipræsules, corresponded with presbyters, bishops and archbishops, | 71 | Petrus, Divus, | 80 |
| Pema or Lotus, from Padma, | 186, 243, 244 | —, young, invested with the girdle, | 77 | Pezron, | 208, 242 |
| —, Budd- | | —, had <i>four</i> days each month as Sabbaths or Sundays, | 78 | Pfeifferus, Augustus, | 148 |
| — ha so called, | 240 | —, lighted fires, like the Irish, on Nov. 2nd, | 83 | Φαινω from φων=600, or φωνν=608, | 143 |
| Penance, | 72, 74 | —, had an angel, as the Christians have a saint, for each day, | 86, 88 | Phallus, the, | 242, 249 |
| Penang, | 215 | —, celebrated the resurrection of Mithra on March 25th, | 99 | Phallic worship, | 85 |
| Penn, William, | 37 | —, had the same idea of the Resurrection as the Jews, | 101 | — rites, at the vernal equinox, | 106 |
| Pentameters, hexameters, &c., how the, arose, | 340 | —, alone had the <i>lamb</i> for the equinoctial sign, | 111 | Pharamoud—a king or dynasty of the Franks, | 267 |
| Pentateuch, the, | 31, 225 | —, adored <i>fire</i> as the emblem of creative wisdom and power, or as the Wisdom and Power itself, | 128 | Pharaoh, the hardness of his heart, | 105 |
| —, allegorical meaning of, | 105 | —, said, that there were 72 Solomons before the flood, | 134 | —, all the land of Egypt the property of, | 374 |
| —, partly composed, partly compiled by Moses; many of the sect in North and South India, Mexico, &c., who have not the Pentateuch, have part of the same laws as the Western Jews, | 376 | —, called the Sun <i>Συρη</i> , | 242 | Pharaohs, the, had the names of Gods, | 212 |
| — and Koran, the, codes both of law and religion, | 419 | —, are followers of Shem, | 385 | Pharisees, the, | 101 |
| People on the earth—the probable number of, in 650 years after the flood, | 395 | Persons, a few easily frightened, may have saved themselves, in boats or on rafts, from a flood, | 315 | Φωνν and Phennicshe (Irish)=608—φων=600 in Coptic, | 143, 183 |
| Pepakam (a poem) probably is Pidakm—the wisdom, | 222 | Peru, | 30, 39 | — icia or country of Phen, | 209 |
| Periodus Magorum, the, or 360,000 years, | 317 | — and Mexico, the Antiquities of, | 21—41 | Philæ, relics of Osiris shewn in the temple of, | 102 |
| <i>Perpetuam felicitatem</i> made into St. Perpetua and St. Felicitas, | 86 | —, while Gold was the only metal in, and coin not invented, | 380 | Philaethean sect, the Author wishes to be considered a member of the, | 448 |
| Persepolis, | 77 | | | Philaetheans, the, | 442, 448, 449 |
| —, arrow-headed letters of, | 206 | | | Philaster, | 50 |
| —, the destruction of, by the Mohamedans, | 261 | | | Philip and Mary (of England), | 299 |

	Page		Page		Page
Philosophers, the, of Athens, Crotona, and Nazareth,	253	Pitima, the father of all men,	175	to discover. Probably the Plebes were occupiers, as tenants <i>in capite</i> , of the first pontifical government; the Clientes as tenants of the sacerdotal order,	392, 393
—, renewals of all things looked for, by,	431	Pius II., called the cardinals Senators of Rome,	55	Plinius,	3, 49
Philosophy was religion, and religion was philosophy, in ancient systems,	449	— VI.,	80	Pliny,	3, 50, 74, 274, 325
Phinès, fils d'Eléazar,	97	Pla, Pallas, &c.,	165, 180, 249	—'s account of Christians of Bithynia,	90
Phocian war, in the interdict pronounced against the, by the Amphictyons, we see the almost expiring power of one of the local conclaves,	423	—, <i>Pale</i> , the, of Ireland, &c., brought by the first tribe of Saxons,	434	—, divides the circle into 72 constellations or lustrums,	215, 404, 410
Phœnicia,	48, 98	Place, La, M., thought the oscillation of the planes, &c., <i>small</i> ; the Indians thought it <i>great</i> ,	414	—, on the length of the year, &c.,	319, 320
—, right-lined letter figures of,	148, 150	Plagues, the, of Egypt, incredible; keep pace with the Labours of Hercules, and the Conquests of Bacchus,	105	—, on the Game Troy, in Wales,	401
Phœnicians, the,	83, 96, 169	Planes, the, if they coincided—what then?	310	Plotinus,	448
—, ancient, paid tithes,	78	—, may have coincided anciently,	312	Plutarch, 8, 99, 193, 196, 314, 317,	325
—, had the Lamb of God described with the <i>cross</i> and the <i>rosary</i> ,	108	—, when the, coincided,	315	—'s Life of Numa Pompilius,	320
—, the right-lined letters or numbers of,	147, 148	Planets, the, may all be reduced to a state of fusion or gas, and be re-absorbed into <i>To Ov</i> ,	336	—, on circumstances of the deluge, in the history of Osiris and Typhon,	324, 327
Phœnix, the, lived 600 years, or a new cycle began,	143	—, expected from a collision of,	382	—'s Apophthegms of the Lacedæmonians,	426
—, Phen or Phennische, meant 600 years,	143, 183	Platina,	52	Pluto,	7, 93
—, built her nest with the leaves of the Amomum or Lady's Rose,	242	Platinus,	93	Πνευμα, πνευ, <i>ruh</i> , spiritus, ghost, <i>air, breath</i> ,	67
Phœnix, the, Joseph,	177, 178	Plato, 43, 47, 48, 62, 93, 96, 113, 122, 168, 174, 189, 190, 196, 202, 205, 219, 221	221	Poetry, in reality, the only species of composition, till the invention of the material of books, &c.,	426
—, called <i>hlo</i> =600, by the Phœnicians,	183	—, the Timæus of,	1, 397	Point de Galle, in Ceylon, 288,	291, 292, 294
PHΘTA-JAH, Pho-tha, Phtha, or Thas,	5	—, the island of Atlantis, of,	39, 40	Polar regions, the, formerly warmer than now, and fit for plants found only in warmer climates,	312
Φατισμων,	69	—, the Phædon and Republic, of,	73	Pole or Phallus, the,	242
Photius,	122	—, the Θεοι γεννητοι, of,	81	Pole-star, the, named Judé by the first tribe of Juda, from India,	352
Φρη=608, Αφροδιτη the holy Phre,	209	—, the Trinity of, that of Jesus,	98	Poles—the earth supposed to have been much hotter at the, than it is now,	444, 445
— and Freyas—names of the cycle as 666 or 608,	267	—, the original Christianity taught by,	131	Polycarp, St.,	80, 129
— פרה <i>pre</i> or Phre or Pharaoh—the Solar Deity, God of Wisdom, Bacchus,	265, 271	—, the first that considered grammar,	195	Pol—Pall—φλλυς=666,	210
Phrygia,	18, 47, 104, 106, 226	—, the alphabet of,	220	Pol—head, wisdom, Minerva Polias, <i>ib.</i>	242, 249
—, called Room, by the orientals,	241, 412	—, on an original race drowned by the flood,	274	Pollen, the language of the,	242, 249
—, adjoining Mysia—the country of the Myster or Troy,	412	—, in the Trinity of, <i>Nov</i> or Venus was the Holy Ghost,	286	Poll-tax, a, once paid by every person who did not occupy land,	379
Phrygians, the,	18	—, on proper names derived from the <i>barbarians</i> ,	290, 429	Polydore Virgil, 61, 64, 74, 79, 86, 93	379
Phutios, old Grecian epithet of the Sun and Jupiter,	287	—, on the inclination of the earth's axis,	313	Polyesian islands, the,	39
Picts, the, were men painted,	204	—, on the change in the motion of the firmament,	314	Pomegranates and bells on the garment of the Jewish high priest and the king of Persia,	69
Picus, of Mirandola, on the microcosm of Plato,	404	—, on the division of the senate into 4 parts of 90 each, &c.,	319	Pompey claimed to rule by the same right as Cæsar,	345
Pilgrimages, imitated from the Pagans,	86	—, the corporeal Trinity of,	336	Pomponius Mela,	314
—, the ancient, of Hindoos, to Mecca,	352	—, Aristotle, and Pythagoras—the doctrines of, cited as logical and fundamental, &c.,	387	Pons—the Thracian name for a, was <i>Brig</i> or <i>Briga</i> , the same as in the North of Britain, &c.,	413
Pillars surrounding ancient temples—the most common number was 40, probably 38, and 2 at the entrance,	402	—, the most ancient philosopher who has treated of the microcosm,	397, 404	Pontifex—is it a translation of Dom?	303
Pimpernel, the, opens to the sun, &c.,	430	—, on all souls being made in one cup, of the same elements,	404	—, the family of the Julii always aspired to the office of,	374
Pinkerton,	217	—, Philo, and Jamblicus—not equitable to seek for the belief of, in their works, written evidently unintelligibly to deceive the ignorant,	443	—, a, with a cabinet of 12, and a council of 72 cardones or cardinals in each country,	381
Pipes or bagpipes, the, of Calabrian shepherds,	90, 91	—, on the Lord of nature surrounded on all sides by his works,	446	— Maximus, the, 52, 53, 56 —58, 76, 92	51
Piromis (καλος) a man,—Pi-rouma is Pi-roma, Βρανα, former or creator,	243	—, the Trinity of, substantially that both of the Christians and of the Hindoos,	447	—, the title of,	55
Pisces, or John,	138	Platonics, the modern,	448	—, a microcosm of the Megalistor, M-wisdom,	298
—, the Vernal Equinox fell on the 25th of, 1800 years ago,	139	Platonism—the Encyclopædia Britannica on,	446	—, in the person of, Rome possessed the right to the sovereignty of the world,	395
—, the sun entered the sign of, 360 years B. C.,	144	Platonists, the,	72	—, by auguries being taken, had a negative, a <i> veto</i> on all state affairs,	407
Piscina,	69	Plebes and Clientelæ or Tenants—the difference between, difficult			
Pisistratus,	168				
Pitëgie, the feast of,	86				

Pontifex Maximus, the, the chief bridge builder,	412
Pontif, if the, and his court, escaped from the flood,	311, 431
— or Pope, the oriental, has probably resided at Oude, Agra, Benares, Delhi, Muudore, &c.,	373, 422
—, if the numeral Chinese were the written language of the, he would easily communicate with distant nations, long after their spoken languages were unintelligible to each other,	443
Pontiffs, the,	34, 52
Pontifical dominion, the, over the whole world, acquired by a knowledge of letters,	257, 258, 275
— government— Constant, Creutzer, and Schlegel, on the,	350, 372
—, under the, the priests, by their knowledge of writing, &c., would be masters—the people slaves,	362
—, the, originally black, sent out colonies to the West, which mixed with white races, till the worshippers of the black God became white,	363
—, the first, went to decay (perhaps by the rise of the sect of Cristua)— numerous remains prove its original existence,	370, 371
— kingdom— antiquarians would succeed better if they went back to the, and to the builders of Stonehenge, &c.,	375
— government—the falling to pieces of, affords an explanation of the struggles of the Patricians and Plebeians of Italy; this, Niebuhr has not attempted,	394
—, a part of the policy of the, to form towns and states into a confederacy,	394, 395
Pontifices Maximi, the, had sovereign authority,	51—53
—, exercised authority as delegates of the THE,	54
Pontine Marsh, the, (25 miles long)—Pliny says there were more than 20 towns in; they were polises, divisions of the Agrimensores, &c.,	419
Pontius Pilate, Jesus of Nazareth not crucified, under, according to Irenæus,	122, 129
Pontoppidan and Scheffer on the word allodial,	284
Poor man's religion, the, wanted not the adjunct of temples,	409
Pooshtoon, the old name of the Afghans,	239
Poo le Choo, the tree of Knowledge,	148
Pope, the,	52—54, 75, 81, 84
—, and court of Spain kept strangers from America,	22
—, throws money to the people when crowned,	55, 56, 75
—, is adored,	55, 56, 75
—, called himself head fisherman of Galilee,	56
— (John XIV.), issued a bull for baptizing bells,	70
—, claims to be possessor	

of all lands, as Vicar of God,	266, 374, 400
Pope, the, secular bishops procured from, by barons and kings,	276
—, placed at the head of Christianity or modern Judaism, by the Jews claiming the high priesthood for Shem,	361
—, became the Archierist, by Constantine's surrender of the book to him,	370, 400
—, would not consent that his name should be put, in a list, after that of the king of England,	374
—, superiority over, claimed by the emperor of Germany, and by the Pope over him,	380
—, when the, caused the Mohamedan confession of faith to be placed on the chair of St. Peter, he was probably preparing Rome to become again, one of the three holy cities,	385
—, the, (Alexander VI.) gave all new-found lands to the Spaniards, but refused a grant of the tithes to the Emperor: he reserved to himself the vectigal,	393
—, the, will probably allow that Cæsar held by both the book and the sword,	400
—, a, at Oude, Agra, Mundore, Samarcaud, or some other great capital,	373, 422
Popery, is but reformed Paganism; Protestantism is but reformed Popery,	443
Popes, the, and the Spaniards,	35
—, like the emperors, wished Latin to be common in all nations,	54
—, allowed those to be killed who were excommunicated,	55
—, claimed supernatural knowledge,	56
—, why some of, called themselves Gods,	136
—, and Monks, contentions between, in the dark ages,—the result,	270, 285
—, brought all the Carmelites or Essenes and their property into the church,	285
—, claimed all islands as the peculiar patrimony of God,	288
—, would an Arabian writer want materials, to blacken, if he went to the writings of Luther or Calvin?	381
Popish mysteries, the, in every respect similar to the ancient Gentile,	442
Population—a prodigious increase of, when the priest, as lord of the soil, took only a tenth of the produce; little temptation then, to rob a traveller, there being no money, &c.,	365
—, to relieve the overflow of, colonies sent out by the Patriarchal government,	434
Populifugia or populifugium,	24
Pork, hated by Scotch Highlanders, as by the Jews,	292, 293
Porphyry, 43, 50, 80, 127, 368, 448, 449	
Porson, Mr., on η , as h in English,	204
Portsmouth, Lord, the works of Newton in the custody of,	333

Portuguese, the,	35, 238
—, conduct of, in India,	216
Portus Cresso, the Crestian Port,	117
Porus—his standard,	118
Posh or Push, the flower,	33, 148
Post-diluvian year, the, 360 days, and the month 30 days,	316—321
Postellus, on what "is to be read in the heavens,"	235
Potamon,	448
Potisato, a flower, a name of Buddha,	240
Pot-Jid, Poto, Pot-Tit—Buddha,	9
Potter—on the Piscina,	69
Potyid, a name of Tibet,	9
Pownal [Pownall?] on Antiquities,	25
—, on the ships of the ancients,	311
—, on the charioteers and cavalry of the Britons as manœuvred in the manner practised by the Greeks, &c.,	416
—, on tithes, &c.,	417
Poyræus, P. Franc.,	108
Pra or Bra means factor, creator,	243, 267
Prayers for the dead, 72—74, 76, 84	
—, imitated from the Pagans,	92
—, long, forbidden by Jesus Christ,	87
Præmonstrants, the,	47
Prænestine Pavement, the,	204
Præsul, the president of the college of the Sallii,	179, 233
Præsules et archpræsules,	71
Precession of the Equinox, the—the ancients could not have made it neither more nor less than about $71\frac{1}{2}$ (years) in a degree,	330
—, calculating the, at 72 years for a degree, allows room for disturbance, &c.,	335
—, the, fixed by Ptolemy and the Indians at 36 seconds a year,	353
—, the, at the rate of 2160 years for a sign,	431, 432
Prestre John or Joan Joan—Caracorum, in A. D. 425, was the empire of,	411
Priapus or the Linga,	7
—, from Pra or Bra Apis,	414
Priapuses of different forms, emblems of the generative power, at the boundaries of districts, in Britain,	ib.
Prician on Mia, for one,	196
Prideaux's Life of Mahomet,	89
Prideaux, on the Targums,	172
Priest, the, when he cannot darken—burns, forges, lies,	255
—, the, and king, in early times, the same,	266, 269, 303
Pri-est or $\phi\eta\eta$ -est, the real priest,	267
Priest and King—a struggle between, apparent in the Jewish history; Saul and David said to be given as a punishment,	364
Priests, the, of the Great Mother, called Semiviri,	77
—, of Eleusis, kept the commands of Triptolemus,	ib.
—, for 1500 years, were employed in garbling, forging, and suppressing evidence,	106, 107

	Page		Page		Page
Priests, the, of the Sun— <i>πρηγ-σουλ</i> , whence priest?	233	Protestants and Papists nearly alike,	93	Pythagoras, probably the <i>man crucified</i> , of Minutius,	127
—, in Asia, &c., have grown into kings,	263	—, the distinction between, will insensibly diminish in the West, as between Buddhists and Brahmins in the East,	369	—'s doctrine of numbers,	138, 174, 179, 186, 222, 223, 431
—, the first governors—kings their generals,	264, 271, 272	—, the, abuse the Pope for his arrogance in giving away countries; but they have not an idea of the nature of his claim,	393	—, on music,	149
—, our ancient customs bear marks of the rule of,	302	—, if the, choose to argue the question of Transubstantiation on the ground of common sense, they beat the Papists; but they must admit all other tenets of their religion to be argued on the same ground,	443	—, left no writing behind him,	219
—, sacrifices, &c., &c., from the beginning, in Germany, Gaul, Peru, Mexico, Siam, China, Japan, and Egypt,	309	Proteus, the, of the Greeks, Joseph,	178	—, the alphabet of,	220
—, of Egypt—their great secret was a knowledge of a future state: why they concealed it from the people,	386, 387	—, the Paudæan system, a perfect,	257	—, fond of music,	233
—, by degrees, got possession of the Agri-Decumani, till they acquired more land than they could occupy, and sub-letted it, in soccage; they formed at length an aristocracy,	417	Proto-flamen, the,	53	—, on beans forbidden by,	239, 240, 300
Priestley, Dr.,	55, 78, 84, 111	Psalm, the, art of acrostic writing in,	185	—, if he knew, he did not make letters known,	248
Priestly nation, the Jews were a, —hence all were circumcised,	310	Ptolemy—publication of the Jewish Scriptures, under,	134, 172	—, became a neophyte and was circumcised,	10
Primates, archbishops, and bishops,	53	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	—, was thought to be a <i>Χρησ</i> ,	251
Primeval and sacred language, a, lost,	147, 222, 223, 274	—, on Salice— <i>Selen-dive</i> ,	289	—, is said to have lost his life for teaching that a virtuous life would secure eternal happiness,	253
Primogenitus,	9	Portus Solis,	290	—, the <i>secret</i> doctrine taught by,	308
Prince Bishops or Palatines, the,	277, 301	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	—, said to have learned the <i>atomic</i> doctrine from Moses; their doctrines appear nearly identical,	398
—Palatines of Germany—like the, the priests gradually lost their sacerdotal character,	417	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	Pythagorean philosophy, the, of the generation of numbers, of cycles, ending or beginning with the <i>To Ov</i> or <i>One</i> ,	437
Principles, the two, quarrels between the followers of,	269	Portus Solis,	290	—Essenes, John (the Baptist) and Jesus Christ, monks of the order of,	449
Priscus, king, made the <i>Virgo Paritura</i> heiress to his crown and kingdom,	108, 109	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	Pythagoreans, the, 47—49, 61, 62, 72	72
—, built a temple to the,	259	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	—, the bean of the <i>water lily</i> of,	239, 240
Pritchard (Dr.), on sibilant letters interchanged with dentals,	200	Portus Solis,	290	—, held a comet to be one of the planets,	314
Privileged and learned order, a, receiving its <i>tenth</i> s, would constitute a beneficial government,	306	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	—, and the Jesuits acted like the Assassins, to attain their end,	386
Processions, Catholic, imitations of the Pagan,	79	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	— and Platonists, held the doctrine of the <i>microcosm</i> —probably a part of their secret system,	407
Proclus,	189	Portus Solis,	290	Pythagorists, the,	48
Procopius, on the pillars set up by the Canaanites, when fleeing from Joshua,	307	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	Pythou killed Apollo,	102
“Procul! hinc procul este, profani,”	430	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	—, the, or Holy Ghost, impregnation by,	350
Prometheus,	32	Portus Solis,	290	Quakers, the,	84
—, <i>vinculus</i> , crucified on a rock,	113, 136	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	— or Buddhists, a nation of, can exist only on the sufferance of their neighbours,	203
—, crucified, as <i>divine love</i> , 116, and crucifix of,	117	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	Quecalcoatlé, the Mexican Saviour; his temptation, &c.,	24
Prophecy, the subject of,	227	Portus Solis,	290	—, disappeared at the end of 52 years,	26
—, a, tends to its fulfilment,	374	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	—, his marred countenance,	31
Proserpine and Ceres, sacrifices offered to, in an island near Britain,	262	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	—, nailed to a cross;	32
Prosenchas and Synagogues, the, of Palestine,	275	Portus Solis,	290	Queen of heaven, the,	33, 81, 82
Protestant Church, the,	54	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	— and king, <i>Khan</i> was both,	181, 222
—, of England,	82	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	Questions, often decided not from <i>knowledge</i> , but from <i>ignorance</i> ,	254
—, Religion, the, a part of the Pagan or Gentile,	93	Portus Solis,	290	Quezalcoatlé, the Mexican God of Air,	27
—, missions more effective than Papist, in suppressing evidence of the truths of ancient history,	262	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	—, the inventor of round temples,	33
Protestants, the, 3, 43, 54, 72, 75, 84,	241	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	Quipos, the, of the Peruvians,	218
—, their dislike to monastic institutions,	46	Portus Solis,	290	Quirinales, the, of Numa,	76
—, their hatred of the Jews,	59	Ptolemaic system—the professors of, like our astronomers, teaching that it was demonstrated, &c.,	330	Quirini, the,	<i>ib.</i>
—, purgatory offensive to,	73	—, (the geographer,) the Mons Æsar of,	230	□π <i>quim</i> , feast, communion,	62

	Page
Raadst—a council,	277
Raamaa = 144,	241
Rabbits, Seven, the Mexican year of,	25
Rabbi Meir,	72
— Simeon,	<i>ib.</i>
— Solomon,	79
Rabenu Hacadosh,	346
Racemus,	253, 254
Radha, the wife of Cristna,	245
Radhus (Cristna) the Sun, was Radius,	<i>ib.</i>
Radt—a provincial ruler,	277
Raffles, Sir S.,	161, 214, 218—222
Raj, the, an emanation of the Solar power, a ray, wisdom,	244
Rajahpoutana,	6
Rajahpoutans, the,	25
Rajas, not blood, but the fructifying medium,	244
Rajasthan, the country of the Sacæ or Buddhas,	258, 272
Raleigh,	254
Ram, the, worshiped before the time of Moses,	105
—, personified and called the Lamb of God,	106—108
—, his worship followed that of the Bull, and preceded that of <i>The Fishes</i> ,	110
—, substituted for Isaac, by Abraham,	<i>ib.</i>
— or lamb,	137, 138
— Lamb, the coming of, to take away sin,	241
—, <i>rem excelsum—rum, caput, vertex capitis,</i>	<i>ib.</i>
—, the brother of Cristna—Ram and Ras the same?	<i>ib.</i>
— and Rama meant both Beeve and Sheep,	242
Rama and Cristna the same,	137, 138
—, the cousin of Cristna,	241
Rammohun Roy, the Rajah, on <i>Age</i> (Sanskrit) <i>to go</i> , hence Agni or Yagni,	157,
—, died (Sept. 27, 1833),	241
—, on title of Akbar II., king of Delhi,	358
Ramsay, the Chevalier, (in his Cyrus,) on trades, &c., being hereditary in Ireland,	421
Ramnenses à Romulo, &c.,	345
Ramusat, M. Abel, on Hieroglyphics,	214
Ranking, on Gengis Khau's miraculous birth, &c.,	353
Rapin, 162, 267, 272, 284, 285, 299—301,	401
Ras, the,	3, 6, 224
—, (in Ethiopia) <i>Sar</i> , (in Egypt) <i>prince</i> ,	211, 435
—, in the plural <i>Rsut</i> , allusive to the Trinity,	211
𐤓𐤏𐤇 <i>ras</i> , the origin of reix, resch, rey, roy,	245
Ras means head and wisdom, and 𐤓𐤏𐤇 <i>spirn</i> both wisdom and a serpent,	349, 435
— or Sar, car or cor, cor or ros, would be pronounced, as read from right to left, or the reverse,	435, 436
Rasaksa, (Ras-Saka?) a race in Java,	221
Raschideddin, the writings of, preserved in Syria, by a remnant of the Ishmaelites,	389

	Page
Ras-ena (Etruria), country of the Vine or Wisdom,	231
Rasit, meaning of, suppressed by lexicographers,	<i>ib.</i>
Rastores, Rattores, Ratz-ores, the ancient Sacæ,	211
Ratis-bou—Ratz-burg,	<i>ib.</i>
'Raz', the grape-stone,	9, 224
Rawasit (Rasit), wisdom—the Ficus Indicus so called,	253
Rayme,	31
Razanæ or Razanui, children of Ras or Wisdom,	3
Reach or Resht, the capital of Ghilan,	231
Reader, the, requested not to decide till the whole book is read,	254, 255
Reading, writing, &c., the arts of, long in the hands of a ruling order—the priests of Uria,	206
—, long secret, sacred, astrological,	234, 246—248
—, formed part of the Mysteries of Eleusis and other temples,	271
Real Presence, the,	59, 61
Real Presence in the Eucharist—on this subject Vallemont has the advantage in argument with the Protestants,	442
Red Sea, the,	19
Rees's Cyclopædia,	125
Reeves, Mr.,	60, 66, 69, 89
Regifugia and Populifugia, a, a part of the mythos,	24
Regimine—a proper attention to, will account for many mythological difficulties—why priests had the names of their Gods, &c.,	225, 287
Reginal Calcutta, for Reginal of Calcutta,	287
Regulars (the Monks) and Seculars, the,	266
—, after having been divided, they became united,	267
— and Seculars—the monks or bookmen, and the clergy of the barons, in opposition	276
Rei,	382
Reich—a region,	276
Reland, on the measure of the Table of Shew-bread,	405
Religion, every, got up more by fools than rogues,	256
—, when its origin began to be inquired into,	307
—, originally an esoteric and an exoteric,	386
Religions—no original one found of the vast variety of,	255
—, when stripped of their grosser parts, nearly resolve themselves into one,	338
—, the source of all, placed in Tartary, by Lévêque,	373
—, two distinct, in the Koran—the one contains the germs of purity and illumination; the other is fraught with maxims of bigotry and intolerance,	378
Religious rites among crafts, in their initiations, lost in Britain, remained till lately in France and Germany,	279
—, the modern, on no point more deceived by the priests, than on the nature of the ancient mysteries,	440

	Page
Resoul or <i>Sent of God</i> , Mohamed a,	219
Resurrection, the, 21, 25, 33, 38, —, of the body, believed in by the Magi,	42, 90 100, 101
—, those wisest, who pronounce it a mystery,	101
—, believed in by all nations,	102
—, at the festival of, a miraculous fire said to descend from heaven,	115
—, believed in literally by the Nazarenes, Ebionites, and the orthodox—but spiritually by the Gnostics, &c.,	119
—, pollen, in its renewal, a beautiful type of,	244
—, of Adonis,	25, 106, 112, 115, 142
—, of Apollo,	145, 148
—, of Atys,	104, 106, 122, 142, 145
—, of Æsculapius,	115
—, of every Avatar,	118
—, of Bacchus,	102, 104, 122, 142, 145
—, of Buddha,	103, 105, 142, 145
—, of Cama,	103
—, of Christ (Jesus),	104, 105, 136
—, of Cristna,	142, 145
—, of the Dove,	114
—, of Horus,	102
—, of Indra,	33
—, of Jesus, the son of Sirach,	124
—, of Mithra,	99, 104, 142
—, of Osiris,	25, 102, 104, 106, 122
—, of Salivahana,	142
—, of Sol,	100, 106
—, of Xaca,	105
Rete-mucosum, the, of the Negro,	363
Reuben, the sign of, Taurus,	105
Réunion des Sabbats, the festival of,	219
Revelation, the, or Apocalypse,	35
Revue Encyclopédique, 172, 173,	442
Rex Sacrificulus, the,	25
Rhapsodists, the, of Greece, like the Bards of Britain, Ireland, Scandinavia, and India—the rhapsodies were poems to celebrate the renewal of Cycles and Avatars,	426
Rhamsinites, history of the Architect of,	17
Rhine, the,	112
Rhyme (from ῥυθμος), Rune,	225
Rhymes—the repetition of, the first attempt to perpetuate facts,	340
Rhythm, metre, music, invented for keeping in memory the sacred numbers, &c.,	233
Rhyn, the, of Wales; the Rhythm or Arithmos of Greece,	153
—, the mysterious language of the Welsh bards,	153, 159, 166
Rice, a monk,	44
Rich or Ras or Wisdom,	226
Richard (King), the sign on his standard,	349
Richardson on the Feudal Tenure in Arabia, and genealogies,	354
Ridings, Radtings—governments,	277
Right, the, of the church, was the	

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|---------------------------------------|--|--------------|--|--------------------|
| Lord Paramountship over the soil of the whole world—always openly or mentally reserved by the priest, | 417 | Romans, the, and the Greeks, the equinoxes of, | 133 | Rome, the obelisks before the churches in, mostly the sacred ones brought from Egypt; that before the church of Maria Maggiore, like that at Jerusalem, | 402 |
| Rigordius, | 108, 109 | —, their error of 9 days, | 134 | —, all the doctrines of modern, the same as the open or secret doctrines of ancient Rome—hence not surprising that the Popes re-enact rites, &c., | 443 |
| Ripon and York, the Culdees of, | 279, 281, 287, 288 | —, on the precession, | 134 | Romelia of Thrace, | 138 |
| Rib, or Ram, =240, | 241 | —, less skilled in astronomy than the Saxons, | 135 | Romish Christ, the, the son of Maia or Maria, | 44 |
| Robertus likens the world to a tree, | 371 | —, had two wrong computations of time, | 141 | —, an incarnation of Divine Wisdom, | 65 |
| Rocher de Guerin, Abbé, 2, 3, 10—17, 19, 20, 177, 178, 212, | 230 | —, used literary characters as numerals, as late as Julius Cæsar's time, | 147 | — Christians, doctrines of the, similar to those of the Tibetians, | 37, 75 |
| Rock, the, on which the church of Christ was to be built, Saca, Buddha or divine wisdom, | 182 | —, did they govern Britain by their own laws? | 273 | — Christianity (not the Gospel of Jesus), | 117, 300 |
| 'Podov a rose, from <i>ῥοδ</i> Ray, Radius? | 245 | —, used the Druidical temples, | 278, 280 | — has the Heathen or Gnostic cross-borne of Egypt, | 118 |
| Rogare et Donare made into St. Rogatien and St. Donatien, | 86 | —, why their enmity to the Druids, as they themselves offered human sacrifices, | 281, 416 | — Church, the, 43, 44, 46, 72, 104 | 104 |
| Rom or Ram (Ceylon), the prince of, sent 20,000 families to, and established the Religion of Cristina, in Java, | 221 | —, destroyed Isurium or Aldborough, | 298, 299 | —, seven Sacraments of, | 58—75, 282 |
| Roma, | 62 | —, left Britain, | 298, 299 | —, its doctrine of the <i>real presence</i> more consistent than the Protestant doctrine of the Eucharist, | 59, 61, 442 |
| — Nova, | 138 | —, depended upon armour, discipline, and Russian tactic—gold; the Britons on valour, | 304 | —, Marriage, | 71 |
| —, the eternal city, | 238, 345 | —, believed their city was to be the seat of universal empire, and to be eternal, | 345 | —, Extreme Unction, Penance, and Purgatory, | 72 |
| —, the country of, would be Roma-ia, | 241 | —, an old ambition of, | 348 | —, revenues of the priests of, the same as those of Pagan sacrificers, | 76 |
| —, the island of, in Lat. 7, 35, Long. 127, 20, | 346 | —, had a <i>Lex non scripta</i> as we have, | 375 | —, origin of the fasts of, | 77, 86 |
| Roman Catholic Religion, the, | 42, 93 | —, when in distress, sent their sacred things, and their riches, to Cære, | 395 | —, has processions for rain, &c., like the Pagans, | 80 |
| —, nothing new in; is reformed or Protestant Gentilism, | 42, 443 | —, and the Britons bore about the same relation as the Spaniards and Mexicans, | 415 | —, has every rite, &c., of Paganism, | 129, 145, 276, 441 |
| —, a renovation of the old Pagan religion, | 93 | —, probably made some new roads in Britain, | 416 | —, scenic representations of, of the acts of Jesus Christ, | 136, 233 |
| — Church, the Jesus of the, not a philosopher of Samaria, in the time of Tiberius, | 108 | —, among some families possessed hereditary offices—particularly the priests, | 421 | — bishops, the, use X before their signature, | 198 |
| — Papacy—the Archierarchy almost revived under the, in the middle ages, | 373 | Rome, 22, 43, 44, 51, 57, 60, 74, 82, 90, 91, 118, 137—139, 143, 313, 399, | 400 | — church, in the, an Archbishop must have the pallium from the <i>Vicar of God</i> , | 231 |
| — Pontiff, the, had the name of Papa, | 54, 56 | —, the early kings of, both kings and priests, | 53 | —, Essenean monks admitted into the, | 368 |
| — State, why the, instead of the Pontifex Maximus and the Priests, possessed the tithes, | 374 | —, the sages of, held the doctrine of purgatory, | 72, 73 | — fathers, the, affected to make mysteries of Baptism, the Eucharist, &c., | 441—443 |
| —, the, essentially agricultural; originally it had neither trade nor navy; who were admitted to citizenship in, | 392 | —, no beggars allowed in, but the Mendicants, | 76, 92 | — Jesus, the Evangelion of, the same as Zoroaster's and Mani's, | 65 |
| — Historians, the, differ about obsolete matters—the principle of the sacerdotal, feudal system being then lost, | 393, 432 | —, churches in, covered with votive offerings, | 87 | —, the worship of, and of the celestial lamb, identical, | 112 |
| — State, disputes in the, respecting the division of lands, | 418 | —, pillars in front of the churches in, | 92, 261, 402 | —, the gospel of, | 142 |
| — Year, the ancient, 360 days long, | 320 | — and Tibet, secret conclaves of, | 117 | —, similarity of mythos in, | 119, 127 |
| Romans, the, and the ancient, | 17, 27, 53, 64, 67, 74, 138, 139, 337 | —, the Eternal City, 145, 146, 238, | 440 | —, a Julian Kalendar dug up at, in the sixth century, | 147 |
| —, ancient and modern, their use of images, | 80 | —, all the names of, <i>female</i> —Roma, Flora, Valentia—nearly its first goddess was Vesta—had the name of <i>the beast</i> , | 241 | —, the king does homage to the priest, in, | 302 |
| —, ancient, had Jupiter Tonans, Sponsor, &c.; the modern, have St. Pietro in Vaticano, —in Vinculo, &c., | 91 | —, in the domain of Japhet, and Petersburg, modern Christianity as exhibited at, if stripped of modern corruptions, nothing but a continuance of the ancient religion of Rome, | 367 | —, probably saved after the Gallic capture, by being considered the the Capitolium or religious head of the Italian, if not of the European Pontificate, | 395 |
| —, took nothing (in religion) from the Druids, but persecuted them, | 99 | —, began the feast of Brumalia on the 25th of Dec. in honour of the God of Day, | 100 | —, and the Greeks, had few infant Gods, | ib. |
| —, carried the sign of a crucified man on their standards, | 116, 118 | | | | |

	Page
Room and Mysia—Asia Minor was both,	412
Roomite, a, Iskander or Alexander, so called,	346
Ros, in the unspoken language of numeral symbols, might be <i>sor</i> ,	153
Rosary, the, from Ras, <i>wisdom</i> ,	179
Roschild, the capital of Denmark so called,	231
Rosci, the, on the river Cyrus, Ros, Ras or Aras,	<i>ib.</i>
Rose, Ras, wisdom—the crucified,	240, 243, 245
— on a cross, &c.,	240, 243
— of Sharon, of Isu-ren or Ishuren, Jesus the,	6, 33, 44, 239, 240, 245
Rosen, Dr., on obsolete Sanscrit words,	157, 158
—'s, Dr., Translation of Parts of the First Veda,	340
—, on the first Sanscrit lexicon,	428
Roses, the <i>Age of</i> ,	32
Rossi, De, on the Septuagint,	16, 172
Rossi-crucians, or Templars, the,	6, 248
—, adoration of the Rose and Cross, by,	240, 244
—, their monogram surrounded with a glory, and placed on a Calvary,	243
—, the, Freemasons, &c., the confraternities of, Christians before the rise of Romish Christianity,	300
—, of Germany, suppose themselves descendants of the Egyptians, Chaldæans, &c.,	301
—, modern Templars, and Masons, are little more than different lodges of one order,	388
Roumaen—Rome, with a Tamul termination=666,	241, 242
Rousseau, M., an extract from, on the Ishmaelites,	389
Rowland, on Hebrew sounds in Welsh,	154
Royal Concubines, the 360, of the Persian kings,	317
— Shepherds, Saxons,	25
—, the, of Egypt,	305
RST (רשת) the I or Jod inserted for mystery,	6
— or TPE the 600, and Om=600,	303
PET, each of these letters had <i>two</i> meanings,	189, 199, 200, 343
— Rasi, a corruption of; hence Cæsar, Tzar, and Xρης,	344
RSUT=666—wisdom,	201
— plural of Ras, allusive to the Trinity,	211
PΣΞ <i>ras</i> =360—EΠΣ <i>cross</i> , or <i>crs</i> with the letter <i>e</i> Rose,=365,	243
Rudbeckius, Olaus,	148
Ruish, Mr., on <i>genus</i> and <i>species</i> of man,	363
Rukia (the Persians so call Olympias), is this the Hebrew <i>rgio</i> —firmament?	346, 347
Ruma Mamma, Rome,	145
—, Roma,	241
Rune (Anglo-Saxon) is Runeh, Phœnician or Arabic,	165
Runes, the, of Scandinavia,	148, 165
—, acrostic writing in,	185

	Page
Runes, of Scandinavia and Ireland, the, are figure letters,	206
—, their division into fives,	215
—, of Scandinavia, known to, and used by, the Tartars before the Christian æra,—brought with the Sacæ,—written from top to bottom, &c., &c.,	305
—, the letters were right lines,—used by the Masonic Culdees of York,	436
Runic alphabet, the,	149
— letters or numbers were right lines,	166
Russia,	215, 304
—, History of, by Lévêque,	373
—, nearly all the land in, held by the Nobles, and cultivated by the serfs, on their account,	394
Russians, the, called <i>Go to see</i> in Chinese,	149
—, their great strides since the time of Peter,	304
Rustan (Persian) <i>rustn</i> =650,	211
Rusticus, St.,	85
Rymer,	384
Ryots, the, cultivators or grantees of India,	266, 362, 373, 374
— feudatories or farmers, holding their lands, in Italy, as in India, by payment of part of the produce, &c.,	391
Σ changed into P by the Æolians,	199
— and Æolians, T by the Dorians	199, 438
— perhaps both Σ and T, and hence called Sigma-Tau,	200, 201, 211
Sa is ζω or ψω or Saviour, or the 600,	195
Saha or Zaba (wisdom), whence Sabæans,	219, 220
Sab-aith—the preachment of the <i>sages</i> or of the <i>wise</i> ,	297
Sabat, an <i>assembly</i> —Sabbatines—lectures,	<i>ib.</i>
Sabazius or Sabaoth, birth-place of Bacchus,	102
Sabbats, réunion des, festival of,	219
Sabbath, the day sacred to the God of Wisdom,	219, 220
Sabbathier,	172, 418
Saca, [the God of Wisdom,] 1, 2, 9, 10, 31, 32, 275,	428
Sa-ca-akim,	2
—, Saca-sa, Sacya, Buddha, 1, 3, 6, 27, 148, 228,	428
Sacæ, the, or Saxons, 1, 4, 166, 203, 207, 228, 250,	275
—, the German and Scandinavian Saxons from,	209
—, the ancient, the Rattores,	211
—, Saxons, Scythians, conquerors of Egypt,	221
—, the Scandinavian, and the Arabians, from the N. of India,	225
— or Saxons, the, brought the <i>feudal system</i> from Asia into Europe,	262, 372
— and Iondi, the tribes of, the same,	263
— or Saxons, the, conquered by Alexander,	272

	Page
Sacæ, the, were the builders of Stonehenge,	273
—, were also called Sagæ,	274
—, occupied almost all Europe,	278
—, or Celtæ, Chaldees or Cullidei, the first tribes of, were Druids, like the Christians of Malabar,	281
—, traces of the oriental system of the, in Scandinavia,	300, 305
—, the, or Scythians—the wisdom and moderation of, i. e. of the followers of Japhet,	372
—, Saxons or Buddhists, called Atheists by the followers of Cristna, &c.,	428
—, the Chaldæan-Celtic, their conduct in new countries,	435
Sacala,	9
Sacas or Sagas—Sacas-ana, country of Sacas,	4
Sacerdotal caste, a, ruled the world,	1
— empire, an ancient universal,	262
— or Patriarchal government, a supreme, overrode the whole, but left each state to regulate its domestic concerns, &c.,	433, 434
—, a remnant of, in the <i>pale</i> of Ireland, and in the pfahlbürger of Germany,	434
Saceswara, Mohamed a,	2
Sachem,	25
Sachia, Sechia,	3
Sacraments, the <i>three</i> ,—the religion of Abraham, of Iona, of Buddha,	283
Sacred—secret,	199
— Soc or Sac-rid—to be rid, quit of rule, &c.?	264
<i>Sacred majesty</i> —the <i>χριστονια</i> gives the title of,	263
— order, the, which ruled the world, possessed all science,	342
— <i>Numbers</i> —the microcosm found in what the ancients call the, &c.,	397
— poems, retained by memory, would answer during peace; but, when wars arose, they would not avail for history,	424
<i>Sacrifice</i> —none but the king could make a, for the nation, at Rome,	375
Sacrifices for the dead, co-eval with Christianity,	74
—, all, were originally feasts,	233
Sacristan, Saxtan, Sexton,	71
Sacti, Sakti,	6
Sadducees, the,	101
Sadduceism, the, of Manes,	<i>ib.</i>
Sagā,	25, 34
— and Saca, clearly mean Wisdom,	336
Sagan, Cohenia and Ogygisian,	2, 3
— Ogygisian—Noah so called,	3
Sagart, no sacrifice without a,	2, 25, 264
Sagas or Sacas,	4, 34
Sagax, Sagesse,	3, 231, 232
Sages for <i>Tages</i> ,	231, 232
Sagio,	2
Sagiot,	230
Sahagan,	23
<i>Sai</i> , learning,	227
Saints, the adoration of,	81

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|----------------|---|---------------|--|--------------|
| Saints, the canonization of, is the apotheosis of the Pagans, | 81 | Samaritan and Hebrew chronology, the difference of, 133, 134, 327, 329 | | gle between, as to the right of excommunication, | 352 |
| St. Columba and St. Iona, said, by Catholic historians, to have been bishops of the isle of, | 286 | Hebrew, purity of the, | 156 | Saraceni, the, conquering and magnificent, puffed up with vanity and pride, | 378 |
| Sais, Sauafe— <i>safe</i> , | 230 | Philosopher, Nazarite, Buddhist, Pythagorean, Essenean, the—the doctrine taught by, was all peace and brotherly love, | 409 | Sarah, | 14, 16 |
| Saka, Sakea, or Sakia, festival of, | 60 | Samaritans, the, | 5, 66, 133 | — called Ischas or Ischa, 60, 230, 346 | |
| —, an æra, a name of Buddha, | 221 | —, correct time of the precession, taken by, | 134 | —, the wife of the Brahmin, (Abraham,) | 81 |
| Saladin, probably from Sul-ad-in, or Sul=360 and ad, | 230 | —, attached to the worship of the <i>dove</i> , | 228, 229 | Sarai, means <i>the queen</i> , | 14 |
| Sale's Koran, | 352 | —, Sama-ritans, worshippers of Sama or Cama?—place Ararat in Serendive, | 229 | Sara-iswati, the <i>Dea Scientiarum</i> , | 8 |
| Salem, | 45, 58 | —, bitter enemies of the system of David and Solomon, | 232 | Sarcophagus, the, in the Pyramid of Giza—its length, &c., | 403, 406 |
| Salic laws, the, their number and where enacted, | 299 | —, make the flood to have happened in the fifth revolution of the comet (of 1680), or 2926, B. C., | 328 | Sardanapalus—traditions of three princes of that name, | 360 |
| Salice—Ceylon—the name preserved in <i>Selen-dive</i> , &c., | 289 | Samarkand, | 206, 274, 444 | Sari—the reigns of ancient kings counted by, | 321, 322 |
| Sali-ghat, the ghost of Sali or Suli, of Bath, | 299 | Samhan, | 82, 83, 287 | Sarkel— <i>hel</i> or <i>cil</i> church, and <i>ras</i> wisdom? | 229 |
| Salii, the, were Sullii or priests of Sul, | 179 | Samhna, | 82 | Saronide, the, is Ras, &c., | 297 |
| —, an order to regulate the sacred dances, | 233 | Samnaut, | 137 | Sarus, a, 3600 years, or rather days, &c., | 322 |
| Salivahana, | 9, 133, 221 | — \square \square \square = 666, and Neith wisdom—the Solar wisdom, | 201 | Sasax, Saxax, | 31 |
| —, cross-borne or Staurobates, | 115, 118 | Samothrace, | 55 | Sasenach, Sacon, Sausen, Saxenach, | 2 |
| —, the, of India, though well known, yet the <i>Cristua</i> , of prevails, | 368 | —, —cian Gods, the three Great, | 344, 345 | Sassan, father of Artaxerxes, | 349 |
| Salivahanas, | 118 | Samson—Cristna, Isaac, | 8 | Satiernia—country of the cycle of 666, | 241 |
| —, incarnations of, | 129 | —, his likeness to Hercules, | 21 | Satrapes, in the 360, and in the 72 Soluni of Persia, &c., we may see traces of the microcosm, | 420 |
| —, &c., the, put to death, &c., | 142 | —, the history of, | 305 | SATURDAY, Heb. <i>Stur</i> = 666 — Gr. <i>Stre</i> = 608 — <i>Str</i> = 600 — <i>Strn</i> = 650, | 209 |
| Salman-asar, Salmou-Æsar, Cæsar Solomon, | 180 | Samuel (the prophet), | 45 | Saturu, | 8, 212 |
| Salmon's Modern History, | 22 | Sanhedrim, the, called by Napoleon —reason for, | 358 | —, —ja or Saturnia, | 62, 127 |
| Saloghasht, Wiseghasht, Bosoghasht, and Undoghasht, meant the Holy Ghost, | 299 | —, the Jewish, | 380, 381 | —, Satiernu, in Greek numerals = 666, | 209 |
| Salome, Mr., on the Malays speaking Hebrew, | 156 | —, a, in each of the 72 divisions of the world, | 422 | —, called Sati, Sani, Satyr, in India, | 209, 210 |
| Salvation, voyage and voyages of, or Deisul and Deisuls, 20, 21, 64, 233, 276, | 422 | Sangus, the statue of, | 89 | —, the kingdom of, divided into three parts—Asia, Africa, and Europe, | 399 |
| — wrought, by Mithra's resurrection, | 99 | Saupi, the Greek, not a letter, | 224 | —, to Jupiter (Ham), Pluto (Shem), and Neptune (Japhet), | 400 |
| Salverte, de, Eusèbe, | 3 | Sau-script— <i>writing of the sun</i> or <i>holy writing</i> , | 290 | Saturnalia, the, of Italy, were festivals of Saca, | 268 |
| Sall (in old Irish) 𐌆𐌆 = 360, means a year, | 178 | Sauscrit, the, | 156—159 | Saturnia, the kingdom of, | 375 |
| Sallust—Satis <i>eloquentiæ</i> , <i>sapientiæ</i> parum, | 132 | —, of South India, derived from the Tamil, | 148, 156 | Saul (king), | 105 |
| Salisbury—Sura or Syr-ia— <i>place of the Sun</i> , | 299 | —, held by the Brahmins to be absolutely perfect, | 157 | — or Talut, so called in India, | 134 |
| Sani, a name of the sun, | 137 | —, Hindoo, Latin, and Greek, names of numbers, | 166, 167 | —, as king, given as a punishment, | 364 |
| —, of Mercury, darkness, and Buddha, | 438 | —, comparatively modern and artificial, | 184 | Savinian and Potentian, the Saints, in Gaul, | 259 |
| Samach, the final form of the tenth letter, M, | 196 | —, called <i>Fan</i> by the Chinese, | 217 | Saviour, the, | 19, 24, 61 |
| —, = 60, <i>Sam</i> (the Sun) and <i>akm</i> , | 197 | —, on words in, identical with Persian, Greek, and German, | 234 | —, the acts of, scenically represented, | 20, 136, 233 |
| — and mem final = 600, | 241 | —, words, on, from the Hebrew, | 245 | —, crucified, black, 32, | 36, 37, 116 |
| —, imposition of hands, investiture, the, | 252, 278, 359 | —, called Sanscort or Sanskroutan, in Celtic, | 290, 412 | —, Ariès was called, | 108 |
| —, Aaron received the, from Moses, | 302 | —, like <i>Greek</i> scholars, fail in their explanations, why, | 290, 429 | —, a <i>spiritual</i> , instead of a temporal, actually crucified, taught by Paul, | 341 |
| Samai, | 31, 138 | —, formed by the Brahmin or Cristnu sect, for secrecy, but it also is become public, | 294 | —, in every country which had any pretensions to have a, there was a Mount Meru, Olympus, or Acropolis, &c., | ið. |
| Samaneans, the, or Gymnosophists, | 43—45, 50, 368 | —, the, was comparatively rude when the first Veda was written, | 295 | —, of the whole world, invited all people to a participation in his favours, &c., | 409 |
| —, probably Essenes or Monks, and Chaldæans, | 368, 370 | —, of India, and of Scotland, | 412 | — (or Messiah), Cyrus, a, | 233 |
| Samaria, | 36 | Saphenath Pahaneah [Zaphnath-paaneah] Joseph, in the Egyptian, <i>Salvator Mundi</i> , | 177, 178 | Saviours, | 21 |
| —, capitol of the tribe of Juda or Ayoudia, | 207 | Sagues, les, ou les Scythes—their conquest of Asia, and mild treatment of, &c., | 372 | Saxæ, Sacæ, Xacæ, Xim, Xin, Xin-di—Sineuses, the, | 215 |
| —, the Jesus of the Roman church, not a philosopher of, | 108 | Saraceni, the, Arabians, | 225 | Saxon, the, is Celtic and Hebrew, | 155, 200 |
| —, the teacher of, made to be <i>God himself</i> , | 368 | Saraceus, the, have they, like the Turks, the Crescent? | 291 | — kings, the, claimed to have all lands in demesne, | 265 |
| Samaritan History or Pentateuch, the, | 16 | — and Turks, a struggle | | — institutions, the history of | |
| — Nazarite, the, | 43 | | | | |

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|--|-------------|---|-----------------|--|------------------------|
| the, little understood by Hume, &c., | 416, 417 | Scotland, | 4, 156, 286 | Selden, | 66, 259, 268, 273, 289 |
| Saxons, the, 1, 2, 4, 9, 32, 209, 221, 228, 250, 262, | 272 | —, (highland) the language | | Seldjoukide—Sultan Melekshâh, | 382 |
| —, Royal, | 25 | —, of, called Sanscrit, | 158, 294 | Selene, like Yoni or Iune and Iona, means the <i>female generative principle</i> , | 289 |
| —, the <i>barbarian</i> , better skilled in astronomy than Greeks or Romans, in the time of Cæsar, | 135 | —, the carus of, | 179 | Selim III., said to have taken the Calif to Constantinople, and to have ruled under his authority, | 352 |
| —, ancient, the emphatic article of the, was I, | 199 | —, the fire towers of, | 260, 296 | —, the conquest of Egypt by, | 385 |
| —, and Franci or Franks, | 267 | —, the laws of, | 272, 273 | Selimé i. e. Solomon, the desert of, | 230 |
| —, the same, | 268 | —, the sacred islands of, | 287 | Selingiuskoi—many sepulchres, &c., found about the neighbourhood of—supposed to be remains of a people <i>previous to the flood</i> , | 444 |
| —, and Scythians, the same, | 268 | —, and India, identity of race and language in, | 289 | Sema, of Hierapolis, | 228 |
| —, first heard of in the West, about 150 B. C., | 271 | —, was called Alba, | 291 | Semedo, Alvarez, | 227, 228 |
| —, said to be not Christians, | 281 | —, the <i>first written syllabic language</i> found in, | 294 | Seniramis, and the Sema-Rama of India, closely connected with the <i>dove</i> , | 228 |
| — or Sacæ, the latter tribes of, in Britain—their religion nearly that of the Cullidei of Iona, of York and Ripon, | <i>ib.</i> | Scott, Sir Walter—if such a man as he was, would study this work, with a view to correct its errors and supply its deficiencies, he would be qualified to write a general history of the world, | 369 | Semler, | 43 |
| —, of Denmark, had <i>three cups</i> , to Odin, Niord, and Freya, | 300 | Scriptures, the, | 10, 17, 18 | Senators, the, of Rome, why called <i>Patres Conscripti</i> ; they were like our English Peers; the foreigners like our Scotch and Irish Peers; these would vote as Knights, | 392 |
| —, with the return of the, to Britain, the Scandinavian customs, &c., revived, | 304, 416 | —, of the Therapeutæ or Essenes, the ground-work of the Gospel histories, | 45, 46 | Seneca's <i>Hercules Furens</i> , | 408 |
| —, the later, when they came to Britain, probably found the remains of their ancestors, who had, 500 or 600 years before, built Stonehenge, &c., | 416 | Scythès, fils d'une Vierge, | 97 | Sephiroth, the <i>ten Jewish</i> , were ten symbols or ciphers, | 185 |
| <i>Sdo</i> —érudition, sagesse, | 219 | Scythia ou Tartares, | <i>ib.</i> | Sephora, (Sephor,) <i>city of the book</i> , more properly a <i>cipher</i> , | 311 |
| Scala or Scale, | 5, 9 | Scythia, Eastern, | 136 | Septuagint, the, | 83, 327 |
| Scalds, the, a corruption of Chasdim, Chaldæans or Culdees? | 305 | —, Asia once a fief depending on, | 262 | —, the, probably a translation of the sacred books of the <i>five temples of Egypt</i> , | 16 |
| Scaliger, | 64, 97, 135 | Scythians, the, | 2, 97, 203, 221 | —, the present, not that translated for Ptolemy, | 172 |
| —, on the Periodus Magorum, | 317 | —, Saxons, and Sacæ, | 230 | Serapis, the Saviour of Egypt, | 14, 15, 87 |
| Scalit, a name of Joseph, | 2 | the same, | 230 | —, thought to be the peculiar God of the Christians, | 15 |
| Scander, the burial-place of Akbar, | 358 | Sea-Kings, the, made war upon the Highlands, | 291, 305 | —, the priests of, at Athens, had the head shaved, | 78, 79 |
| Scandia, Grotius thought the Mexicans from, | 278 | Sean (Sion), name of Hercules, the Sun or wisdom, | 225, 290 | — and Isis, the priests of, wore the tonsure, | 92 |
| Scandinavia, | 148, 262 | Sean-ach, hence Senate? | 264 | Serendive or Serendib, the old name of Ceylon, | 288, 290, 292 |
| —, the Runes of, | 165, 166 | —, a high-priest, a Druid, | 290 | —, Ararat placed in, by the Samaritans, | 229, 288 |
| —, — the confrères of, all sworn friends, | 300 | Sean-achas, a judge of a feudal code, | 260 | Serenus, Bishop of Marseilles, | 80 |
| Scandinavian poetry abounded in acrostics, | 185 | Sect or division, every great, had its book of wisdom, leaning to its paramount dogma, | 445 | Servius Tullius—the whole mythos in the history of—the immaculate conception, &c., &c.—he was the first who had the glory, | 393 |
| — Sacæ, the, and Arabians, from the North of India, | 225 | Sects, all, improve as their passion cools, | 342 | Sesostris, | 12 |
| Scandinavians, the, | 3, 304, 305 | Secret doctrine, the, of Jesus—remarks on, | 308 | Seth, &c., icons of, in India, | 122 |
| —, had their Demi-gods, | 300 | —, lost in the days of Papias, Ireuæus, &c., or not trusted to them; it might have been as imprudent to trust it to them, as to Luther or Calvin, | 367 | —, princes in the race of, | 133 |
| Scapula, | 199 | Secrets and <i>sacreds</i> —the two words suspected to be of almost primæval antiquity, | 396 | Sethenès, | 14 |
| Scattald—land which paid <i>tax</i> , | 284 | Secular bishops, | 270, 276 | Settle, our word, from שטל <i>stl</i> , | 437 |
| Scheffer and Pontoppidan, on the word <i>allodial</i> , | <i>ib.</i> | Seculars, all priests were, originally, | 266 | Seven Rabbits, the Mexican year of, | 25 |
| Schehabeddin-Seherwerdi, the famous, sent by the Calif, to the emperor of the Mongols, when about to attack Bagdad, | 390 | —, and monks, the orders of, | 267 | — Sacraments, the, of the Romish Church, | 58—75 |
| Scheller, Dr., | 2 | —, —, and Regulars, though hating one another, had a common interest against the rest of mankind, | 270 | Seven wise men, the, of Greece, probably the seven incarnations of Wisdom or the Logos of seven cycles, | 127, 226 |
| Schlegel, on an ancient priestly government in Greece, | 350 | —, the,—the clergy of the barons—were always in opposition to the Regulars, the Monks, — and Regulars—struggles between, when the Monks, under Augustine, came to Britain, | 281 | Seventy (or 73) languages, all founded on the Arabic, | 235 |
| Sciakam, | 2, 25 | —, the, the descendants of the Brahmins, | 369 | Seventy thousand Fédawis were at all times ready—from fanaticism or religious principle—to throw themselves from the battlements of the castle of Alamout, to shew their devotion to the Imam, | 389, 390 |
| Sci-akham, | 6, 7 | Seed of the woman, the, "shall bruise," &c., | 249 | Seventy-two, the number, &c., | 299 |
| Sciold, the son of Odin, | 231 | —, when the, of any animated being is examined, &c., | 398 | —, members of Parliament, for the whole island (of Great Britain)—the microcosm peeps out in that number, | 401 |
| Scipio Africanus, | 54 | Seignior, the grand, and (power over) his pashas, | 264 | | |
| Scot, Scot—from Sagiot, | 230 | Seignior is seignior-ia— <i>place of the lord</i> , | 300 | | |
| Scoloti—Skuthai—Scythians, the, | <i>ib.</i> | | | | |
| Scone, with its sacred stone, | 260 | | | | |
| Sconhalla in Dom Bec, at the village of Skellow, | 283 | | | | |
| Scores and Dozens, our, probably derived from the microcosmic superstition, | 385, 433 | | | | |
| Scotch, the, | 220 | | | | |
| —, are admitting organs into churches, | 271 | | | | |

	Page
Seventy-two, the nations of the earth divided into, 409, 410, 413	413
Seventy-two, a senate of, probably in every country; the Jewish Sanhedrim, the Solnmi of Persia, &c., &c.,	422
—, angels, the, of the 72 nations, &c.,	433
Severus, Sulpitius,	110
Sextus, V.,	54
Shakspeare, the historical plays of, like the poems of Ossian,	293
—, the "rack of," flying clouds,	347
Shan Mung, Rev. David Collie's translation of the,	376
Sharastani,	101
Sharon, Ishuren or Isuren, the Rose of,	6, 33, 44, 239
—, the Rose of, Jesus,	6, 42, 240, 243
Sharon Turner,	135
Shaving of the head and surplices borrowed from Egyptian priests,	78
Shaw,	82
Shea's, Mr., Translation of Mirkond,	346, 347, 351
Sheahs, the, accuse the Sounees of corrupting the Koran,	351
Sheik—said to mean <i>reverend</i> ,	301
Shekia—Sakia—a prophet,	227
Shem—his claims to the high-priesthood, &c.,	361
— owed suit and service to his elder brother, Japhet,	372
—, Ham, and Japhet, the three divisions of, in the families of Omnia, Abbas, and Fatima, ruling in Europe, Asia, and Africa,	384, 385
—, claim for, probably set up by Mohamed, the lines of Ham and Japhet having failed,	386
—, according to the mythos, in consequence of Ham's misconduct, inherited the right to the Pontificate; in his line the avatar saviours, kings, and priests were to be found, and all mankind to be blessed,	398
—, in the division of the world, had 36 parts,	399
Sheriffe, the, of Mecca, the lineal descendant of Shem,	359
—, the Pasha of Egypt claims to hold his dominions from,	383, 388
Shesach, a Scythian, Tat-ar or Tartar,	2
Sheshach (who pillaged Jerusalem), the king of the Sacæ or Saxons, or Shepherds of the Pallestini,	221, 268
Shin and Tau both used for 300 and 400,	200
Ships of the ancients, the, nearly as large and as sea-worthy as ours,	311,
Shire—from the Celtic <i>hir, cir, chur</i> , &c.,	276
Shrovetide,	59
Shuckford,	201
Si, siah, learning, in Chinese,	227
Siakhim,	8
Siam,	31, 32, 45, 163
—, 8 Avatars in,	139
—, Judæan mythos in,	222, 232
Siamese Boys, the,	202, 397
—, the, and the Tibetians, closely connected,	214

	Page
Siamese, the, say the French have the same name as themselves, viz. <i>free</i> ,	267, 411, 412
Sian or Siam,	31
Siang or Sihang, the, of the Tibetians, is <i>Sio</i> ,	224
Sibyl, the, the leaves of,	166
Sibyls, the acrostic of the, —, their account of Ararat not from the Bible,	173
Sicily, Siculia, or Xaca-clo-ia,	9
"Sides, the, of the north," where the Gods sit,	73, 175
Sidon, ידן=364,	183
Sigalion, Dieu de Silence,	18
Σιγη, Σιγηλος, Σιγαλεος, <i>ib.</i>	18
Sigma-Tau, S and T substituted for each other,	199, 200, 211, 244
Signs, seals or crests, origin of,	198
Silius, on the rites in the Gaditan temple of Hercules,	78
Silliman, on the flood,	312, 313
Simeon, Jacob's son,	18
—, the Rabbi,	72
Simon Magus,	89
Sin, Sin-di, the holy Sin,	181
—, Saxons or Buddhists, the Chinese are nothing but,	215, 292
—, =360, or Xn=650,	250
—, Singala, <i>sin</i> instead of <i>doct</i> ,	288, 292
—, =360 for the Sun—the Lion, as the emblem of, at the summer solstice,	292
Sina, Mount,	31, 288
Sinan—chief of the Assassins,	230
Sincellus, Georgius, the chronography of,	121
Sind, the river—Abba-Sin, father Sin—the Nile once so called, like father Thames,	181
Sinda,	107
Sinde, Sindi, a river of Thrace, and the Indus, 179, 181, 202, 224, 288, 294,	420
Sindi, the, of North India and of Thrace, both followers of the holy Xin,	414
Singal, the language of the Sin, or of Nis or Bacchus,	292
Singala, the, is Gala or Gael Nis, &c.,	294
Singapore,	215
Singhalese, a few of the, are worshippers of the stars,	289
Singing rhymes to perpetuate facts—singing or chaunting praises of the incarnate wisdom,	340
Sion, i. e. the sun, in Siam, means <i>free</i> ,	267
Sioun=336, or Siun=366, or Sin=360, or Xn=650,	250
Sirach, who was the author of the book of?	123
Siriad, letters said to have been on the pillars of the,	256
Six, the numeral letter, how described,	196
Sixteen-letter system or alphabet, 148, 166, 167, 185, 206, 223	223
— languages, dialects of each other, Sanscrit excepted,	170
—, the, probably known to the Chinese, 216, (as a secret to the Tartars,)	223
—, the, of the Ioudi or Chaldæans,	218
—, the, pervaded whole world,	234

	Page
Sixteen-letter Hebrew, the, not far different from the original language, i. e. of China,	443
שן <i>sh</i> in Hebrew, means a <i>veil</i> —in Greek <i>σηκος</i> —very like Saca,	337
Skellow, a custom continued at the village of,	283
Skye, the island of, so called from Saca or Sakya,	287
Slain Lamb, the, of the Apocalypse, connects with the cycle of 144, &c.,	240, 241
שלם <i>she</i> , Selah,	178
שלם <i>she</i> , Shilo, Silenus, 178, Saviour,	180
שלם <i>she</i> =360,	178
Sû, Suli, the Sun,	212
שלם <i>she</i> , a name of Joseph,	178
שלם <i>she</i> , =630, salus, health, salvation, Salus-bury,	177
—, three, the Trinity, <i>ib.</i>	177
Slu or Sul meant the same, in the unspoken language of numeral symbols,	185
שמוש <i>smm</i> , the disposers, rulers, &c.,	177, 212, 438
Smith, Dr. J. P.,	64, 113
Smoking, what occupation or amusement is better than,	305
Soc-manni, the, were the Seculars, 264	264
—, holders of lands from the priests,	266
Socage lands, primogeniture in, prevailed in the time of Henry III.,	264
—, Free, from Soc, a plough—or liberty, privilege—or, from Xaca or Saca?	264, 265
—, tenure by,—lands changed to tenure by Knighthood,	269, 284
Sochi-quetzal, the mother of Quecalcoatle,	32
—, or Suchi-quecal, is both <i>male</i> and <i>female</i> , <i>ib.</i>	32
Socinians, the,	96
Socrates (the scholastic),	77
Socrates,	96
—, his birth announced by a brilliant star, and gold, &c., offered to him by the Magi, <i>ib.</i>	96
—, called a Christian by Justin,	130
—, like Pythagoras, &c., left no writing behind him,	219
—, the alphabet of,	220
—, said to have lost his life for teaching that virtue would secure eternal happiness,	253
Sodalitates or companies, &c., the, in Athens, were 12, in what were called 360 houses; here are remains of the microcosm,	419
Sodoreys and Nordoreys, Southern and Northern, the Western Islands divided into the,	291
Sofees, the, of Mohamedism,	274
— or Guosis, the sect of,	346
Soga-Mozo,	34
Sol, the Lord, execution of—the Saviour,	49
—, his rising to immortality at the Vernal Equinox,	100
—, the God, his mysteries celebrated on the Sunday,	89, 90
—, his birth at the Winter Solstice, 49, or on March 25,	98—100, 106
—, the, worship of,	112

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|---------------|---|--|--|--------------|
| Solaimani, the Afghans, dwell on the Mount of Solomon, | 239 | Sopheism, the, of India and Mohamed, originally the same, | 352 | of four months each, by the ancient Egyptians, | 325 |
| Solar and Lunar revolutions, the change made in the, happened at the deluge, | 326 | ——— the secret doctrine of, probably what the Assassins taught in <i>secret</i> after the overthrow of their order, | 390, 391 | ⲚⲔⲟⲩ <i>spr</i> , a letter, symbol of notation, a scribe, | 169 |
| Soldier, when the, arose, | 372 | ———, of Mohamed, and the name of his temple, Caaba or Caavah, like the Mercavah of the Jews, &c., | 398 | Stadium (10 feet), the little Egyptian, or the Hebrew fathom—by this, the Parthenon, at Athens, and the temples at Ephesus and Jerusalem, were built, | 403 |
| Soldiers hired by the scientific class, to keep order, | 365 | Sophocles, | 62 | ———, from <i>sto</i> to stand,—hence <i>stans</i> and <i>standard</i> . It may be Standiom—Stan-di-Om, the Stone of the sacred Om or Hom—the height of a man, | 404, 405 |
| Soleiman, Sulimon or Suleimon, | 179, 180 | Sopi=360, Sophia, Sophees, | 201 | Staffa—the island of staves, | 272 |
| Soli Deo Mitræ, | 116 | Sor, in the unspoken language of numeral symbols, might be <i>ros</i> , | 153, 435 | Stall, a, why so called, | 193 |
| Soli-lunar period of 600 years, | 141 | Sorbonne, the, | 97 | Stalls, still=600, | 178 |
| ——— cycle of the Neros, | 163, 432 | Sosigenes, the CHALDEAN, corrected the Calendar for Julius Cæsar, | 27, 139, 144, 314, 330, 335, 353 | Stamboul and Teheran, the thrones of, &c., | 385 |
| ———, an exact, 12 moons of 30 days each, &c., | 431 | ——— persuaded Julius Cæsar to correct the Calendar, to prove that <i>he</i> was the <i>great one to come</i> , | 345 | Stan or stone (stun=600?) | 182 |
| Solimans, 13 generations of, | 133 | Soul—what is it? Has man a soul? | 338 | Stan—towns so called from the crosses of the Agrimensores set up, of the size of one stadium, and dwellings collected round them. Hence Penistau, in England; Bagistan, in Persia, | 405 |
| Solinus, | 3, 314, 325 | Souph, wisdom, wool, <i>golden fleece</i> , | 253 | Standards, to be delivered, by the chiefs of the Sacæ, to Alexander, as the Dukes of Marlborough and Wellington do, | 272 |
| Solomon, | 105, 233, 293 | Souphun—σοφια, | 211 | Stanley, | 88, 397, 404 |
| ———, his empire not discovered by Herodotus, | 11, 134 | South America, | 22, 35, 238 | Star, every, had the name of a tree, | 193 |
| ———, the author of the Iliad, | 19 | ——— exhibits something like the state of Italy and Greece, after the Pontifical kingdom went to pieces, | 375 | ——— a, seen by Napoleon—the star of Abraham, | 358 |
| ———, uncertain whether he built Palmyra, | 147 | South Americans, the, ignorant of letters and iron, | 33, 40, 41, 206 | Stars, the life of Jesus read in the, | 57, 145, 192 |
| ———, the sacred part of the temple of, built with the Almug-tree—the wood sacred to the Mag-al or ul, or the great God, | 203 | Southcote, Johanna, | 98, 346, 358 | ———, were letters, | 192 |
| ———, on wisdom—a tree of life, | 204 | ———, the followers of, expect a re-incarnation of Jesus Christ, the <i>tenth</i> Avatar, | 258, 354 | Staubates, the cross-borne, Salivahaua, Wittoba, the figure of a man on the Standard of Porus, | 117, 118 |
| ———, the temple of, at Casi in Cashmere, | 206, 232 | ——— has had respectable followers, | 355 | Stephen, <i>Byzant.</i> , | 230, 247 |
| ———, the real city of, | 231 | ——— had not the aid of a general belief in the <i>promised one</i> , &c., | 356 | Stirling—on the Linga at Bhobaneser, | 259 |
| ———, the mythos accommodated, at every temple of, | 361 | ———, her followers weak men, | 377 | Ⲛⲧⲟⲩ <i>stl</i> , satal, a constellation, stella, star, stalla, settlement, | 193 |
| ——— said there was nothing <i>new</i> under the sun, | 430 | South India, | 10, 19, 24, 36, 40, 171—173, 206, 228, 229, 238, 396 | ———, our word <i>settle</i> from, | 437 |
| Solon, on the firmament, | 314 | ———, mythos of Mexico in, | 28 | Stockdale's edition of Sabbatier, | 418 |
| ———, on the length of the Tropical year, | 318, 319 | ———, Chaldee language of, | 128, 289 | Stoics, the, their use of the mythology of the Gentiles, | 440 |
| ———, the first who accommodated the <i>month</i> to the moon's motion, | 320 | ———, the Sauscrit of, derived from Tamil, | 148, 294 | Stola, | 78 |
| ———, disputes among the Athenians, before the time of, | 418 | ———, the lowest class in, called Aborigines, | 274 | Stone pillars, in temples, according to the numbers of the cycles, | 233 |
| ———, Plato, Critias, and Andocides, were of the noble class of Athenians, | 418 | ———, the oldest division of, was into three Tamul principalities—exhibiting signs of the mythos, | 420 | Stonehenge, built by the Cyclops, | 135 |
| Solumi, temples of, | 16, 134 | Souweidani and Khisrévi, the, probably were Soufidani or Sophees, and Kaisar-ians or Cæsareans, | 391 | ——— Sacæ, 273, 416 | 416 |
| ———, probably incarnations of wisdom, | 134 | Spain, | 117 | ——— and Abury, cycles displayed in temples of, | 246, 256 |
| ———, in the fourteen, we probably have an example of fourteen tribes, like that of Abraham, coming from India, &c., | 362 | ———, the court of, its jealousy kept strangers from South America, | 22, 36, 37 | ———, by the Welsh called Choir Ghaur, | 260, 410 |
| Somaglia, cardinal, | 81 | Spanheim, | 204 | ———, Abury, and Carnac—Hallam asked not the question by <i>whom</i> they were erected, | 285 |
| Somerville, Mrs., on Enke's comet, | 330 | Spaniards, the, | 30, 32, 38, 39, 221 | ———, if a college at, there would now be no great circles of stones, | 287, 288 |
| Sommona-cadam, or Sommona-kodam, of Siam, | 3 | Speech, when indistinct and confused, &c., | 437 | ——— and Dipaldenna, the builder of, the universal government, | 369 |
| Sommona-chutana, of Pegu, | 40 | Spelman, | 263 | ———, the squared Trilithons of, shew a more recent work than the rude pillars at Abury, | 396 |
| Somner's Antiq. of Canterbury, | 400 | Spinoza, | 337 | ———, the temple of, the production of 5 × 12, &c.; the altar-stone of, must have been for the Eucharistia, there being no appearance of fire, &c., | 409 |
| Son of God, the, | 33, 72 | Spineto, the Marquess of, | 16, 25, 92, 214 | ———, by the Monks called Chorea Gigantum, | 410 |
| Son of Man—Son of the Solar Incarnation, Mn, | 187 | Spirit, what is? What is substance? | 338 | ——— seems to mean <i>the hanging</i> or <i>suspended stone</i> , | 411 |
| Son of the Sun, a title of the emperor of China, the Mogul, and the king of Siam, has a basis, | 292, 353 | ——— of God, the, moving on the face of the water, | 429 | | |
| ———, Genghis Khan and Tamerlane were said each to be the, | 353 | Spiritus, πνευμα, ΠΝΥ, Ghost, <i>air</i> , <i>breath</i> , | 67, 123 | | |
| Soæmis [Soæmias?], the mother of Heliogabalus, | 348 | ΣΡ=600, | 189 | | |
| Sophee, every, would be a well-wisher to the Assassins, though he might not be an Assassin, | 383 | Spring, Summer, and Winter, years reckoned by these <i>three</i> seasons, | 338 | | |
| Sophees, the, | 50 | | | | |
| ———, of Persia, probably Masons, | 301 | | | | |
| ———, gradations among, of the initiated, &c., | 355 | | | | |

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|-----------------------|---|---------------|---|-----------------|
| Stonehenge or Stone <i>hinge</i> , was the pontifical capital, the pivot on which all the districts of Britain turned, when England was under the jurisdiction of three Archflamens—probably there was a similar one for Scotland, and one for Wales, | 412 | Suu, the history of, the history of Jesus Christ, | 144 | Sword, the man of, to unite the right of the <i>book</i> to that of the <i>sword</i> , made the priest give him the <i>χερονοια</i> , | 417 |
| _____ and Abury must have been built by a <i>mighty</i> people, yet Hume, &c., have not thought of them, | 416 | _____, first recorded by right-lined, angled symbols, | 176 | Syāma, in Sanscrit, means darkness, black flowers, &c., | 438 |
| _____, even after the world had advanced so far as to erect such works, the number of words not necessarily many, | 436 | _____, probably once Sin=360 or Sini=366, | 177, 181 | Syāmānga means the planet mercury or Buddha—probably the Syām and ānga mean <i>the angel Sam</i> or Buddha, | <i>ib.</i> |
| Stouhenges and Aburys, the, prove that the religion of Buddha came to the West, &c., | 424 | _____, Sol, Sul, Saviour, | 180 | Sybil, the, Acrostic of, | 116 |
| Stones, 15 feet long, 6 feet deep, and 2 feet thick, in the roof of the temple of the sun, at Kanarak, | 261 | _____, stood still to hear the lamentations of Cristua, when Arjoon was killed, | 241 | _____, all that related to Jesus Christ in, | 125 |
| Strabo, | 4, 26, 64 | _____, universal adoration paid to, in his character of Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer—as the emblem of the Trimurti or Trinity, | 256, 429 | Sybils, the, | 45, 57, 74, 108 |
| _____, on the division of the Iberians into <i>four</i> ranks, | 420 | _____, in the centre, in the primeval state of our system, | 335 | _____, say Ararat was in Phrygia, in Asia Minor, | 18, 173, 412 |
| _____, the 1000 cities of, | 2, 205, 207, 274, 376 | Sunday, prayers on, standing, by Persians as well as by Christians, | 78 | Sussex, His Royal Highness, the Duke of, books of the Masonic Culdees of York, possessed by, | 436 |
| Struia, ancient name of Rome,—country of the cycle of 650, | 241 | _____, celebrated in opposition to the Jewish Sabbath, not as Dies Solis, | 89 | Sylla, | 54 |
| Stuart, Dr., | 263 | _____, not called Sabbath by Justin, | 90 | Syllabic or Alphabetic writing, _____ system, the, the inventors of, possessed of sovereign power, | 205 |
| Stukeley, | 48, 99 | _____, the day of instruction by the Druid Sabs, | 297 | _____, writing arose by degrees, | 216 |
| Su, a book, in Chinese, | 227 | _____, day of the sun, | 304 | _____, &c., probably discovered before the last flood, by the followers of Cristua, | 364 |
| Suarasuoti, Sara-iswati, Dea Scientiarum, | 8 | _____, markets anciently held on our, | 315 | Sylvester (Pope), | 78 |
| Suchiquecal, the Mexican Eve, | 32 | Sun-flower, Pimpernel, Sensitive Plant, &c., the, | 430 | Symbolic language, the, (of numerals,) that of China, | 444 |
| Suchiqucal, the queen of Heaven, | 33 | Sun-yaoi (<i>the dwellers together</i>), the three Gods, or the Trinity of the Romans, &c., | 344 | Symbolical language, how formed, | 161 |
| Sudra and Girdle, the, | 65—67, 78 | Sup, zup, | 192, 224 | _____, and alphabetical writing—the discovery of, accounts for the civilization and power of a higher class, &c., | 365 |
| _____ and Tunica—Cassock, | 78 | Superhumeral, a, | 79 | _____, writing—before syllabic was invented, | 373 |
| Suessones, the Belgic, | 1 | Supreme Pontiff, the, (of the Pandæan empire,) similar to the Lama of Tibet, and the Pope of Rome—a Vicar of God, | 258 | Synagogue Hebrew, the, universal, when syllabic writing was first used—it was the secret language of all nations, | 295 |
| Suetonius, | 55, 76, 195 | _____, the, entitled, as lord of the soil, to the land of the whole world, | 278, 284 | Synagogues and Proseuchas, the, of Palestine, | 275 |
| Suidas, | 11, 18, 177 | _____, and his court may have saved themselves, &c., from the flood, in a ship, | 311 | Syncellus, Georgius, on the year of the Egyptians, | 316 |
| _____, on the four tribes into which Athens was divided, | 319 | _____, could receive little profit from distant possessions, while gold was the only metal, and coin not invented, | 380 | _____, on the antediluvian kings, | 324 |
| _____, on a Lunar month computed for a year, | 325 | _____, the Patricians, as representatives of, claimed <i>all</i> the soil, and the vetricgal, as trustees for the state, | 394 | Syria, 6, 10, 15, 22, 39, 40, 44, 97, 156, 212, 236, 239, 282, | 305 |
| Sul or Suli, the solar cycle of 366, | 177 | _____, none of the sovereigns aspiring to be, ever made a peace, | 395 | _____, the resurrection of Adonis celebrated in, | 143 |
| Sukey, from <i>Ψυχη</i> , | 32 | Sur used for Tur, and Tur for Sur, | 199, 200, 211 | _____, Eastern, | 162, 240 |
| Sukuh, | 9 | Suracena, a, in North India, | 235 | _____, the followers of the Rasit, in, | 204 |
| Sul=336 or name of the Lunar year, &c., | 176—178 | Susiana or Susa, the lily or lotus, | 239 | _____, the right-lined letter figures of, | 150, 236 |
| Sul or Rqul=336— $\omega\omega=600$ — $\tau\tau=600$, numeral names of the Solar Deity, | 212 | Sweden—instruments with edges of iron and handles of gold, in the cabinet of, | 305 | _____, the sixteen-letter system in, | 185, 235 |
| _____, the sun, | 436 | Swedenborg, &c., the monomania of, | 358 | _____, Eastern and Western, and Tamul, the languages of, the same, | 240 |
| Sul-ii—priests of Sol, | 233 | Swedes—flesh, the dislike of, in the Highlands, probably came to Scotland from Sin-galla, with the Sanscrit, | 293 | _____, the doctrine of the renewed incarnation, visible in, | 340 |
| Suli—Minerva, the, of Bath, | 177, 180 | Switzerland, houses in, of timber and pise, | 296 | _____, the conquest of, why attempted by Napoleon, | 358 |
| Sultan—Sul-tania, <i>place of the Sun—the world's king</i> , | 353, 420 | Sword, before the, divided from the crosier, | 266, 303 | _____, Western, 16; 24, 39, 40, 45, 119, 134, 162, 181, 183, 231, 232, 235, 240, 249, 250, 277, | 310 |
| Sultan-al-berrein et Khakan-albahrein, &c., | 385 | _____, and crosier, a compromise between the, | 268 | _____, the Jews of, a colony from India, | 293 |
| Sumatra, Jabadios, i. e. <i>holy-iava</i> , | 218 | _____, the, and Book, the right by, of the Egyptian Pontiff, of Julius Cæsar, and of the Calif, | 379 | _____, the mythos in, | 357 |
| _____, or Sabadios, | 353 | | | Syriac, the old, allegories in, on the tree of knowledge, &c., | 160 |
| _____, the king of calls himself Sultan, &c., | 420 | | | _____, the vernacular dialect of the Jews, in the time of Christ, | 171, 172, 175 |
| Sun, the, every thing, at last, centres in, | 36 | | | _____, a close dialect of Arabic and Hebrew, | 235 |
| _____, Lord and Saviour, the eucharist of, | 60 | | | _____, the language of Sy- | |
| _____, and Jesus, the mixed worship of, | 89 | | | | |
| _____, mysteries of, celebrated on Sunday, | 89, 90 | | | | |
| _____, the birth of, at Winter Solstice, | 98—100, 136 | | | | |
| _____, at his passage from Taurus to Aries, at the Vernal Equinox, | 122 | | | | |

- ria, Mesopotamia, Chaldæa, Assyria, and Palestine, 236, 237
- Syriac, the literal character, the Nestorian, has a close affinity to the Ougour—in fact both are Pushto, 421
- Syriad (Syria of India, Palestine, or Egypt), *holy Sura*—Noah said to have erected pillars, with inscriptions, in, 311
- Syrians, the, 77
- , write and read like the Calmucks, 150
- Syrias, the two Eastern, 119
- System, our—in its primeval state, the sun in the centre, and the planets revolved in the same plane, in concentric circles, &c., 335
- T changed for S, and for ST, 231
- or X=300, 20
- Tabou or Bonta, 25
- Tacitus, 86
- , cause of *lacunæ* in, 116
- , on change of lauds among the Germans, 282, 283
- , on nakedness of the Germans, 304
- , says the Germans divided the year into *three*, 421
- Tad, Taduys, Tas, Tat, Tetta, Tautah—father, 33, 208
- Tages used for *Sages*—*Sagesse*, *Sagax*, 231, 232
- probably a corruption of *Sages*, 438
- Talmud, the Jerusalem, 72
- Talut, Saul so called in India, 134, 238
- Tam*, perhaps a corruption of the Sanscrit *Sama*, 199
- *Sam*, 438
- Tamas, (St. Thomas,) tomb of the holy, 238
- Tamerlane traced his pedigree to Gengis Khau—descended from Turk, the son of Japhet, 354
- Tammuz, the women weeping for, 92
- , the weeping for, is the "Agonie" at Rome, 92, 96, 114
- or Adonis, the rites of, 114
- Tamul or Tamil, the, 148, 175
- , the ancient Hebrew-Chaldee-Ethiopian-Syriac, 156, 235, 294
- , acrostic writing in, 185
- and the Grantha, of Cape Comorin, the same, 295
- Tamuls, the, their sacred book had *five* meanings, 15, 148, 221, 253, 440
- , on a lost language, 234
- , their letter, &c., 238
- Tanga-tanga or Tangut, 32, 37, 39, 218, 238
- Tanga of Tartary and China, from, to Tanga Tanga of Peru, proofs that the religion of Buddha came to the West, 424
- Tangiers, 238
- Tangitani, the language of the, *ib.*
- Tangut, the name of God, in Peru, 7
- and Tangitani, the, of the north of India, the same in name as the people of Tangiers, &c., 238
- Tanguth, a ram offered in, as a ransom for the child, 33
- Tangutia, Tibet so called,—*ia tangut*, country of Tangut, 37
- Tanjeer or Tanjore, 238
- Taou Tzse, the doctrine of, says, "Taou or 'Reason' produced one; one produced two; two produced three; three produced all things," 399
- Tapocon, a way of writing, so called by the Greeks, 150
- Tarasius, Bp. of Constantinople, 111
- Targums, the, probably sacred books of the Callidei of the East, 171
- , not noticed by Jesus or the Evangelists, 172
- , not known to Origen, Jerom, &c., 171, 172
- , on the term Mes-siah, 233
- , name of Jehovah in, 259, 286
- Tartares ou les Scythes, 97
- , Mandhuis, the, who conquered China, *ib.*
- Tartars, Tatars, the, 24, 32, 36, 67, 150, 203, 207, 216, 223, 240
- , the, called Nestorians, 229
- , conquered China, 216, 217, 274
- , added their own state as a province to the Chinese empire, 396
- Tartary, 40, 73, 103, 213
- , the Sacæ of, 1, 221
- , mythos of, in Mexico, 28
- , a province of China, 217
- , the probable birth-place of the *Linga* adoration, 260
- , the government of feudal, 262
- , the mythos in, 357
- or Scythia—every learned inquirer finds his way to, for the origin of the Feudal system, &c., 372
- , the source of all Religions placed in, by Lévêque; and the Author drawn to, by every inquiry, or to Caracorum or China, 373
- (or Chinese Tartary), man supposed to have been created in, 444, 445
- , or North India, 1, 2, 7, 19, 175
- Tartarus or Paradise, in Tartary, 73
- , the *very bad* in, *ib.*
- Tat, a name of Buddha, 2, 23, 24, 164, 207
- is the name of the Tartars or Tatars, 24
- is Ras—head, 188
- Tatar nation, the, said to have consisted of 70,000 families—probably a sacred caste, limited to the sacred number 72; these were the tribes of Caracorum, 420
- Tatian, the followers of, used *water* in the eucharist, 60
- Tatienses à Tatïo, &c., 345
- Tau, the, written \dagger , X, T, 201, 343, 344
- Tauric or Vernal Equinox festival, the, commenced 4680 years before Christ, 84
- cycle, in the, we have Adam and his wife, and Cain, Abel, and Seth—a new Trinity, &c., 397, 399
- Taurico and Dago—Taurus and Dagou, 38
- Taurus, the vernal equinox in, 83
- , Leo, Aquarius, and Scorpio or the Eagle, the four signs of Reuben, Judah, Ephraim, and Dan, 105
- , the vernal equinox from, to Aries, 106
- , when the sun entered—a violent revolution probably happened to the globe, &c., 327
- , Aries, and Pisces, the three signs of, bear a relation to our mythos, 329
- , the entrance of the sun into, at the vernal equinox, 4648 B. C.—the time of the flood of Ogyges, 332
- Taveruier, 263
- Taylor, (Rev. Robert,) 44, 45, 64, 114, 119
- 's Diegesis, 43, 55, 57, 114
- 's Syntagma, 113
- 's translation of Jamblicus, 46
- on the degrees of the Christian hierarchy, as having formerly existed in Egypt, 71, 264, 275, 279
- Taylor's* translation of J. F. Maternus, 430
- Taxes, all, in ancient times, paid by a portion of the produce of the land, and now in China, 272
- Tchiven, 7
- Teepat, the, or stone, 24
- Teheran and Stamboul, the thrones of, occupied by the families of Katschar and Osman, 385
- Telescope, the, and loadstone, known to the Chaldæans, 175
- Τελευταια, sacrifices for the dead, 73, 74
- Teleuteans, the, a Tartar nation, 31
- Telingana or Trilinga, the country of the, 238
- Telmessus or Telmissus, 16, 102
- Templars, the, adopted by the Christians, as the conservators of the Jewish temple, rebuilt by the Mohamedans, 298
- , had a sacred head, &c., 349
- , probably Assassins, because they were Sophees; they were also Manichæans; they acknowledged the Caracorum gentleman or lord, as their Lord Paramount, 382, 383
- , modern, Rossicrucians, and Masons, little more than different lodges of one order, 388
- , their origin, their secret doctrines, &c., 407
- , are Masons. Some of their secrets the Author would not divulge; but could correct some of their mistakes, 408
- Temple, Sir William, 267
- , the, of Jerusalem, 33, 298
- , every, a microcosm of the universe; hence temples were surrounded with pillars, 402, 407
- Temples, the *five*, of Egypt, 15, 16, 118, 275, 276
- , all the oldest, of Zoroaster and the Indians, were caves, 401
- , all anciently believed to be microcosms of the world, 405
- , whether the old, in China,

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|------------|--|----------------|--|-------------------|
| Mexico, India, Syria, Greece, Italy, and of Stonehenge and Abury, were all built of one measure, and intended to be a microcosm of the universe, | 407 | Teth is 9—Tzaddi is 90—Tzaddi final is 900, | 186 | Thomas, St., 117, 122, 207, 259, 290 | 290 |
| Temples, in the building of, the pillars had different microsmic numbers, viz., 8, 12, 38, 19, 360, &c., &c., | 415 | —, Theta, Tha or Thas (Egyptian) $\Theta\theta\alpha\zeta$ (Coptic) all stand for 9, | <i>ib.</i> | —, the Christians of, called Nestorians, | 208 |
| Templum or Temple—the word an important one—may throw light on the origin, &c., of the Temples, | 407 | Tetragrammaton, the sacred, | 190 | —, Tamuz, the Christians of, celebrated their worship with dances, &c., | 262 |
| —, the word, with the ancients, meant more than merely the building on earth—it was always considered a microcosm of the temple of the firmament, | 408 | Tetrarchs, the, in Syria, were Zemindars, | 374 | —, the Christians of, have three sacraments—Orders, Baptism, and the Eucharist, | 279, 280 |
| Temps, les Fabuleux, des Egyptiens, | 11, 12, 17 | Teut, $\Theta\epsilon\omega\varsigma$, Teut-ates, | 23 | Thomassinus, Ludovicus, | 148 |
| Tenth or Tithe, the, or Decumanus of the West, is called Ashera, the payment to which Mohamed restored that part of the world under his dominion, | 371 | — or Thoth or Hermes, the inventor of letters, | 163, 208 | Thompson, Dr., | 258 |
| —, the, of the produce, the fixed land tax of China, | 376 | Teutle, Mexican name for $\Theta\epsilon\omega\varsigma$ or God, | 23 | Thor, | 4 |
| —, a, added to a third, is with us oppressive; but in ancient states the tithe did not operate against agriculture, | 393, 394 | Θ , the emblem of eternity—a point and a circle, | 186, 192 | Thoth, | 3, 23 |
| Teuth Avatar, the, | 54, 258 | Thales, the Milesian, the first of the Greeks who discovered the length of the Tropical year, | 318 | — is Mercury, called Tuisco, | 208 |
| —, Nero claimed to be, | 54 | Thamanin, | 17 | —, the first month of the Egyptians—August, | 287 |
| —, Gregory the Great, thought to be, | 343, 375 | Thamas, a place, | 117 | Thrace, | 102, 348 |
| —, Alexander and Cæsar, each believed himself to be, | 344 | Thames, <i>father</i> , | 181 | —, the Ioudi of, | 185 |
| —, Mohamed thought, and believed himself, to be, &c., 3, 167, 251, 343, 344, 368, | 377 | Thamus, | 95 | — and North India, the Sindi of, both followers of the holy Xin, | 414 |
| —, Akbar, believed to be, | 354 | Thane, the same as Optimas and Baro, | 277 | Three, the, marked in temples—the altar-stone and the two stones at the entrance, | 409 |
| — announced himself as—putting back Mohamed as the <i>ninth</i> , | 357 | Thanes—originally the only tenants in <i>capite</i> , | 278 | $\Theta\rho\eta\nu\sigma\iota\varsigma$ or $\Theta\rho\eta\nu\sigma\mu\omega\varsigma$, | 56 |
| Tenthis, the, enabled the later Califs—patrons of arts, science, and literature—to support large armies, &c., | 377 | Thas, Phtha or Photha, | 5 | Thule, | 129 |
| —, all the receivers of, at first, priests, | 381 | Thbe, Thebes or the Ark, | 12, 13 | —, i. e. the Iule, | 300 |
| Teocalli, the Teo or God <i>Cali</i> , | 28 | Theatres, sacred, whether built before or after the Deisols, difficult to imagine, | 340 | THURSDAY is <i>Turs</i> = 666—the day of the Bull, | 209 |
| Teotepatl, the divine stone, | 24 | Thebais, the, | 66 | —, the Indian God of, is <i>Vrihaspati</i> , | 222 |
| Teotl, the Mexican supreme and invisible God, | 24, 193 | Thebes, | 10, 13, 17, 20 | Ti di, <i>holy</i> , | 7, 192 |
| — signifies Sun and Age, | 29 | —, the history of, a travesty of the Flood and of Noah's Ark, | 12 | Tibe—Noah or Menu, | 309 |
| Teotle, the same as תולת <i>tit</i> = 650, | 24, 29, 35 | —, with seven gates, governed by Al-Mage, <i>the Mage</i> , Mogul, | 352 | Tiberius, | 46, 104, 108, 449 |
| Terence, | 408 | —, Grecian, | 13 | Tibet, 1, 9, 31, 34, 36, 40, 54, 57, 75, 82, 206, 218, 231, 300, 305, 444 | 444 |
| Termini—the same remain in India and Europe, | 415 | —, companies, anciently in, as in London, | 418 | — is Ti-bot, Ti-bout, Ti-boutta, or Di-Buddha, | 7 |
| Terminus, the boundary, so called from being the emblem of the Ter-Menu—of the creative power, | 414 | $\Theta\epsilon\mu\iota\varsigma$, the Goddess of Oracles, | 231 | — called Potyid, | <i>ib.</i> |
| Ter-omen, the <i>triple</i> omen or omen of the <i>Triune</i> God, | <i>ib.</i> | $\Theta\epsilon\mu\iota\varsigma\iota\varsigma$, Laws, Oracles—connected with Tam, | <i>ib.</i> | — called Tangutia, | 37 |
| Terpati, Tripoly or Trichinopoly, | 206 | Theocritus, | 70 | —, society divided into <i>two</i> classes, in, | 84 |
| Tertullian, 45, 61, 66, 68, 72, 74, 78, 87, 89, 96, 98, | 143 | Theodore of Gaza, | 104 | —, secret conclaves of, and of Rome, | 117 |
| —, on the Roman and Sarmothracian three <i>great</i> Gods—the Trinity, | 344 | —, on the year of the Athenians, | 319 | —, similarity of mythos in, and in Rome, | 119, 127 |
| Testament, Old and New, double meaning of, | 130 | Theodoret, | 5, 80, 94 | — and Nepal, in, there are the Pope, his Monks, and a <i>crucified</i> God, | 122 |
| Tête is Tat, Ras—head, | 188 | —, on Christian mysteries, | 441 | —, the carns of, | 179, 286 |
| | | Theodorus, St., | 74, 94 | —, the people of, taught the effect of good conduct, but not initiated into the arcana, | 252 |
| | | Theodosius destroyed Heathen temples, or converted them into churches, | 84, 94 | —, the priests of, <i>idlers</i> —the uninitiated <i>labourers</i> , | 256 |
| | | $\Theta\epsilon\omega\iota$ $\mu\epsilon\gamma\alpha\lambda\omega\iota$, $\Theta\epsilon\omega\iota$ $\delta\upsilon\nu\alpha\tau\omega\iota$, $\Theta\epsilon\omega\iota$ $\chi\rho\eta\sigma\tau\omega\iota$, | 344, 345 | —, lords of the creation, and their tenants paying only a tenth of the produce, as rent, are in a comfortable state, | 265 |
| | | $\Theta\epsilon\omega\iota$ $\alpha\gamma\gamma\omega\sigma\tau\omega\iota$, the, | 197 | —, all lands in, held by the priests in community, | 269 |
| | | Therapeutæ, the, or Essenes, their scriptures the groundwork of the Gospel histories, | 45, 46 | —, the king does homage to the priest, in, | 302 |
| | | —, or physicians of the soul, | 114 | Tibetian Alphabet. See Georgius. | 224 |
| | | —, Ma-thematici, &c., the same, | 248 | Tibetians, the, 9, 26, 203, 210, | 224 |
| | | —, the Essenes and Carmelites, admitted into the Roman church, | 270 | —, doctrines, &c., of, | 37, 75, 367 |
| | | Therophantes, the, | 47 | —, similar to those of the Romish Christians, | 37, 75, 367 |
| | | Thessalonica, | 43 | —, their language a mixture of signs and letters, | 213 |
| | | Theuch, | 37 | —, closely connected with the Siamese, | 214 |
| | | Theut, an American God, | <i>ib.</i> | Tibullus, | 62, 87 |
| | | Thevenot, | 263 | Tien, the, the Holy One invisible, | 36 |
| | | Thirlwall's edition of Niebuhr's History of Rome, 375, 407, 410, 419, 420, 432—434 | 434 | — or Niet, <i>God</i> in Chinese, | 246 |
| | | Thogrul—Khan of Caracorum—service, &c., done to, by Gengis Khan, though much superior in power, why, | 354 | Tigris, the family of Abbas reigned at Bagdad, on the banks of the, | 385 |

	Page		Page
T'impul, the, temple of the Temp- plars,	297	Total, O, one O, two O's, &c.,	191
Timur, believed to be a divine in- carnation,	343	Totness—Brutus, from Italy, said to have landed at,	400, 412
——, the present representative of—Akbar II.—bears only the empty title of King of Delhi,	358	Tot-ness is Tat-nesos, or nase or town of the promontory of Tat, Tarais or Buddha,	401
Tippoo Sultan,	195	Tower of Babel, the,	24, 25
Titans, the, were Tatans,	24, 102	——, the Mexican tem- ple, at Cholula, similar to,	27, 28
Tithe, the, precedes all—kings' taxes, landlords' rent, &c.,	417	Townley,	194
Tithes, the payment of, to Melchi- zedek,	58	——, Dr., on worship of Baal, Baal or Bel, in Ceylon,	289
—— paid by the ancient Phœni- cians,	78	TR and SR were convertible,	211, 229
——, the church never surren- ders them,	217	Tr=600,	211
——, how the, descended to the Christian church,—those of con- quered lands always claimed,	417	Trade, each, a secret, had its Ras, and each Ras its Pontifex,	279
—— paid to the priests at Del- phi,	418	Tradition, the grand support of the Romish Christian edifice,	107
——, would be paid, in each country, as at Delphi and Jeru- salem,	422	—— discarded by Luther and the Protestants, in part,	ib.
Tithings, ten, the presidents of, formed a superior court,	300	Tragedies, by the ancients, ground- ed on mythic history only,	233
——, conformity between the Chinese and Anglo-Saxon,	301	Trajan,	120, 121
Titlu=666,	29	Transmigration of souls,	82
Titus Livius,	76, 86	Transubstantiation, ridiculed by Cicero,	64, 442, 443
——, the temple destroyed by,	298	—— might be deriv- ed from eating <i>bread</i> , the body of the God of generation—Budd- ha,	244
——'s Arch, at Rome,	405	——, if argued on the ground of common sense, excluding the authority of the fathers, the Protestants beat the Papists, &c.,	443
Tle, Mexican names ending in, ——, these letters mean, in Hebrew, <i>hanged or suspended</i> ,	35 36	Tree, the, of the sacred Om, —— Alphabet, the,	65 148, 149
Tod's (Col.) History of Rajast'han, 4, 39, 117—119, 158, 178, 182, 183, 185, 245, 268, 272, 284, 298, 305,	418	—— Alphabets, allegories of the, —— of knowledge and letters, close connexion of the, with liber, <i>bark</i> , a book,	221, 299 163, 164, 265
Toland's Nazareus,	30, 72	——, the, i. e. wis- dom, produced twelve fruits,	250
To Oy, the, 9, 123, 128, 136, 165, 168, 181, 188, 190, 196, 202, 249, 251, 252, 342,	414	—— of Letters, the, with the Chi- nese,	227
——, "every thing tends to,"	187, 254	—— of Life, the, what does it mean?	251
——, the T-raw Oy, ——, whose centre is every- where, &c.,	174 294	Trees and letters, allegory of, often referred to in the Old Testament,	204
——, the First principle, Spiritual Fire—the re-absorption of all emanations into,	301, 308	——, the, of <i>knowledge</i> and of <i>life</i> , meaning of the allegory of,	252, 253
——, persons who believe <i>the</i> , walked in the garden, &c.,	334	<i>Tria vota substantialia</i> , the,	48, 127, 280
——, the planets may be re-ab- sorbed into the,	336	Trial by Jury, our, from the East, is common to the Chinese and Mexicans,	278, 279
——, supposed to be <i>duplica- te—to triplicate</i> himself,	397	Tribe, the, of Abraham, from In- dia, after various removals, set- tled in Egypt,	362
——, supposed to possess in himself the two principles of ge- neration,	398	Tribes, the 12, were religious dis- tricts or divisions,	275
——, the one, is marked, in a peculiar manner, in the cyclic numbers,	409	Tribus Mariebus,	103, 181,
——, from the, proceeded the Creator, Preserver and De- stroyer—Brahma, Vishnu, and Seva; from them 72 Angels, and from them 360 others, &c.,	429, 430	——, Tri-mr-di, holy triple Maria or Maia,	203
——, in the doctrine of Pan- theism, was every thing, and every thing the To Oy,	445	Trichinopoly, the Mosaic, &c., my- thos at,	229
To ορωσ Oy, the knowledge of, and of his attributes, was the religion and the philosophy,	368	Trichinopoly,	238
To Haw, the,	136	Trigeranos, Budwas,	4, 178
Torquemada,	30, 33, 39	Trilinga—triple <i>language</i> or triple <i>linga</i> ?	238
		Trimurti, the, 34, 168, 181, 221, 223, 238,	256
		——, or sacred Triad,	103
		——, all above, is <i>illu- sion</i> ,	128
		——, emblems of, were <i>three</i> Lotuses,	178, 244
		——, Orphæan,	202
		Trimurti, the, as the knowledge of, faded away, Demigods or Saints arose,	300
		——, an emblem of the, with the To Oy above it,	415
		Trina-cria or Trina-crios, the Tri- une Aries,	9
		Trinitarian system, the, taken from the Brahmin history,	98
		——, the, character of the Deity taken from the doctrines of ancient philosophers,	130
		—— doctrine, the, of Gene- sis, likely to lead the Jews into idolatry,	364
		——, why not clearly developed in the Gospels —because it was the secret doc- trine,	367
		Trinity, the, 36, 37, 42, 60, 177, 211, 229, 256, 279,	299
		——, from all quarters of the Heathen world,	49
		——, Holy,	80
		——, of Plato, like that of Jesus,	98
		——, incarnation of,	244
		——, <i>first</i> and <i>second</i> ,	336
		——, found among the Ro- mans, in the three altars to the three Gods, called <i>Συνναοι</i> — to Jove, Apollo, and Minerva,	344
		——, and Emanations, the Cabalistic doctrines of, intimate- ly connected with the Micro- cosm; a new Trinity every 1800 years, at first, then every 2160 years,	397
		——, Baptism, and the Eu- charist, cannot have been the secret doctrines alluded to by Clemens, these having been openly explained by Justin Mar- tyr in his Apology,	440, 443
		——, Regeneration, and the Eucharist, the doctrines of, the fathers endeavoured to make into <i>secrets</i> , and to preserve them from the vulgar and the Gen- tiles,	442
		Tripetty,	14
		—— and Scotland, the crucified God II, of,	259, 288
		Triptolemus, the three command- ments of,	77
		<i>Tritrestra</i> , — <i>Adi-Saka</i> or <i>Aji- Saka</i> ,	221
		Triumvirate—probably an imitation of the division of the world among the three sons of Noah,	345, 346
		<i>Tropical Solar Year</i> , the, 360 days long, before the flood,	316
		Troy, (Troie, or Tr-ia,) 18, 137, 227,	231
		——, <i>new</i> , (Rome), the same mis- chief to happen to, as to <i>old</i> Troy—the popular belief in, not surprising,	339
		——, the Game, in Wales, noticed by Pliny,	401
		——, the chiefs at the siege of, were 72—all obeyed Agamemnon —king of kings, &c.,	421
		Troya Nova, the, of King Brute, —— or Trinobantum—our municipal governments of towns, may bear date with,	401
		Troys, new,	136

	Page		Page		Page
Troys, new, believed to be renewed every 600 years,	303	Typhon, (signifies a <i>deluge</i> or <i>inundation</i> ,) reigned immediately before the flood, &c.,	324, 325	Upham, Ed., Esq.,	145
"Trust, ye saints, your God restored," &c.,	114	Typical numbers—why <i>wanted</i> in by the Romans,	433	—'s Buddhism, of Ceylon,	288
Trypho and Justin, the Dialogue between,	259	Tyre, תרץ=608,	183	Upper Egypt,	10, 12, 44, 45
T, S, R, Tzar or Cæsar,	229	Tyrins, the probable fabricators of the walls of,	419	Ur or Urit, of Cal or the Chaldees, the country of Abraham,	245, 289
Tsu, learned, in Chinese,	227	Tzar and Tzarina, (Cæsar or X-æsar,)	6	Urago-Zoriso, (the Father,) Urusana, (the Son,) and Urupo, (the Spirit,) the American Trinity,	23
TT letter, Tlut letters,	164	— of Muscovy, the, probably maintains that <i>he</i> is the legal successor of Noah, entitled to rule the world,	353	Urban V. (Pope),	87
Tt=600, or Tat,	226	— why does he tread on the serpent? why maintain the Pope to be a <i>schismatic</i> ? &c., &c.,	360	Urban, D' (Marquis De Fortia),	137, 169, 196
Ttl=650, Teotl or Teotle,	193, 226	Tzetzes, on the walls of Babylon	317	Uria or Callida—the natives of, may have discovered the syllabic system; and, unable to prevail against the strong patriarchal government in the East, may have established a new Archie-rarchy, extending itself to all the western world,	396
Tubal-Cain—probably the Egyptian Vulcan,	324	—, on Vulcan—Noah and Osiris,	324	Uriel (angel),	88
TUESDAY may be Tuzqo=666, or Markelos=666,	208	Tzizit, the <i>fringe</i> on the high-priest's dress,	179	Urs of the Chaldees, two, in India,	257
Tulad, the male organ, &c.,	24			Urus or Beeve, the,	23
Tulan Cholula, tower of, like the Tower of Belus,	27	<i>Ukim</i> and <i>Yekim</i> the first Chinese written letters,	215	Usher,	139, 140, 189
Tulis, or llas, means <i>crucified</i> ,	14	Ulemas, the Grand Seigneur has <i>twelve</i> ,	421	—, his chronology agrees with the Indian Mauwantaras,	134
Fungusians, the,	39	Ullaloo (Mexican Hululæz), Alle-lujah?	27	—, on the time of the flood,	327, 332
Tunica, the,	78	Ulm (the city of),	250	—'s <i>four</i> years corrected,	228
Turcomans, the, of the Ottoman empire, divided into 72 tribes,	420	Ulphilas was not the inventor of the Runes,	305		
Turdetani, the,	26	Ulster, in the annals of, the island of Iona called <i>li</i> ,	286	Valencia,	62
Turk, the son of Japhet,	354	Ultima Thule,	14	Valentia, a name of Rome,	241
Turkish barbarians, the arrival of the, from Tartary, overthrew the favourable state of things introduced, &c., by the Califs,	377	Ulysses—the name of, found in India,	293	Valentinians, the 360 Æons of the,	429
— cavalry, the, said to be feudatories, &c.,	420	Umbrians, the, of Italy, had 360 polises—probably villages around the Cardos,	410, 419	Valg, in Sanscrit, <i>to walk</i> ,	158
Turks, the, occupied Greece, as the Romans did Britain and Egypt, leaving the natives in possession of the religion,	281	Ungirt, unblest,	77	Vallancey, 2, 3, 6, 22, 24, 62, 82, 83, 97, 117, 147, 150, 153, 155, 160, 163, 164, 169, 171, 180, 188, 195, 205, 206, 215, 222, 224, 225, 227, 229, 230, 239, 247, 262—264, 267, 274, 279, 287, 302, 373, 402, 412, 416, 287, 302, 373, 402, 412, 416	357
—, have they alone, the Crescent?	291	Unigenitas. the Logos or Buddha,	7—9	Vallemont, De, on Nestorius,	441—443
—, claim to be descendants from Japhet,	352	Unitarians, the,	96	Varenus, on the religion of the Chinese and the Tibetians,	367
—, are followers of Japhet,	385	—, often said not to be Christians,	281	Varro places the flood of Ogyges, the first flood, 400 years before Inachus,	314, 338
Turner, Mr.,	82, 84	—, struggling for the vulgar system, ask why the Trinity is not clearly expressed in the Gospels; it was the Cabala of the orthodox Jews and Christians,	367	—, on the length of the year, 319, 320	325, 326
—, on the Palm-tree,	231	Universe—immensity of the, diminutive character of our globe, and the quarrelsome pismires who infest it,	311	—, on a lunar month, computed for a year,	325, 326
—, Sharon,	135, 160, 229	—, the hypostatic, a microcosm of the immense To Or,	336	—, on the <i>Ager Romanus</i> ,	345
T'Usci, THE Uscans or Tuscans, were the Osci,	300, 436	—, the, according to the Chinese, is man, on a large scale—and human reason the reason of the universe,	398	Vasudeva, the father of Cristina,	98
Tutelar Gods and Saints,	90	Universal History, the,	395	Vater, Professor,	27
— saints, the 360 of the Roman church,	429	—, on feudatory princes,	421	Vates—fates, buds, baids, <i>tellers of truth</i> or <i>wisdom</i> ,	225
Tutya, a precious stone so called, in the temple of Persepolis,	261	— myths, the, shews itself strikingly in Java, Sumatra, and Japan, all called Jabadios,	420	—, a musician, an officer of the Sullii,	233
Twelve, divisions into, prevailed in Attica, in Asiatic Ionia, in Etruria, &c.,	275	Unspoken language of numeral symbols, in the, <i>sor</i> might be <i>ros</i> , and <i>ros</i> might be <i>sor</i> ,	153, 435	Vatican Library, the,	30, 111
— aldermen, and <i>twenty-four</i> councilmen of our corporations, were derived from Chaldæan mythic numbers,	276, 417	—, a written, possibility of, proved by its existence in Java,	176	—, the procession from, to the Lateran church,	55
—, a council of,—the Lucumones—the heads of tribes—the Amphictyons—the Conclave, &c.,	422	—, the, of ciphers,	234	—, could we get at the secret of, we should, probably find, &c.,	57
—, periods consisting of the number, supposed to be formed when the year was 360 days long—and those of <i>ten</i> , when the new and compound cycle was formed of the 10 neroses and 10 signs of the Zodiac,	432			—, imprudently opened to the Monks,	270, 278, 285
— and <i>ten</i> —why the names <i>scores</i> and <i>dozens</i> , and no name for the number <i>eight</i> , &c.,	433			Vau, the number 6,	138
Twins, the, in all the ancient Zodiacs, side to side, &c.,	397			— or Va, Venus, the mother, or mother Goddess,	162, 215
Two, every thing divided into—heaven into two hemispheres; the globe into North and South,	409			—, the, changed into F, and the F into Ç,	293
Types, &c., of what the real Saviour was to do and suffer,	122, 132, 193			Vayavijyam—its supposed Latin original <i>vivo</i> ,	398
Typhon, 8, (Suph-on, destroyer,)	230			Vectigal or Ashera, the, of new-found lands, reserved to himself by the Pope,	393

	Page		Page
Ved, bed, vates, a prophet,	227	Vicars of God, on earth, united in	57
Veda or Beda, means book,	8	Jesus of Bethlehem,	9, 302
—, knowledge,	225	Vicramaditya,	2
—, Buddha,	226	—, Mohamed a, or a	2
—, the first, of the Brahmins, is	<i>ib.</i>	Saca or Saceswara,	2
called <i>Rich</i> ,		—, the first Supreme	
— was wisdom, the book of life,	250	Pontiff, supposed to be a, of the	258
—, the forged, on the <i>ten leaves</i>	371	Trimurti,	372
of the universe, &c.,		—, the Vicar of God,	
—, Beda, or Saga, the, compiled	419	was owner of the soil of the	372
when letters became known,	427	whole world,	
&c.,		—, or Vicar of God, the,	
Vedanta philosophy, the,	227, 427	alone heard of now, in Rome	374
—, the, from Veda, <i>scripture</i> ,		and Tibet,	
and anta, the end—the purpose,	428	Vidya, a Widow—a knowing per-	226
&c., of the Veda; the followers		son,	
of, those of the <i>male</i> ,	429	Vierge, l'immaculée conception, de	97
—, supposed to mean, the		la,	
doctrine has <i>wisdom</i> for its end,	429	Vine, the, embracing the marital	242
&c., in opposition to Nyaya, <i>not</i>		Elm or Alma,	
<i>wisdom</i> ,		—, was it	
Vedas, the, or Bedas,	4, 43, 88	M-Om crucified?	253
—, Indian, not read, but		—, the <i>fruit</i> of, Jesus would not	254
sung or chanted,	225, 340	drink of,	
—, the Dabistan (Persian		Vineyard or garden of God, Carmel,	240
books) so called,	226	the,	44, 45, 193, 204,
—, the, books of wisdom,		Virachocha, and Pachacamack, the	34
connected with the <i>tree of letters</i> ,	227	Peruvian Creator,	
—, the, contain no history	351	Virgil, 9, 45, 47, 62, 64, 79, 83,	
200 years B. C.,	32	114, 138, 140, 166, 189, 195,	
Vega, on the cross of the Incas,		202, 207, 345,	408
Veil— <i>no one shall draw aside my</i> —	387	— calls Octavius <i>God</i> ,	55
does it mean, No one shall ex-		—, the doubt in the time of,	
plain my cabalistic doctrine of	387	respecting the <i>eighth</i> and <i>ninth</i>	
divine wisdom?		Avatar,	357
Veils of Socrates, Jesus, and Isis,—	253	—, the history of the life of, a	401
the object of this work to draw		copy of that of Homer,	
aside, and to restore their doc-	253	—, the revolving cycle of 600,	433
trines,		celebrated by,	33
Veneris Amasius,	95	Virgin, the, without spot,	45
Venice—remonstrance of Baronius	52	—, Maria (or Maia),	
to the city of,		—, and child, the worship	49
— and Bologna, a war be-	228	of the,	76
tween, for a picture of the Sa-		—, Mother of God,	82
vour,	5, 6, 84, 212	—, Mary, the blessed,	
Venus,		— and child, the adoration of	109, 181,
—, Calva, Capitolina, Verti-	91	the, common to Gaul and Egypt,	279
cordia, &c.,		—, Mary, the monogram for, is	170
—, Vau or Va, mother, or mo-	170	—, intercession to, by	260
ther Goddess,	162, 215	the miraculous stone of Chartres,	
— and Cupid, both called <i>Epos</i> ,		— figures of, accompanied by	239, 244
<i>divine love</i> ,	180	the Lotus,	
— or the Saviour,		— of the Conception, or Pari-	108, 109
—, identical with Ceres, He-	285	tura, the,	
cate—she was <i>black</i> , the mother		— and Rose, the, in Mexico,	32, 239
of the Gods,	286	Virginia,	28
— was the <i>Novus</i> of Plato's tri-		Virgo, the zodiacal sign of,	5, 6
nity—the Holy Ghost,	98	— Paritura, the, 14, 108, 109,	
<i>Verbum Caro factum est</i> not pecu-	79	136, 181, 203, 259, 260,	279
liar to Christians,	83	—, the son of, in	
Verdier, Du,	47	Wales,	154
Vernal Equinox, the,		— Maria, Purificata,	82
Veron,	340, 436	Vis Visha, the temple of, at Benares,	402
Verses, 20,000, committed to me-		Vishnu, with three eyes, the sup-	136
mory, and repeated by the pupils	407	posed image of the Trimurti,	
of the Druids,		Vitrified forts, the, of Scotland—	296, 297
Versus, the Etruscan or Umbrian,	416	remarks on their nature and de-	
of <i>ten</i> ten-feet rods, &c.,		sign,	53
Vespasian—the miracles of,	241	Vives, Ludovicus;	
—, said to have conquered	90	Volney,	31, 187
twenty towns—probably part of		—, how treated by Mr. Faber,	255
the municipia which sent depu-	266	Vossius,	242
ties to the Wittagemote,		Votive offerings,	85—87, 91
Vesta,	62, 91, 241	— tablets,	90
Viales, the,		Vowel points, the, of Hebrew,	184
Vicar-manni—probably corrupted	296	modern,	
into Vicrama, Vicramaditya—		Vowels, deficiency of, in Hebrew	185
priests,	266	and Celtic,	
Vicarius Jesu Christi,	52	Vows, the three—chastity, poverty,	48, 127, 280
		and obedience,	
		<i>Vrihaspati</i> —father of wisdom—	222
		the God of Thursday, in India,	
		—, the founder of the Chár-	429
		váka school,	324
		Vulcan—probably Tubal-Cain,	
		— in Manetho, said to have	9000
		reigned 9000 years, i. e. 9000	
		revolutions of the moon, or 75	325
		years of 12 months each, or, 75	
		Sari,	337
		Vyasa, (the Indian Spinoza,)	
		—, the meaning of, not kno wn	351
		to the Hindoos,	
		Wait, Dr., on Chaldee roots in the	1, 156
		Sanscrit,	4
		Wales,	130
		—, Hebrew names in,	
		—, given by Brutus to his son	400
		<i>Camber</i> , hence called <i>Cambria</i> ,	
		—, the Game Troy, found in,	401
		decisive of the mythos; by 35th of	
		Henry III., empowered to send	401
		24 members to Parliament,	45
		Walsh, Dr.,	
		Walter (Editor of Niebuhr), 27,	422
		371, 381, 391—395, 407, 419,	
		War between the Calif of Bagdad,	390
		the Imaum of Alamout, and the	
		Emperor of the Moguls or Mon-	192
		gols, because a preference was	
		given to the standard of the Ca-	390
		lif, &c.,	
		Warren (Col.), the Kala Sankalita	391
		of,	
		<i>Wars</i> , the first GREAT, (Mahaba-	391
		rats,) probably between the High-	
		priests or Pontiffs, about the	391
		presidency over the whole world;	
		in these wars the feudatories	391
		would have little or no concern,	
		Wasigh, Ben, on complications of	158
		forms of letters,	
		Wassih, Ben,	205, 221, 246
		Water Rose, the, or Lotus,	32, 33, 420
		Water, fire, and air—the origin of	
		things—the baptism of—the first	336
		Trinity,	
		Webb, on Chinese the primitive	229
		language,	
		Webster,	153, 158, 192
		—, on the common origin of	
		the Phœnician, Celtic, and Teu-	403
		tonic languages,	
		Wednesday— <i>Woden's</i> -day,	208
		Welsh, the,	2
		—, or English, called Celts,	296
		Galles,	
		— language, the, indebted to	154, 163
		the Hebrew,	
		—, the old, allegories in, on	160
		the tree of knowledge, &c.,	
		— Triads, the,	290
		—, the, according to Young's	
		doctrine, is Hebrew, and both	293
		Sanscrit and Latin,	
		Wesley and Whitfield learned men;	342, 377
		but what were their followers?	
		—, the monomania of,	358
		—, Wilberforce, &c., &c., if	

- | | Page | | Page | | Page |
|---|--------------------|--|------------------------------|--|-------------------------|
| the Author acknowledge them most excellent persons, and many of their doctrines very good—he does not adopt all their fooleries, | 440 | Wilson, Dr., on the flight of Joseph and Mary, | 45 | World, the division of, into three, ruled by three potentates under one, as supreme head, | 335 |
| West, the, the emblem of the Evil One, | 89 | —, on the Pasupata writings, the Vaisheshika philosophy, &c., | 429 | —, divided among the three sons of Noah, and the division probably imitated by the Trinitarianism, | 345, 346 |
| Western Judea, | 36, 39, 40 | Wisdom, an emanation, from the Supreme to the Trimurti or Trinity, | 128 | —, peopled to a great extent, before man would require commerce, | 365 |
| — Syria. See Syria Western. | | — and letters, the idea of, never separated, | 169 | —, the author of a general history of the, must begin with the origin of the Buddhist religion, and the Pontifical Pandæan Kingdom—marking well the few facts from mere probabilities, | 369 |
| Wheat, alone, has the power of renewing its pollen, | 253 | — is W or Y=400, S=200, di, holy Om—wisdom of the holy Om, | 211, 299 | —, a general expectation of the end of the, prevailed in Asia, as in Europe, in the 12th and 13th centuries, | 382 |
| Wheel, a, of wrought iron, will fly in pieces, before it reaches a velocity of 400 feet per second, | 312 | —, the perfection of knowledge, | 250 | —, the, divided among the descendants of Noah, into three, and into seventy-two parts or races, | 399, 400 |
| —, the, or Mercavah of Ezekiel, | 335, 342, 343, 401 | —, the doctrine of, existed thousands of years before Mohamed, | 274 | —, the, as then known, after the death of Christ, divided into three Patriarchates, &c., | ib. |
| —, a, within a wheel, | 407 | —, can the work of, go to decay? | 335 | —, the division of, into seventy-two, each division having its Flamens, Lucumones, and Sanhedrim, its Sacred Mount and its Deisuls, | 422 |
| Whiston, Mr., | 97, 169, 173, 314 | —, the second person of the Trinity, the Logos, the Saviour, | 337 | Worlds, the renewal of, nothing improbable or contrary to the Divine Goodness in, | 338 |
| —, on the true text of the Old Testament, | 126 | —, the incarnation of, the secret doctrine of all nations, | 343 | Writing, the art of, how discovered, &c., | 148, 149 |
| —, on the year of 360 days, | 316—326 | — and the Gnosis, the secret doctrines of, were those of all nations, | 441 | —, magical, | 175, 205, 246, 256 |
| —, on the comet of 1680; its seven revolutions, from its last appearance to the deluge, | 326, 338 | —, the book of, who was the author of? | 123 | —, the infant art of, | 192 |
| —, on the Samaritan chronology, as to the year of the flood, | 327, 329, 332 | —, why received by the Romish Church—refused by the Protestants, | 124 | —, a masonic secret, | 218 |
| —, and the Author, calculate on more certain data than those of their opponents, | 330 | —, probably contained, originally, the whole myths of the crucified Avatars, &c., | 125, 126, 128, 232, 441, 442 | —, Reading, &c., the arts of, long secret, sacred, and astrological, | 234, 246, 247, 274, 339 |
| —'s Theory—opinions of Drs. Gregory, Halley, and Keill, in favour of, | 331 | Wodehouse, the Rev. C. N., | 67 | —, sacred, originally in metre, | 244 |
| —, Mr., supposed the eight persons in the ark increased to 2000 in 100 years, | 395 | Woden, | 4 | —, originally from the top, downwards, | 246 |
| —, on the length of the old Egyptian and Jewish cubit, | 405 | —, a corruption of Buddha, | 208, 209 | — and Reading, a knowledge of the art of, probably succeeded circumcision as a test, | 309, 310 |
| —, on the first race in Tartary, and on Noah residing in China, | 435 | Wit, to know, the Saxon Sigma-tau in, | 226 | —, the ignorance of mankind before the discovery of the art of, and while it was kept a profound secret, not surprising, | 339, 424 |
| White race, no example of a, going back to the black, by intermarriage, | 363 | Witan or Wites, i. e. wise men, | 301 | —, if the art of, had been known, and in use, there would have been records respecting the fabricators of the walls of Tyrins, &c., | 419, 420 |
| Whiter, the Rev. Mr., on the race of the Cymri, | 290 | Withershins (in German <i>widdersins</i>) against the sun—sin for Sun, | 291 | —, before the invention of, Dancing was of great importance, to keep in recollection the sacred mythoses, &c., | 424 |
| Whitfield and Wesley, were learned men; but what were their followers? | 342, 377 | Wittagemote, the, | 283, 298, 299 | —, great change which must have been effected by the art of—then Dancing, &c., with their utility, lost their innocence and simplicity, | 425 |
| Widow, a, from Vidya, a knowing person, | 226 | —, our Celtic ancestors invoked the Ghast (or Holy Ghost) to preside over, | 299, 337 | —, the art of, the ruin of the retentive faculty, | 427 |
| Widows, the custom of burning, in Thrace, | 197, 202 | Wittena-gemote, the—assembly of wise men, | 226, 277 | Written syllabic languages, all, the same, with dialectic variations, | 175, 176 |
| —, the | 420 | —, the feudatory princes of China formed a, but officiated solely in religious matters, | 421 | Wytfleet, | 30 |
| Wilberforce, | 131, 440 | Wittoba or Bal-li, the crucified, | 206, 299 | | |
| Wilford, Col., | 122, 175 | —, ba or ab, father of wisdom, | 299 | | |
| —, on the belief of the Hindus, that all living beings originate from an atom-like germ, &c., | 398 | Witt-oz-mote, meeting of wise men of letters? | 226, 299 | | |
| William IV. may be abused hereafter for accepting the title <i>majesty</i> , | 213 | Wolfgang, St., with hook of Saturn, | 81 | | |
| — the Conqueror—his grants of land to his generals, 267, 284, | 302 | Woman, a, the sacrifice of, called <i>aumoman</i> , | 168 | | |
| — Jamaica, for William of Jamaica, | 287 | Wood, Gandell, | 17, 19, 363 | | |
| WILLIAM, KING, and the Archbishop of Canterbury—in which of our men-of-war would they soon be found, if a flood were to happen to Europe? | 311 | Wooden horse, a, buried in the earth, &c., | 348 | | |
| William I., in the reign of, England said to have been divided into thirty-seven shires, | 401 | Woodward's, Dr., discourse on the ancient Egyptians, | 309 | | |
| Williams', Miss, edition of Humboldt, | 26—28, 32, 33 | Word, our, is in Arabic <i>werta</i> , in Chaldean <i>werd</i> , | 240 | | |
| | | Words, if a judicious selection of 1000, were made, and attached to numbers, two persons might communicate without difficulty (with a key), though speaking different languages, | 436 | | |
| | | World—the empire of the, obtained by a knowledge of the recurring Neros, by Chaldæus, under the names of Brahmins, Magi, &c., | 330 | | |

	Page
X or Xaca, KL, cal or wisdom of X,	2
— in Etruscan, Oscan or Latin, stands for 10 or for 600,	6, 113
—, a monogram, prefixed for mystery,	6, 198
— or T=300,	20
— is I, in the Dalmatian or Illyrian alphabet,	190
—, a monogram of God, confounded with the I,	192
—, the tenth hissing letter,	196
—, the sign of the united male and female principle,	198
—, the sign in baptism—the mark for 600, Samach,	302
— means 300 as well as 400,	343
Xaca,	6, 8, 28
— called Cio,	31, 32
—, crucifixion and resurrection of,	105
—, Woden, Buddha,	208, 209
—, miraculous conception, &c., of,	227—230
—, or Xekia, taught his doctrine for 49 years,	228
— or Buddha, the fig-tree sacred to,	253
—, Saca, Saga, Sagax, Wisdom, the lauds of, held in soccage of the priests, &c.,	264
—, Wisdom,	336
Xaca-clo-ia, Siculia or Sicily,	9
— Ischaka, signifies Lord,	229
— melech, Royal Shepherds or Royal Saxons,	25
Xacæ, Saxæ, Sacæ, Xin or Xin-di, the,	215
X-asar or Cæsar,	6, 24
XACHA,	5
Xaxavos,—Saga or Xaca, khan,	229
Xagas, Xacas or priests of Wisdom,	34
X-al-hua, the Self-existent X,	27
X-ama, or Cama-deva, both Cupid and Venus,	6, 170
—, ama, maternal love,	228
Xamorin or Zamorin or Semiramis, Xangti, a God of the Chinese—like IEUE and OM, never to be pronounced,	192
XEAN-TIA, may be di-Sion—God of Siou—of the Siamese,	229
Xαξε—Xξαε—Xχαε=666,	210
Xειρονομια, 68—71, 180, 222, 231, 252, 263, 280, 302, 349, 359, 383, 417	
Xelhua—the architect or giant,	27
Xenophon—grant of land by, to Diaua—a tenth of the produce to be paid to her,	265
— on the revenue of Athens,	319
Xeques or Zaques, Peruvian priests,	34
XH=608, or the Greek IH of Delphi,	190, 210
Xi or IX, the trilinear letter H, probably so called,	199
Xiang-siouph, a god of Tibet—the wisdom of Iao,	192
Xin, Xim, Sinenses, Sacæ, Saxons, (X=600, N=50) Sin or Maui,	224, 250
—, Xaca, Se, Cio, Sio, Saïs—salvation,	230
—, the holy—the Sindi of North India and of Thrace, the followers of,	414
Xisathrus, the history of, in Bero-	

	Page
sus and Abydenns, like that of Noah, &c., &c.,	321, 322
Xinh-tecutli, the Mexican God of fire, of years, the Everlasting One,	31
Xivv=666, Buddha, or Ras of Siun or the Sun,	210, 250
XL or Chol=650,	28
Xu—Christ victorious?	210
Xochicalco, (house of flowers,) the temple of, faced the four Cardinal points,	28
Xochimileks or Xaca-melechs, Royal Saxons,	25
Xρης, 62, 119, 138, 197, 199, 202, 220, 344	
—, Chri,	32
—, Egyptian kings, whose names ended in <i>cheres</i> , were renewed incarnations of the,	13, 14, 20
— or Ceres (of Eleusis and Delphi),	117, 254, 262
—, country of, Crysen (or Cbrysen),	122
— of India, Christ was the,	123
—, the, and Xpus, the gold and the fire conected,	178
—, in the golden age of, no wars,	306
—, means <i>χρησος, καλος</i> , and <i>ουατις</i> ,	251
—, a believer in, as come, not a heretic,	252
—, the, of Delphi and Chaldæa, seen in <i>Chryses</i> and <i>Calchas</i> ,	350
—, the religion of, evidently existed from the earliest time,	368
—, the, of Delphi—Cæres (Cære?) probably a formation from,	395
Xρης—the doctrine of, was the secret one of the ancients, of the Gnosis—in vain attempted by Clemens, Origen, &c., to be restored,	443
Xρησιαν mythos, the,	16, 22
—, was the secret mystery of Eleusis, Delphi, and of all nations,	126
— Judæan mythos, the, not treated of by ancient authors, because they were bound to keep secret their mysteries, of which the <i>Xρησηριον</i> was the chief part,	441
Xρης-iani Divi, the, became Christiani Divi—saints,	300
Xρης-ianity—no longer surprised at finding, at Rome, at Delphi, and in Malabar,	443
Xρησιανοι, the,	46
Xρης-ians, the, having three sacraments,	290
Xρησηριον (or X-ροτ=600),	20, 441
—, the staff of Osiris,	204
—, the Cabalistic or secret doctrine of all ages,	345
Xρης-ism, from the commencement of the modern system of, at Antioch, to the Council of Nice, old MSS. and books have been destroyed, to secrete evidence, &c.,	357
Xρησαλογια, the, existed before the Christian æra,	202
Xρηστος, converted by priests into <i>Χριστος</i> ,	117, 174
Xρησ-τος was the Logos,	122
— from <i>χρησος</i> , and changed to <i>χρητος</i> ,	200

	Page
Xρησ-τος, the, on the tomb of the Youth of Larissa,	200, 202
ΞΡΣ=360, Cross,	201
—, divine wisdom or Cross-wisdom,	243
△	
XPΣ, the name of Christ thus written,	201
— on the Pope's breast,	202, 343
— or TPΣ, the sacrifice offered, in ancient and modern Italy, to this God, consisting of bread, is called Mola—Hebraicè Al-om,	303
— or XP=600, the benignant being—the triune cyclar God or Geuius,	344
Xu, a tree, in Chinese,	227
X-umio, the mother of the Mexican Word,	23
XXVIII the first form of recording the first idea, viz. that of the Moon or her period, 149, 150, 227, 229	
Y, in Chinese, is one,	229
—, the Celtic præpositive article, THE,	302
Yaca-tecutli, the Mexican God of Merchants,	31
Yadu, Iod-di or Yodi—holy Io, the tribe of,	218
Yagni sacrifice, the, or the sacrifice of the Agni,	109, 157, 159
Yajni, or Yagni, the sacrifice of the Lamb,	45, 157, 159
— sacrifice, the, celebrated the passover or the passage of the vernal equinox, from Taurus to Aries,	106
Yao and Hom, the Mexican Triune God, or the Creator,	23
—, the Mexican great God, called INEFFABLE,	34
— volo, I will do,	192
—, the first king or emperor of China, drained and rendered it habitable, about 2333 B. C.—Here we have the flood and the God Iao of the Jews,	314
—teotle, the Mexican God of Armies,	24
Yavana—a sect in India, devoted to the female principle,	174
Yavanas or Ioudi, i. e. Sacæ and Scythæ, Saxons—the Lowlanders of Scotland,	273
Υδρανος, the waterer,	66
Υδωρ and Isis,	7
Year, the great or precessional, 3600 years,	141
—, the, originally only 360 days long,	141, 316—326
—, reckoned by the ancient Egyptians, sometimes by the lunar month, at others by the three seasons—Spring, Summer, and Winter,	325
—, divided into three by the Germans,	421
—, the first, of all nations, believed to have had only 360 days,	431
THΣ, the, =608, Bacchus,	23, 54

	Page		Page		Page
Yew, the, Iod or I in the Tree alphabet,	149, 160, 371	Echvah, the Holy Ghost, so called by the Mexicans,	32	Zeno,	47, 337
Yeye, the יהייה <i>ieie</i> , chaunted by the Brahmins,	427-429	Zab, Zub, or Zuph, <i>wisdom</i> , probably the same originally,	353	Zephir or the Holy Ghost,	182
Y-HA-HO, the most Sacred Name among the Egyptians,	17	Zaba and Jaba—the name of Java,	219	Zeradusht, Zerdusht, 77, 97, 202, 236	
Ying <i>keih le</i> , England so called by the Chinese,	149	Zabii, the, believed images and trees inspired the prophets,	194	Zian, in Pegu—the mount of Maria—Meru,	45
Yonane, the title of Alexander's era—a formation of the Sanscrit Juana, the Ioannes, &c., the fish of Assyria, <i>wisdom</i> ,	347	Zacal or Ashera—Zacal is, probably, only il-saca, THE <i>Saca</i> —the payment of <i>Saca</i> became the <i>Saca</i> ,	379	—, a mystical mount—means <i>place of repose</i> ,	288
Yoni the same as <i>Iune</i> , the <i>dove</i> , and as Juno—the Ja-na, the Diana, Di-ja-na or Dwa-ja-na,	174	Zamorin or Xamorin or Semiramis, ———, Comorin, or Camarina,	228	Zin is Xiu,	210, 211
—, Iune, Iona, and Selene, alike mean the <i>female generative principle</i> ,	289	Zaphnath-paaneah—Joseph,	177	—, the name of Gengis Khan—changed from Teningin,	353
Yoodishtra,	119	Zaques or Xeques, Peruvian priests,	34	Zoba—Saba—wisdom,	236
York Minster, ending in the highly finished, from a Gilgal or <i>stone circle</i> ,	135	Zarina, the queen of the Scythians so called,	229	Zoradust, Abraham, the reformer of the religion of the Magi,	58
—, the Micklegate of,	408	Zemindars, the, first collected tithes for the priests, &c.,	266, 362	Zodiac, signs of the, on the chair of St. Peter,	57
— and Ripou, the Culdees at,	279, 281, 287, 288	—, were preceded by the Bhoomias,	284	—, Mosaic pavement of the, in a church at Lyons,	sb.
Young, Dr., his doctrine of probabilities, 154, 155, 168, 175, 293, 362, 363	362, 363	—, in India and Ireland—became what our country gentlemen are, &c.,	373	—, the signs of, probably the produce of a high latitude, where the <i>camel</i> and <i>elephant</i> were not in much use,	329
—, on the derivation of languages,	234	—, under Lord Cornwallis's government, were recognized as dependent <i>princes</i> , and absolute proprietors of the soil,	374	Zodiacs, the, of Esne and Dendera,	193, 236
Youdia or Oude,	206	Zendavesta, the,	78, 97, 236	Zone and Cassock, origin of the,	77
Ysnextli (also Suchiquecal), the Mexican Eve,	32			Zoroaster, 58, 64, 65, 77, 131, 261	
Yzona, the Father—Bacab, the Son—				—, prophecy of, respecting the son of an immaculate Virgin,	96, 97
				— taught the resurrection,	101
				— and the Indians, all the oldest temples of, were caves, in imitation of the vault, circle, or wheel of heaven,	401
				Zorodusht or Zoroaster,	96

PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE

REFERRED TO OR QUOTED.

BOOK	CHAP.	VER.	PAGE	BOOK	CHAP.	VER.	PAGE		
GENESIS	xxii.	2,	8	Jeremiah	xx.	1,	3		
	v.	29,	18		xix.	5,	82		
	xiv.	18, 19,	58		xxxii.	35,	ib.		
	ii.	9,	134		xliv.	7,	128		
	i.	14,	164		xxv.	26,	221		
	i.	8,	177		xliv.	20,	79		
	xli.	45,	ib.		viii.	14,	92		
	xlii.	6,	178		i.	15-21,	342, 401		
	x.	15, 19,	184		x.	9-16,	ib.		
	iii.	18,	307		vi.	10,	89		
	xliv.	17,	349		ix.	2,	169		
	i.	27,	397		li.	2, 3, 5-7,	124, 232		
	x.	21,	399, 409		ii.	13-20,	ib. ib.		
	Exodus	iv.	25,		38	MATTHEW	xiii.	55, 56,	49
		xxxv.	30,		124		iii.	11,	67
		xxix.	28,		194		vi.	7,	87
	iii.	14,	197		i.		17,	133	
Leviticus	xxi.	5,	79	xxvii.	57, 62,		143		
	xviii.	21,	82	xvi.	18,		182		
	xx.	2-4,	ib.	xvii.	11,		308		
	xxvii.	28, 29,	194	xiii.	3,		49		
	x.	14,	ib.	vi.	8,		67		
Numbers	vi.	13-21,	44	Mark	vi.		13,	72	
	xi.	5,	137		i.	8,	67		
	xv.	38, 39,	179		vi.	13,	ib.		
	xxii.	5,	181		xvi.	18,	136		
	xxxii.	14,	194		xvi.	7,	143		
	xx.	17, 19,	306		xv.	42,	308		
	xxxvi.	[?]	376		iv.	11,	67		
Deuteronomy	xxii.	12,	179		Luke	iii.	16,	77	
	xxiii.	4,	181			xii.	35,	109	
	xxix.	29,	308			ii.	7,	143	
	xxxii.	8,	409, 410	xxiii.		53, 54,	308		
	v.	3,	38	viii.		10,	64		
Joshua	xix.	19	John	i.		25,	66		
	xx.	ib.		iii.		23,	72		
	xviii.	28,		i.		14, 18,	ib.		
Judges	i.	7,		421		iii.	16, 18,	143	
	xii.	24, 25,		180		xix.	42,	231	
	vi.	12-16,		426	xii.	13,	261		
2 Samuel	xviii.	28,		74	Acts	i.	1,	66	
	xviii.	26,		87		xix.	1-7,	122	
1 Kings	xxiii.	10,		82		ii.	23, 24, 32,	ib.	
	ii.	13,		231		iii.	13-18,	145	
2 Kings	xxiii.	6, &c.,	371	x.		34, 35,	90		
	i.	13,	184	xvi.	16,	94			
1 Chronicles	xxxvi.	22, 23,	233	1 Corinthians	iii.	8,	60		
	iv.	3,	ib.		v.	7,	94		
2 Chronicles	v.	13-17,	ib.	Colossians	x.	14,	120		
	xxviii.	18,	128		i.	18,	90		
Ezra	xxviii.	18,	128	Philippians	ii.	10,	90		
	xxxiii.	58	Hebrews		vii.	1, 10, 11, 15,	58		
Job	lxxxiv.	12,		95	James	v.	14, 15,	72, 73, 75	
	lxxx.	8-16,	204	1 John		iv.	9,	72	
Psalm	xviii.	7,	408		v.	21,	94		
	Proverbs	iii.	13, 18,	204	Revelations	ii.	8,	15	
Song of Solomon		iv.	12-14,	245		xi.	8,	ib.	
	Isaiah	v.	1,	ib.		i.	5,	72	
xix.		18,	15	xiii.		8,	110		
xliv.		28,	233	xi.		8,	118		
xlv.		1-4,	ib.	xiii.	17, 18,	169			
xxxiv.		4,	235						

Fig 1.

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Y and	T	H	Z	V	E	D	G	B	A	
	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	
	K	S	F	O	S	N	M	L	K	
	100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	
H	O	A	G	H	Z	Z	Z	X	K	H
	1000	900	800	700	600	500	400	300	200	

Fig 4.



Fig 2.



From Calmet.

Fig 3.



From Calmet.

Fig 5.



From Sonnerat.

Fig 6.



From Sonnerat.

Fig 7.

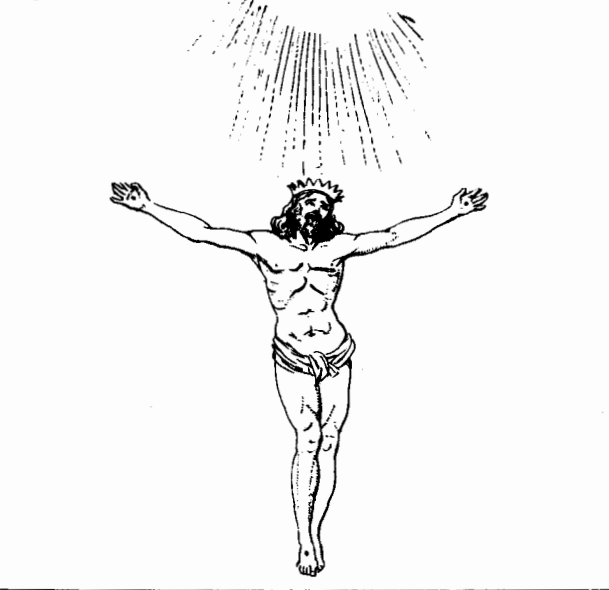


Fig 8.

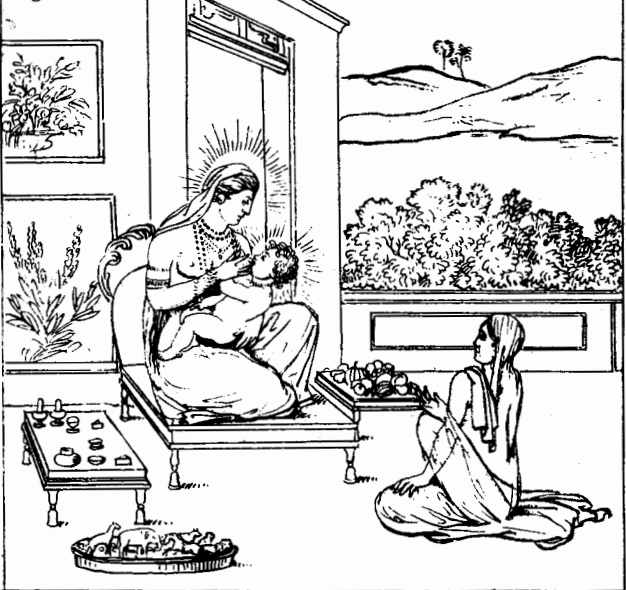


Fig 9.

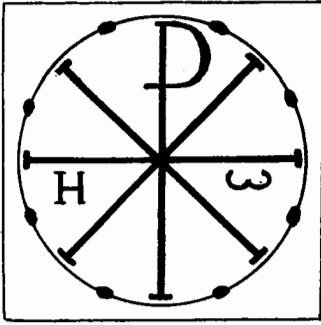


Fig 11.



Fig 10

ΙΕΘΥ
ΑΡCΕΝΟΦΡΗ



Fig 12.

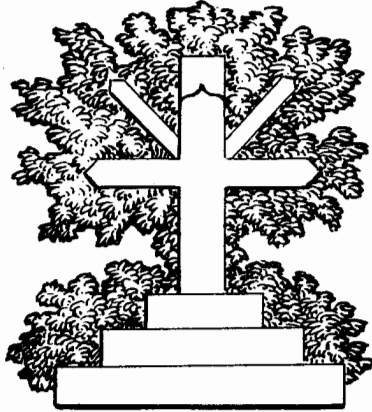


Fig 13.

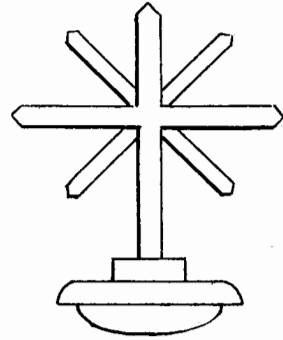


Fig 14

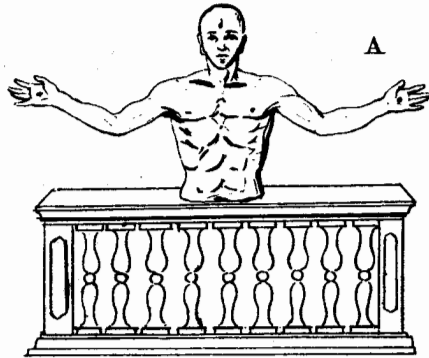
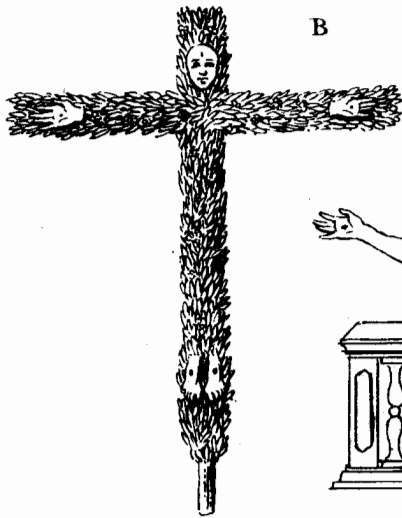


Fig 15



VIRGIN OF LORETTO.

Fig. 16. B.V. Ch. II
Sect. 7. P. 272.



Fig. 17. P. 307.



Fig. 19. B.VI. Ch. I.
P. 310.

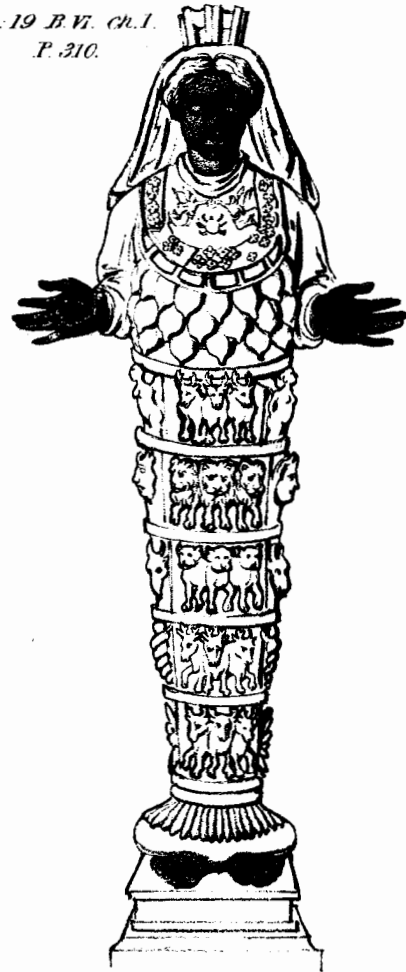


Fig. 18.



Fig. 20. B. VI. Ch. II. Sect. 4. P. 327-328.



Fig. 22. B. VII. Ch. I. Sect. 5. P. 338.



Fig. 23. B. VII. Ch. II. Sect. 2. P. 340.



Fig. 21. B. VII. Ch. I.
Sect. 5. P. 334-335.

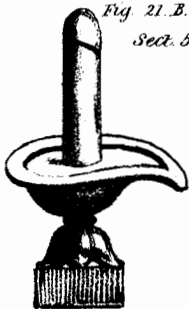


Fig. 24. B VII. Chap. VI.
Sect. 3. P. 357-378

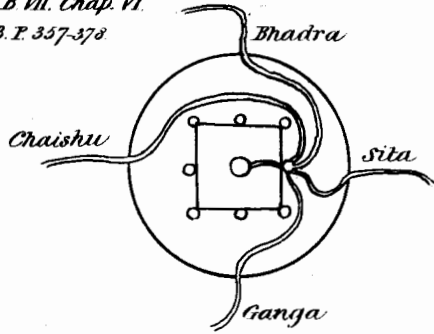


Fig. 25. B VII. Chap VIII.
Sect. 3. P. 377.

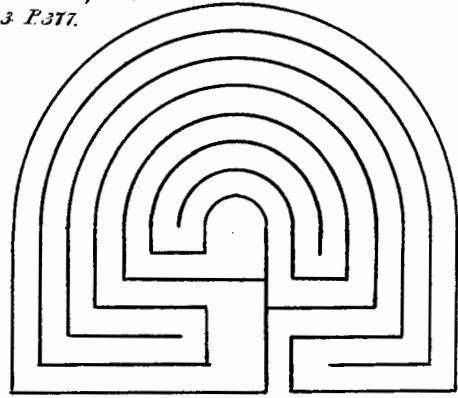


Fig. 27. A. appendix to B VII. P. 385

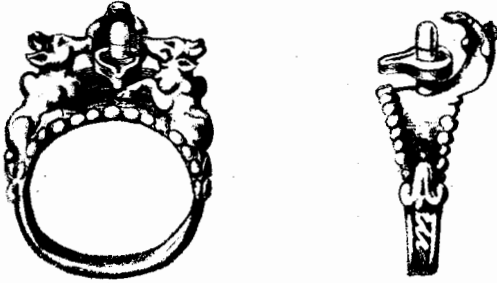


Fig. 26. Appendix to B VII.
P. 386.



Fig. 27. B. Book VIII.
Chap II. Sect. 7. P. 404.

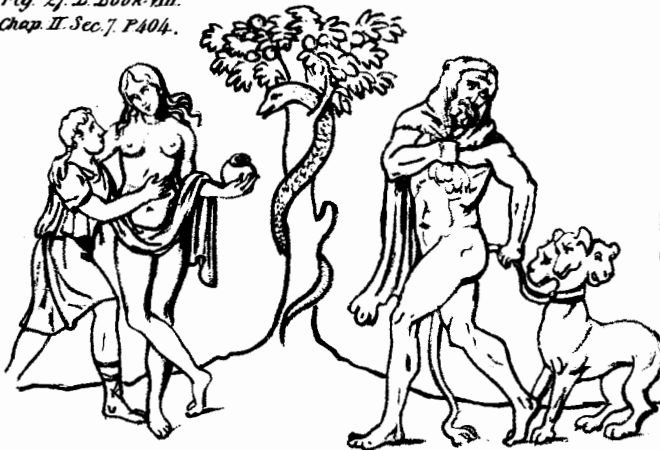


Fig. 28. B VIII. Chap III. Sect. 7. P. 411

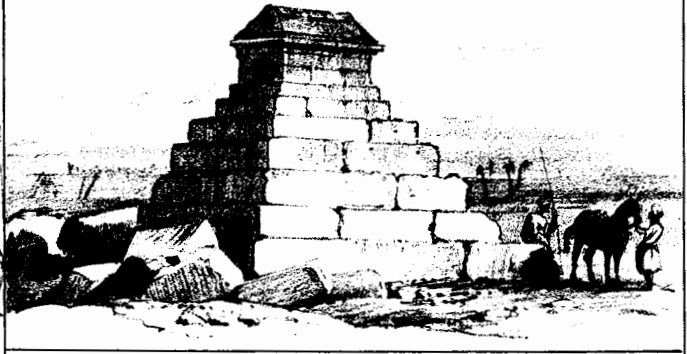


Fig. 29. B. V. Chap VI.
Sect. 4. P. 239



Fig. 30. B VII. Chap VI. Sect. 9. P. 363.



Fig. 31. P. 639



Fig. 33. B. X. Ch. VI. Sect. 10. P. 713.

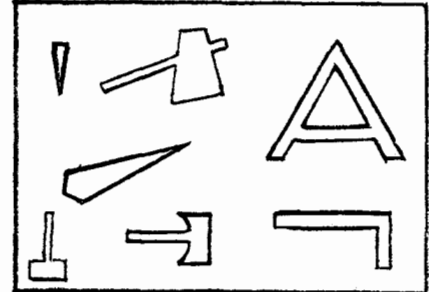
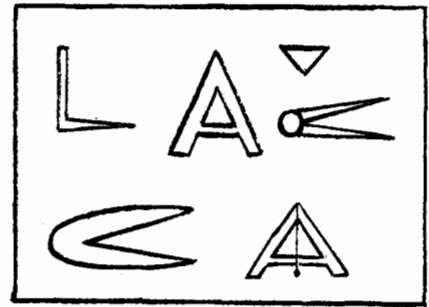


Fig 32. P. 640.



Fig. 34. P. 733.

